W., 10,000--20/9/98.

Croydon Public Libraries.

Central Reference Library.

Accession No. 8526 Class No. 942.06

Besides the class topic, other topics treated of in this book are as follows :—

Topic No.	Pages.	Topic No.	Pages.

This Volume is presented *by the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury to*_____
and will, in the event of the Library being broken up, be returned to the Controller of Her Majesty's Stationery Office, Westminster.

LONDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES CENTRAL

(s)

BROMLEY LIBRARIES
3 0128 01989 3059

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES
CENTRAL

CALENDARS.

Instructions to Editors.

The Master of the Rolls desires to call the attention of the Editors of Calendars to the following considerations, with a view to secure uniformity of plan in the important works on which they are engaged:—

He is anxious to extend, as far as is consistent with proper economy and despatch, the utility of the Calendars of State Papers now publishing under his control: 1st. As the most efficient means of making the national archives accessible to all who are interested in historical inquiries; 2nd. As the best justification of the liberality and munificence of the Government in throwing open these papers to the public, and providing proper catalogues of their contents at the national expense.

The greater number of the readers who will consult and value these works can have little or no opportunity of visiting the Public Record Office, in which these papers are deposited. The means for consulting the originals must necessarily be limited when readers live at a distance from the metropolis; still more if they are residents of Scotland, Ireland, distant colonies, or foreign states. Even when such an opportunity does exist, the difficulty of mastering the original hands in which these papers are written will deter many readers from consulting them. Above all, their great variety and number must present formidable obstacles to literary inquirers, however able, sanguine, and energetic, when the information contained in them is not made accessible by satisfactory Calendars.

The Master of the Rolls considers that, without superseding the necessity of consulting the originals, every Editor ought to frame his Calendar in such a manner that it shall present, in as condensed a form as possible, a correct index of the contents of the papers described in it. He considers that the entries should be so minute as to enable the reader to discover not only the general contents of the originals, but also what *they do not* contain. If the information be not sufficiently precise, if facts and names be omitted or concealed under a vague and general description, the reader will be often misled, he will assume that where the abstracts are silent as to information to be found in the documents, such information does not exist; or he will have to examine every original in detail, and thus one great purpose will have been lost for which these Calendars have been compiled.

A 69096. Wt. 14495.

As the documents are various, the Master of the Rolls considers that they will demand a corresponding mode of treatment. The following rules are to be observed :—

1st. All formal and official documents, such as letters of credence, warrants, grants, and the like, should be described as briefly as possible.

2nd. Letters and documents referring to one subject only should be catalogued as briefly as is consistent with correctness. But when they contain miscellaneous news, such a description should be given as will enable a reader to form an adequate notion of the variety of their contents.

3rd. Wherever a letter or paper is especially difficult to decipher, or the allusions more than ordinarily obscure, it will be advisable for the Editor to adhere, as closely as is consistent with brevity, to the text of the document. He is to do the same when it contains secret or very rare information.

4th. Where the Editor has deciphered letters in cipher, the decipher may be printed at full length. But when a contemporary or authorised decipher exists it will be sufficient to treat the cipher as an ordinary document.

5th. Striking peculiarities of expression, proverbs, manners, &c. are to be noticed.

6th. Original dates are to be given at the close of each entry, that the reader may know the exact evidence by which the marginal dates are determined.

7th. Where letters are endorsed by the receivers and the date of their delivery specified, these endorsements are to be recorded.

8th. The number of written pages of each document is to be specified, as a security for its integrity, and that readers may know what proportion the abstract bears to the original.

9th. The language of every document is to be specified. If, however, the greater part of the collection be in English, it will be sufficient to denote those only which are in a different tongue.

10th. Where documents have been printed, a reference should be given to the publication.

11th. Each series is to be chronological.

12th. The Prefaces of Editors, in explanation of documents in the volume, are not to exceed fifty pages, unless the written permission of the Master of the Rolls to the contrary be obtained.

*** Editors employed in foreign archives are to transcribe at full length important and secret papers.

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES
CENTRAL

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

CHARLES I.

1648–1649.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/calendarofstatep0022char

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

OF THE REIGN OF

CHARLES I.

1648—1649

(including undated Petitions, etc.)

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES
CENTRAL

PRESERVED IN

HER MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

V.22.

EDITED BY

WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, F.S.A.,

OF H.M. PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE AND THE UNIVERSITY OF LONDON.

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, AND WITH THE SANCTION OF HER MAJESTY'S SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE HOME DEPARTMENT.

LONDON:
PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,
BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, East Harding Street, Fleet Street, E.C.; or
JOHN MENZIES & Co., 12, Hanover Street, Edinburgh; and
90, West Nile Street, Glasgow; or
HODGES, FIGGIS, & Co., Limited, 104, Grafton Street, Dublin.

1893.

BROMLEY PUBLIC LIBRARIES
AL
L5
CLASS
L 45
ACC.
01989 3059
[942 062]

LONDON Printed by EYRE and SPOTTISWOODE,
Her Majesty's Printers.
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

CONTENTS.

	Page
Preface - - - - - - - - - - -	i
Calendar - - - - - - - - - - -	1
General Index - - - - - - - - - -	437
Errata - - - - - - - - - - -	507

PREFACE.

The State Papers calendared in the present volume bring the reign of Charles I. to a close, comprising the whole year 1648 and the month of January 1649. The original documents preserved in the State Paper collection are scantier than those for any preceding year, being comprised in a single volume. The great bulk of this volume of calendar is made up of the proceedings and letters of the Derby House Committee, which are entered in four volumes, and these are perfect for the whole period, extending until the revocation of that committee by the House of Commons.* The influence of the Derby House Committee, however, in shaping the course of events, was no longer what it had been previously, and so these entries are not of the same political significance. As the Army gradually gained the ascendancy, the power of the Parliament alike to direct the course of affairs of the nation and to restrain the lawless tendencies of the revolution waned, and in consequence the authority of its committees.

From these papers we gather that the King's residence in the Isle of Wight was not altogether distasteful to him. At first he tried to persuade himself that the holding of his Court at Carisbrooke Castle was a voluntary act, but he soon found that this was only a specious pretence to hide the real fact. At the commencement of the year 1648, Col. Hammond was instructed to take better precautions for securing his person. A very interesting narrative of what took place on that occasion is given in

* p. 340.

a contemporary newspaper, forming one of the collection of Gazettes remaining in this Office.* We there read: "His "Majesty desired to know the reason of this sudden "change, and how it could stand with the Governor's "honour and engagement to him that so freely cast "himself upon him. Whether the Parliament's Com- "missioners were privy to it and by what authority he "did it?" In reply, Col. Hammond answered,—

"That he believed that his Majesty was not ignorant of the cause of his restraint, his Majesty acting by other counsels than those that stand for the good of the kingdom. That his honour and honesty are engaged to those by whom he is employed. That he was certain his Majesty had found more from him than he could have expected before he came as things stood. That the Commissioners were not at all privy to it, but that he had order from both Houses of Parliament for what he did; and that he knew of what concernment the person of the King is to the kingdom; and that if the King should offer to remove if Sir John Ashburnham and the rest of the gentlemen were about him, they would assist him."†

Even under these altered circumstances Charles found life not so irksome as might be imagined, for in the next number of Perfect Occurrences,‡ we read: "His Majesty is as merry as formerly." After morning prayer he usually takes before dinner some six or eight circuits about the Castle wall, and the same in the afternoon, if fair. Much time he spends every day in private. He speaks most to us at dinner; asks news, particularly concerning Ireland, Scotland, the City of London, and the Army. The death of Captain Burley [who was brought to trial on 22nd of January and] quartered at Winchester, is little spoken of.§ When messengers come from London,

* Newspaper Collection, Vol. I.; Perfect Occurrences (New Series), No. 57, 7–14 Jan. 1647–48.

† p. 3. ‡ p. 14.

§ His alleged treason consisted simply in his foolish attempt to liberate Charles, who was still his lawful sovereign, from prison.

the King asks how his children do, and seems to desire to know what the Parliament will do. "It is a great engage-" ment under which we lie here, but the Governor is both " wise and valiant, and I doubt not but he will give a good " account." We are further told* that "All is quiet and " fair between his Majesty and Col. Hammond, the " Governor," in whose conversation he took delight.† More interest attaches to these statements, as newspapers were then only beginning to be organs of public opinion. The pamphleteers of Puritan times, of whom Milton, Harrington, and Prynne are conspicuous examples, had anticipated the influence of the modern press, and therefore it is to their opinions that reference is more generally made.

Such was the only explanation vouchsafed to the King of the cause of the exclusion of his personal friends. It was impossible, however, that he could have been mistaken as to the meaning of these regulations, for Viscount Say, writing to the Governor on the 31st of January,‡ observes: "In yours of the 28th instant you " desire to have the approbation of this Committee con-" cerning the four gentlemen by you appointed to watch in " their courses at the King's chamber-door. We think it fit " that in this business you should make your application " to the Houses, from whom we doubt not you will receive " orders in that particular."

In order to render the Castle more secure against surprise, the Commons took order for 1,000*l.*, equal to about five times that amount in our money, to be charged upon the votes for the Committee for the Army, and to be employed in strengthening the fortifications.§ In the letter of the Earl of Kent which notified the sending of

---

* p. 13. † p. 37. ‡ p. 11. § p. 9.

this sum, he informs the Governor that the source through which the King received his private intelligence "was by "the woman that brings him his clean linen, which "business we again recommend to your care," and also that you use your utmost diligence for the security of the King's person. "The Committee will take a view of the "means you already possess for that purpose, and if we find "any defect, we shall move the House" for a supply. The necessity for these precautionary measures is explained in another letter from the Earl of Kent writing for the Committee at Derby House. In this letter of the 7th February, he writes:—

"Having received some intelligence from a source which we formerly found true, we thought it necessary to give you notice of it and recommend the business to your special care. That the King's escape is designed, the manner thus, by one Napier and a servant of David Murray, whom we take to be the King's tailor. The King is to be drawn up out of his bedchamber into the room over it, the ceiling whereof is to be broken for that purpose, and then conveyed from one room to another till he be passed all the rooms where any guards are at any doors or windows."

The King's anxiety to escape from his charming place of confinement in the Isle of Wight, which then, as now, was replete with interest, appears somewhat strange, for until his projects for escape were discovered* he was entertained with great civility by the honest and intelligent Governor, Col. Hammond, and suffered to take rides without restriction in the neighbourhood of the great Castle, by far the noblest and most famous building in the Island. Many of the existing mansions in the vicinity date back to a period antecedent to that of Charles I., and must therefore often have been viewed by him; while the Castle, one of the oldest in England, is attributed to Wm. Fitz.-Osborne, or his son Roger de Bretville, who became Lord

* pp. 6, 13, 15, 28, 74.

of the Island soon after the Norman Conquest. The original walls enclosed a square area of about $1\frac{1}{2}$ acres. It was enlarged in the reigns of Richard II. and Edward IV., and in the reign of Queen Elizabeth extensive additions were made; the walls, being then encompassed by an extensive fortification faced with stone and a moat erected by Genebella, which enclosed an area of 20 acres. The walls of the Mount-joy Tower are in one part 18 feet thick, and in one of the rooms is shown the window by which, as above related, Charles endeavoured to escape in 1648. The view from the keep is remarkably fine, embracing the village, formerly a market town and capital of the Island, lying immediately below under the hill in a picturesque wooded dell, with its pretty church and steeple showing through the trees; and beyond are the waters of the Solent with part of the New Forest and the coast of Hampshire; to the east is seen the flourishing modern town of Newport, the river Medina and Cowes, with the open sea in the distance, and to the south rises St. Catherine's Hill. In the busy town of Newport, which lies only one mile away to the north-east, is the church dedicated St. Thomas-à-Becket, in which rest in peace the earthly remains of Charles's daughter Elizabeth who died here at the age of 15 overcome, as is said, with grief for her father's fate. The church has recently been entirely rebuilt, but her beautiful monument has been preserved with loving care. The pulpit dated 1636 is of carved oak.

The principal manor houses of the Island have a curiously limited range of date. Wolverton is of the latter part of the reign of Elizabeth. Sheat about the same; and Northcourt, the latest, is dated 1615. Of the other mansions, Westcourt appears to be the oldest, since though the only date upon it is 1579 the east wing is probably

50 years earlier than Mottiston which goes back as far as 1567. At Swainston are very interesting remains of an Early Decorated manor house, but these are probably of later date the mansion having been rebuilt. Of these and many more, there are very charming illustrations in Mr. Stone's recently issued Architectural Antiquities of the Isle of Wight, in which the picturesque as well as the strictly architectural features are happily brought out. The architectural history of the Castle, it is not too much to say, is herein adequately written for the first time. Curiously enough, Charles I., during his imprisonment in the Island, dates a document from "our Court at Carbrough Castle," thus more nearly approaching its ancient designation "Gwihtgaraburg," *i.e.*, the burgh of the men of Wight, than any other writer. By this name it is mentioned by Asser, writing in the 9th or 10th century, and which, no doubt, was its proper designation previous to the Norman Conquest, though in the Domesday Book it is called Boncombe, a name still retained by the manor. About the 12th century, it would seem to have changed its name into Karbroc or Karesbroc, apparently derived from the well-known Celtic word *Cäer*, a castle or camp, with the Saxon *bróc* as a suffix, alluding to its situation on the Medina or Mede, of ancient writers. This name is perpetuated in the local pronunciation Cazebrook. The similarity which has been found by etymologists between the Saxon and the Norman rendering is, Mr. Stone thinks, purely accidental. If this coincidence in the derivation of the name be really the true explanation, it is one of the most singular in place etymology to be found anywhere. If it were not for this coincidence, few would hesitate to adopt the simple meaning for the name the "Castle by the brook."

The allowance for the King's diet whilst in the Castle, we learn from the papers in this volume, was fixed at the liberal figure of 10*l.* per diem, equivalent to about 50*l.* at present. Lord Wharton, in his communication to the Governor on the 16th March,* writes: "We have "spoken with some of the Committee of the Revenue, and "they have signed a warrant for 1,000*l.* to be paid upon "the order of 30*l.* a day, and by the discourse we have "had it is conceived there will be means for the entertain- "ment of the 200 men, for it is conceived that 10*l.* a day "will furnish the charge of the King's table, and the pay "for 200 men with their officers in two companies comes to "9*l.* more, and 30*s.* a day being allowed for your own table "there will remain 9*l.* 10*s.* per diem for extraordinary "occasions, which sum it is conceived may be sufficient "for that purpose; but if there be a mistake in the com- "putation, we desire you to give information of it to those "to whom it most properly belongs."

Curiously enough, we have preserved amongst the Supplementary Papers not yet calendared an estimate of the charge of a diet at 33*s.* 5*d.* per diem, to consist of ten dishes at a meal, dinner and supper, specifying the several dishes, with the cost of each. This very nearly coincides with the estimate referred to in Lord Wharton's letter for Colonel Hammond's table, but is probably some years earlier. As it supplies interesting information as to what might be procured at that time for that sum, it will probably be well to print it here. It should be observed that this estimate is drawn up at the King's prices, which were lower than the ordinary prices, he having the pre-emption of the market.

---

* p. 30.

"An estimate of the charge of a diet of ten dishes at a meal, according to his Majesty's composition prices":—

Dinner.

	s.	*d.*
Fine manchets,* 6	0	3
Coarse cheat† and fine, 21	0	10½
Beer and ale, 15 gals.	2	9½
Wine, 1 fr.	3	0
Beef, 1 s.	2	0
Veal, 2 s.	2	0
Mutton, pr., 1 s.	0	7
Geese, 2	2	4
Capons, 1	1	8
Rabbits, 1 s.	1	3
Custards, 1	1	6
Lamb	0	8
Chickens, 1 s.	0	7
Tarts, 1	1	0
Wood, coals, and torches, pro bougie	1	9

Supper.

	s.	*d.*
Mutton, 4 s.	2	8
Capons, 1	1	8
Mallards, 2	1	1
Doulcetts [Dowcets], 1 s.	1	6
Chickens, 1 s.	0	7
Conies, 1 s.	0	9
Tongues, 1 s.	0	7
Tarts, 1	1	0
Naprie§ [Napery], spice, butter, eggs, &c., for dressing of the same	1	6

Total per diem, 33*s.* 5*d.*

Total per annum, 609*l.* 17*s.* 1*d.*

(Signed) Rob. Vernon, Mar. Darell, Rob. Banastre, Richd. Cox, John Parry.

* A small loaf of fine bread. † White bread, purchased. § Table-linen.

It would be an omission not to mention here the generous gift of ten original letters which some years ago J. Livingston Jay, Esq., presented to the Public Record Office, detailing the progress of the personal treaty with the King in the Isle of Wight. They were written by John Crewe, M.P., one of the Commissioners sent to conduct this last attempt of the Parliament to arrange a *modus vivendi* with Charles, and, so far as I know, are unique, not being included amongst the correspondence printed in Walker's Treaty of Newport.

The letter written from Newport to John Swinfen, M.P., on the 6th of November, shortly before the negotiations closed, will be read with interest.

"My desire to take leave of those that went to London [caused me to] break off in the midst of my last, and therefore having the opportunity of this bearer, Mr. Cressett, although it be the same day, I trouble you again. We shall use our utmost endeavours here to bring the King nearer the Houses, and you will do good service at London in persuading the House to come nearer the King. A breach is like to hazard [the attachment of] the Navy and to lose Ireland, where the Papists gain what we lose. And no man knows what will become of religion and the Parliament if we have not peace. Future troubles will be laid to the charge of Presbytery, and the people will be apt to hinder and oppose that which they conceive to have been an occasion of their miseries, and so, instead of abolishing Episcopacy, we may beget an enmity to Presbytery in those who might otherwise have been made friends. It will be thought by some that there is too much eye upon their lands, and to answer that objection I wish that they would demand the lands after 99 years to increase small livings, and that such rents as are reserved in the meantime may be also employed to the same purpose. If this were offered, the King cannot allege conscience, and those that affect Episcopacy would have little temptation to endeavour the setting it up again. I entreat you to further a satisfactory answer to the King's propositions; he expects it, and therein hath great reason on his side. I trouble you no further, remaining your humble servant. P.S.—I desire you to

present my humble service to Mr. Chancellor of the Duchy [of Lancaster] and Mr. Ansloe."

In order to deprive the King's concessions of any appearance of having been extorted by force, and therefore not binding on his conscience, should the proposed treaty ultimately succeed, the Parliament issued an order for his enlargement on parole from Carisbrooke Castle, and on the 6th of September the Lords agreed to an order for revoking the votes of the 1st January 1647–48, so far as they extended to any restraint of the King's person.* On the same day, he repaired to Sir Wm. Hodges' house at Newport, where his Majesty's Court was to be during the treaty, and where the Commissioners were to make their addresses to him.† This we gather from the contemporary pamphlet preserved amongst these State Papers; but the arrangement must have been somewhat modified, for Dr. Gardiner tells us ‡ that Charles was allowed to occupy the house of Wm. Hopkins at Newport, whilst the actual meetings between himself and the Commissioners were held in the Town Hall. It was determined that the negotiations were to be continued for forty days and no longer, a precaution which would seem to have been needed, as Charles manifested a marked reluctance to bring the treaty to a conclusion, and resorted to many devices to spin out the time. Before entering on it, he stipulated that none of his concessions should be considered valid or binding on him until a complete understanding should be arrived at. As time went on he was urged by Holles and Grimston not to suffer the precious moments to pass, and by Sir Henry Vane to grant toleration or license in a mitigated form to all Protestant sects, and

* Com. Journals, vi., p. 8. † p. 277, No. 86.
‡ Great Civil War, vol. iii., p. 472.

thus shelve the burning question of Church Government. From the pamphlet before quoted we have a brief sketch of the proceedings as they were then designed, and by reference to the index much information will be found as to the course they ultimately took, and the King's offer to grant limited episcopacy. These negotiations, which were to have been concluded on the 25th of October, were prolonged till the 15th of November, on which day both Houses agreed to a vote of closure. It was determined that the King's restoration should be approved, and that "he should be settled in a condition of honour, "freedom, and safety," but only on condition of his voluntary acceptance of the propositions which had been tendered to him, and which he had amended or rejected at Newport.*

These conditions he declared to be inadmissible, and his refusal to change his answer on the subject of his directions to the Earl of Ormond, or to make further concessions on Church Government, brought the negotiations to a close. On the 27th of November the Commissioners, having received his final answers, took their leave and departed for London. Thus ended the last attempt at an amicable settlement, and on the 1st of December the King was removed to Hurst Castle as a prisoner by orders from the Army. Whether the King acted wisely in so persistently rejecting the conditions proffered by the Parliament is a question on which opinions widely differ. "There is a remarkable passage," says Hallam,† "in Lord Clarendon's life,‡ not to "quote Whitelocke and other writers less favourable to "Charles, where he intimates his own opinion that the

* Lords' Journals, x., 592.
† Const. Hist. ed. 1871, p. 396.
‡ Life of Clarendon, p. 56.

" King would have had a fair hope of withstanding the " more violent faction, if, after the Queen's embarkation " for Holland in 1642, he had returned to Whitehall; " at the same time, Clarendon admits the hazards and " inconveniences to which this course was exposed." In his determination to reject unpalatable conditions the King would appear to have been consistent throughout, which is the more remarkable, as, if the charge of insincerity were well founded, the natural inference would be that an unconscientious person would have agreed to such conditions and afterwards sought means to evade them. The knowledge, too, that the Independents were now bent on overthrowing kingship, and were not actuated by a personal dislike to himself, might have mitigated his resentment. Henry Marten, himself a regicide, has left on record that he entertained no personal animosity to Charles, and declared that if he must have a King he would as readily swear obedience to the last gentleman as he would to any single person he knew. This speaks highly in Charles's favour. And Andrew Marvell, the poet, who was constitutionally opposed to the King, could not refrain from singing his praises in those touching lines so frequently quoted,—

" He nothing common did nor mean,
Upon that memorable scene;
But with his keener eye
The axe's edge did try," &c.

Both by contemporaries and modern writers Charles's character has been rigorously scrutinized, yet we are still left in doubt as to what it really was that accelerated his downfall, when, in comparison with other princes, he possessed so many accomplishments and amiable traits of character.

Burns, the most advanced of Scotch Liberals, in speaking

of the Stuart kings, did not hesitate to say, "that to love them was the mark of a true heart."*

Milton, Prynne, Marvell, and other commanding writers of his own time, had to seek out justifying excuses for their censure, professing that they did so as a matter of conscience and duty, and even then were often at a loss for themes in which they could most bitterly malign him. He has been tersely described as "the unfortunate monarch," and this epithet is probably that which most nearly expresses the truth.

That Charles was unhappy in his time, his reign, his circumstances, his friends, and even his enemies, there is no gainsaying. He was still more unhappy in that which gave encouragement to them all—the fatal facility for "statecraft," as his father termed it, but which is designated by historians insincerity. His weakness of character, too, gave another handle to his enemies, so that his best intentions were often misconstrued into perfidy, as if historians were intent to raise him to that "bad eminence," which his conduct by no means merited. That there is a sure Nemesis for weakness and shiftiness in statecraft, modern as well as ancient history testifies. "If ever," said Voltaire, "anything could justify belief in a "fatality from which there is no escaping, it ought to "be that continued series of misfortunes which pursued "the House of Stuart during three hundred years."

The long pent-up causes of discontent, which had with difficulty been suppressed during the previous reigns, on the accession of Charles could no longer be checked, and the King's unfortunate marriage with a Roman Catholic Princess of energetic character, added to his unsuccessful foreign wars, gave his enemies an advantage.

---

* Edinburgh Review, No. cccxviii., for Apr. 1882.

On the meeting of the Long Parliament, there was not the slightest intention to overthrow the monarchy, but the social revolution acquired impetus like a torrent as the Civil War progressed. Pym and Hampden had striven to guard against this result by urging the King to make timely concessions, but they were now gone to their rest; and it remained for those who were treading in their footsteps and still dreaming of the glorious freedom of their beloved country, rescued from the thraldom of tyranny and ecclesiastical bigotry, to see their dearest wishes frustrated by the inevitable action of that very force which had given them the victory in the field. Those who had risen against a mild despotism were obliged, as Hallam remarks, to "submit to that "physical strength which is the ultimate arbiter of "political contentions." Weighed down by this military incubus, the tone, conduct, and character of the Parliamentary leaders had gradually degenerated from the high standard that uncompromising truth and honour had formed; they thus became daily more attuned to the expression of the popular passions, and the slaves rather than the guides of the erring multitude. Under such circumstances, it is no wonder that the nation ceased to confide in the wisdom of the Parliament, and almost welcomed its overthrow, rushing from the present ills they suffered to those they knew not of. Even so early as February the 14th of this year, we find the shadow of the upas-tree of military domination oppressing the minds of the citizens of London, who in a petition* "of many "well-affected citizens and other free-born people of "England," represent to the House of Commons,—

"That as the occasion of the late war was the danger of being enslaved by arbitrary and tyrannical power, and as upon invitation

* p. 17, No. 12.

of the House the people have hazarded their lives, consumed their estates, lost their trades, and weltered in blood to defend their laws and liberties against those who, in their apprehensions, intended to subvert them and to introduce an arbitrary government; so the enemy being vanquished they expected, according to your promises, a perfect enjoyment of all their rights and liberties and the benefit of all their just and wholesome laws, which this Honble. House and the Army have frequently and solemnly engaged to preserve to the people."

The whole of this petition shows how grievously disappointed the better class of citizens were at the result of the Civil War, which, instead of bringing peace and prosperity the hope of which had hitherto inspired their exertions, had brought in its wake the bitter fruits of poverty and disorganisation of society, only suppressed by a large standing army, which had to be maintained at a ruinous cost. The scene had shifted. At the commencement of the civil strife the chief burden had fallen on the nobility and gentry, now it was the mercantile classes and farmers who experienced the pinch. The Grand Excise was a thing to swear by, and has descended to our time in a mitigated form. In Warburton's "Memoirs of Prince Rupert and the Cavaliers"* we have a lifelike sketch of the two parties. From the time of the raising of the royal standard at Nottingham, the whole nation was destined to be either Cavalier or Roundhead for life or death; there was to be no neutral ground, no peace, no compromise.

The sadness of the King is said to have extended to all his followers, though gaiety is associated in our minds with the very name of Cavalier. In truth they had from first to last but little cause for gaiety; all the peril of the war, save that of life and limb, was theirs; they had

* Vol. i., p. 340.

nothing to gain by victory and everything to lose by defeat. With the Roundhead party the case was very different; the better and more honest sort, the patriots and fanatics, believed that on them devolved the high mission of ennobling this kingdom of England and fashioning it into the "likeness of a kingdom not made with hands;" the worse part, the men of desperate fortunes and the hypocrites, rejoiced in the hope of spoiling the rich mansions of the nobles and "the steeple-houses of the priests of Baal." Availing themselves of this religious element in the civil strife, the Parliament's generals succeeded in remodelling their uncouth levies into a regular organised force not only strong enough to defeat the King but to overthrow the Parliament itself. Amongst the foremost to utilize this spiritual power was Cromwell, who pointed out the vanity of mounting tipsters and serving-men on horseback and expecting them to confront the high-spirited followers of the King. If the cause of the Parliament is to triumph, he said, we must fight honour with religion, and the issue showed that he was right. He appreciated from the first how necessary it was to enlist in their cause the dominant public sentiment of the day, and that unquestionably was abhorrence of Popery.* The letters of Nehemiah Wharton, printed in *Archæologia*† and calendared in a previous volume‡ of these State Papers, furnish graphic sketches illustrative of the historical incidents occurring in the march of a Puritan Army, in their weirdness rivaling the pictures depicted in Butler's celebrated poem of Hudibras, which are frequently mistaken for caricatures. Excesses of the worst kind were

---

* See Vol. DIII., No. 102

† Vol. xxxv., pp. 310–334.

‡ Vol. xviii., pp. 371, 379, 382, 383, 385, 387, 391, 395, 398.

constantly preceded or followed by "a godly" or "a heavenly sermon," which roused to the inflammatory pitch the hearts of the hearers. On the day after pillaging the house of Sir Robert Fisher, near Coventry, the soldiers "kept the Fast and heard two sermons." Before the third was ended they had an alarm to march. The preaching of the Puritan ministers, observes Baxter,* more strongly influenced men in masses, as other contagions are wont to do, than congregations in the country or provincial towns.† This we must take to be the explanation of the curious phenomena related in these letters, for of the sincerity of the men engaged in these enterprises no reasonable doubt can be entertained.

It is a notable circumstance, which requires some fuller explanation than has hitherto been proffered, that in the Civil Wars the Navy, ever loyal, should on this isolated occasion have sided with the democratic party. The Navy had never been disloyal before, nor has it been disloyal since, though occasionally somewhat mutinous against maladministration. The exposition usually offered is that some ungracious or unguarded words escaped the King's lips on the outbreak of these troubles, when intelligence was brought to him that the sailors sympathized with the Five Members. On that occasion Charles, with his usual indiscretion, is said to have exclaimed in the hearing of some naval officers: "How is it that I have lost the hearts of those water-rats?" This unguarded utterance, as it circulated through the fleet, is said to have roused the choler, not only of the officers, but of the common seamen, who henceforth transferred their affections to the democratic party, and eventually sided with the Parliament. It is difficult to conceive that so small a

---

* Works, pp. 40, 42. † p. 418.

y 69096.

cause should have produced so great and lasting an effect; especially as mariners in those days were accustomed to even less complimentary epithets than in our own. It would appear, too, to be a sufficient refutation of this assumption that the sympathies of the sailors were already estranged by their taking the part of the Five Members. The Admiralty and Navy papers in these later volumes of Domestic State Papers are exceptionally numerous, and throw much light on the organization and maintenance of the Navy, though they contain nothing specially relating to this point. The irregularity of the seamen's pay and the unskilfulness with which the fleet had been handled during the whole of Charles's reign no doubt were strong incentives to the mariners to look favourably on any change which promised a new régime. Their regard, too, for the national honour, which has always nobly distinguished their profession, required that they should evince their disgust at the subservient foreign policy of the Stuarts, of which they had been made the unwilling instruments. There can scarcely be a question but that they entertained an indignant recollection of the humiliating circumstances attendant on the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé, and of the treacherous desertion of the long-suffering Protestants at Rochelle. Still more recently they had been made the medium by which the national honour had been bartered with the Captains of the Spanish Armada then on its way up the English Channel to engage the Dutch fleet, with whom both nationally and religiously the English people were in sympathy. For the sake of a base mercantile profit the English Vice-Admiral was directed to suffer the Spaniards to be supplied with 500 barrels of gunpowder* at an

* Vol. xiv., p. 512, No. 113.

advanced rate of 2*s.* per lb., and to wait till he saw which side was likely to be victorious before taking any part in the fight. On the 30th of September 1639 the Lord Admiral's Secretary, Thomas Smyth, wrote* to the Vice-Admiral, Sir John Pennington: "I asked his Lordship "[the Earl of Northumberland] what order was given "on shore in case the Spaniards should run thither, and "what you should do with their ships, either seize them "to his Lordship's use, or suffer the Hollanders to rifle "them as they would be sure to do. To all this he told "me, that he had often pressed his Majesty to declare "his resolution, but never could get any. For the seizing "on what should appertain to his Lordship [as Lord "Admiral], I doubt not but you will do your best, but if "you be opposed by a greater power, I know not what "you can do. And for your opposing the Dutch by way "of defending the Spaniards, very able men are of opinion "that no man in the world can expect it from you, "but you should seem to make a show of assisting the "latter, but not run yourself or his Majesty's ships in "danger where there is no hope of victory nor expectation "of anything but blows and hazard. Nevertheless, it is "believed that, if we have a mind to comply with Spain, "you may receive some check for neglecting their pre-"servation, but that will be quickly taken off." In a previous letter of the 19th September he wrote:† "It "were likewise not unworthy your consideration how the "Spaniards may, without blows or with blows from us, "be put out of the Downs, in case the King have a mind "'to pull down his neighbour's house rather than have "his own burnt,' or would 'thrust out the fox that defiles

* Vol. xiv., p. 538, No. 83.
† Vol. xiv., p. 511, No. 111.

" the badger's nest.' This I make bold to put you in " mind of, though I doubt not but you have more and " better considerations in your present contemplations at " this serious time."

These distressing memories we may be sure rankled in the brave and generous breasts of our seamen, and needed no extraneous provocation to fan them into a flame. With the loss of the fleet the King lost all chance of foreign aid, as no nation would risk their forces at sea to be captured by the Parliament's ships, and even the supplies of money and arms, which his too zealous Queen was enabled to procure in Holland and France by the sale or pledging of the Crown jewels, could not be conveyed in safety to the parties by whom they were needed.

Disaffection being already rife in the fleet when the Earl of Northumberland, at the bidding of the Houses at Westminster, transferred his authority as Lord Admiral to the Earl of Warwick, the latter nobleman had but little difficulty in frustrating the endeavours of Sir John Pennington, the worthy old Vice-Admiral, to recall the sailors to their allegiance, and so secured the fleet for the Parliament. After encountering many delays, when Pennington at length arrived at the fleet, he was promptly placed under arrest and sent back to London to be tried for defection against the State, as there could be no doubt of his loyalty to the King.

An egregious mistake was made on the part of the Royalists in suffering the anti-Royalist, Captain Batten, to be Vice-Admiral instead of John Cartwright, a man of great reputation and influence among the seamen. It would appear that Cartwright might have had this appointment with the approbation of the Parliament, but was prevented from accepting it by an ill-considered intimation of the King's pleasure, to the effect that no person well affected

to his cause should accept or execute any office under the Parliament. He thus excluded from the military and naval services all those who could have neutralized the revolutionary designs of the Parliamentarians and done service to his own cause.* So long as Captain Batten was in command, there had been no fear of defection of the fleet from the Parliament, but the doings of the Roundheads had at length proved too much even for him, so he indiscreetly connived at the supply of arms to the Essex insurgents,† for which he was dismissed, and summoned to answer at Westminster, while Col. Rainsborough was nominated in his stead by the Committee of the Army. This selection was justified on the ground that Rainsborough had had some experience in naval affairs before he joined the Army; and the necessity of selecting a man of pronounced republican views to take the command of the fleet then [May 1648], preparing to put to sea for guard of the Isle of Wight lest the King should effect his escape and join with the Scots, so weighed with the Commons that they confirmed his appointment, notwithstanding the refusal of the Upper House to concur. The Lords stigmatised Rainsborough as a leveller, unfit to be entrusted with such a command, as he had already declared in favour of a Parliament to be elected by universal manhood suffrage, and demanded that this question should be submitted for the decision of the whole Army. Supported by the approval of the Army, and confirmation of the House of Commons, there was no resisting his taking the command as Vice-Admiral; but his authority was reluctantly submitted to by the seamen. So before the fleet could put to sea the petty officers and common seamen took the opportunity of his absence on

* Memoir of Prince Rupert, by Eliot Warburton, vol. i., p. 259.

† p. 188.

shore to pass a resolution prohibiting his re-admission aboard his own flagship. "It was the Vice-Admiral's own ship," the Committee at Derby House informs the Lord General Fairfax, "that began the mutiny, by refusing to "receive him aboard them, so he was forced into a small "vessel, with his wife and children, and we have now "seen a letter of his from Landguard Fort, where he "now is." The rest of the Vice-Admiral's squadron in the Downs, consisting of seven ships, followed suit, and declared for the restoration of monarchy.* Their first design was to proceed to the Isle of Wight and demand the person of the King,† but owing to delays and the want of any master spirit to take the command of the fleet, the opportunity was lost. In this emergency, the Earl of Warwick having been re-appointed Lord Admiral,‡ the other ships at Portsmouth were induced to remain constant to the Parliament, so that finding themselves outmanœuvred, and wanting supplies, the revolters resolved to sail for Holland. Before their departure they succeeded in recovering for the Royalists the three castles in the Downs, Deal, Walmer, and Sandown, while Dover was besieged by the Kentish men. Many interesting particulars will be found in this volume relative to the subsequent proceedings of the revolted fleet, and its visit to the eastern coast with the Royal Princes aboard; as likewise the preparations made to oppose the Scots' army under the Duke of Hamilton, which succeeded in advancing into the heart of England as far as Lancashire. Here it was encountered by the forces under Cromwell and Lambert, and suffered a total route at Preston. The infantry first laid down their arms and then the cavalry capitulated.

The Papers, however, in this volume are too incomplete

---

* pp. 85, 104. † p. 87. ‡ p. 86.

to supply anything like an exhaustive survey of these stirring events, but will be found of much value in supplementing other sources of information bearing on the triumphs of the Commonwealth leaders. How the papers relating to the latter portion of Charles the First's reign, now preserved in the Public Record Office, came to be so scarce has already been explained in the Prefaces to preceding volumes of this Calendar.

Dr. Samuel R. Gardiner, the historian, supplies in his admirable review of the Calendar of the MSS. in the possession of his Grace the Duke of Portland, some further particulars on this point. "Whatever may have "been the political demerits of Charles I.," he says,* "he had one supreme virtue in the eyes of historians. "Immediately on the death of each of his Secretaries of "State he seized upon the papers in the custody of his "late Minister, thereby, unwittingly, laying the foun- "dation of the true history of his reign. In this, as in "other matters, Charles II. differed from his father. "Nalson, as Mr. Daniell, the editor of the first volume "of Calendar of the Duke's MSS., tells us in his intro- "duction, was apparently allowed to take almost anything "he pleased from the office of the Clerk of the Parlia- "ment. After his death a considerable number of these "papers found their way into the Tanner collection now "in the Bodleian library, whilst the remainder, in some "unexplained manner, found their way into the hands of a "former Duke of Portland. The two portions together "illustrate the Parliamentary side of the Civil War, the "greater part of the letters having been addressed to "Speaker Lenthall, just as the Royalist side is illustrated "by the Clarendon manuscripts at Oxford."

---

* English Hist. Rev., vol. vii., No. 25, p. 176, for January 1892.

Before concluding these remarks the attention of the historical student is directed to the labours of the late Mr. Thoms, who has left in pamphlet form an exhaustive analysis of the death warrant of Charles I., of which he was for many years the official custodian, being Assistant Librarian in the House of Lords, where the original document is still kept. A contemporary copy of this warrant is entered in the Journal of the Proceedings of the High Court of Justice, forming Vol. DXVII. of these State Papers, which was revised by Sir Hardress Waller,* and is calendared in this volume at pp. 350—353. This copy is *verbatim* the same as that in the House of Lords, thus proving that the original had not been subsequently tampered with, but is in the same condition as when issued.

Wm. Douglas Hamilton.

2nd January 1893.

---

* p. 353.

CROYDON PUBLIC LIBRARIES CENTRAL

DOMESTIC PAPERS.

CHARLES I.

1647–48. VOL. DXVI. JANUARY 1648 TO JANUARY 1649.

[Jan. 3.] [It was this day resolved in the House of Commons—That the powers formerly granted by both Houses to the Committee of both kingdoms, relating to the kingdoms of England and Ireland, be now granted and vested in the members of both Houses only that are of that Committee; with power to them alone to put the same in execution. It was further resolved that Mr. Nathaniel Fiennes be added to this Committee instead of Sir Philip Stapleton, Sir John Evelyn of Wilts. instead of Mr. Rocorder [Sergeant John Glynn], the Earl of Kent instead of Earl of Essex, to which alterations the Lords' concurrence was desired. And on the 22nd of January the Order for the addition of members of both Houses to the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House was read, together with an Order for giving further power to the Committee, which is more fully explained in Commons' Journals, Vol. V., pp. 440 and 442.] The revised list of the Committee at Derby House, as entered on the fly leaf of the first of these two Order Books, which are complete for the year 1648, is as follows:—Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, Warwick, Salisbury, Manchester, Mulgrave, Kent, and Denbigh; Lords Saye and Sele, Howard, Wharton, Robartes, Cranborne, Lisle, and North; Sir Henry Vane, senr., Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Sir Henry Vane, junr., Sir John Evelyn of Wilts, Sir John Danvers, Sir John Trevor, Sir Wm. Masham or Massam, Sir Richd. Onslow, Sir Harbottle Grimston, and Messrs. Wm. Pierrepont, Nathaniel Fiennes, [John] Crew, [Francis] Rouse, [Robt.] Wallop, Samuel Browne, [Richard] Knightley, [John] Swinfenn, [Edmund] Prideaux, Solicitor-General [Oliver St. John], Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, Major-General Skippon, and Col. Rosseter. [*Interregnum* 9 *E.*]

Jan. 8. 1. Order of the Committee of the Navy. We are informed that Thos. Freme, master of the 'Sea-flower,' of Milton, having come into the river Thames laden with divers goods and merchandise, has broken bulk without first making an entry of the same in the Custom House at London. Ordered, That the Commissioners of the Customs do cause the goods and merchandise to be landed and put into the King's warehouse, and there detained until they shall have examined the whole matter and received further order from this Committee. [*Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1647–48.

Jan. 12. Westminster. 2. Warrant of the Committee for the Revenue to Thos. Faucon-bridge, Receiver-General of the Revenue. By virtue of an Ordinance of 21 Sept. 1643 you are required to pay in order, out of the arrears of the late Court of Wards and Liveries, 11,112*l.* 5*s.* 10½*d.* to Cornelius Holland, Esq., due upon his account as Paymaster of the Prince [of Wales's] household, and for the expenses of the Duke of Gloucester and Princess Elizabeth, viz., upon his account for 1½ years ended 31 March 1644, 7,580*l.* 13*s.* 1¾*d.*, and upon his account for 1½ years and 55 days ending 24 Nov. 1645, 3,531*l.* 12*s.* 8¾*d.*, as appears by the certificates under the hand of Sir Henry Crooke, Clerk of the Pipe, the one dated 16 Feb. 1645–46 and the other 15 May 1646. For which this, together with his receipt, shall be your discharge, and also to the Auditor-General to allow the same upon your accompt. [1 *p.*]

Jan. 12. 3. Order of the Committee of the Navy for the payment by Sir Walter Erle, Lieut. of the Ordnance, out of the money coming in upon the order for payment of artificers, 50*l.* extraordinary to Col. James Wemys, Master-gunner of England, in respect of his service in setting forth this summer's fleet with ordnance and such things as belong to his place, like as the officers of the Ordnance have already received an extraordinary allowance for themselves and their clerks to be paid out of the estimate for last summer's fleet. *Subjoined,*

Receipt by Col. Wemys for the sum of 50*l.*, *dated* 10 *March* 1647–48. [1¼ *pp.*]

Jan. 12. Petition of Edmund Bushopp, late of Bridgnorth, Salop, mercer, to the Committee for Compounding at Goldsmiths' Hall. That petitioner, in the beginning of these troubles, for his good affection to the Parliament, had his estate seized by Sir Lewis Kirk, then governor of that town for the King, to his great impoverishment. That on 3 April 1647 petitioner caused Sir Lewis Kirk to be arrested at his suit for the great damages sustained by him. That Sir Lewis now claims the benefit of the Oxford Articles, but as petitioner is informed has not prosecuted his composition according to those articles. Petitioner prays your Honours' resolution whether Sir Lewis has prosecuted his composition to that effect, and whether he may proceed at law against Sir Lewis for restitution of his great damages unjustly sustained as aforesaid. *Underwritten,*

Let a certificate be drawn up to show that Sir Lewis Kirk hath not observed the Articles of Oxford, and so ought not to have any benefit by them. The same certificate for Sir Allen Zouch, John Ashe, 12 *Jan.* 1647–48. [*Interregnum G.* 71, *p.* 831.]

Jan. 13. The substance of His Majesty's speech to Colonel Hammond upon securing his person. His Majesty desired to know the reason of this sudden change, and how it could stand with the Governor's honour and engagement to him that so freely cast himself upon

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

him. Whether the Parliament's Commissioners were privy to it, and by what authority he did it?

Colonel Hammond's answer to His Majesty:—That he believed that his Majesty was not ignorant of the cause of his restraint, his Majesty acting by other counsels than those that stand for the good of the kingdom. That his honour and honesty are engaged to those by whom he is employed. That he was certain his Majesty had found more from him than he could have expected before he came as things stood. That the Commissioners were not at all privy to it, but that he had Order from both Houses of Parliament for what he did; and that he knew of what concernment the person of the King is to the kingdom; and that if the King should offer to remove if Sir John Ashburnham and the rest of the gentlemen were about him, they would assist him.

His Majesty's reply:—His Majesty commanded the Order to be read by Mr. Ashburnham, gave the Governor thanks for bespeaking the good liking of the Houses. That, for once, the King would dare to be a prophet, that if ever the Houses did return answer, he would not be believed, but give the colonels thanks and gratuities. That the people shall never be slaves by any act of his Majesty. That the Governor could not answer what he had done.

Colonel Hammond's reply:—That he did nothing but what he could answer both to God and man. Had he done amiss, he was content his head should answer for it, and that his Majesty and the kingdom might be happy he cared not how soon it was. [*Perfect Occurrences* (*New Series*), *No.* 54, 7–14 *Jan.* 1647–48. *Newspaper Collection I.*]

Jan. 13. 4. Petition of Walter Cary and Henry Jones, gents., farmers under the Warden and Fellows of All Souls College in Oxford, to Sir Thos. Fairfax. That petitioners are possessed of a lease of lands in Kent belonging to All Souls. The Committees for Accounts in Kent have sequestered and taken into their hands 3½ years' rent at 10*l.* 10*s.* per annum belonging to petitioners, notwithstanding the articles agreed upon at the surrender of Oxford. Petitioners desire your Excellency to order the Committees to deliver back to them all rents so unjustly taken and detained from them. [1 *p.*]

Annexed,

4. I. *Order made at the meeting of the Committee for taking Accompts in Canterbury on this* 13*th Jan., upon a letter received from Sir Thos. Fairfax, dated at Windsor,* 22 *Dec.* 1647, *requiring them to restore such arrears of rent due to the said College as have been received by them as sequestered rents, whereas it seems the same was received contrary to the Articles of Oxford. Ordered by this Committee that Mr. Gould, their Treasurer, do repay* 36*l.* 15*s. to the parties named.* [1 *p.*]

4. II. *Warrant to Thos. Gould, Treasurer, for repayment of the said amount,* 15 *Jan.* 1647–48. [½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1647–48.
Jan. 15.
Lincoln's Inn.

5. Wm. Prynne to the Standing Committee for Somerset. I am very sorry that your carriage towards me at Bridgwater and since hath been such as to give me just occasion of complaint. I was in good hope that my not questioning you for that injury to myself and the country all this while would have so far prevailed with you as not to put a second affront upon me, who never offered you the least, and could have in a way of justice done you some displeasure ere this had I been vindictive; but it seems my patience hath produced quite contrary effects, and animated some of you to wreak your malice on my friends because you are unable to do any mischief to myself, for which I must crave both justice and reparations in theirs and my own behalf at your hands; or else you must pardon me if I use the best means and friends I can to right them and myself in some other place, though with trouble and disreputation to some of you. I am certainly informed upon good grounds that not out of zeal to justice or the public good, but particular spleen and malice against me, some of you have most injuriously caused the sheep and cattle of Mr. Laurence Walrond, without any notice or demand, to be driven away by the sequestrators and troopers upon pretence for his 5th and 20th part, which you discharged a year since, and no security would be taken, though offered, nor discharge allowed; and the sheep must be sold at undervalues and he forced to redeem them at Wells, they being almost spoiled with the drift, and all this because he was my familiar friend. I hope you have righted him, as your solicitor promised, ere this. Had you rested there it would have been wrong enough upon him and me, but you have proceeded further to discontent and injure three whole parishes by depriving them of their faithful and painful pastor, and undone a poor minister as much as in you lieth out of particular malice towards me, and not out of zeal to justice, because he is the minister of the parish where I live, and I have showed him some favour to encourage him in his studies. The man I mean is Mr. Tanner, minister of Swainswick, Somerset, whom you, with your officers and troopers, stiled and persecuted as my chaplain, the true state of whose case, as I am credibly informed, was this. Statement of particulars in the case. Having thus truly stated his cause, my request to you is to do him and me that right as becomes just and honest men without delay, which if you refuse to do I am resolved, by God's assistance, to improve all the interests and friends I have, but I will procure right and reparations from you for all your past and present injuries in the highest judicatory of the kingdom, and will publish your malicious actions and proceedings to the world that others may blush at them if you will not. This I write not by way of menace, but to forewarn you of my peremptory resolution from which, God willing, I shall not recede; and, if you suffer by it, you must blame yourselves, not me; who, if you make not your enemy by denying my just requests for those you have injured for my sake, whose wrongs I cannot pocket up as I would and can do my own, shall desire rather to be and continue your affectionate friend in the service of my country. [3 *pp.*]

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

Jan. 18. 6. Thos. Chaloner to Mr. [George] Willingham, at his house, the Golden Anchor in St. Swithen's Lane. This Committee, having extraordinary occasion to make use of divers of your papers, which they have taken notice of by the collections which you left with them, desire to have so many of them brought hither, as they have taken notice may at this present most nearly concern them. Because it might prove a trouble to yourself and to them too, to understand one another at such a distance, I shall desire you to stay at home to-morrow morning when I will be with you to see what is necessary. [*Seal with arms.* 1 *p.*] *Annexed,*

Mem.—Mr. Willingham to come to Westminster to the Court of Wards at 8 a.m. on Thursday to speak with Mr. Cook and others. [2 *lines.*]

Jan. 19. 7. Col. Wm. Purefoy to Alderman Basnett at Coventry. This Committee, considering the sad and necessitous condition of the garrison at Warwick Castle, and withall having some apprehensions upon good ground that the sequestrations everywhere will shortly be disposed to some general uses and paid into one general treasury, have thought fit for the present relief of that garrison to make an Order for you to pay out of the sequestrations 400*l.*, which I pray you to use your best diligence to see speedily effected. We have sent this order by Col. [John] Bridges to the [Standing] Committee [for Warwickshire], earnestly desiring them to approve and set their hands to it; the reason why we did it before they were acquainted with it was because if it were not presently done it would be ineffectual as you may well conceive by the premises. You may communicate this letter to my cousin [Sir Edw.] Hales. [*Seal with arms.* 1 *p.*]

Jan. 20. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Manchester, Visct. Saye and Sele, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Sir John Evelyn, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Mr. Solicitor [St. John], Mr. Pierrepont, and Nathaniel Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the Earl of Kent, Visct. Saye, Lord Wharton, and Mr. Solicitor St. John be a sub-committee to examine the business discovered by Major-Genl. Mytton.
2. Mem.—That this day the Earl of Kent and Sir John Evelyn did take the oath at this Committee, being administered by the Earl of Manchester, Mr. Pierrepont, and Sir Wm. Armyne.
3. That Messrs. Jennings, Binding, and Bulmer be appointed messengers of this Committee.
4. That the House [of Commons] be moved that there may be the same allowance of money for the charges of this Committee as was allowed for the Committee of both kingdoms.
5. That Mr. Frost [our Secretary] be empowered to make choice of one other clerk to be entertained at the charge of this Committee.
6. Mem.—That Mr. Fiennes took the oath.
7. That Mr. Masterson be required to put into writing what he stated to the Houses concerning Lieut.-Col. John Lilburne, and deliver the same to Secy. Frost.
8. That Col. Hammond be informed that a Committee is settled at Derby House, who are under secrecy, so that he may freely communicate

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

any intelligence. That a cypher will be sent to him by the next. That we have certain intelligence that there are plottings to take away the King. That Sir John Berkeley and Mr. John Ashburnham are at Netley, and that there is great resort to them. That the King has intelligence constantly conveyed to him by a woman who brings him clean linen. That we doubt not he will make the best advantage of it for the public.

9. Warrant to Daniel Potter and Rowland Faukeard, messengers, to arrest Mr. Arthur Trevor, not suffering him to speak to any until he be brought before this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 1, 2.]

Jan. 20. Derby House. Edw. Earl of Manchester, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to Col. Hammond. There is now a Committee settled at Derby House who are under an oath of secrecy, to whom therefore you may safely communicate any intelligence; for the better secrecy of what you may write we shall send you a cypher by the next messenger. This being to give you notice that we have certain intelligence that there are plottings and contrivances in hand to convey away the King. And that Sir John Berkeley and Mr. Ashburnham are or lately were at Netley Abbey, whither the King's party makes continual resort unto them about some such purpose. We are also informed that the King has constant intelligence given him of all things, which he receives by the hands of a woman who brings it to him when she brings his clean linen, of which we thought fit to give you this information, not doubting but you will take the best care that may be to improve this notice to the advantage of the public. Sent by Mr. Durant. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 1. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Jan. 20. 8. Power of attorney by Archibald, Marquis of Argyle, empowering his servant, Archibald Campbell, to receive the 10,000*l.* awarded him by the Estates of Scotland, payable by the Treasurers at Goldsmiths' Hall as part of the first 50,000*l.* of the last 200,000*l.* due to Scotland by the Parliament of England for the arrears of the Scottish army, and upon receipt of the same to give acquittances and discharges. [*Signed by Argyle and two witnesses. Seal with arms and crest.* 1 *p.*]

Jan. 20. Copy of the preceding. [*Interregnum G.* 233.]

Jan. 22. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Kent, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That Kent, Gerard, and Evelyn shall be a sub-committee to examine the business of Arthur Trevor and to report to this Committee.
2. To write to Messrs. Cooke and Houghton, J.P.s, in Southwark, for seizing the copies of a dangerous book printing at Mr. Hill's in St. Thomas, so that the printer forthcoming the author may be discovered.
3. To write desiring of the Lord General that Major-Genl. Langhorne may be stayed during the examination when notice will be given him of it.

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

4. That a warrant be issued to commit Arthur Trevor into the custody of the messenger Potter.
5. Mem.—Edward Kirle of Batcombe was informed that Sir John Berkeley and Mr. John Ashburnham were at Sir Charles Berkeley's at Bruton, co. Somerset.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 3, 4.]

Jan. 22. Derby House. Henry, Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to Sir Thos. Fairfax. There is a business in examination before this Committee, which carries with it an appearance of great danger to the kingdom, in which there seems to be something touching Major-General Langhorne; [but as] the examination is not finished, we know not yet how far it may touch him. Yet we desire you to take care that the Major-General may be stayed till we shall have finished the examination of the business whereof we shall then give you notice. Sent by Mr. Bulmer. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 2. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Jan. 22. Derby House. The same to Mr. Cooke and Mr. Houghton. There is a very dangerous book in the press at Mr. Hill's, a printer in St. Thomas, which will be ready to come forth on Monday. You are to take care for seizing of the books, and that the printer may be forthcoming [so as] to bring out the author. Sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 3. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Jan. 24. Order of Parliament. That the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House have power and authority to suppress all insurrections and tumults within England, Wales, and Berwick. To which purpose they are empowered to give order and direction to all Militias and forces of this kingdom, and to secure the persons of offenders in the prosecution thereof. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v.*, *p.* 442. *Interregnum* 6 *E.*, *p.* 8. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Jan. 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present, the same as on Jan. 22. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General to secure Gloucester and Hereford, enclosing letters received from Gloucester. If he please, Major-Genl. Langhorne may come to London.
2. That Col. Thos. Mitton be desired to attend here to-morrow at 9 a.m.
3. To write to the [Committee of the] Militia of London enclosing copy of the paper brought by Willingham, and signifying intelligence of intended risings in London and the country, to prevent which they are desired to use their utmost diligence.
4. That Mr. Highland and Capt. Tayler mentioned in the Commons' Order be sent for to be examined.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 4, 5.]

Jan. 24. Derby House. Henry, Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to Sir Thos. Fairfax. We sent you yesterday a copy of a letter written to Mr. Pury from Gloucester, and now send enclosed copies of two others, one from Mr. Pury and the other from Capt. G. Phillips, all which were this day read in the House of Commons

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

and referred to this Committee to take some effectual course to prevent the inconveniences and mischiefs which may happen upon the matters mentioned in those letters. We desire you to take care for securing the cities of Gloucester and Hereford, and for preventing the inconveniences mentioned in such way as you judge may be most effectual. We are informed by Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] that Major-General Langherne desires to come to London and that you want to know the mind of this Committee in it. You may send him up hither, provided care be taken for his safely bringing up. Sent by Mr. Cadwell. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 3, 4. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Jan. 24. Derby House. The same to [the Committee of] the Militia of London. Enclosed is a copy of a paper which was presented to this Committee with information that it, together with four or five more of the same tenour were found in Canning St. near London Stone. We have several other informations that there is like to be some rising speedily in London; and from the country comes information, that there are dispositions to rise, and that correspondence is kept up with some in the city, and are fomented thence. We send you this intimation and desire you to use all your utmost diligence to watch against and prevent any such tumult or inconveniences which may happen thereby in the city. [*Ibid, pp.* 4, 5. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Jan. 24. Statement of the case of George Rogers, Esq., of Mablethorpe, co. Lincoln. His delinquency that he assisted the King's forces against the Parliament. He petitioned here 3 Nov. 1647. It appeareth by the certificate of Col. Edw. Gill and others subscribed under their hands at Sheffield Castle the 6th of June 1647:—That George Rogers, Esq., of Thorpe in co. York, hath since the rendition of Welbeck garrison, which was on the 28th of Oct. 1645 continued at his own house demeaning himself without exception within the Parliament's quarters; and hath taken the negative oath and National Covenant. He compounds upon a particular delivered in under his own hand whereby he doth submit to such fine, &c. *Underwritten,*

Fine at a sixth, 105*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*, 27 *November* 1648. [*Interregnum G.* 207, *pp.* 205, 207.]

Jan. 25. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Warwick, Visct. Saye and Sele, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir Henry Vane, senr., Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That Major-Genl. Langhorne be desired to pass his word that he will not go out of town without leave of this Committee, there being divers things under examination of great concernment wherein he is named. Accordingly he passed his word and saith his lodging is at the Spread Eagle in the Strand.
2. To write to Col. Hammond that 1,000*l.* was sent down by the Committee of the Army to be employed by him as directed in the Order, and to desire him to use his utmost endeavour to secure the king's person.
3. To send to the Militias of London and Westminster and to Cols. Barkstead and Rich copies of the papers last night cleared up in London

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

[touching the intended rising] and to desire them to use the best means they can for the prevention of it.
4. That the members of this Committee now present, or any three of them to form a sub-committee, to prepare instructions for the Commissioners now going to Scotland.
5. That the letter now read to Col. Hammond be signed and sent.
6. To write to the Committee of the Army desiring them to send 1,000*l.* to Col. Hammond according to the Commons' Order enclosed.
7. Mem.—Touching a letter delivered in to this Committee by Mr. Bell of Westminster.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 5, 6.]

Jan. 25. Derby House. The Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to the Committee of the Army. We send enclosed a copy of the Commons' Order for 1,000*l.* to be sent to Col. Hammond to be employed as directed in the Order. Being informed by the Colonel of the great need there is for repair of the works in order to make the place [Carisbrook Castle] safe [for the custody of the king], we desire you forthwith to cause 1,000*l.* to be sent to Col. Hammond to whom we have given notice of the Commons' Order. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 5. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Jan. 25. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. We have received your letter from Carisbrook of the 23rd instant, and as to the want of fortifications for the Castle, the House [of Commons] hath taken order for 1,000*l.*, to be charged upon the Committee for the Army which we have accordingly done and desired them to send it to you forthwith. We have sent you a copy of the Order of the House for your direction in the disbursement and disposing thereof. And whereas you say [that] you do believe the king hath intelligence, but know not where to lay it. In our last we gave you particular notice that it was by the woman that brings him his clean linen which we again recommend to your care; and also that you use your utmost diligence for the security of the king's person. We shall take a view of the means you have already for that purpose, and if we find any defect we shall move the House for a supply. Sent by Mr. Fleetwood. [*Ibid., pp.* 5, 6. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Jan. 25. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of London and Westminster, and to Cols. Barkstead and Rich, the paper whereof the enclosed is a copy was posted in London last night and divers other advertisements we have [which] give ground to fear some such thing as the paper mentions. We have sent you this notice of it and desire you to take special care to prevent that or any the like inconveniences that may happen by the tumultuous meetings of disaffected person. [*Ibid., p.* 6. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Jan. 27. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent, Warwick, and Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the oath of secrecy concerning the business brought to this Committee by Major-Genl. Mitton be taken off.
2. That the two papers given in to this Committee by Major-Genl. Mitton concerning his discourse with Lieut.-Col. Owen and Arthur Trevor be

1647–48.

reported to both Houses; likewise that Trevor has been examined upon it and denies the whole matter of the discourse. That the second paper was delivered by the Major-General when they were confronted before this Committee to refresh Mr. Trevor's memory upon his denial of the first, which second paper and all the matter in it was likewise denied by Trevor.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 7.]

Jan. 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Warwick, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, Sir A. Haselrigg, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the draft of the instructions now read for the Commissioners going to Scotland be reported to the House of Commons.
2. That the relation of Mr. Manley concerning the officers raising forces under the Spanish Ambassador's Commissions be reported to the Houses.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 8.]

Jan. 30. 9. Tailor's bill of Edw. Viscount Conway. Specifying the prices charged for materials and making up various articles of dress. For making two suits, a cloak, and a coat, 2*l.*, and for making another suit, cloak and stockings, 12*s.*, total 13*l.* 15*s.* 0*d.* *Underwritten*, *Received in part*, 3*l.* [1 *p.*]

Jan. 31. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Kent, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. Sub-committee nominated to confer with the Committee of the Navy about putting [into the Tower] a month's provisions for 600 men.
2. That Col. Dean and the Engineer be desired to attend on Wednesday to speak with the Committee about fortifying the Tower.
3. Instruction to be sent to the Lieutenant of the Tower to draw into it either the whole or part of the 600 men assigned for the guard thereof, by reason of informations that some ill affected persons intended to make insurrections on Wednesday next, and to retain them there till he have further order from this Committee.
4. To write to Sir Thos. Fairfax to send some forces to assist in besieging Pembroke Castle and enclose John Elliott's petition.
5. That Arthur Trevor's petition be reported to the House of Commons with an intimation that no satisfactory conclusion could be arrived at in that business, they having confronted the witness with him, whom Major General Mitton affirmed to his face that he had given in writing, but Trevor denied it all; nor had they been able to apprehend Lieut.-Col. Owen.
6. To write to Col. Hammond signifying the receipt of his letter and that he must apply to the House about the four gentlemen who no doubt would give him order in it. Also that the 1,000*l.* appointed for repair of [Carisbrook] Castle was to be furnished out of the Committee of the Army's [money] by appointment of this Committee, who had desired them to send it, and have intimated so much to him who solicits your business.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 11, 12.]

Jan. 31. Derby House. The Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to the Lieutenant of the Tower. We have received information that the malignant party have some intention to attempt insurrection between this and Wednesday next. Lest the Tower should

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

be thereby in any danger we send you this intimation and desire you to draw into the Tower either the whole or such part of the 600 men belonging to the guard of it as you shall judge fit for its [better] security, till you receive further order from this Committee concerning them. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 7. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Jan. 31. Derby House. Wm. Viscount Saye and Sele in the name of the Committee to Col. Hammond. In yours of the 28th inst. you desire to have the approbation of this Committee concerning the four gentlemen by you appointed to watch in their courses at the King's chamber door. We think it fit that in this business you should make your application to the Houses, from whom we doubt not you will receive orders in that particular. As for the money appointed for the fortification of [Carisbrook] Castle, it was to be furnished by the Committee of the Army by the appointment of this Committee, which accordingly they presently did, and of this information was given to the gentleman who solicits your business, which is all that can be done at this Committee for it. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 7. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Jan. 31. Derby House. Henry, Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee to Sir Thos. Fairfax. By the enclosed petition you will see what information we have received concerning the state of Pembroke Castle, which, besides the mischief to the well-affected of the town thereby for the present, may give beginning to a greater inconvenience. We therefore recommend it to your care and desire you to give order to some such forces for the reducing thereof as you shall judge fit. Delivered in Town by Mr. Faukeard. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 8. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Jan. Salop. Col. Humphrey Mackworth [Governor of Shrewsbury] to his Excellency Sir Thos. Fairfax. I received this enclosed commission the 15th inst., wherein I perceive myself and others are required to examine witnesses against John Downes, my Captain-Lieutenant, in and about a charge mentioned to be annexed, but no charge at all came to my hands, and no information has been given in against him in so much that I know not what to examine or how to proceed in this business. The Commission first came to the hands of Ensign Hill, who out of sinister ends to procure my Captain-Lieutenant's place has been the only informer. He well knew that I had fully and impartially examined into the business rumoured to be the charge, and had found that it was at least a mistake of some idle soldiers if not a combination of his own to out his superior officer, yet being of a restless spirit he has, as I believe, procured this commission, the above mentioned passages being unknown to your Excellency, and has given out speeches that he will out my Captain-Lieutenant or lose his own command. He is of so mutinous a disposition that he ought formerly to have been tried for his life on the occasion of a high mutiny caused by him here. I must acknowledge that it was my error in nominating him for my ensign, hoping that he had been reclaimed, but he continues still of the same spirit and so insolent that it is apparent there will be no accord till he be removed. These things premised

Vol. DXVI.

1647–48.

I hope you will not give credit to any information against my Captain-Lieutenant who has ever borne himself blameless and has been an officer under my command since the beginning of the late wars, and in these late times of danger he was the only man I trusted with my secrets, and I did employ him to beget a right understanding amongst my officers and soldiers concerning your Excellency's and the Army's proceedings which accordingly he effected, and was the only man next myself threatened for his affection to your proceedings, insomuch that upon these considerations I am able positively to engage myself for his faithfulness and affection, and the best of the inhabitants are ready to certify on his behalf which I hope will be sufficient satisfaction to your Excellency. But if you should require further [information] I have sent him up together with all the examinations, humbly desiring that you would be pleased to appoint his despatch there, or otherwise if it seem meet to your wisdom that this business be examined here, that then the Commission may be renewed, and that his accuser, Ensign Hill, be [not] made his judge or joined with myself, he being exceeding despicable both for condition and quality, a barber and of scandalous conversation. [*Interregnum G.* 102, *p.* 465.]

Feb. 1. Ilminster.

10. The Standing Committee for Somerset to Wm. Prynne at his house in Swainswick. In yours [of Jan. 15] you are pleased to stile us unjust and malicious both to yourself and your friends, for which [injuries] you crave reparation. The ground of this accusation proceeds from Bridgwater. The Committee adjourning before you came thither you were displeased because the gentlemen then present served not your humour, and this in the first place was malice towards you; next you complain of an injury offered to your friend Mr. Walrond for not paying his 25th part, we under your favour conceive the man rather sequesterable and deservedly, this is likewise another of your large Articles in which you charge us with injustice and malice; and why? because he was your friend. And then you proceed to blame us deeply, in discontenting three parishes by disabling their faithful, you might rather have termed him malignant, minister, and this you say not out of zeal but in malice to you. See your reason because it is your parish and your chaplain, and therefore, in regard he is yours, it is injustice in us to punish his faults. Afterwards you come to state his case. But by the way Sir, we desire you, though a lawyer, duely to consider it, lest you state it not aright. You repeat divers times over that he is displaced for no other Article but what he was formerly discharged from by the Standing Committee and now renewed, because Prynne's chaplain, charging us at least three several times in a few lines with revenging ourselves on you by unjust and malicious proceedings. Bundling up half a dozen reasons for his restoration; the last only we insist on touching, the [Arch] Bishop of Armagh [James Usher], who hath an order, you say, from both Houses for his officiating at Lincoln's Inn. Sir, you may do well, having so many friends as you boast of and such as you can make

use of, to get an order from both Houses for restoring Mr. Tanner. And at last you conclude with all the threats that may or can proceed from a passionate spirit charging us to forbear the execution of justice for fear of your peremptory resolutions. Sir, if the expressions of your letter might receive the result of an indifferent judgment, incivility, malice, and revenge would reflect on yourself. We have a rule laid before us, from which if we err, you may then question, if not our masters will uphold us notwithstanding your threats and invective lines. This is the undoubted confidence of those who desire to be your friends and servants. [*Five signatures. Seal with crest broken.* 1 *p.*]

Feb. 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lords Saye and Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Gilbert Gerard, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] be written to to send to this Committee by 3 p.m. on Friday copies of all such addresses, letters, papers, and messages, and all entries thereupon as have been sent to the City from the Parliament and Estates of Scotland or from their Commissioners lately resident here.
2. That Lord Grey's Committee sitting in the Queen's Court be desired to transmit all letters and papers in their custody concerning the Scots, for the better drawing up of the Instructions for the Commissioners going to Scotland, and which are recommitted to this Committee to draw up.

[*These instructions are printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 7. *Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 13.]

Feb. 1. Derby House. Edward, Earl of Manchester, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor of London. We desire you to have authentic copies made of all addresses, letters, messages, or applications that have been made by or sent from the kingdom of Scotland or from their Commissioners lately resident here to the Lord Mayor and Court of Aldermen or to the Common Council of the City, together with all acts and entries thereupon made, and that the same being attested under the hand of your Public Officer may be sent to us at Derby House on Friday next at 3 p.m. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 8, 9. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Feb. 2. Carisbrook Castle, I. W. Intelligence from the Isle of Wight. His Majesty, after morning prayer, takes usually before dinner some six or eight circuits about the castle wall, and the like in the afternoon, if fair; much time spent every day in private. He speaks most to us at dinner; asks news, particularly concerning Ireland, Scotland, the city of London, and the Army. The death of Captain Burley, quartered at Winchester, is little spoken of. His Majesty is as merry as formerly. All quiet and fair between his Majesty and Colonel Hammond, the Governor. Some money is come from the revenue; we have use for more, had it been sent. When messengers come from London, the king asks how his children do, and seems to desire to know what the Parliament will do. It is a great en-

1647–48.

gagement under which we lie here; but the Governor is both wise and vigilant, and I doubt not but he will give a good account. Captain Burley died desperately; he said more blood would follow, denied his judgment to be legal, said the gentlemen from London had damned him before they came, the ministers in their pulpits and the jury at the bar; but that he was clear from being a traitor. Malignants will have it, that where he was quartered is a spring of blood, but it is nothing but the blood that ran from him, which was not quite dried the next morning, and gone as soon as any other could; there being no ground at all for the report. [*Perfect Occurrences, New Series, No.* 58. *Newspaper Collection I.*]

Feb. 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Kent, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Mr. Solicitor [St. John], Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the Instructions now read for Mr. [Walter] Strickland to be English Resident with the States General [of the United Provinces] be signed and delivered to him.
2. That the letters now read be written out and sent to the Militias of London, Westminster, Tower Hamlets, and Southwark concerning the meetings of those persons who carry on the Petitions of many Free-born People, &c.
3. That Mr. Frost [our Secretary] do draw up a Declaration of the proceedings of Lieut.-Col. John Lilburne and his associates; also that he examine and do make some animadversions upon the papers lately printed and published, called The Earnest Petition of many Free-born People of this kingdom, and the other, The Mournful Cries of many thousand poor Tradesmen, who are ready to famish for want of bread, or The warning Tears of the Oppressed.
4. That a sub-committee of all the members present or any two of them be appointed to examine the business now to be delivered to this Committee by Capt. Thos. Robinson, Ensign Francis Sargood, and George Harrington, Gentleman-at-Arms.
5. Instructions [entered in full] for Walter Strickland, M.P., Commissioner to be resident with the States General of the United Provinces of the Netherlands.
6. Opinion of this Committee to be reported to the Commons touching the salary to be allowed to Col. Samuel Moore for the time he was Governor of Montgomery, viz., from 18 May 1645 to 25th of March 1647, being 676 days, which at 20*s.* per diem comes to 676*l.*

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 14–18.]

Feb. 5. Derby House. Henry, Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Committees of the Militia of London, Westminster, Tower Hamlets, and Southwark. We believe your care and vigilance for the peace of the City and parts within your jurisdiction are such as you cannot but have taken notice of many seditious and scandalous papers that have been contrived, printed, and published in and about the cities of London and Westminster by Lieut.-Col. John Lilburne and his associates, tending to stir up and move the people to disobedience and [to employ] force against the Parliament. Amongst others there are papers called The Agreement of the People, The Earnest Petition of many Free-

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

born People of England, The Cries of many poor Tradesmen, &c. We are certainly informed that there are frequent and set meetings within the City and places adjacent held for promoting and carrying out the ends advocated by these papers, and in some of these meetings things have been contrived and enacted tending to the raising of new troubles and for disturbance of the quiet of the kingdom. We have thought it necessary to give you this intimation thereof, and desire you to use your industry and the best means in your power to find out and disperse all such meetings and put down all attempts to act upon these recommendations, so that no prejudice or inconvenience may come to the peace of the kingdom thereby, which [business] we recommend to your best and most effectual care. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 9, 10. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Feb. 7. Derby House. Henry, Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to Col. Hammond. Having received some intelligence from a source which we formerly found true, we thought it necessary to give you notice of it and recommend the business to your especial care. That the King's escape is designed, the manner thus, by one Napier and a servant of David Murray, whom we take to be the King's tailor. The King is to be drawn up out of his bedchamber into the room over it, the ceiling whereof is to be broken for that purpose, and then conveyed from one room to another till he be passed all the rooms where any guards are at any doors or windows. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 10. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Feb. 9. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Visct. Saye, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That Mr. Arthur Trevor be bailed on putting in security jointly with Sir George Blundell and Col. Roger Mostyn in 2,000*l.* to Mr. Speaker Lenthall for his personal appearance before this Committee at any time within these six months, within 24 hours after warning to be left at the "Rainbow" in Fleet-street, and shall not after such appearance depart thence without licence; and in the meantime shall not do anything prejudicial to the Houses of Parliament.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 19.]

Feb. 10. Derby House. Earl of Northumberland in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Committees of the Militia of London, Westminster, Tower Hamlets, and Southwark, and to Cols. Barkstead and Rich. We are informed that divers disaffected and discontented persons about the City are endeavouring to raise some tumults and insurrections, and have determined to take advantage of Shrove Tuesday for that purpose. We therefore desire you to take special care to put things in such a posture within your jurisdiction as may prevent the carrying out of those designs. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 11. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1647–48.
Feb. 14. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Warwick, Sir H. Vane, senr., Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. To send information to all the Militias in and about the City of the insurrection intended on Shrove Tuesday next, and to desire them to put things in such a posture that they may be able to prevent any such insurrections and inconveniences.
2. That warrant be issued to the Committee of the Army to pay forthwith 500*l.* to Col. Hammond for the fortifying of Carisbrook Castle according to the Commons' Order of the 25th ult.
3. To write to the Governors of Conway and Carnarvon Castles to assist the Sheriff Wm. Lloydd in keeping the peace of that county, and in the execution of his office.

[*Interregnum 9 E., p.* 20.]

Feb. 14. 11. Extract of the will of Wm. Rolfe, citizen and goldsmith of London, dated 1 Feb. 1647–48. By a clause in this will he bequeaths to his grandchild Elizabeth Bathurst 100*l.* with interest, owing to him by Sir George Whitmore upon a note or ticket dated 13 Nov. 1641, when she should arrive at 21 years, with reversion to her sister Mary Watkins in the event of her death before that age. [½ *p.*] *Annexed,*

11. 1. *Printed ticket or form of acknowledgment for* 100*l. received of Wm. Rolfe, of London, to be repaid at the end of six months, lent towards the loan of* 50,000*l. for suppressing the rebels in Ireland. Signed by Sir George Whitmore.* [½ *p.*]

Feb. 14. Petition of Wm. Loving, Esq., to the Committee for Compositions at Goldsmiths' Hall. That petitioner about five years since, being servant to Prince Charles, was commanded to give his personal attendance on his Highness, then being at Oxford, a garrison of the King's, then in opposition to the Parliament, and hath ever since been resident with the Prince. For which cause, and for adhering to the King against the Parliament, his estate has ever since been under sequestration, so that he receives no benefit thereof. Prays to be admitted to compound. *Underwritten,*

Received this 14*th of Feb.*, 1647[–8.] [*Interregnum G.*, 208, *p.* 598.]

Feb. 14. Derby House. The Committee for both Houses to the Committee of the Army. Whereas it is referred by the House to this Committee to consider of the desires of the Governor of the Isle of Wight in relation to the security of the person of the King, and what the effecting of those desires shall come to, to charge upon the Committee of the Army, not exceeding 1,000*l.* We therefore desire you to give warrant for payment of 500*l.* forthwith to Col. Hammond, or whom he may appoint, to be by him employed for fortifying Carisbrook Castle. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 11. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Feb. 14. 12. Two printed leaves, in form of a broadside, intended for circulation on the impeachment of Sir John Maynard, K.B., and

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

late M.P., and Aldermen Bunce and Langham. The first leaf is occupied with a petition to the Commons House of Parliament entitled, "The Humble Petition of many well-affected Citizens and other Free-born people of England," and the second with "The Humble Plea and Protest of Sir John Maynard," being the copy of his letter and protest sent to the Lords, Feb. 14, 1647–48. The petition declares:—

"That as the occasion of the late war was the danger of being enslaved by arbitrary and tyranical power, and as upon invitation of the House the people have hazarded their lives, consumed their estates, lost their trades, and weltered in blood to defend their laws and liberties against those who, in their apprehensions, intended to subvert them and to introduce an arbitrary government; so the enemy being vanquished they expected, according to your promises, a perfect enjoyment of all their rights and liberties and the benefit of all their just and wholesome laws, which this Honble. House and the Army have frequently and solemnly engaged to preserve to the people."

It then proceeds to expound more precisely the grounds of complaint and the nature of these infringements of their liberties,—

"That nevertheless the Lords are permitted to assume unto themselves, and exercise a power over Commoners in cases criminal, to summon, impeach, try, adjudge, and censure them, as appears in the present case of Sir John Maynard, late member of this Honble. House now depending before them," &c.

"Wherefore petitioners do most humbly pray, That our ancient freedom of indifferent equitable trials by our equals, in all cases whatsoever, may be preserved entire to us and all the commoners of England."

And we further desire that Sir John Maynard, Aldermen Bunce and Langham, or any other commoners, may not be deprived of his or their liberties during pleasure, which is contrary to the Magna Charta and many other the wholesome laws of the land, but that justice may be dispensed legally, and a speedy establishment of all our common rights and liberties be vigorously endeavoured. *Subjoined,*

12. I. *All well affected persons, who are desirous of securing England's peace and their own rights and freedoms, are desired peaceably to repair to Westminster on Friday morning next,* 18 *Feb.* 1647[–8], *to assist in delivering this petition and to attend the answer of the Parliament thereupon, Sir John Maynard being appointed to be carried up to the Lords' Bar upon the* 19*th of February. The rule of the law is, "Actus non facit reum nisi mens sit rea."* [*See Lords' Journals and Rushworth's Collects., Part IV., vol. ii., pp.* 986 *and* 998. *Printed.* 2 *pp.*]

Feb. 15, London. 13. Sir Arthur Haselrigg to Thos. Ledgand, Esq., Mayor of Newcastle. I have heard so much of your abilities, integrity, and true piety that I presume to put upon you a great trouble. The

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

Parliament is very sensible of your town's sufferings, and are very desirous to take off free quarters. It is, and shall be, my exceeding care to procure money to ease that burden which you have so long groaned under. My resolution is not to receive into my own hands any public moneys. The House [of Commons] doth approve of your being Treasurer, and I most earnestly entreat you, as you desire the good of your town, to accept of that office. I do not press you to a burden and loss without some consideration for your pains and charges. Therefore you shall receive 3*d.* in the 1*l.* for the moneys you receive and pay out upon my orders [as Governor of Newcastle]. [*Seal with arms and crest broken.* 1 *p.*]

Feb. 15. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Governors of the castles of Carnarvon and Conway. We are informed by Wm. Lloyd, Esq., Sheriff of co. Carnarvon, who is now coming to reside there for the execution of his office and charge, that there are in those parts many persons much disaffected and malignant towards the Parliament; and that he will be unable to discharge his trust in keeping the peace of the county, and in the execution of justice according to his office without some special assistance; you are therefore desired to give the sheriff all assistance necessary within your power. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 12. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Feb. 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Warwick, Visct. Saye, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That it be reported to the Commons that, in pursuance of their Order, we have conferred with the Committee of Plymouth, and have considered the petition and letters setting out the sad condition of that town and the soldiery there, of which this Committee is very sensible; and it is our opinion that, besides the 10,000*l.* appointed by the Ordinance of 10 Dec. last, the House would do well in adding 6,000*l.* more, without which they conceive the disbanding will not be effected.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 21.]

Feb. 16. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That Mr. Monning, merchant, of London, living upon College Hill, be summoned to appear at this Committee to-morrow.
2. Warrant [to a messenger] to apprehend Col. Deane *alias* Weston, not suffering any to speak with him till you shall bring him to this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 22.]

Feb. 17. 14. Receipts given by Wm. Hulls for four several parcels of the Commons' Declarations concerning no more addresses to be made to the King, received by him of Mr. Husbands, the printer. Total, 5,600 copies, of which 3,500 were for members of the House to be sent into the counties, bearing date 11 Feb. [1 *p.*]

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

Feb. 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Warwick, Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir A. Haselrigg, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the paper now inserted containing what is yet known concerning the endeavours for the Duke of York's escape be reported to both Houses, likewise that the Houses would take some care for the safe keeping of the Duke, and that it is the desire of the Earl of Northumberland that he may not be held further accountable for him, for that it appears there is a design of taking him away, and that the Duke seems to be content with it.
2. That Mr. Frost do give order to a person in Holland to draw a bill upon him for 40*l.* to do some secret service.
3. That a warrant be directed to Capt. Wm. Poe to apprehend James Kendrick.
4. That the members present form a sub-committee to examine witnesses in the case of Francis Andrews, and to confront the witnesses with the party.
5. That the same sub-committee be empowered to examine James Kendrick.
6. That a warrant be issued for searching for the books entitled Pragmaticus, Melancholicus, Elencticus, and to apprehend the persons of the printers, sellers, and authors.
7. Warrant to Capt. Wm. Poe and the messengers of this Committee for the apprehension of James Kendrick.
8. Warrant to Joseph Butler and the rest of the messengers of this Committee to repair to any house, shop, or other place where they shall hear that Pragmaticus, Melancholicus, Elencticus, or any other unlicensed pamphlets are to be printed or sold and seize on them; and shall apprehend the persons of the printers, sellers, and authors of these pamphlets, or any of them, and bring them before this Committee. Derby House, 19 Feb. Signed in the name of the Committee, A. Northumberland.

[*Interregnum 9 E., pp.* 23–25.]

Feb. 20. 15. Receipt by Col. Nicholas Kempston for 5*l.* received of Captain Sharples, with an acknowledgment annexed for 3*l.* 3*s.*, received of Col. N. Kempston for one month's pay of Wm. Smith, ensign, the rest [of the 5*l.*] being deducted for to discharge his quarters. [*Two strips of paper* = ½ *p.*]

Feb. 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the messengers do go along with Mr. Kendrick till he get bail.
2. That the woman and maid of the house at the Golden Lion in Fleet-street do attend to-morrow.
3. Likewise the witness who lives in town.
4. That Mr. Kendrick be bailed upon giving bond in 500*l.* to the Speaker, conditioned for his appearance here to-morrow, and so at times within a month after 24 hours' notice to be left at his house at Tottenham Court, and not to depart without leave.
5. That the paper here presented, containing what is yet known concerning the endeavours for the Duke of York's escape, be reported to both Houses, &c. [*see* Feb. 19].
6. That the letter of the Duke of York be also reported to both Houses.

[*Interregnum 9 E., p.* 26.]

VOL. DXVI.

1647–48.
Feb. 21. 16. Bond of James Kendrick of Totenham Court, Middsx., in 500*l.* to Wm. Lenthall, Speaker of the Commons' House, for his appearance before the Committee at Derby House to-morrow, and for the space of one month upon warning to be left at his house, and he is not to depart thence without licence of the Committee then this obligation to be void. [*Two seals, one with arms the other with device. Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

Feb. 22. 17. Two Ordinances of the Lords and Commons for securing 20,000*l.* and 10,000*l.*, with interest, to be paid out of the Grand Excise to the Committee of Lords and Commons for the Eastern Association in consideration of the money advanced by the Eastern Counties for the forces of that Association employed in reducing of Newark and other services. [*Both printed in Lords' Journals x., pp.* 74, 75. *Pamphlet imprinted at London for John Wright at the King's Head in the Old Bailey.* 10 *pp.*]

Feb. 24. 18. Certificate of Sir Thos. Fairfax that the bearer Col. Nicholas Kempston served from the new-moulding of the Army as Lieut.-Col. to Col. Weldon's regiment of foot until 3 April last, and upon all services against the enemy he behaved himself faithfully and valiantly. [*Signed and sealed.* ½ *p.*]

Feb. 27. Proceedings at the Committee of both kingdoms this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir G. Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to Capts. Pritchett and Hill to attend here and to take order that no free quarter be taken.
2. Warrant for apprehending Capt. Read to be brought before this Committee.
3. That Mr. Frost do advance to Capt. Michael Beresford 50*l.*, in consideration of his journey from and to Sir Charles Coote [in Ireland], the money to be repaid upon the Ordinance of 20,000*l.* per mensem for Ireland.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 27.]

Feb. 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Warwick, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letters now read be signed and sent to Sir Charles Coote, Col. Jones, Col. Coote, and one to Sir Charles Coote, Lord Foliott, Col. Mervin, and Sir Francis Hamilton.
2. In answer to Mr. Walley's to Mr. Frost, to ask him to let the owners and masters of ships in Chester and Liverpool waters know that this Committee is sensible of their loss by demurrage, and that if they send up their moderate desires this Committee will move the Houses for their relief therein.
3. Warrant for the apprehension of Capt. Read and to bring him before this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 27, 28.]

1647–48.

VOL. DXVI.

Feb. 28. Derby House. Robt., Earl of Warwick, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to Col. Coote. The Lord President of Connaught [Sir Chas. Coote] requiring some more horse in parts of his government, and your regiment being the first intended to be placed under him, we have appointed you service there. You are forthwith to march to the Lord President and receive and obey his orders. We have signified this also to Colonel Jones, and desired him to put his forces into such a posture that he may be able to spare you. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 12. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Feb. 28. Derby House. The same to Capts. Hill and Pritchett. We have received information of some miscarriages of your companies near Cirencester, of which we desire to be more fully satisfied. You are required to repair to this Committee that we may more fully understand the truth of that business. You are to give order that no free-quarter be in any sort taken by any of your officers or soldiers upon any whomsoever. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 13. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Feb. 28. Derby House. The same to Sir Chas. Coote [Lord President of Connaught]. We have the 27th inst. received yours of the 27 January by Capt. Beresford with the papers enclosed, and have seen those you wrote to Mr. [Wm.] Pierrepont [M.P.] relating at large the condition of the Parliament's affairs there, of which we are fully sensible, as we are also of your great care and faithfulness in the public service and trust, notwithstanding the difficulties you have been under, for all which we return you thanks, and shall upon all occasions remember it to your advantage. The condition of affairs there, you have represented, is such as very much concerns the interest of this kingdom. We will use our utmost endeavour to despatch away the supplies you desire. Meantime we have written to Col. Jones forthwith to send you Col. Coote, with his regiment of horse, and also to hold correspondence with you and give you what assistance he possibly can in any emergency in order to promote the service of that kingdom [Ireland] in general; more particular order we could not give at this distance in regard of the uncertainty and variety of affairs. We return Capt. Beresford to you with assurance that we shall omit nothing in our power to hasten your relief, and that our appreciation of the interest of England in that place will be more [efficacious] than any solicitor for the despatch thereof. The Ordinance for 20,000*l.* per mensem for six months is now passed, and we shall endeavour to put it in execution with all expedition. There is also another [Ordinance] for the present raising of 50,000*l.* upon the sale of houses in Dublin, Drogheda, Youghall, Cork, and Kinsale, which money we hope will be sufficient so to carry on the war as to bring it near a wished period. We know [this] at the present is the greatest difficulty and we doubt not you will do your best to overcome it. We desire you to thank those gentlemen who signed the Declaration for their exemplary faithfulness when the others mutinied, which we shall remember to their advantage. We recommend

1647-48. VOL. DXVI.

Capt. Beresford for the first suitable place of preferment that may fall in your gift. [*Ibid., pp.* 13, 14. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Feb. 28. Derby House. The same to Col. [Samuel] Jones. By letters from Sir Chas. Coote and other officers in Ulster we are informed that the two regiments in the "Lagan," of Sir Robt. Stuart and that which was Sir Wm. Stuart's, do absolutely refuse obedience to the Parliament, denying to obey the orders of Sir Chas. Coote, under whose command they are. And by the informations we formerly received from yourself and also from Col. Monk, concerning some agitations in Ulster, and concerning the conjuncture of affairs at present, we conceive that it is not without some other grounds and aim at some other end. It looks with a face of danger, and we are very sensible how much it concerns us, as affairs now stand, to keep the places in that Province which are now in our power still in English hands, and you know how few English there are in the Ulster regiments. We shall with all possible expedition send into Leinster and thither some English foot. In the meantime we desire you to send away Col. Coote forthwith to the Lord President of Connaught with his regiment of horse, whom we collect by your letter you think fit to spare, and to keep up a correspondence with the Lord President; but having perused your letters and seeing thereby your condition, we shall not give you any particular orders, only desire you to give him such assistance as may best promote the service of that kingdom in general. We have received your letters by Mr. Rowe and shall by him return you a more full answer, these being sent you by Col. Beresford, whom we have hastened back to Sir Chas. Coote, and by whom you may signify unto him what you have to impart. We will only add this, that we shall with all possible diligence improve whatever is in our power for the sending of supplies of men, clothes, victuals, and other necessaries to you. We know that at this point of time the necessities are very pressing, and we are most sensible of the great sufferings of the soldiers, which we have not been unmindful of, and have done our best to supply, and hope by the moneys now to come in we shall so far provide for them and be able to put them into such a way of action as will bring the war to a period, and put the Parliament thereby into a capacity to reward all those who have faithfully served them. [*Ibid., pp.* 15, 16. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Feb. 28. Derby House. The same to Sir Chas. Coote, Lord Foliott, &c. We have received your letter by Capt. Beresford and thereby are informed of the state of the affairs of that Province, and are very sensible of the condition of it; as also we are informed of the good service you have continually done for the Parliament and especially at this time, when others have absolutely disobeyed their commands. We conceive the interest of England so much concerned in that place as we shall use all means in our power to send you the supplies desired with all expedition. We have presently despatched away Capt. Beresford, there being no need of his continuance here to solicit. We shall ourselves take special care of the business of that Province. [*Ibid., p.* 16. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

Feb. 28. Derby House. The same to Mr. Walley. We have seen your letter to Mr. Frost representing the loss and suffering caused to the masters and owners of ships in Chester and Liverpool waters by their long demurrage in waiting for the soldiers whom they are to carry over [into Ireland] of which we are sensible, and desire they may have just relief in it. But you will consider that all the time they are detained by wind and weather is not to be considered, as they must have waited for a wind whatever their freight had been, only the time they have stayed for soldiers. If they send up their reasonable and moderate demands this Committee will use their endeavours to the Parliament for obtaining of some consideration for them. [*Ibid., p.* 16*a*. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

March 1. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lords Saye and Wharton, Sir G. Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the Commissioners in Scotland, forwarding some bundles of the Declarations by the House of Peers last passed, to be by them presented to the Parliament of Scotland and to as many others as they shall think fit.
2. That order may be taken by the officers of Customs; that at all the Ports the transportation of men or forces into foreign parts be hindered.
3. That the letter now read to be sent abroad with the Ordinance for the Irish assessments be passed.
4. That a warrant be drafted for apprehending Capt. Payne to be brought before this Committee.
5. To write to the Sheriffs and Deputy Lieutenants of the respective counties to hinder the levying of forces by any under pretence of serving beyond seas, without a warrant from this Committee, to whom they are to certify.
6. Warrant for the apprehension of Capt. Payne, who is to be brought in custody before this Committee, dated March 2.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 29, 30.]

March 1. Derby House. Visct. Saye and Sele, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the officers of Customs. Both Houses have passed the votes enclosed against levying, enlisting, mustering, and transporting of any forces for the service of any Foreign States, and have by their special order referred it to us to take care for the execution of it. In order to that of transportation, we have thought fit to send you these printed orders, and desire you to despatch them to all the several ports, where all customers, comptrollers, searchers, and other officers of the Ports and Customs are to take care that the orders of the Houses, so far as they concern the transportation of forces, be carefully and punctually observed. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 16*a*, 16*b*. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

March 2. Derby House. Viscount Saye and Sele, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to the Commissioners in Scotland. As you will see by the order enclosed, we are directed to send you the Declaration of both Houses concerning the papers of the Scotch Commissioners about disposing of the person of the King in England to be communicated to the Parliament of Scotland and the Convention of Estates there, which accordingly we have done. We have chosen to send it you

printed in regard they printed theirs here. We have sent you four books signed by the Clerks of both Houses which you are to communicate from both Houses to the Parliament of Scotland and the Convention of Estates there. We have sent you in all 100 [copies of the Declaration] to dispose of as you think fit. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 16*b*. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

March 4. 19. Account delivered in by the workmen upon view of the parish church of St. Swithin's [in the City of London to Glascoke Butley]. Total for work done 1,143*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* [⅓ *p.*]

March 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Sir H. Vane [senr.], Sir G. Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the Commissioners in Scotland a letter to go along with this Declaration in the same kind as there was one for the last.
2. Letter to be sent to Col. Rainsborough to send a ship into Milford Haven to assist in the taking of Pembroke Castle, if there be need of force.
3. That the petition of Major-Genl. Langhorne be reported to the House of Commons.
4. That Col. Rooksby shall not have leave to carry any forces out of this kingdom.
5. That it be reported to both Houses that whereas the business of the reduction of Jersey is referred to this Committee and that many of that island have very long attended the solicitation of that work and are in very great want, that the House of Commons will pass an Ordinance for their relief during their attendance here.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 30, 31.]

March 4. Derby House. Edw. Earl of Manchester, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to Col. [Thos.] Rainsborough. The Castle of Pembroke is held by Col. Poyer against the Parliament, he having refused to yield the same up upon the command of Sir Thos. Fairfax sent to him for that purpose. The Houses have thereupon this day passed an Ordinance that if he yield not up the Castle within 12 hours after summons, he is to be declared a traitor and the Castle to be reduced by force, for the better effecting whereof in case he should not obey, we desire you to cause a ship to ride in Milford Haven as near the Castle as conveniently she may, with order to the commander to assist in the work by furnishing ammunition, pieces for battery or anything else in his power if there shall be need of employing force to reduce it. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 17. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

March 4. Derby House. The same to the customer, comptroller, and searcher of Southampton, or of any other port on the South Coast. Whereas both Houses have passed an Order forbidding the transportation of any soldiers or forces out of this kingdom without the special licence of this Committee which we conceive you have before this received from the Commissioners of the Customs, and whereas we are now informed that Col. John Humfrey had obtained leave from the General to transport a regiment of foot into France, which were already come to the seaside, before he had notice of this Order, and 500 of them already shipped if not stayed by this Order. We

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

therefore desire you not to hinder Col. Humfrey from transporting this regiment into France according to the General's leave. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 17, 18. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

[March 5.] [Derby House.] Edward, Earl of Manchester, in the name of the committee of both Houses to the Sheriffs of the several counties under named. Both Houses have passed the votes enclosed against levying, listing, mustering, or transporting of any forces for Foreign Service and have appointed us to direct and order the same to be published by beat of drum and sound of trumpet. We have therefore sent you these enclosed copies, which you are to cause to be published accordingly in such places of your county as you shall judge fittest for giving the most public and general notice of it and afterwards cause it to be affixed in the most eminent and public places for the ends aforesaid. *Underwritten,*

Delivered to Kent by Mr. Binding, to Sussex, Surrey, and Hants, by Mr. Durant, to Middlesex, Herts., Beds., Bucks., Northampton, Warwick, Stafford, Salop, Cheshire, Lancaster, and Coventry by Mr. Butler, to Oxford by Mr. Priestley, to Dorset, Wilts, Somerset, Devon, and Cornwall by Mr. Bulmer. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 18, 19. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

[March 5.] The like letter to the four Committees of Militia, but instead of the words "in such places of your county as you shall judge fittest" read "in all places of your jurisdiction. [*Ibid.*]

March 6. Goldsmiths' Hall. 20. Order by the Commissioners for compounding with delinquents that their treasurers shall not divert monies returned from the counties in arrear on the first Scottish loans, or the two Four Months' assessments, to other use than the payment of the 50,000*l.* according to the Parliament's Order of 13 Jan. 1646–47, which they are to pay before any sum charged by Order of Parlt. on delinquents' compositions, unless such Order bear date before the 13th Jan. 1646–47.

March 7. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the captain and commander of any of the Parliament's ships in the Severn or in Milford Haven. Col. Poyer having refused to deliver up Pembroke Castle according to Sir Thos. Fairfax's order, the Parliament has passed an Ordinance declaring that if he do not deliver it up within 12 hours after it shall be again demanded he is to be declared a traitor and the place to be reduced by force. You are required to give all the assistance you can to any officer appointed to that service by Sir Thos. by supplying men, ammunition, and guns if they be required for that work; for which purpose you are to cause some of the Parliament's ships to ride as near the Castle as conveniently may be. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 20. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

March 7. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses this day sitting at Derby House. Present: Lord Wharton, Sir H. Vane [senr.], Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the letter of Lieut.-Col. Jubbes to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell with the printed paper enclosed be sent to Sir Thos. Fairfax by the Lieut.-

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

General and the General be desired to prevent any inconvenience that may come thereby.

2. That Prouce a messenger to the Committee of the Navy be summoned to be here to-morrow at 3 p.m.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 31.]

March 7. Edinburgh. Newsletter by William Rosse from Edinburgh. The Convention of the Estates of Scotland were very busy on Tuesday 20th February in preparing their transactions to be in a readiness to present to the Parliament. There came then an alarm hither, that the English Army was marching to invade Scotland, which put the inhabitants into a great fear. The Commissioners of the Kirk were then very serious for the despatch of the Declaration. Wednesday the 1st of March, great preparations were making for the parliament's sitting down the next day. Thursday, March the 2nd, the parliament sat; many set speeches made concerning their President; the Lord Chancellor Loudoun, the Earl Cassilis, the Lord Balmerino, and the Lord Burleigh were nominated; but the Lord Chancellor Loudoun is chosen Lord President. Many new lords made to sit in parliament, Sir William Cockram, Sir John Sanderson, and Sir John Hamilton of Burlington, and others, as peers. Friday, the 3rd of March, the members of the parliament being called were in many places chosen double. Saturday, March 4, was spent about the debates and resolutions concerning the counties and boroughs, many of which are to choose again by reason of false elections. The Earl of Nottingham and the other Commissioners presented papers to the Lord President, to be communicated to the parliament, to take their former papers into consideration. Mr. Marshall on the Lord's day, March 5, preached at Mr. Gillespie's church and had a very great audience, his sermon was seasonable, and we all hope it will do good; the good ministers here do daily press the maintenance of the conjunction between the two kingdoms, as the interest of all honest men binds them to do, and indeed they speak plainly, and as men that are sensible of their present condition. The English Commissioners daily and hourly wait to see what conclusion they shall receive from the Scots' parliament. The Provost of Edinburgh received information that some English in companies came in and entered the borders of Scotland about Carlisle side. And that they were come up as far as Hagewich and Seterick [Hawick and Etterick] which is within 25 or 26 miles of this place. Yesterday, Monday, the 6th of March, the Parliament were advertised that a great number of English Cavaliers, and Malignants of Scotland joining with them underhand, were come into the frontier counties, amongst whom Captain Hall, Captain Wogan, and others, are said to be chief. They are increased to between two and three hundred horse, with some foot, and report that thousands more are coming; whereupon the Scots are making ready for their defence, and some regiments are to march towards the Borders to prevent danger from Malignants. Here is some talk that this Parliament will not sit many weeks, they sit at present very close. On the Lord's day night last there came above 70 horsemen with a small number of foot to Carlisle

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

and with ladders scaled the walls, entered the castle, broke open the gaol and released the Moss-troopers and other prisoners, wounded the gaoler, and all marched together into Scotland. The Church has finished the Declaration, concerning which they have moved the Parliament for peace. Those that possessed Carlisle, gave out themselves to be Sir Thos. Fairfax' men, until they were passed, and then they declared that they were for the king. Here is much vieing by some for a war with England, by the King's party, but I hope they will not prevail. The Parliament of England's last Declaration did much good here amongst some honest-minded men. This last night came in a packet with Declarations, which will be delivered to-morrow to the Parliament. This night we hear the Earl of Stamford will come in; Mr. Stapleton is not yet come. [*Perfect Occurrences* (*New Series*), *No.* 63, *Newspaper Collection I.*]

March 8. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Earls of Northumberland, Warwick, and Manchester, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That a letter be written to the inhabitants of Finchley informing them that this Committee did agree with Lieut.-Col. Weston for a regiment, but upon condition that he should not exact free quarter in his march nor in his Quarters; and so if any should again take free quarter or otherwise misbehave they may carry them before the Justice of the Peace and have them committed to answer according to law.
2. To write to the commander of the ships in Milford Haven to give assistance to the forces for reducing Pembroke Castle by [loan of] guns, men, ammunition, &c.
3. That liberty be granted to Col. Kempston and Captain Masters to transport as many men as they have now ready at the waterside upon condition of their being engaged for transporting of them before the prohibition. This is granted in regard they had formerly served the Parliament here.
4. That Col. Rooksby may have the like liberty.
5. That the messenger Prouse, having departed before the Committee rose, be required to be here again to-morrow at 4 p.m.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 32.]

March 8. Derby House. Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Officers of Customs for the Port of Dover. The Houses having passed an order that no forces should be transported to any Foreign parts, without special license of this Committee; we desire you to take notice that we have licensed Col. Kempson and his officers to transport themselves and the 300 men who were levied before the issue of the said order, and are now near the water side, into France, from any of your ports. [*Interregnum*, 24 *E., pp.* 20, 21. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

March 8. Derby House. The same to Sir [Richard] Allen and the rest of the inhabitants of Finchley, Niddlesex. We are informed that certain soldiers of the regiment under Lieut.-Col. Weston, now to be sent to Col. Monk in Ireland, do exact and take free-quarter of the country in their passage towards Liverpool, contrary to the conditions of

1647–48.

their agreement. He has no authority either from this Committee or any other to take any free-quarter, and therefore you may refuse the same and defend yourselves against any of this force. We shall do our best to search out those who have already miscarried themselves and have them punished. If any of them shall exact quarter or offer any force or commit the like outrages, you are to apprehend them and carry them before the justice to be committed to prison and proceeded against according to the nature of the offence. [*Ibid., pp.* 21, 22. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

March 11. 21. Order of the House of Commons. That this House doth declare that the Committee of Accounts for this kingdom, their sub-committees and officers are within the first Ordinance of Indemnity for all matters, done according to the several Ordinances passed for the accounts of the kingdom, and that it be especially recommended to the Committee of Indemnity to relieve them therein accordingly. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v., p.* 492. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

March 13. South Wraxall. 22. John Long to Col. Edw. Ludlow in Holborn. True thanks from your unfeigned friend. I hear of a northern vapour, I mean a wind which seems to threaten a persecution. Brave Christian and Wiltshire's honoured servant fear not, they can but kill the body. Be pleased if there be occasion to give me timely notice. The antiquity and honour of my family I value much, but not comparably with the Christian honour which obliges me to suffer affliction with the people of God. [*Seal with arms.* 1 *p.*]

March 13. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Hammond. We have received information that there are now some designs in agitation concerning the King's escape, who is to be carried into France, and that there are two of those [persons] who now attend the King upon whom they rely for effecting this escape. Who these are we cannot discover, nor yet what grounds they have to expect their service in it; yet we thought fit to give you this advertisement that you might the more carefully watch against it. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 22. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

March 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the Declarations of the Houses in answer to the Scots' Papers upon the late Address to the King be sent into Scotland after the same manner as the former Declarations were, viz., that four of them be signed by the clerks of both Houses to be made use of as the order of the Houses doth direct, that a hundred be sent in all, the rest to be disposed of by the Commissioners there as they shall think fit.
2. That this Declaration be translated into Latin by Dr. Dorislaus and into French by M. Rosee.
3. That Mr. Weckherlin be desired to translate the former Declaration into Latin and M. D'Espagne into French.
4. That a warrant be issued for apprehending one Gwynn.

1647-48. VOL. DXVI.

5. That the instructions now read to be sent to the Commissioners in Scotland concerning Captain Wogan's march thither with his troop be reported to both Houses, together with a copy of General Fairfax's letter to this Committee.
6. To send Col. Hammond notice of designs for the King's escape, which they hope to effect by the help of two persons who are about him, but who these are we know not; but we desire the Colonel to be careful.
7. Instructions for the Commissioners of England residing with the Parliament of Scotland.

[*These Instructions which are here given at full are printed in the Lords' Journals x., p.* 120. *Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 33, 34.]

March 14. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Present: Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes.

1. That Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell do acquaint the General with the condition of Col. Hammond, and that it be left to him to do what he thinks fit therein.
2. Warrant for apprehending Mrs. Winter and her daughter to be signed.
3. Warrant to the officers of the Ports and Customs to suffer Col. Sir Herbert Lunsford to transport into France the 150 men he has already enlisted at Erith, provided that it be done within ten days after the date hereof; this is in accordance with the Order of 29 Feb. last, by which the Houses prohibit any person to list or transport any soldiers or forces for the service of any Prince or State, without the special licence of this Committee.
4. The like warrant for 160 men at Yarmouth [to be transported] within 20 days.
5. The like for 100 men at Weymouth [to be transported] within 20 days.
6. The like warrant for Col. Thos. Rooksby.—In the East Riding of Yorkshire to be shipped at Bridlington 200 men in 20 days, at Gravesend 200 men in 10 days, at Dover 100 men in 10 days, at Plymouth 150 men in 20 days.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 36, 37.]

March 14. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Commissioners [from the Parliament] in Scotland. By the order of both Houses, enclosed, we are directed to send you the declaration of the Houses concerning the Scotch Commissioners' papers touching the four Bills and Propositions presented to the King in the Isle of Wight, which accordingly we have done. We have sent you four books signed by the Clerks of both Houses to be made use of for the same ends as the declaration before sent you. We have sent you in all 100 copies, and the rest you may dispose of as you think fit. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 22, 23. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

March 14. Derby House. The same to cos. Lancaster, Westmorland, Cumberland, and Northumberland. We are informed that Captain Wogan has lately marched with a troop of horse through Lancashire toward the north, pretending an order from Sir Thos. Fairfax for so doing, whereas the General has given no such order, and other troops are reported to march that way. We desire you to take care that no such forces may march into or through your county without the order of this Committee, of the General, Col. Lambert, or the

1647–48.

Governor of Newcastle, under their hands and seals. If any shall attempt to do otherwise you are desired to resist them and hinder their passage, securing the persons of the officers, that they may answer for their offence, and the horses and arms of the troopers for the use of the State. [*Ibid., p.* 23. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

March 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Present: Lord Wharton, Sir H. Vane, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir A. Haselrigg, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. Warrant for apprehending Captain Stanley and bringing him before this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 38.]

March 16. 23. Petition of John Langley, late trooper, to the Committee of Lords and Commons for his Excellency Sir Thos. Fairfax's army. Was wounded at the battle of Naseby, and is now in great misery, having only his pension of 2*s.* per week, which is not sufficient to relieve him, so that he is in danger of imprisonment, where he must end his days unless relieved by payment of his arrears amounting to 24*l.* Desperate condition of his father by reason of his attachment to the cause of the Parliament. Prays the Commissioners to grant him part of his arrears. *Underwritten,*

23. 1. *The petitioner is in pay at Christchurch.* [1 *p.*]

March 16. Derby House. Philip Lord Wharton, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to Col. Hammond. We have received your letter with the note enclosed. And as to the 500 men you desire to draw over upon occasion out of the nearest forces, the General has given order therein to Col. Ewer, and a warrant is signed for 600*l.* by the Committee of the Army to be paid to you. We have likewise spoken with some of the Committee of the Revenue, and they have signed a warrant for 1,000*l.* to be paid upon the order of 30*l.* a day, and by the discourse we have had it is conceived there will be means for the entertainment of the 200 men, for it is conceived that 10*l.* a day will furnish the charge of the King's table, and the pay for 200 men with their officers in two companies comes to 9*l.* more, and 30*s.* a day being allowed for your own table there will remain 9*l.* 10*s.* per diem for extraordinary occasions, which sum it is conceived may be sufficient for that purpose; but if there be a mistake in the computation we desire you to give information of it to those to whom it most properly belongs. As for the allowance you desire to be given to the four gentlemen your letter spoke of, although it be not the business of this Committee, yet if you send their names and the amounts desired we will represent the matter to those whom it concerns. For the victualling of the castle [of Carisbrook] and Sandham Fort we will make report thereof to the Houses. Sent by Mr. Pidcock. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 24. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

March 18. 24. Informations submitted to the Committee for Benefices, touching the administration of the cure of Claverton, Somerset. Opposition of Alderman Thos. Bigg to Mr. Sugden, clerk of

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

Claverton. Arrest of Wm. Fisher, churchwarden. Letter of Wm. Prynne and Richd. Cole for enforcement of the payment of tithes according to agreement made by the parishioners of Claverton with Mr. Chambers, 1 March 1647–48. Letter of Wm. Prynne to the churchwardens of Claverton; that the Rev. Edw. Sugden had made complaint to him that he, having officiated the cure for 1½ years there were arrears due to him which, by agreement, ought to be paid by the churchwardens, but which he was unable to obtain. These are therefore to require you as churchwardens to satisfy the said arrears or else personally to appear before me to-morrow at Alderman Bigg's house at Bath to show cause to me and the other justices why these are not satisfied according to the late Ordinance of Parliament in that case provided, 28 Feb. 1647–48. Complaint of Wm. Fisher, the churchwarden, that because he refused to pay the whole contribution for the parsonage, the tithes being not paid, 21 soldiers entered his house by force, ate and drank to the value of 40*s.*, and beat his wife out of doors. [3 *pp.*]

March 18. Articles presented by the inhabitants of the parish of Kilton, co. Somerset, to George Luttrell and Charles Stenning, J.P.s for that county. Represent that they are daily molested and threatened by John Sheppard or Shepheard of that parish, insomuch that they cannot quietly follow their business, wherefore they do present to you these few articles of his misdemeanours, beseeching you to deal with him as to justice appertaineth. *In primis* he has causelessly troubled your worships in craving your warrants against diverse of us which he refuses to deliver to the tithingman to be executed, that we might hear and answer his objections and let your worships see his wrong information. He has often times been accused and imprisoned for sheep stealing and other thefts, and yet continues as may be proved a notorious thief. While a pretended soldier he brought with him a company of plunderers to our parish, who, in the night violently broke open men's doors, abused and cut the owners and plundered their houses, and committed sacrilege in a parish church. He greatly affrighteth some of us, giving forth speeches that he will not leave some of us worth a groat or with a house wherein to put our heads. For the space of one whole summer, whilst he should have been in the Parliament's service, he lay in the furze, living upon robbery and theft, beating and abusing some of his neighbours. Since the beginning of the late war he listed himself under divers captains of the King's party, committing in the country grievous outrages, changing from one company to another in order to escape hanging. He desperately wounded with his carbine one of the Parliament's soldiers passing by his house. Diverse times he sells beer and ale in his house and keeps the company drinking and carding in time of divine service upon the Sabbath days. He is a most notorious profaner of the Lord's Day, in the forenoon he is for the most part absent from his parish church, and in afternoon he spends in gamestering, enticing and tempting our children and servants thereunto, whom

1647–48. Vol. DXVI.

he presents with bowls, balls, or cudgels, which he keeps in readiness for that purpose. Now, for the better reformation of his life and our greater security and quiet, we earnestly pray your worships to take into your good and godly consideration the premises, and to show us your lawful favour herein. Fifteen signatures of parishioners. This is a true copy of the articles which were presented unto us, for the truth of which five of the men above named were sworn before us at Dunster, the 2nd of Feb. 1647[–8]. Certified copy of the articles, 18 March 1647[–8]. [*Interregnum* 102 *G., pp.* 267, 268.] *Annexed,*

I. *Warrant signed by George Trevelyan, Esq., and addressed to the keeper of his Majesty's gaol for co. Somerset, or to his deputy there at Ivelchester* [*Ilchester*]. *Whereas John Shepheard or Sheppard, of Kilton, in the said county, bailiff, was brought before me and accused by diverse persons for many foul misdemeanours, and being required to enter into recognisance with sufficient securities to his Majesty's use for his personal appearance at the next general sessions of the peace, and in the meantime to be of good behaviour, has refused to do the same, therefor I have committed him to your gaol to be safely kept till he be delivered thence according to the law of this realm. Nettlecombe, 1 March* 1642[–3]. [*Certified copy. Ibid., p.* 264.]

II. *Warrant signed by George Luttrell and Chas. Staynings* [*Stenning*], *Justices of the Peace for co. Somerset, and addressed to the Constable of the Hundred of Williton and Freemanners, or other constables and tithingmen within the said county for due execution thereof. Having received information upon oath by diverse of the chief inhabitants of Kilton that John Sheppard is a person of most infamous and notorious life, these are to require you to attach his body and cause him to be brought before us, that he may put in bail to appear at the next general assizes for the county, and in the meanwhile to be of good behaviour. If he shall refuse so to do then you are immediately, without expecting any further warrant, to convey him to the common gaol, there to remain until he shall willingly do the same. Dunster, 17 Feb.* 1647[–8]. [*Ibid., p.* 265.]

III. *The like warrant signed by George Luttrell, Esq., J. P., and addressed to the keeper of his Majesty's gaol at Ilchester, or his deputy, to be duly executed. You are to receive into your custody the body of John Sheppard, of Kilton, labourer, until he shall find sufficient bail to appear at the next general sessions, and in the meantime to keep the peace towards our Sovereign Lord the King.* 18 *Feb.* 1647[–8]. [*Ibid., p.* 262.]

[March 18.] A charge of high misdemeanours and delinquency against John Sheppard, of Kilton, co. Somerset. He was a soldier under Major

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

Bates in the King's army, as also under Dowthwaite, of Bridgewater, when he committed many outrages, and robbed Mr. Symonds, the constable of the hundred of Wembdon. He has been a stealer of sheep, cattle, and other goods. The said John Sheppard makes it a constant practice to go to diverse poor countrymen and forces them to give him money, or else he tells them he will swear against them and sequester them, of which I informed Col. Edw. Ceely, one of the late Committee, averring it to be dishonourable to the Parliament for such fellows' depositions to be taken. To which the Colonel replied, he knew it to be true, and that never more he should be received as a testimony, yet he is made use of again against me, there being none of credit to be found can blemish [me]. Signed Ben. Mason. [*Ibid., p.* 269. *Attested Copy.* 1 *p.*]

March 22. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Lieut.-General Cromwell, and Mr. Wallop. Ordered,

1. That Sir J. Evelyn be desired to report the petition of Mr. Richd. Willis to the House.
2. That Mr. Thos. Winn be summoned to appear before this Committee to-morrow.
3. The letters for my Lord Fairfax and for Carnarvonshire to be sent.
4. That the whole state of the saltpetre business be reported to the Houses, and that a draft be prepared to be passed by this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 39.]

March 22. 25. Ordinance of Lords and Commons for payment of 1,000*l.* to Richard Wilcox, auditor, by the Committee for Advance of Money sitting at Haberdashers' Hall, out of the treasury there, in course, or else out of concealed or detained estates not yet sequestered upon discovery being made of the same. And for the better encouragement it is hereby ordered that this Committee shall pay to the discoverer one moiety of such estate, provided it be paid towards the satisfaction of a just debt due to the discoverer by Parliament. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x., p.* 131. 1 *p.*] *Subjoined,*

25. 1. *Questions as to the carrying out of this Order:—Whether this Committee can reach estates in goods, debts, and rents, in any county, or how far is their power therein? Whether it can compel witnesses to come to London for examination? Whether the County Committees or the Committee of Sequestrations at London will not interrupt the Commissioners at Haberdashers' Hall in their proceedings to sequester debts and rents within their power, and so defeat the expectation of Mr. Wilcox and the discoverer? What allowance will this Committee allow out of money and estate discovered above* 2,000*l.*, *i.e., after Mr. Wilcox and the discoverer of such estate are satisfied?* [¾ *p.*]

March 22. Order of Parliament this day. There is a debt of 1,000*l.* owing by John Earl Rivers to Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Bart., for the re-

1647–48.

covery whereof Sir Arthur has obtained a judgment at law against the Earl's estate which is now under sequestration for his delinquency. It is ordered by the Lords and Commons that the Earl's estate under sequestration shall be liable to the said judgment and the proceedings thereon according to the course of law, notwithstanding the sequestration, and the Committees and others concerned in the several counties where the Earl's estate lies are hereby required to take notice of this order and yield ready obedience hereunto. [*Interregnum* 208 *G., p.* 196. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

[March 22?] Petition of John Earl Rivers to the Committee for Compounding at Goldsmiths' Hall. That upon the rendition of Halton Castle in co. Chester petitioner's household goods remaining in that castle were to be preserved until he had made a composition, as by the Articles annexed may appear. That he is in actual prosecution of his composition, and has inserted in his particular delivered in to this Committee the said household goods then remaining in the castle, valued at 1,200*l.* That since the putting in of his particular these goods are either sold or delivered to be sold to Wm. Bridges and Queltch, brokers in Long Lane, who are upon the selling of them this afternoon. Prays that by order of this Committee the sale of these goods may be stayed, and a particular of them returned to this Committee. *Underwritten,*

That Wm. Ridges [*Bridges*] *be required not to sell the Lord Rivers' goods, bought lately of Col. Brooke or his brother, till this Committee be satisfied that they are not in his particular long since put into this Committee to compound for as is alleged.* [*Ibid., p.* 198.]

March 22. Derby House. The Earl of Northumberland in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Upon former notice that Pembroke Castle was held by one [Col.] Poyer against the Parliament; it was ordered by both Houses that he should be summoned to deliver it up, and if he did not within 12 hours after summons the place was to be reduced by force and he proceeded against as a traitor. We understand from Captain Fleming's letters that the summons has been made, but instead of surrendering the place he stands out capitulating, and has both battered the town and wounded many of the soldiers appointed to receive the castle. We conceive the thing to be of very ill example and of dangerous consequence, and that if there be not a speedy and effectual course taken with him it may be a great inducement to others to attempt the like, and much prejudice the public service as affairs now stand. We therefore desire you to give order to sufficient forces for the present reduction of that place, and also for the disbanding of those forces in South Wales which have hitherto refused, and which if they so continue may form the nucleus of a force which may prove in short time of much danger to the kingdom and of greater difficulty to break up. We therefore recommend the reducing of that place and disbanding of those forces to your most effectual care. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 25. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

1647–48. Vol. DXVI.

March 22. Derby House. The same to the Justices of Peace in cos. Anglesey and Carnarvon. By some letters and examinations that have been taken in your county we learn there has been a design to seize the post-bark at Holyhead and to carry it to the rebels in Wexford, in which design Sir Thos. Chedly [Cheadle], Bradshaw, Parry, and Davies have been implicated. You are to secure these persons and examine into the whole business, that we may give you further orders. You are desired to use the greater care and diligence herein that others may be discouraged from attempting the like. [*Ibid., p.* 26. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

March 23. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir A. Haselrigg, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir J. Evelyn, and Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. Ordered,

1. That the report now read in reference to the business of saltpetre be reported to both Houses.
2. That Mr. Robt. Cordewell shall have the same proportion of English saltpetre to be converted into gunpowder that his brother Samuel Cordewell formerly had, viz., two third parts.
3. That the letter to General [Fairfax] concerning the business of Dorsetshire be signed and sent.
4. To write to Solomon Smith, Marshal of the Admiralty, to set at liberty certain soldiers that are put aboard to be carried into France.
5. Warrant to be issued to apprehend Captains Aston and Bradley, who had so taken away these soldiers.
6. Warrant for apprehending Captains Aston and Bradley, and to bring them before this Committee.
7. That it be reported to both Houses,—That the Committee of Lords and Commons that were of the Committee of both kingdoms did in pursuance of an Ordinance of Parliament of 7 Feb. 1645–46 give commission to several persons for making saltpetre, and contracted with them for furnishing about 12,000*l.* per annum worth to Mr. Cordewell and Mr. Beresford to convert the same into gunpowder and pay the makers of the saltpetre. That the said powdermakers did for a time take and pay for the saltpetre; but there not being then any provision of money for taking their powder into the public stores, they could not receive and pay for the petre according to their agreement, whereby the saltpetre makers had much petre left upon their hands and were forced to discontinue working. That there was then 12,000*l.* appointed to be paid upon the Excise, but as this was only for one year these payments were so far anticipated that money could not be procured upon it for carrying on this work, whereby many were ruined and undone by this their employment. That this Committee is informed that now since the setting out of the summer fleet and storing of Portsmouth, the stores of ammunition in the Tower of London and at Hull are not so furnished as they ought to be, and that it is necessary some present course should be taken to supply them. That it is of very great danger to the kingdom that we should depend for powder and petre upon the pleasure of foreign States, which might at any time prohibit the exportation thereof, and even when suffered the merchants seeing an absolute dependence upon them for these commodities would be tempted to raise the prices at their pleasure and put the State to excessive charge and great inconvenience to make their necessary provisions. That upon consideration of the whole and of the present state of affairs, this Committee is of opinion that, besides the money assigned out of the Excise, 2,000*l.* is required to take off the saltpetre in hand and start the saltpetre works; and that there should be 16,000*l.* per annum

1647–48. VOL. DXVI.

appointed for that service to be paid monthly for the constant carrying on the works, and any surplus to be employed in making further provision of gunpowder for the public stores.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 39–41.]

March 23. Derby House. The Earl of Northumberland in the name of the Committee of both Houses to Solomon Smith. The Committee of the Admiralty not now sitting, we are to give you some directions in the case of certain soldiers put aboard a ship in the Thames to be transported into France. You are required to set these men at liberty, and to assist the messenger of this Committee in apprehending Captains Aston and Bradley. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 26. *Cpy.* ½ *p.*]

March 23. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed you will be informed of the dangerous miscarriage of some persons in Dorsetshire, and of an insurrection of the people about Blandford to hinder the execution of justice, which we conceive to be a high affront to the authority of Parliament, and of dangerous consequence in the example, if not speedily suppressed. We have written to the Committee [of Safety] for the county to take care that the persons named may be apprehended and sent up in safe custody. That they may be the better enabled hereto you are desired to give order to such of your forces as are in those parts to assist in the execution thereof, so that it may not be in the power of the people either to resist or make rescue. Send your orders herein to this Committee, that we may send them with our directions about this affair to the Committee of Dorsetshire, that so they may know to whom to apply for assistance. [*Ibid., p.* 27. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

March 25. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Dorsetshire. We have been informed of the miscarriage of Wake, a pretended minister, and others about Blandford, and of an insurrection there to hinder the execution of a warrant, and the actual rescue of Wake. We conceive this to be a very ill example, and may be of dangerous consequence if steps be not taken to punish those who with so much boldness have affronted the authority of Parliament, and set themselves to oppose the execution of justice. For the better preservation of the peace of your county, and the discouragement of like attempts at insurrection, we desire you that these persons, Wm. Wake, Major Underwood, and others named, who have been active in this affair, and some of whom were of the King's party dwelling about Blandford, may be arrested so as to be proceeded against according to their demerits. To put it out of the power of any disaffected there to oppose or resist the execution of these orders, we have desired the Lord [General] Fairfax to give order to his horse and foot in those parts to assist you. We recommend this business to your effectual care as the ill influence thereof may extend beyond your county, of which we doubt not you are very sensible. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 27, 28. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

March 26. 26. Certificate by Rowland Jenkes, acknowledging the receipt of 2,195*l.*, and specifying how the same was disbursed by him. *Dorso,*

Mem. [*by Col. Kempston*].—*I received my bill of exchange of M. Lemons, merchant in Calais upon Mr. Francis Ladwicke, merchant in Botolph-lane, London, for* 230*l.* [*Strip of paper.*]

March 26. Carisbrook Castle, I. W. Intelligence by I. L. from the Isle of Wight. His Majesty daily walks about the castle, and into the garden, and is very pleasant. Here was a suspicion that his Majesty had received letters out of France, but of that I am uncertain, only this you may receive for a truth, that one hath confessed that there was a design to carry away the King, which Colonel Hammond has examined, and found out two of the actors in the business, who are now in custody. The King expresses a delight in discoursing with the Governor, Col. Hammond, and saith, he shall shortly hear from his two Houses of Parliament or some others, notwithstanding the late votes to the contrary. Good store of shipping ride in this Road. Men hear of some distractions and tumults in Wales, and much fear the West. The Lord conclude all distempers in a happy peace. [*Perfect Occurrences* (*New Series*), *No.* 64. *Newspaper Collection I.*]

March 26. Proceedings at the Committee at Derby House this day. No Committee appears to have sat, but two warrants were signed by the Earl of Northumberland, viz.:

1. Warrant to Capt. Wm. Swan and others to apprehend Walter Brame or any others whom you may hear to have had any hand in the design against Dover Castle, and send them with their papers before this Committee in safe custody.
2. The like warrant to any of the messengers at Derby House, to apprehend the person of Hudson *alias* Johnstone, and bring him in custody before this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 42, 43.]

March 31. Queen-st. Sir Thos. Fairfax to Speaker Lenthall. I recommended to you long since the case of Col. Edgecumbe, Mr. Scawen, his Lieut.-Col., and Mr. Richard Edgecumbe, his major, upon my engagement and treaty with them at their laying down of arms, which being done in so seasonable a time I did then desire might be looked on with more than an ordinary eye of favour. I had before given an assurance to Mr. Edgecumbe of my mediation to the Parliament, not only for the immunity of his person and estate, but for some mark of favour in case the said treaty were performed by him. And Mr. Peters, who was afterwards employed by me to him did likewise undertake for what was promised before by me to Mr. Edgecumbe, and also for the like freedom to Lieut.-Col. Scawen and Major Edgecumbe, with further assurance for an effectual endeavour for his, and his officers, and soldiers' exemption from question and trouble for anything done by him or them in relation to the war. But having understood by them that they

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

have not found that effectual favour which they might expect according to my engagement, and lest the business was misunderstood, I desire humbly to present in their behalf that the strictness of time at their coming in would not admit of a formal capitulation to be comprised in Articles. That yet nevertheless my particular engagement to them is as great. That the treaty was fully and seasonably performed on their parts, and that accordingly I received the fruits thereof. And therefore I make it my humble suit that if you will not please to give them a total immunity for their estates in their compositions according to my undertaking with them, yet that the moiety of their fines which is yet unpaid may be remitted to them and that they and their officers and soldiers may have an indemnity for anything said or done by them relating to the late war that so I may not come altogether short in my undertaking towards them. [*Interregnum G.* 199, *p.* 421, *also pp.* 413 *and* 415. 1 *p.*]

March 31. 27. Order of Lords and Commons. That Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Governor of Newcastle, and Mr. George Fenwick be added to all Committees and Commissioners of Sequestration for the counties and places within the four northern cos. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 167. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

March 31. Warrant of Henry, Earl of Holland, Chief Justice of Forests, &c. Upon complaint by the keepers of New Lodge walk in Windsor Forest of the great and wilful destruction during the late troubles of the game of all sorts, as also of the wood, I have thought necessary to desire and authorize my worthy friend Peregrine Hobbey, Esq., being a neighbour to those parts of the forest, in my stead to receive the complaints of the keepers, and to summon before him the offenders that they may be punished according to law. [*Vol. ccclxxxiv., p.* 140. *Copy.* 1¼ *p.*]

[March.] 28. Petition of Jasper Mayne, D.D., to the King. For the canonry of Christ Church, Oxford, void by death of Dr. Robert Payne. [½ *p.*]

March. 29. Examinations of the Duke of York. A cypher sent in a letter from the King to the Duke some time after his being at Caversham. But the messenger he remembered not. This cypher the Duke burnt about ten days since. The King wrote to the Duke by Mr. Oudart, he should commit one kind of treason as often as he could, viz., by writing frequently unto him. And that was the true cause the Duke wrote to his father. The first letter from the King to the Duke was sent by Mr. Oudart. The second letter by Boswell to get away if it were not hard or dangerous. The Duke received this letter by Boswell before Oudart delivered him the letter above. Boswell came up a back stairs out of the garden near unto the Duke's chamber, and waited there till the Duke passing by that way put the door from him and found somebody was behind it. He asked who was there, and the party

1648. VOL. DXVI.

answered Tox, and then told the Duke he had provided money for his going away, and then Boswell delivered him a letter, and within few days after the Duke gave him an answer to it in the same place, which was this now intercepted. Nobody was with Tox or with the Duke at those meetings. [1 *p.*]

[March.] 30. Decree by Dr. Wm. Sames, dept.-judge of the Admiralty Court in the case of Richd. Evans, owner of the "Unity," Rich. Buller, captain, against the "Henry de Loo," taken by the "Unity," pronouncing the said ship "Henry de Loo" to be lawful prize. [*Copy.* 1¼ *pp.*]

[March ?] 31. Arguments to be advanced in Parliament on the question of divorce, whether it should be considered as a dissolution of the whole marriage relation and so give liberty to marry again, or only as a divorce *à mensâ et thoro.* The writer inclines to the former view. At the close Dr. Samuel Annesley adds the following supporting his opinion by quotations from Scripture. "In the case of adultery after marriage the Holy Scripture allows the innocent party to sue out a divorce, and after the divorce to marry another as if the offending party were dead." [*This year Dr. Samuel Annesley preached before the House of Commons on several occasions, and on 3rd March a Committee was ordered to prepare an Ordinance concerning divorce.* 3¼ *pp.*]

April 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Warwick and Manchester, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Crew. Ordered,

1. That the letter to the Committee for the Army desiring them to take care for the constant pay of the forces now sent into South Wales be approved of and signed.
2. That a letter to the Commander of the shipping about Bristol and Milford Haven, in reference to the business of Tenby, be approved, signed, and sent.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 43.]

April 1. Derby House. The Earl of Warwick in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Army. Upon occasion of the late distractions arisen in parts of South Wales some of the horse and foot belonging to the Army are commanded to march from their former quarters thither, by reason of which they are disappointed of receiving their usual pay and are at present in want of money. We conceive it to be very much to the advantage of the service upon which they are commanded that a constant supply of money be sent to them, that so the good opinion which they have already gained with the people there by their fair carriage amongst them may be continued and the pressure of free quarter as much as may be avoided. We therefore desire you to take care that they may be speedily provided for in that particular and that the money be sent to Bristol, whence, upon notice given to them, they may have it conveyed to them as they shall find safest and best. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 28, 29. *Copy.* ⅔ *page.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

April 1. Derby House. The same to Capt. Crowther. We have information that some 60 persons disaffected to the Parliament and peace of the kingdom have possessed themselves of Tenby in Pembrokeshire, intending to hold it for the king, the place by situation being capable of being made very strong on the land side, which if not timely prevented, may give beginning to trouble in those parts. We desire you with the first opportunity of wind and weather, with the shipping under your command, to ply thither and endeavour to surprise that town. You are to maintain frequent intelligence with Col. Hector who commands the land forces that this service may be the better effected. [*Ibid., p.* 29. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 3. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Crew, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That a letter be reiterated to the Lord General [Fairfax] and the three particular letters sent along [with it] to tell him that it is here conceived fit he should send a considerable party into Pembrokeshire with all possible speed as formerly he hath been [requested].

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 44.]

April 3. 32. Ordinance of the Lords and Commons for appointing Alderman Thos. Andrews, and Maurice Thompson, Esq., to be treasurers for the receipt of money collected by virtue of an Ordinance of 16 Feb. 1647–48 entitled an Ordinance "for raising of 20,000*l.* a month for the relief of Ireland." [*Printed in Lords' Journals x., p.* 173. *Blackletter Pamphlet, printed at London for Edward Husbands, Printer to the Commons, April* 10. 8 *pp.*]

April 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Wharton, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont.

1. Mem. to recommend it to the Admiralty that a ship and pinnace may be appointed for guarding the seas between Derry and Sligo.
2. Mem. That a letter be written to Sir Chas. Coote for despatch of Captain Beresford, to thank him for his frequent and good intelligence sent hither [from Ireland], to let him know that this Committee will take care to furnish Londonderry with six months' provisions for 500 men and likewise that they will recommend it to the Committee of the Admiralty that a ship and pinnace may be ordered for the guard of those seas between Sligo and Derry, that a recruit of foot shall be sent to him as soon as possibly we can, that they will take care to pay the 150*l.* by him laid out for the use of the three companies, and to assure him that his faithful services are in very good esteem with this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 44, 45.]

April 5. Order made by the Committee for co. Monmouth sitting at Usk. Whereas we have received from Mr. Robt. Smyth, Agent for the finding out of the estates of Lord Capel, Lord Cottington, Earl of Worcester, Marquis of Winchester besides other delinquents in this and other cos., the Ordinance of Parliament for disposing of the said delinquents' estates for the service of Ireland, with a warrant from the Commissioners [for Ireland] speedily to return to them rentals

1648. VOL. DXVI.

of these estates as they were let before the wars and now are by this Committee. We hereby certify that we do not know of any estate in this co. belonging to the said delinquents except that of the Earl of Worcester, a Particular of which is hereunto annexed and out of which estate there are Orders and Ordinances of Parliament and of this Committee already disposed of, as more particularly specified in the annexed paper. *Annexed,*

A particular of the estate of [*Edward*] *Earl of Worcester* [*sequestered*] *in co. Monmouth, made out 10th February* 1647[-8]. *Sum total of rents and demesnes,* 4,631*l.* 4*s.* 5½*d.*

Disposed of to Lieut. Genl. Cromwell by an Ordinance of Parliament, viz., Chepstow Burgus [*Castle*], *redditus burgi ibidem,* 18*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.*; *Domum de Chepstow Codllvos,* 53*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*; *Magor regis manor redditus ibidem* 266*l.* 18*s.* 1*d.*; *Redwick Miles Court manor redditus ibidem,* 60*l.* 16*s.* 4½*d.*; *Barton et Hardwick manor redditus ibidem,* 45*l.* 14*s.* 3*d.*; *the tithe of Magor and Redwick ult. red.,* 20*l.*; *tithes disposed of by Ordinance of Parliament for maintenance of Preachers in this county and South Wales, as here specified, total* 675*l.*

Disposed of out of the Earl's estate for the use of the two daughters [*Anne and Elizabeth*] *of* [*Edward*] *Lord Herbert now Earl of Worcester by virtue of an order from the Committee for Sequestrations. Particulars here specified.* [*Interregnum G.* 118, *pp.* 969–974.]

April 7. Derby House. Edw., Earl of Manchester, in the name of the Committee of both Houses to Col. Horton. By intelligence we have received out of South Wales from Col. Fleming and others there, we learn that Poyer and other disaffected persons there are very active in the field and that their numbers increase to very considerable proportions. We understand by letters from the General [Fairfax] that he will supply you with sufficient forces to proceed effectually in that business, for which he has given you orders. You are therefore in accordance with such orders to proceed effectually to the putting of that business to a speedy issue, and take care to prevent the marching of Langhorne's men, after they shall be disbanded, to any of the forces, [strong]holds or strengths held by Poyer, lest by neglecting that [Poyer's forces] may receive such further addition as may render the design more difficult and endanger the peace of the whole kingdom. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 30. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 7. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners in South Wales. By your letter of April 3 from Cardiff we are informed of the posture of the forces in that country in order to disbanding, which through your care and pains we hope will be effected without further trouble. As to Poyer and the others who continue in rebellion there, there is sufficient force appointed to Col. Horton for reducing them to order, which will be with him before these can come to your hands, and enable him to free your country from these troubles, making it so far

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

exemplary as may prevent others from troubling the public peace We are well assured that in the prosecution of this work he will not want the best assistance you can give him. [*Ibid., pp.* 30, 31. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 7. Derby House. The same to the Lord [General] Fairfax. By yours of the 4th instant we understand that you have given order to Col. Horton to march speedily for the suppression of the revolt in Pembrokeshire, and upon intelligence received out of those parts we have likewise written to him to advance according to your orders for the speedy putting of an issue to that growing evil. And lest that since you resolved on the marching of those forces already gone the strength of Poyer may be increased, we recommend it to your care that such further force may be ordered that way as you shall judge to be sufficient for the effectual doing of that work in case there should be any such further addition of force to the enemy. [*Ibid., p.* 31. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 7. Derby House. The same to Sir Chas. Coote. By your letters of February and March we perceive your great pressures and difficulties and your unwearied care, pains, and patience in wrestling with and supporting them. We thank you for this and for your frequent intelligence of so great concernment, which we desire you to continue. We have taken the whole into serious consideration and are very sensible both of the danger in which Derry is and of what consequence it is to the Parliament's interest in that kingdom that it be preserved. In order thereto we shall take care that there be presently sent thither six months' provision for 500 men to be reserved as a standing magazine not to be made use of but in case of exigency or upon further order; for the better security of that place, and carrying on the service under your command, we shall take care that a recruit of foot be sent over with what speed we possibly can. The 150*l.* laid out by you for the use of the three companies at Derry shall be paid according to your desire. We have thought fit with this to despatch away Capt. Beresford, of whose stay here, or further solicitation, there can be no use, for we assure you that what your letters inform us of, we shall take into our most serious and effectual care. Nothing can more put us on to give a speedy despatch to all supplies in our power, than our own sense and apprehension of the necessity of the forces and the consequence of those places. And although perhaps we shall not be able with what we have now to send to answer your desires and others' expectations in regard of so many places which must be supplied thereby, yet we shall use all our care that a just proportion may be observed [in their distribution] to the best of our informations. We hope there will be so good an improvement made of what will be now so early and seasonably sent into all the Provinces that there will be a speedy period put to that war, and you thereby delivered from the burden and difficulty of that service, wherein you have so much merited of the Parliament, which merit and service of yours we have ever held in just esteem and shall be still ready on all occasions to represent them to your advantage. [*Ibid., p.* 32. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

April 7. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Crew. Ordered,

1. That a letter be written to Col. Horton in South Wales to hasten his march against the enemy in Pembrokeshire and so put a speedy issue to the [rising] and to prevent Langhorne's men when disbanded from going to [Capt. John] Poyer.
2. To write to General [Fairfax] to supply Col. Horton with such further forces as may be found necessary for the better carrying on of that service he is now going about [in Pembrokeshire].
3. That the letter to Sir Chas. Coote now read be approved, signed and sent.
4. To write to the Commissioners of South Wales that their letter and services were well accepted, and to give them an account.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 45.]

April 8. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell,—

1. Mem.—To write to the Vice-Admiral [Capt. John Crowther] to send one good ship and two pinnaces constantly to attend the guard of Milford Haven, in regard of the distempers which are at present in those parts and the danger of Foreign forces landing there.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 46.]

April 10. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Warwick and Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That a letter be written to the Lord Mayor and the Committee of the Militia of London to be careful for the safety of the City, and to request that three or four of their number would attend this afternoon at this Committee.
2. Likewise one to the Vice-Admiral to send one good ship and two pinnaces to attend the service of Milford Haven this summer.

Post meridiem.

3. That this Committee do especially recommend to the care of the Committee for the Admiralty the speedy sending over of the Commissioners from the Houses for the Province of Munster; and that Milford Haven and the coast of Pembrokeshire may be at the same time provided for.
4. To write to Col. Coote to stay his march into Connaught and observe Col. Jones's orders.
5. Also to Col. Taylor for raising 200 or more of his regiment for guarding these parts this night, and the like to Col. Hardwick for Southwark.
6. To Mr. Scawen and Mr. [Thos.] Pury to desire the meeting of that Committee [for regulating the Army] to-morrow by 9 a.m. and to speak with this Committee about a business of importance.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 46, 47.]

April 10. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Taylor. For prevention of the like evil [to that] which happened last night about this city [of London] through the tumult of unruly persons. We desire you for the guard of these parts this night to raise 200 men of your regiment, or more if you can, which you are to dispose as you

1648. VOL. DXVI.

may judge to be best for preserving the public peace. [*Interregnum*, 24 *E.*, *p.* 33. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

April 10. The like letter to Col. Hardwick, for Southwark. [*Minute. Ibid.*]

April 10. Derby House. The same to Col. Coote. By your letter which we received by Capt. Beresford and his relation of the condition of your regiment, we are fully satisfied of the unfitness of their marching into the Province of Connaught. We therefore revoke our former commands for your march to the Lord President of Connaught and desire you to observe such orders as you shall receive from Col. Jones. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

April 10. Derby House. The same to [Robt.] Scawen and [Thos.] Pury, M.P.s. We desire you that a Committee of the Army may sit to-morrow at 9 a.m., when this Committee will likewise sit as we desire to speak with some of them about a business of importance. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 34. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

April 10. Derby House. The same to the Lord Mayor and Militia of London. Whereas last night a tumult was raised by some disorderly persons, which if not timely prevented may prove dangerous. We therefore desire you to take care for the safety of the City and preservation of public quiet. Three or four of your number are to come to this Committee this afternoon to speak further with us concerning this business. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

April 10. Derby House. The same to the Vice-Admiral. We understand that some members of this Committee had conference with you concerning the despatch of shipping for the guarding of Milford Haven this summer. This Committee do very well approve of your suggestion that one good ship of force and two pinnaces despatched from the Downs would be sufficient for that work, and therefore desire that you would send them away by the first fair wind, with instructions to the Vice-Admiral of those seas that they may constantly attend that service. Lest the continuing of the cross wind should hinder the sailing of these vessels now in the Downs thither, we desire you to send to the Vice-Admiral of the Irish Seas to order such shipping forthwith to those parts as may prevent the landing of any forces from abroad and give assistance upon all occasions to the forces [belonging to] the Lord [General] Fairfax's army for the subduing of such as are risen up in those parts and for taking of any towns or castles they have seized upon and are fortifying against the Parliament. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 35. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

April 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Warwick, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Lieut.-Col. Cromwell, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That Christopher Rowe of Ely be sent before Mr. Edwards, J.P., with the information from Cambridge against him, to be further examined.
2. That Mr. Cotton, a mercer in Pannier Alley, be summoned to attend here to-morrow with the letter written to Mr. Burton from a minister in Lancashire.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. Warrant to apprehend Henry Kniveton and bring him in custody with his papers before this Committee.
4. That the Marshal at Whitehall in whose custody Captains Stanley, Philips, and Taylour now are do carry them before Sir Gregory Norton and Mr. Edwards, J. P.s., together with the informations given to the Judge Advocate concerning them that they may examine them and secure their persons till further order be taken in it.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 47, 48.]

April 14. London. 33. Col. Nicholas Kempston to Monsr. Roget or Monsr. Flee in Calais. I have sent this bearer, my officer, with 20 soldiers, I hope you will accept of them till I can get more, which shall be as soon as possibly I can get leave here. I desire you to house them kindly and to send them by some convenient means to my own company as soon as you can, and give the bearer a ticket to return to London by the next post. Send me a bill [of exchange] by him for the levy money of these men and those I left in your hand and for my own month's pay for the last muster. P.S.—I have joined those men I sent before to Col. Rooksby's regiment till I can send more to complete my own. [½ *p.*]

April 14. Petition of the Mayor, bailiff, and burgesses of Northampton to the Committee for compounding with delinquents at Goldsmiths' Hall. That the ancient Hospital of St. John's in Northampton in the patronage of the Bishop of Lincoln was at the beginning of these wars enjoyed by George Wake, a fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, as Master. The profits of the Hospital were sequestered for the delinquency of Wake, and employed by petitioners for the relief of the poor therein according to the foundation. By your letter of the 29th Dec. 1646 you signified that you had proceeded to compound with Wake upon the Articles of Oxford for such estate as you thought [came] within your rules; but for the mastership of the Hospital [which was] inserted in his particular, you exempted it, as conceiving it not in your power to compound for nor within the intentions of the Parliament to permit any disaffected person to hold a place of that nature, and therefore directed the rents should be paid to Francis Rushworth and Joseph Sergeant the parties formerly entrusted therewith, being the two last mayors, for the benefit of the poor upon which petitioners increased the number of poor in the Hospital. By your subsequent letter of the 24th June last you required the rents to be paid to George Wake, and to suffer him to enjoy the mastership, the former order notwithstanding, by virtue whereof he has received the rents and made new leases. Petitioners humbly conceive that Wake has no good title to the mastership, neither has he compounded for the same, his whole fine being but 14*l.*, and the mastership was valued in his particular at 35*l.* per annum. The town of Northampton and parts adjacent are extremely full of maimed soldiers and poor widows made by these wars, being continually infested by the garrisons of Banbury and other [Royalist forts] near adjoining, and we know not such hopeful way of relief as the profits of the said Hospital so happily falling into the Parliament's disposal. Petitioners most humbly beseech your Honours, that if George Wake

1648. VOL. DXVI.

have a good title and you shall think fit to admit him to compound for the mastership, on which we desire to be heard, they may then be ordered to pay the said 35*l.* per annum to Wake whilst he continued master, and that the residue of the profits may be employed by them for the relief and maintenance of the poor according to the foundation without diverting any part thereof to any private use. *Underwritten,*

Give these men and George Wake 14 *days to be heard at this Committee, and the tenants to retain the rents till further order.* [*Interregnum* 108 *G., p.* 109.]

April 14. Petition of Sir Richard Lee, Bart., of Langley, in Salop, to the Committee for compounding. That ever since the taking of Shrewsbury he has remained prisoner within the command of the Committee of Parliament for that county, hath behaved himself peaceably and given due obedience to all their commands, as by their certificate appears. He has been grievously visited with sickness, is old and infirm, and being desirous to compound for his delinquency, prays leave to attend this Committee to prosecute his composition, and that you would grant him liberty upon his parole to appear before your Honours at a certain day for that purpose. *Underwritten,*

Received and referred to the sub-committee, 14 *April* 1648. *Annexed,*

Certificate by the Committee for sequestrations in co. Salop to the Committee for compounding at Goldsmiths' Hall. That whereas we formerly by certificate acquainted you with the names of the delinquents in this county who had not prosecuted their compositions, and amongst them Sir Richard Lee, Bart., who, ever since the taking of this garrison of Shrewsbury by the Parliaments' forces has remained prisoner under the power of this Committee who granted him on his parole liberly to abide at his own house in this county for a certain time in regard of his [*ill*] *health. And whereas we by your direction were required to cause the persons of all delinquents within this county who had not compounded or prosecuted their composition to be apprehended and secured, Sir Richard Lee, only upon notice thereof did surrender himself to be disposed of as this Committee should think fit, and we perceiving in him a real disposition to compound for his delinquency do desire your Honours' direction therein. We can certify that if it please you to grant him liberty upon his parole at a certain day to appear before you for that purpose he will act accordingly having hitherto so faithfully performed his engagements to us in that kind.* 24 *Feb.* 1647[–8]. [*Interregnum G.* 207, *pp.* 176, 177.]

April 17. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Kent, Lord Wharton, Sir G.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Gerard, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That the Instructions now read for Capt. Thos. Wogan be signed and delivered to him.
2. Sub-Committee formed to examine Mr. Kniveton and any other persons they think fit concerning Lord Inchiquin.
3. Likewise to examine Browne Bushell and any other persons reported to be dangerous.
4. That Mr. Edwards and John Trenchard, J.Ps., do examine Capt. Stanley and others mentioned in the order of 13th April, and the Marshal [at Whitehall] to act as then directed.
5. That Lord Wharton may have leave to write to Sir Philip Musgrave and to acquaint a gentleman now in town with it.
6. That the papers seized which do not concern Mr. Kniveton be restored to the landlord of the house.
7. That the papers concerning a complaint of the detention of money by the collectors in Berkshire be recommended to the Committee sitting in the Star Chamber.
8. That the letters now read to the Commissioners of Kent and Surrey for the Irish Assessment be approved.
9. Instructions [entered in full] for Capt. Thos. Wogan, M.P., requiring him to repair into South Wales and endeavour to appease the distempers and settle the peace of those counties. You are to inform yourself of the abettors of [Capt. John] Poyer in the holding of Pembroke Castle contrary to the express commands of both Houses, and by whom that design was first set on foot. You are also to repair to the forces of that county and endeavour to persuade them peaceably and quietly to submit to disbanding.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 48–50.]

April 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Manchester, Visct, Saye, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That the Solicitor-General St. John and Mr. [Samuel] Browne be a sub-committee to state the matter of fact of the Scottish papers according to the Commons' order of this day and report to this Committee to-morrow at 9 a.m.
2. That copies of the paper received from Scotland be sent in cypher to Col. Jones and Sir Chas. Coote, and the former be desired to communicate them to Col. Monk, because we have no cypher with him and that he be desired to send away the same letter sent to Sir Chas. Coote.
3. That a [circular] letter be written to Col. Jones and to the Governors of Chester, Liverpool, and the Isle of Anglesey, to the effect that diverse who formerly served the kingdom do now repair into Ireland; to desire Col. Jones to send such back and the others to hinder all from passing who have not a pass from the Parliament or this Committee.
4. That the Marshal at Whitehall do forthwith bring Browne Bushell to this Committee.
5. That the petition of the gents. of Jersey be reported to the House [of Commons] who are desired to take the present state of those gentlemen into consideration and appoint something for their subsistence.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 51.]

April 19. Winchester. John Woodman to John Leech, Secretary to the Committee [for compounding] at Goldsmiths' Hall. I have herewith taken the boldness to acquaint you with a few of the many [delinquents]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

who have not been as yet sequestered, though they have deserved it; and others who are capable of compounding, but have not done so. Our committee seldom sits, but when we see how these will speed you may have the rest; in the business of charging them and making that good, the expense and pains must be borne some way or else it will fail as hitherto. There are diverse who rent estates that have been Recusants in arms, which causes much sadness to the well-affected with us. If I knew how, my fellow officers and myself would gladly have some further acquaintance with you in this business. *Enclosed,*

Names of such persons as are within the Ordinance of Sequestration, but are not sequestered within co. Southampton. In all 19 *names; amongst others Lord Henry Paulet, Sir Richd. Norton of Testwood, Sir Henry Clarke of Avington, Sir Edw. Richards of New Marwell, Sir John Mill of Bury, and Sir Rich. Tichborne of Tichborne.* [*Interregnum G.* 118, *pp.* 1013–1015.]

April 20. Derby House. Henry, Earl of Kent, in the name of the Committee of both Houses, to the Customer, Comptroller, and Searcher of the Ports of Chester and Liverpool. We are informed that great numbers of such as have formerly served the King do daily transport themselves into Ireland, which as affairs now stand there may prove very dangerous, for prevention whereof you are hereby required to take special care that none be suffered to be transported into Ireland but only such as have passes from the Parliament, this Committee, or the Committee of the Admiralty, and that you make diligent search for that purpose in all the ships despatched from your ports. You are to send a copy hereof to all your deputies or other officers in all the members of your ports, that they may act accordingly. We have written also to Col. Jones that if any such shall, notwithstanding this order given, be yet transported, that he shall secure them and send them back, and certify withall from what port, in what ship, and by what master they were carried over, whereby we shall be informed what obedience is given to our order, and what care used in the execution thereof. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 36. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 20. Derby House. The same to Mr. Walley, and to the Governors of Chester, Liverpool, and Anglesey. To the same effect as the preceding, with the omission of the last clause relative to Col. Jones. [*Ibid., pp.* 36, 37. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 20. Derby House. To same to the Committee of the Admiralty. We are informed that many gentlemen and others who have served the King against the Parliament, do in great numbers repair to Dublin and other parts of Ireland, which as affairs stand there at present may be very dangerous. We have written to the Governors of Chester, Liverpool, and the Isle of Anglesey, and to the Customer and officers of those Ports, not to suffer any such to be transported, unless they have passes from the Parliament, your Lordships, or this Com-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

mittee. We shall be very sparing of granting any such passes here, and desire you to be very tender of granting passes to any such persons, who, if they procure transportation thither, may be very dangerous to the public. [*Ibid., p.* 37. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 20. Derby House. The same to Col. Jones. We very much apprehend that if Ormond should come to Dublin very many of his old officers would be ready to join with him, and presently make a party there against the Parliament, to prevent which we conceive it fit that you send Sir Henry Tichborne, Col. Flower, and as many of them as you shall suspect to be most dangerous into England, to solicit for recruits, of which we know there is want enough. And for the attaining thereof we conceive they will be willing to come over, when they are here we can order recruits for them or not as we shall see cause, and if Ormond should come he will want those instruments for his work. We are also informed that many gentlemen, and others who have served the King's party, do resort in great numbers to Dublin, which we conceive may much increase your danger there. We have therefore written to the Governors of the Western ports, to stop the transportation of all who have not passes. We also desire you to make a strict inquiry after all such as may be already come thither, and give order for a careful regard for the future; and if any cannot make it appear they have compounded, that you secure them, and by the next opportunity of shipping send them back into England, certifying the name of the master of the ship which brought them over and from what port they were shipped. [*Ibid., p.* 38. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

April 20. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Saye and Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That the Committee of the Army be desired to pay to Mr. Frost 1,246*l.*, as directed by order of the Houses of 17th March, to be disposed of for arms, ammunition, or otherwise, for the use and service of cos. Westmorland and Cumberland as this Committee should appoint.
2. That it be reported to both Houses there hath been very special service done this kingdom by a gent. well known to this Committee; and to desire that a canonry of Christ's Church, Oxford, or some other place equivalent may be bestowed upon him, of which he is very capable; and that the profits of it in the meantime, till he can be put into it, may be disposed for his use by the Committee at Derby House. And Sir Wm. Armyne is desired to make this report as speedily as he can.
3. That Mr. Frost do demand from the Commissioners of Excise what remains unpaid from the 1,000*l.* to be disposed of by this Committee, part having already been assigned to the use of the town of Northampton.
4. That order be sent to the Marshal at Whitehall to have a special care that Browne Bushell be kept in safe custody till this Committee shall otherwise dispose of him.
5. That Mr. Priestley be admitted to serve as a messenger to this Committee.
6. That the Committee of the Admiralty be desired to be careful what passes they give to any persons going over into Ireland lest some who have been delinquents to the Parliament should go thither.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

7. That it be reported to the House of Commons that a reward may be given to those who discovered and apprehended Browne Bushell, who escaped from the custody of a messenger of the Admiralty; and Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell is desired to make this report.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 52, 53.]

April 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the statement of fact of the papers of the Commissioners in Scotland, with the answer of the Scotch Parliament thereto, be reported to the Commons, viz.:—
2. Whereas in the paper given in by the Scotch Parliament to the English Commissioners resident there, in answer to the Commissioners' paper concerning Capt. Wogan of the 21 and 27 of March, they do affirm, that it will clearly appear that none can be remanded or delivered up by the kingdom of Scotland but such only of the English nation, who have incensed the King of Scotland against the kingdom of England; all other criminals being referred to the laws. This answer refers only to the last clause of the last paragraph of the Act of Oblivion, beginning thus:—"And that such of the Scottish natives, &c." We leave it to the consideration of the House whether Capt. Wogan may not be demanded both under the whole last paragraph of the Act of Oblivion beginning: "Forasmuch as the several," and continuing to the beginning of the above-mentioned clause upon which they ground their answer, as also by the Fourth Article of the Covenant. That whereas Sir Thos. Glemham and Sir Philip Musgrave are demanded by the Commissioners in their paper of 31 March, and the answer of the Scotch Parliament being of the 12th April is the same for these as for Wogan. To offer it also to the consideration of the House whether they may not only be demanded from the above referred to paragraph of the Act of Oblivion and the 4th Article of the Covenant. But further also, forasmuch as they have been in arms against the Parliament of England, and thereby such delinquents as for the bringing of whom to condign punishment both kingdoms joined in Covenant in a Declaration, and in this war as appears in the Declaration of both kingdoms in 2nd part of Collect. of Decl., p. 418, paragraphs 5 and 6. And for that the Army of Scotland lately in England were to have had their pay out of the estates of such delinquents among others as appears by the 5th Article of the Treaty concerning the Scottish Army. For the case of Wray, who is a Papist in arms, although he may much more be demanded upon the same considerations and grounds with the former, yet the answer of the Parliament of Scotland cannot be interpreted to extend to him in regard the paper in which he is demanded, bears date the 14th inst., and the answer of the Scotch Parliament to the papers of the Commissioners bears date the 12th. We humbly propound it to the consideration of the House whether the keeping them there and not remanding them be not contrary to the said Declaration, in regard they are natives of this kingdom, and their offence here committed, for which they cannot be judged or punished by that kingdom.
3. That the letter from Lord Fairfax from Windsor of 20th inst. with the papers enclosed be reported to the Commons.

A meridie.

4. That Mr. Frost do inquire at the Committee of the Admiralty whether Capt. Plunket be employed in the State's service to sea; and if so to desire that Committee that we may be informed before he be set out.
5. To learn from the Court of Admiralty whether letters of marque have been granted to Capt. Plunket.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

6. That the petition of Col. Leighton and Major Felton be referred to the Irish Commissioners at the Star Chamber, and desire their opinion whether the thing desired may be done with safety or not.
7. That the business concerning Sir Thos. Cheadle be heard to-morrow afternoon.
8. That this answer be given to Capt. Reeve Williams' address or petition:—That this Committee can give no other answer thereto than what was given on Tuesday last to his former petition.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 54–56.]

April 22. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House Present: Earls of Northumberland and Manchester, Sir W. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. Mem.—That a warrant be issued for apprehending a person frequenting the Exchange who has spoken dangerous words.
2. That the Additional Instruction for the Commissioners now in Scotland be reported to the House of Commons. These additional instructions which are here inserted are printed in Lords' Journals x., p. 228. By them the English Commissioners are instructed to demand that Capt. Wogan and his officers being Englishmen, and all other English officers who may have passed over into Scotland, or any others you may find to have at any time served the King against the Parliament shall be forthwith apprehended, secured, and delivered over to you to be sent into England; and that all the private soldiers may be dismounted, dispersed, and sent home. The Houses have resolved that the answer given to you by the Parliament of Scotland on the 12th inst. is not satisfactory. You are therefore hereby required to insist upon your former demands, as to those persons you demanded, notwithstanding that answer, and to proceed further as by your instructions you are appointed.
3. Warrant directed to a messenger, Theodore Jennings, requiring him to repair to the Exchange in London and apprehend a person who will be indicated to him, and bring him with his papers before this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 57, 58.]

April 22. 34. Commission issued at the Committee of Lords and Commons for the Eastern Association, authorizing and appointing Peter Fisher and Captain Stubbin, agents and collectors, for bringing in all arrears due in cos. Norfolk and Suffolk and city of Norwich by virtue of several Ordinances of Parliament specified, for maintenance of the Army late under the command of the Earl of Manchester, that the money may be speedily brought in and disposed of according to the true intent and meaning of the said Ordinances. They are empowered hereby to apprehend such assessors, collectors, and others, as shall neglect or refuse to do their duties herein and to bring them before this Committee. They are hereby required to return a monthly account of their proceedings to the Auditor of this Committee. [1 *p.*]

April 24. 35. Two Ordinances of Lords and Commons, one for raising 6,000*l.* for payment of 400 soldiers added to the forces in the Tower of London, the other for the continuance of the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at Wars. Ordered by the Lords to be printed and published, 24th April 1648. [*Both printed in Lords' Journals x,* 228. *Pamphlet printed at London for John Wright at the King's Head in the Old Bailey,* 1648. 6 *pp.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

April 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Visct. Saye and Sele, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, Sir John Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That Mr. Henry Kniveton, Agent to Lord Inchiquin, may be discharged, there being nothing in his papers whereby he may stand chargeable.
2. That money payable to Lord Inchiquin be stopped.
3. That the petition of the officers of North Wales, with the state of their cases, be recommended to the Committee of the Army.
4. That the petition of Marmaduke Taylour, George Stanley, and Bruce Warren, prisoners in New Prison, be referred to the consideration of Messrs. Edwards and Trenchard, J.P.'s, by whom they were committed to do therein according to law.
5. That Mr. Frost do learn from the Committee of the Admiralty what there is at that Committee against Sir Thos. Cheadle.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 59.]

April 25. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Manchester, Visct. Saye, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the petition of Sir James Bannatyne be reported to the Houses for their approbation of what is therein desired if they shall think fit.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 60.]

April 27. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Fleetwood, or in his absence the officer in command of his regiment in Norfolk. Thanks for the good service rendered by some of your regiment in the appeasing and suppression of the late tumult and insurrection in Norwich. On Monday next, there being an election of a new Mayor which will occasion a great concourse of people there, you are requested to place such proportion of your regiment as you shall judge necessary in such a posture as not to interfere with the freedom of election, yet to be ready to prevent or suppress any tumults or disorders that may happen upon that occasion. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 39. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

April 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Manchester, and Warwick, Visct. Saye, Sir H. Vane, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to Lord Bulkeley and the other J.P.'s for Anglesey that forasmuch as there hath been some complaints made against Sir Thos. Cheadle to this Committee, that they take bail of him in 500*l.* to answer here what is before this Committee against him.
2. That Lieut.-Col. Piggott have leave to go into South Wales and endeavour to break up [Col. John] Poyer's party.
3. That for such of the officers and soldiers as shall come off from Poyer's party we will endeavour with the Houses for their indemnity and arrears of pay as others have.
4. That Lieut.-Col. Piggott shall have leave to carry into France such soldiers as he may detach from Col. Poyer's party, there to be disposed of as Col. Humfrey [Col. John Humphreys] shall appoint.
5. That Major Uvedale be committed to the Fleet for making an insurrection in co. Dorset.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 60, 61.]

April 29. Derby House. The Earl of Northumberland in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Justices of Peace of the Isle of Anglesey. We

1648. VOL. DXVI.

wrote to you on the 22nd March to take care that Sir Thos. Cheadle and some others be secured and a thorough examination taken of that business and certificate returned to us; but there having since been no certificate made, we desire that any restraint he is under by virtue of our letters or orders may be taken off, and that he be bailed in 500*l.* to appear before this Committee at any time within six months upon summons left at his house. But if there be any other restraint upon him than from this Committee we will not intermeddle in that. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 39, 40. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

April 29. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Sir Thos. Fairfax]. From the letter enclosed which came to our hands this day relating the doubtful condition of the country of South Wales and of the Parliament's forces there, we conceive it necessary that a greater force than is yet there should be forthwith sent thither for the speedy subduing of that insurrection and to prevent the growing of a further mischief. We send a copy of that letter and desire you to despatch away such further forces as may be able to carry on that work to a speedy conclusion. The continuance of that insurrection so long without suppression is of very bad and dangerous example. [*Ibid., p.* 40. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

April 29. Derby House. The same to the same. The Commons having passed the Vote enclosed, we desire you to send hither some of the principal officers of your Army that, in pursuance of that order, we may confer with them about the removing of the Army further off from the city of London, and may thereupon report a resolution to the House. [*Ibid, p.* 41. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

April 29. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Manchester, Visct. Saye and Sele, Sir G. Gerard, Sir John Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That Mr. Cox be summoned to appear before this Committee on Tuesday.
2. Likewise Capt. Harrison.
3. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax], with the letter from Cardiff enclosed, desiring him to send more forces into South Wales for the speedy suppressing of that insurrection which is of so ill and dangerous an example.
4. Also another enclosing the Commons' Order of the 27th present concerning removing the Army further off from London and desiring him to send some principal officers hither to confer with [us] about it.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 61, 62.]

[April ?] 36. Printed paper bearing the initials G. H. and headed "A letter from a Gentleman" in answer to the Mayor of Norwich's printed paper about elections for that city. In obedience to your commands I have perused the paper put out in print by the Mayor and Aldermen as is pretended of your city of Norwich in relation to the city election. I think it must needs be an abuse to them for, as public magistrates, it is not decent to suspect they should do anything to mislead fellow citizens, which that paper does; for, first,

1648.

the Act of Parliament 1 Hen. V., ch. 1. is not therein truly recited. Exposition of the meaning of this Statute. If you have a mind to see a further exposition by another Act look into 23 Hen. VI. ch. 11. where it plainly appears that the first Act of Hen. V. extended only to such cities where the citizens have the only right of voting. This being the constitution of your city that freeholders have a right of voting as in a county, it naturally follows that freeholders as in a county likewise are capable to be elected; and then what becomes of the by-law made in 1640, that no freeman shall vote for any person who is not free, unless it can be maintained, which I think no person will pretend to, that a by-law can alter the constitution of the place. *Advertisement,*

This is to give notice, there is a contract to indemnify the freemen from the pretended penalty of 5l. or any other inconveniences that can arise in voting for the candidates Waller Bacon, Esq., or Capt. Chambers, the which may be seen at Wm. Lombe's, merchant in St. Andrews. [*Printed.* 2 *pp.*]

May 1. Derby House. 37. The Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House to Captain Jordan or any commander of the Parliament's ships in King Road or those parts. We have appointed 5,000*l.* now at Bristol to be put aboard Capt. Pilgrim's ship to be transported to Dublin, but as there may be danger at present of its remaining at Bristol, we have given order for it to be put aboard any ship belonging to the Parliament to be kept in safety till Capt. Pilgrim shall come to receive it. You are therefore desired to receive the money aboard your ship and keep it safe till Capt. Pilgrim's coming thither. [$\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

May 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Kent, and Manchester, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General desiring him to send 600 foot and 100 horse to Bristol for its defence.
2. To write to the Committee at Gloucester to lend 40 barrels of powder with match and ball proportionable to the city of Bristol which will be repaid to them out of the public stores. Send 100 men in charge of it who may continue at Bristol till the forces sent by the Lord General do arrive there, when they can return.
3. To write to the Committee of the Army to repay to Gloucester the ammunition as above so soon as they shall be certified from Bristol that it has been received there from Gloucester.
4. That it be reported to the Commons that 500*l.* be supplied for repair of the great fort at Bristol, and provision of victuals for the fort and castle there.
5. The letter from Coventry to be sent to the Lord General with a desire that a troop of horse and regiment of foot may be sent there for its security.
6. That the warrant sent to Mortlake by the Chief Constable John Garth desiring the inhabitants to meet at Leatherhead for preferring a petition to the House, which was brought hither by Mr. Alleyn, be reported to the Houses.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

7. That the examinations taken by Sir Wm. Brereton be returned from this Committee to him and the county justices that they may examine the business further and proceed according to law.
8. To write to Sir Adam Loftus that the 5,000*l.* for Ireland now at Bristol may be immediately put aboard one of the Parliament's ships there to be kept in safety till Capt. Pilgrim come to receive it.
9. Instructions to be sent to Capt. Jordan that he or other Commanders of the Parliament's ships in King Road do take the 5,000*l.* aboard according to the directions sent to Sir Adam Loftus.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 63, 64.]

May 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Sir Adam Loftus. We are informed that the city of Bristol may be in some danger as it is represented to us by letters of the 29th ult. We desire you therefore to take care that the 5,000*l.* that is at Bristol appointed for Dublin may be put on board Capt. Pilgrim's ship if it be come thither, but if that be not come then upon Capt. Jordan's ship or the "Constant Warwick," or any other of the Parliament's ships to be kept in safety till Capt. Pilgrim come to receive it. If this money should miscarry it would be a great blow to the affairs of Ireland; we therefore recommend it to your care, that it may be secured in the manner mentioned, but if no ship be at Bristol then in the best manner you otherwise can. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 41. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 1. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Gloucester. By the members for Bristol in the House we are informed of the danger that place is in for want of some [additional] forces and ammunition. We have written to the Lord General to send some [forces] thither, and we desire you to lend to Bristol 40 barrels of powder, with match and bullet proportionable; send with it 100 men to guard it by the way, and let them stay there till those sent by the General shall arrive, after which they may return. The Committee of the Army will repay the ammunition you shall so lend to Bristol out of the public stores. [*Ibid., p.* 42. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 1. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. Having received information of the dangerous state of Bristol for want of ammunition, we have written to the Committee of Gloucester to furnish them presently with 40 barrels of gunpowder, &c., which we are informed will be done, so as it may be repaid out of the public stores. We desire you to give order for this to be done at the first opportunity after you shall be certified from the Committee at Bristol that they have received the same from Gloucester. [*Ibid., p.* 42. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 1. Derby House. The same to Capt. Jordan or any other Captain or Commander of the Parliament's ships in King-Road or elsewhere in those parts. We have appointed 5,000*l.* now at Bristol to be put aboard Capt. Pilgrim's ship to be transported to Dublin; but as we are informed that there may be some danger at present at Bristol, we have given order to the Treasurers to put the money aboard any of the Parliament's ships which may be in those parts, so as to be

1648.

kept in safety till Capt. Pilgrim shall come to receive it. We therefore desire you to receive the money aboard your ship. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 43. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 1. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the copy of the letter brought to you by Mr. Hodges you see the condition of Bristol, and we know you cannot but apprehend how great danger it may be to the whole kingdom if the malignants should possess themselves of that city, there to make a head, now that there is so general a distemper among the people; for prevention of further danger we desire you that 600 foot and 100 horse or thereabouts may be sent to Bristol under an able and faithful commander whereby that place may be secured from surprise. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 43. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 1. The same to the same. We send you enclosed the copy of a letter received from Coventry. The gentleman who brought it desires that Capt. Creed's or some other troop and a regiment of foot may be speedily sent thither for the security of that city and the country adjacent. The state of Bristol in respect of its fortification is such, as if it should be taken it might with much facility be kept and prove troublesome to reduce. We therefore earnestly recommend to your Lordship the care of that town and county. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 44. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 1. Derby House. The same to the Justices of Peace of Surrey. The examination enclosed being presented to this Committee we send it to you, recommending to your care the further examination of the business and the proceeding further upon it, according to law. [*Ibid.* *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

[May 2.] 38. Vote of the Commons. That this House doth declare that they do firmly resolve to keep the Covenant and treaties between both kingdoms, and that they shall be ready to treat with the kingdom of Scotland upon the matter of the Propositions agreed on by both kingdoms and presented to the King at Hampton Court [in Sept. 1647], for the making such further proceedings thereupon as shall be thought fit for the settlement of the peace of both kingdoms and preservation of the union according to the Covenant and treaties. *Dorso,*

38. 1. *Mr. Swinfen's question of the 3rd of April* 1648. [*This paper is endorsed* 16 *April* 1648, *but the above Vote concerning the propositions is entered as May* 2. *Printed in the Lords' Journals x., p.* 247. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent, Warwick, Manchester, and Northumberland, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir John Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General to send 200 or 300 men to Winchester to guard the town and castle.
2. Also to the Earl of Rutland to take care for securing Belvoir Castle.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. Another to the Lord General, enclosing the letter from Holy Island, and desiring him to send more forces thither to secure it, as being a place of very great importance.
4. That it be returned, in answer to Lord Cherbury's request to have the 20*l.* a week with the arrears to be paid him, that this Committee has no power to dispose of or intermeddle with the matter of money; but if he please to make his address for that to the Houses, the members of this Committee will as particular members do him what courtesy they can.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 65.]

May 2. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We are informed by the Members for Hants that there is great confluence of Cavaliers and disaffected persons to the neighbourhood of Winchester, and danger of the surprise of that castle, which if they should effect, it would be of very ill consequence and might prove as once before troublesome to reduce. We therefore desire you to order 300 men to quarter in Winchester for defence of the town and castle to prevent such surprise as might otherwise be made of it. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 44, 45. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 2. Derby House. The same to the Earl of Rutland. We are informed of a design to surprise Belvoir Castle, which if effected would be of ill consequence to the State as well as loss to your Lordship. We desire you to take order for putting it into a secure posture to prevent surprise. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid., p.* 45. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 2. 39. Order made at the Committee for the Admiralty and Cinque Ports. That it he recommended from this Committee to the Earl of Warwick, he being part owner of the "Constant Warwick," that he would direct the captain of that ship to receive aboard the 5,000*l.* remaining at Bristol, which was to have been transported to Dublin in the "President" under the command of Captain Pilgrim, but which latter ship being at Portsmouth could not so conveniently and speedily perform that service. [*Copy.* 1 *p.*]

May 2. 40. Another copy of same. [1 *p.*]

May 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the letter now read to the Committee at Coventry be passed, signed, and sent.
2. That the gents. from the six northern cos. be desired to be here on Friday.
3. To write to the Lord General, enclosing Sir A. Haselrigg's letter to the Speaker, with an intimation that the [Commons'] House hath ordered the ship mentioned in those letters to go to Berwick and ride there, and when any further information comes thence they will signify it to his Lordship.
4. That it be reported to both Houses that instructions may be sent to the Commissioners from the Parliament resident in Scotland to let the Parliament of Scotland know that Berwick is surprised by some malignants who were lately in Scotland, and, as we are informed, it is by some of those who were demanded from their Parliament.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

5. To write to Col. Jones to go in the ship "Nicholas," to enclose the invoice, and to desire that no delay be suffered in unloading any ships that may be sent, so that money be not spent upon demurrage.
6. To write to the Vice-Admiral to appoint convoy for the ship "Nicholas" above mentioned.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 66, 67.]

May 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Kent, Visct. Saye and Sele, Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. Mem.—That a letter be written and carried to the Lords' House for the concurrence of two or more [Lords], and then to be signed and sent to Sir A. Haselrigg and Col. Lambert, to the effect that care be taken of some ordnance lately at Carlisle, the which had been ordered by the Commons to be secured in St. Herbert's Isle [in Derwentwater, co. Cumberland], but which lie by the way and are not yet carried thither, so that a guard may be appointed them and care taken for its payment.
2. That the Lord General's letter from Windsor to this Committee concerning permission to well-affected persons to list themselves under men faithful to the Parliament for the security of the several parts [of the country] where they dwell, be reported to the Houses, with the opinion of this Committee that the Lord General be empowered to appoint in the several counties such faithful men, under whom the well-affected may list themselves as suggested in the letter, and that he may have power to give commissions to such persons for that purpose.
3. That letters be written severally to [Col. Matthew Boynton] Governor of Scarborough and Col. Lambert that care be taken for preservation of that castle.
4. Likewise to [Col. Dodson] Governor of Crowland [Croyland], to have a care of that castle, and that it doth continue in his charge.
5. To write to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] to employ his officers for apprehending Major Pilkinton and his adherents.
6. That Mr. Gualter Frost, junr., is by this Committee allowed 10*s.* per diem for his service here.
7. That it be reported to the Commons that if the 1,700 foot and 300 horse in Lancashire which are not yet disbanded be continued, they will require 3,500*l.* per mensem, which that county cannot possibly pay them; but if this money can be certainly paid them, then this Committee is of opinion [it would be well] to continue them, if not that then they be speedily disbanded, and that the two months' pay required to disband them be forthwith paid; and that county to be put in posture of defence under such officers as have showed their good affections to the Parliament.
8. Mem.—To renew the report concerning the four gent. prisoners with Lord Inchiquin.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 67–69.]

May 5. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Governor of Scarborough Castle. We are informed that there are some designs by the malignants to seize on Scarborough Castle, but of the manner we are not yet informed. We desire you to use all possible care to secure that place from danger of surprise. We have written to Col. Lambert to assist you. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 45. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

May 5. Derby House. The same to Col. Lambert. To the same effect as the preceding. We desire you to give the Governor of Scarborough Castle what assistance shall be needful for its security. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Ibid., p.* 46. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 5. Derby House. The same to Sir Arthur Haselrigg and Col. Lambert. We are informed there are some ordnance which were lately at Carlisle, and were, with the arms and ammunition belonging to Cumberland, appointed by the Commons' Order of 17th June to be secured in St. Herbert's Isle, supplemented by an order of the Committee of that county of 13th July to that purpose. Notwithstanding these orders the ordnance are not yet brought thither, but lie by the way between Carlisle and St. Herbert's Isle, liable to be seized on by the malignants and used against the Parliament. We therefore desire you to consult with Mr. Barwis and the Committee of Cumberland, and cause order to be taken for carrying the said ordnance forthwith to that island according to former orders, also that a guard be appointed for that service and care taken for their payment. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Ibid., pp.* 46, 47. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 5. Derby House. The same to the Postmaster at Burrough Briggs [Boroughbridge in Yorkshire]. Upon receipt of this packet you are to despatch away the enclosed to the Governor of Scarborough. Sent as above. [*Ibid., p.* 47. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 5. Derby House. The same to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor of London. We have had information of a very dangerous design being in hand about the City for enlisting men for the King under an oath of secrecy, which business was formerly communicated to you by Col. Barkstead. We conceive this may be of very dangerous consequence, and know not how near they may be to the execution of something against the State. We are informed that their usual meeting is within the City, whither we do not hold it convenient to send any soldiers from Whitehall for their apprehension. We have therefore desired Col. Barkstead to wait on your Lordship to give information where they are next to meet, and desire that you will with all secrecy give order to such trusty persons as may be confided in for the apprehending of such persons as he shall give information to be in the same conspiracy, and that they may be sent to this Committee in safe custody. [*Ibid., pp.* 47, 48. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 6. 41. Warrant requiring the officers of the trained bands in Essex to take musters of their respective troops, and there take an exact view of their arms in order to certify the quality and condition of the same, that so course may be taken for completing such as shall be found defective, that these bands may be in better condition to give assistance upon any commands received from the Parliament. *Endorsed,*

Copy of my Lord's warrant to the trained bands in Essex.

[*Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
May 6. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Warwick and Kent, Visct. Saye, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the several letters now read and yesterday ordered be approved, signed, and sent.
2. That Capt. Fox be the messenger who is to carry the orders of the Houses of this day into Scotland.
3. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Revenue that the bills of exchange from the [English] Commissioners in Scotland may be speedily paid, and more money advanced to them.
4. To write to the Committee of the Militia of Leicester to secure the magazine of that co. in the place Newarke, and send some men to secure the great tower of Ashby-de-la-Zouch from surprise by the malignants.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 69, 70.]

May 6. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Governor of Croyland. We are informed that many malignants are secretly lurking in those parts, waiting their opportunity to seize on that garrison. The place is of great consequence, and would be difficult to reduce if it should fall into their hands. We therefore desire you forthwith to repair to your charge there and put the same into a posture of security, and attend carefully to keep it from the rebels and for the service of the Parliament. Sent by Mr. Pidcock. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 48. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 6. Derby House. The same to Col. Walton, Governor of Lynn. We are informed that there is a design of some malignants to surprise Croyland. We have given order to the Governor to repair to his charge and take care for its security. We desire you, in case there should be need, to give him what assistance you can. Sent as above. [*Ibid., p.* 49. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 6. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Militia of Leicester. We are informed by the members for co. Leicester that the guns and magazines belonging to that county are now in the town of Leicester, and may be in some danger to be surprised by the malignants there, which if they should effect would prove of very ill consequence and much endanger your safety. We therefore desire you to take care that these be laid up in the Newarkes in the town of Leicester, where they will be secure from surprise. We are likewise informed that the great tower of Ashby-de-la-Zouch, being a place of considerable strength, is not at present held by any soldiers for the Parliament, and that Mr. [Henry] Hastings, who formerly held that place so long [for the King] is now in those parts and may endeavour to surprise it. We therefore recommend it to you, to guard against any attempt by him or others, to send thither forthwith such number of men as you shall think fit to secure it. [*Ibid., pp.* 49, 50. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 6. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. There was formerly an order [made] by the Houses for slighting the fortifications of Newport Pagnell by the Eastern Association, but we are informed

1648. VOL. DXVI.

that it has not hitherto been done. We conceive it very dangerous, especially considering the distempers now everywhere among the people, that such a place should be left in so tenable a posture [liable] to be seized and kept by the malignants. We have therefore written to the Committee of the Eastern Association that, according to the order of the Houses, the fortifications may be instantly slighted. But, for fear of any surprise in the meantime, we recommend it to your Lordship to cause such force as you shall judge fit for that work to lie or quarter so near thereabout as may secure it from danger till the works can be slighted. Sent by Mr. Durand. [*Ibid., p.* 50. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 6. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Eastern Association. To the same effect as the preceding. We recommend it to your effectual care that, according to the order of the Houses formerly made, you see that the fortifications of Newport Pagnell be instantly slighted, and that you would certify to this Committee when the same is done. [*Ibid., p.* 51. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 6. Derby House. The same to the English Commissioners in Scotland. According to the order of both Houses we send enclosed to your Lordships these several votes of the Parliament of this 6th of May. P.S.—We have sent you this enclosed vote of the Houses, wherein they do declare that they will not alter the fundamental government of the kingdom, which you may communicate to your friends as you shall have occasion. [*Ibid., p.* 52. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 9. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Lords Saye and Wharton, Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the letters brought hither by Visct. Saye be sent to the Committee for Foreign Affairs, and that Sir Nicholas Crisp be also referred to them.
2. To write to the Lord General that his officers have been here, and enclose the order of the Houses for his going into the north with such part of his army as he shall think fit. That he is to notify what part [of the Army] he takes with him and what he leaves behind, and where. That he will hear further from this Committee as there shall be cause, and he is to signify to them his proceedings from time to time.
3. That a duplicate of the Parliament's letters of May 6, sent to their Commissioners in Scotland, be again transmitted to them, and that the Instructions this day voted by the Houses be also sent.
4. The letter to Col. Mytton read, approved, and to be sent.
5. To write to Mr. Walley to furnish Col. Mytton with 500*l.* in case it shall be needed for the service appointed him, and this Committee will take care that it be repaid.
6. Instruction sent to the Commissioners from the Parliament of England to the Parliament of Scotland. You are to signify to the Scottish Parliament, or to the Committee of Estates if the Parliament be not sitting, that Berwick and Carlisle have been surprised by some malignants, enemies to both kingdoms, who were lately in Scotland, and, as we are informed by some of those who were demanded from the Parliament of Scotland. Instructions. You are also to signify to the Parliament of Scotland that

1648. VOL. DXVI.

the two Houses of the Parliament of England have received their letter with the paper of desires enclose, the said letter being addressed thus:—"To the Right Honble. the Speaker of the House of Peers *pro tempore*, to be communicated to the Lords and Commons assembled in the Parliament of England at Westminster." That the Houses take notice of and very much resent this unusual address, it being not the style which hath been and is used to the Houses of this Parliament.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 70–72.]

May 9. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received yours of the 7th inst., and have conferred with the officers sent up from your Lordship; but the Houses having now made an order for your march toward the north with such part of your forces as you shall think fit, we having nothing further at present to give order to your officers in, we desire you to give us notice what part of your army you take with you into the north, and what part continues in these parts and where they are, as there shall be occasion we will send to you, and we desire you to give us frequent notice of your motions and proceedings. Sent by Mr. Fleetwood. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 51. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 9. Derby House. The same to Mr. Walley. There is a service committed to the care of Col. Mitton, wherein it may so fall out that he will have occasion to use 500*l.*; if he can procure it where he is he will, if not he will send to you, and if he do so we desire you to furnish him with what he desires not exceeding 500*l.*, and we will take care for its repayment. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 52. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 9. Derby House. The same to Col. [Thos.] Mitton. We have received yours of the 5th inst. concerning the state of the Isle of Anglesey and castle of Beaumaris, and are very sensible of your great vigilance and care therein, for which we thank you. As to that intimation of the offer of 500*l.* for the regaining of the castle of Beaumaris, we concur with you that it were better to give 500*l.* than to put it to the hazard of regaining by force. If therefore you can by any means take up so much money there in the country, we desire you to draw the conditions as low as you can and get the place into your hands. We assure ourselves the House will take order for repayment of the money, but should you be unable to get it there in the country we desire you to send to Mr. Walley for it, to whom we have written to furnish the same. If you see that this will not effect it, but that it will be necessary to use force, upon your intimation of it we will take care to send down some forces according to your desire. We are confident that you will dispose either of the money or the forces to the best advantage for the public. If you find that the late [Arch]bishop [Williams] of York or Captain Martin have done anything in this business or shall hereafter act anything against the public, you are to take care to secure their persons and give us notice of it. You are not to part with the 500*l.* or any part thereof, but only in case of the surrender of the castle. Signed by the Earl of Northumberland. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 53. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
[May 11.] 42. Petition of the knights, gentry, clergy, and commonalty of Kent to the Houses of Lords and Commons at Westminster, subscribed by the Grand Jury this day at the sessions of the Judges upon the special commission of oyer and terminer executed at the Old Castle of Canterbury for co. Kent, sheweth,—That, first, we are deeply sensible of our own miseries, with a fellow-feeling for the discontent of other cos. exposed to the like sufferings, and which intend with us thus humbly to present to your Honours these our ardent desires:—1. That our most gracious Sovereign lord King Charles may with all speed be admitted with safety and honour to treat in person with his two Houses of Parliament for the perfect settling of the peace both of Church and Commonwealth, as also of his own just rights together with those of Parliament. 2. That for the prevention and removal of the manifold inconveniences occasioned by the continuance of this present army under the command of the Lord [General] Fairfax, their arrears may forthwith be audited and they disbanded. 3. That according to the fundamental constitution of this Commonwealth we may for the future be governed and judged by the English subjects' undoubted birthright, the known and established laws of the kingdom, and not otherwise. 4. That according to the Petition of Right our property may not be invaded by any tax or imposition whatsoever, and particularly that the heavy burden of Excise may no longer be continued or hereafter be imposed upon us. All which our most earnest desires we humbly commend to your grave and serious considerations, not doubting of that speedy satisfaction therein which the cause requireth, and we humbly expect thereby that we may well hope to see, what otherwise we cannot but despair of, a speedy and happy end of these sad and heavy pressures and distempers, whose continuance will inevitably ruin both ourselves and our posterities, the timely prevention whereof, in a cheerful condescension to what we here propound in order thereunto, shall oblige us ever to pray. *Advertisement,*

It is desired that all copies and superscriptions to this petition may be brought to Rochester on Monday 29th inst., and that all who intend to accompany this petition do meet at Blackheath the day following by 9 a.m. [1 *p.*]

[May 11.] 43. Petitions of Kent and Surrey. Whereas our common burdens, civil dissensions, and dangerous animosities continue and increase daily more and more, which alone (were there no fears or danger of foreign invasion) will certainly bring confusion and desolation to a kingdom, as Christ himself has told us. Out of the deep and piercing sense of the desolate condition of his sacred Majesty, our lawful and only Sovereign, the distracted and dangerous state of the two Houses of Parliament, the City and whole kingdom, and out of an unfeigned desire of a happy reunion and accommodation on all sides, to the satisfaction of all just interests, we humbly and earnestly pray that the King's most excellent Majesty may be speedily invited to return forthwith to his Great Council, with honour, freedom and safety, to give and receive

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

satisfaction to all just and reasonable proposals, to compose the general differences, to reconcile all parties, to settle religion and the kingdom in peace, according to God's holy word and the good laws and constitutions of this realm, with respect had to the Covenant, that so God's holy name may be glorified, the King reinvested, the subjects' liberty asserted, and properly maintained, trade increased, distressed Ireland relieved, the public debts of the kingdom paid, and all armies disbanded. [*See Surrey Petition in Lords' Journals x.*, 260. *Imperfect.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 11. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Manchester, Visct. Saye, Sir G Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the Lord General's letter from Windsor of the 10th, with the paper enclosed of necessaries for the forces which are to march northward, be reported to the House of Commons.
2. That the draft of an Instruction to be sent to the English Commissioners in Scotland concerning the address of the letter from the Parliament [of Scotland] to the Houses of the Parliament of England [be submitted to the Houses].

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 73.]

May 12. Petition of John Stocker of Chilcompton in Somerset to the Commissioners for Compounding. That he served the King against the Parliament in the condition of Colonel, and was at the surrender of Oxford (as by his Excellency's certificate may appear), after which time he was forced for his livelihood to retire into Wales, having no present profit out of his estate, which was likewise the cause why he no sooner craved the favour of this Honourable Court as being wholly unable to pay any sum for his composition. He further showeth that upon these late risings in Wales he returned into Somerset, where, for not addressing himself to this Committee he was questioned by the Committee of that county. He therefore prays you, according to your accustomed favour to persons in his needy circumstances, to admit him to such a composition for his sad delinquency as his small estate may bear according to the Articles of Oxford. *Underwritten,*

Received and referred to the Sub-committee, 12*th May* 1648.

[*Interregnum* 207 *G., p.* 109.]

May 12. Order made at the Committee for co. Glamorgan sitting at Cardiff. This Committee, by their order of 29th March made upon a reference from the Committee of Sequestrations, as well as by an Ordinance of Parliament in that case made and provided, did allot to the ladies Anne and Elizabeth [Somerset], daughters of [Edward] Earl of Worcester, as a fifth part of that earl's estate within this county, as well 70*l.* out of the manor of Lunnen as also the lands in Michaelstone-le-Pit, now in the tenure of Sir Thos. Lewis, Knt., with proviso that if any part of these lands had been previously otherwise disposed of, by reason of any precedent Ordinance of Parliament, that then the ladies should have an allotment of so much of the Earl's estate in Wrinchstone, West-Orchard,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Michaelstone-le-Pit, and Llancarvan as should be of equal value. It being made appear to us that the manor of Lunnen was before that time, amongst other things, conferred upon Lieut-Genl. Cromwell by Ordinance of Parliament, we do therefore allot unto Edmond Jones, Esq., to the use of the said ladies in lieu of their fifth part, all the Earl's lands lying in Wrinchstone and the above-named places within this county according to the tenor of our former order, with all rents due on the 25th March last or since. [*Interregnum* 118 *G., p.* 961.]

May 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Warwick, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General acquainting him with the insurrection at Bury [St. Edmund's], and desiring him to have an eye upon it, also that Col. Whalley is already ordered to go thither.
2. To write to Col. Whalley informing him of the business of Bury, and desiring him to march that way with his regiment of horse.
3. That Sir John Lenthall be desired to come to this Committee this afternoon.
4. That care be taken for securing Francis Cheney, an attorney of Eye in Suffolk.
5. That the letter to the Lord General for the effectual prosecution of this happy victory obtained in Wales be passed, signed, and sent.
6. That it be reported to the House [of Commons] that this Committee have desired some gentlemen of Suffolk to go down to Bury St. Edmund's and endeavour to appease the tumults there; and have likewise taken care that some forces be ready to give assistance in case those gents shall find it needful. That it be reported to the House as the opinion of this Committee that no capitulation should be made with those who have made these tumults there, but in case of their absolute submission that an indemnity may be granted them for what they have done in this business. Sent [by] Sir G. Gerard.

A meridie.

7. That it be reported to the House that more ships should be sent down to Berwick, and that a store of arms and ammunition may be ordered to be laid up in Newcastle.
8. Likewise that commissions may be speedily given to such as have served the Parliament and are now willing upon this occasion to serve them again.
9. To write to the Lord General for the examining of the allegation in Lord Chandos' petition, and to certify this Committee his opinion whether or no the place [Sudeley Castle] be tenable, and whether it be necessary that it be made a garrison.
10. Instructions for Sir Wm. Plater and Sir Thos. Barnardiston, appointed to go to Bury St. Edmund's in Suffolk. When you arrive there you are to inform yourselves of the grounds and causes of the late insurrection, and endeavour by all fair ways to persuade the insurgents to a peaceable and quiet submission. That in case they will lay down their arms and restore the magazine which they seized upon, you may promise them indemnity for all acts done in the late tumult. If you cannot prevail with them to make an absolute submission, you are not to capitulate with them, but immediately to send to such of the horse of Col. Whalley's regiment as are quartered nearest to you, who have orders to follow your directions for the suppressing of that tumult. You are to send to such Deputy Lieutenants and Justices of the Peace as you shall think fit for your

1648. VOL. DXVI.

assistance in this service. You are to give us notice of your proceedings and to proceed with expedition, this business being of that nature that it admits of no delay.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 73–75.]

May 13. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. It hath pleased God to give a very great and happy success to the Parliament's forces in South Wales against those rebels, in a very seasonable time, when the malignants were grown very high, and, upon the expectation of a contrary event, had the boldness to threaten destruction to all who had been faithful to the Parliament. The long continuing of that party together has given great encouragement to others in many places of the kingdom, and therefore it will be very necessary to make such a thorough and effectual prosecution of this most happy victory that all the remainders of it may be rooted up in that place, and the country quieted and left safe for well affected and peaceable men, and all other places be deterred from making the like attempt to interrupt and trouble the peace of the kingdom. We therefore desire your Lordship to give order for the most vigorous prosecution and effectual improvement of this victory for settling the peace of the kingdom. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 54. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 13. Derby House. The same to Sir Wm. Soame and Edmond Harvey. Upon information received from some in the town of Bury [St. Edmund's] that there has been a tumult there and the arms and ammunition belonging to the town violently seized upon, Sir Wm. Plater and Sir Thos. Barnardiston, M.P.'s for that county [Suffolk] are coming down to use their best endeavours to appease and quiet that mutiny and in a peaceable way to settle the present distemper. For the more effectual and speedy doing of this work we desire you to give these gentlemen a meeting in such place as they may desire, and there jointly with them to advise and do that which may be best and most conducive to the quiet and peace of that town according to their instructions. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 54, 55. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 13. Derby House. The same to Col. [Edward] Whalley. To the same effect as the preceding. In case that any of those who raised the tumult at Bury St Edmund's should presume to make any further opposition, we desire you to give order for some of your troops on their march northward to quarter within six or seven miles of that town, and thereabouts to stay, giving notice to those gentlemen who are going thither to attempt the quieting of that distemper, where you shall quarter, and observe such further order as you shall receive from this Committee, the Lord General, or those gentlemen, they being members of Parliament [for Suffolk]. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 55. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 13. Derby House. The same to Mr. Pepys. Upon occasion of the tumult at Bury St. Edmund's some of the gentlemen of Suffolk are desired to go down thither to endeavour to restore quiet and settle the dis-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

tempers there. Amongst others this Committee have thought fit to desire you to go down, where, by reason of your influence, it is believed you may much prevail with them to a quiet submission. We therefore desire you to hasten thither, the business admitting of no delay, and to improve your interest amongst them for the settling of peace. Sir Wm. Plater and Sir Thos. Barnardiston are appointed to go down thither, and Sir Wm. Soame, yourself, and Edmond Harvey, Esq., are appointed to assist them in this business. [*Ibid., p.* 56. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 13. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have received certain intelligence that a popular meeting is fixed towards the latter end of this month at Rochester, and after that [one] at Black-Heath. As such meetings may prove dangerous, we desire you to keep an eye thereupon and endeavour to preserve the peace of that county. We earnestly recommend this business to your especial care, of whose faithfulness and diligence in all services we have had so long experience. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 13. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed copy of a letter from Bury St. Edmund's you will fully understand the condition of that place and unto what a height of distemper they are grown there. The business may prove of very dangerous consequence if not effectually stopped in the beginning, and form a head for disaffected persons in those parts to resort unto. We desire your Lordship to take this business into your care, and to give order to such forces as you shall think fit to march thither for the timely suppressing of it. We have conferred with Col. Whalley concerning the sending some of his troops that way on their march northward, it not being convenient to remove any of Col. Fleetwood's regiment from the services upon which they are already engaged. We desire you to give like order to Col. Whalley to march within some few miles of that town with such of his troops as are most conveniently quartered for that service. We hope the occasion of their stay in those parts will not be long, several M.P.'s for that county having been already despatched away to appease and quiet the tumult. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Ibid., p.* 57. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

May 13. 44. The authorities of Bury St. Edmund's to the officers in command of the parties lying near their town. Your party has taken some offence at ours, and our party has been affronted by the scouts on both sides. They were not privy to the conference between us, and not conscious of any affront to your party. We beg you will interpret the matter fairly, and desist from hindering provisions coming to our town till you know the resolutions of Parliament on our letter sent to them. We beg you meanwhile to forbear all force or facing our said town, we being in hope, by help of our trained bands, to quiet the multitude and keep the town in peace. [*Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
May 15. 45. Ordinance of both Houses for securing and reimbursing the Treasurers at Wars the sum of 20,000*l.* advanced by them for the service of the Army. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 258, 259. *Copy.* 3 *pp.*]

May 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Visct. Say and Sele, Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the petition of the messengers serving this Committee be earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Revenue.
2. Likewise to provide some present money for carrying on the service of this Committee.
3. To write to Capt. Lee at Rochester to take care to maintain the peace of that county.
4. To write to the Lord General, desiring that two troops of horse be laid between Greenwich and Dartford to keep the peace of the county should the Committee of Kent desire it.
5. To inform the Committee of Kent what is written to the General and to Captain Lee.
6. That Captain Drummond be summoned to appear at this Committee to-morrow at 4 p.m.
7. That it be reported to the Commons, in pursuance of their order of the 4th inst., that we are of opinion Sir Wilfred Lawson, Major Thos. Barwis, and five others named should be sent down into co. Cumberland.
8. That the letter now read to Captain Lee at Rochester Bridge be passed, signed, and sent.
9. Likewise the letter to the Lord General in behalf of Lord Chandos.
10. As also one to the General for sending some troops into Kent.
11. And one to the Committee of Kent.
12. That it be returned, in answer to Mr. Coytmore, that we have read the letter written to him by Lord Bulkeley and others, and think he should reply urging them to use all their endeavours for the delivery of Beaumaris Castle into the hands of Col. Mytton.
13. Mem.—That a letter being brought to Derby House by Mr. Browne's servant sealed and directed to the Earl of Loudoun, Lord Chancellor of Scotland and Lord President of the Parliament of Scotland, with a request that it might be forwarded to him, I enquired whether there were an order of the House for this Committee to send it away, to which he replied he knew of none, which letter I received and sent away by the post.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 76–78.]

May 15. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Capt. Lee at Rochester. We are informed of designs to disturb the peace of that county [Kent] and to raise the people in a tumultuous way. The place where you are is a considerable pass, and care taken there to hinder such tumultuous concourse may much conduce to the preservation of the peace of that country. We recommend this service being of so great a concernment to your effectual care. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 58. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 15. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have received information that there are some endeavours in hand to disturb the peace of your county. We know you will not be wanting in care to keep the country in quiet as you have hitherto done, yet having

1648. VOL. DXVI.

this information we would neglect no means to that end, and therefore we have written to Capt. Lee and to the Lord General, copies of which letters we herein send you. We leave it to your judgment to send to the Lord General for the horse mentioned in the letter if you shall find it necessary. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 15. Derby House. The same to [Col. Matthew] Boynton, Governor of Scarborough Castle. We have received your letter, and have written to the Lord General [Fairfax] for a supply of gunpowder and match to be sent to you from the magazine at Hull. For money, it is not in our power to dispose of it, and it will be a business of time and difficulty to move the House for it and procure it that way. We have therefore recommended it to the General, that if he has any money he can dispose of for the purpose mentioned in your letter he would supply it. In case he should not have any, as it is only for beds, we hope this will be no great discouragement to the soldiers, being summer time. [*Ibid., p.* 59. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 15. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received information that there are designs and endeavours by some to disturb the peace of co. Kent and to raise the people there in a tumultuous way. We desire you, in case the Committee of Kent shall find it needful, to appoint one or two troops of horse to quarter between Greenwich and Dartford, to prevent the effect of those endeavours which are fomented from those parts ; and it is like there will be some stirring this or the next week. We desire you to give order for such horse to be there as speedily as may be, in the event of its being desired by the Committee, to whom we have written to that purpose. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid., p.* 59. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 15. Derby House. The same to the same. We are informed by the petition of Lord Sandays [George Lord Chandos] that there is a garrison put by Sir Wm. Constable into Sudeley Castle [co. Gloucester], which petition we herewith send, and desire to be certified of the matter of fact, whether that castle be so garrisoned by your order, and in case that there be no necessity of it, that your Lordship would then give order according to the desires of the petition. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid., p.* 60. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 15. Derby House. The same to the same. We have this day received the enclosed from [Col. Boynton] Governor of Scarborough Castle, giving notice of his wants and desiring supply. We conceive the powder and match desired may be sent from the magazine at Hull. For money, there is none at the disposal of this Committee, but if you can spare some out of what is allowed you for extraordinaries for the purposes in the letter mentioned, we desire you will do so. Let the powder and match necessary be forthwith supplied from Hull. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid., p.* 60. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
May 18. At the Lord Keeper's Lodgings. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses usually sitting at Derby House. Earls of Northumberland, Manchester, and Kent, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Crew. Ordered,

1. Mem.—That it be reported to both Houses that this Committee have had several intelligences that there is a design of very dangerous consequence ready to be put into execution against the Parliament, City, and kingdom, by forces being listed under an oath of secrecy, a more particular account whereof this Committee will be able to give the House to-morrow. In the meantime to desire the Houses to give present order to the several Militias of London and parts adjacent to be in a ready posture to prevent or resist the same. And that order be also given to all keepers of prisons directing that all prisoners committed for acting anything against the Parliament may be kept securely within the several prisons.
2. That the two partners at the George in Cheapside, being haberdashers of small wares, be summoned to be here at 3 p.m.
3. Likewise Robert, servant to Clement Lambson.
4. That any two be a sub-committee to examine those or any others about that business.
5. That some of the Committee of the Militia of London be desired to be here at 5 p.m. with the examination of the gentlewoman yesternight taken by them about Captain Crowther.

A meridie.

6. That the gents. of Bristol be desired to be here to-morrow.
7. That the business of Dorsetshire be reported to the Houses.
8. That John Fussell be dismissed from his attendance on this Committee, giving bond for his appearance when he shall be summoned.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 78, 79.]

May 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Warwick and Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the officer in command at Sudeley Castle that when it be so far dismantled as to be untenable the forces there are to be drawn out.
2. That the Lord General's letter, enclosing one from Capt. Markham and the list how his forces are disposed, be reported to both Houses.
3. That the transactions of the affairs at Bury St. Edmund's performed by the Commissioners sent thither by Col. Desborough be reported to both Houses.
4. That the Lord General's letter concerning the business at Exeter with its enclosures be reported to both Houses.
5. That the report now read, together with the papers of examinations concerning the same about the design now on foot against the Parliament, City, and kingdom, be reported to both Houses.
6. To report to the House [of Commons] that 500*l.* may be provided for the fortification of Landguard Fort.
7. That it be reported to both Houses that we have information of a dangerous design carrying on in London against the Parliament, City, and kingdom by private listing of men under an oath of secrecy, and that it is managed with much secrecy and skill. We have given notice thereof to the Lord Mayor for the apprehension of some of the conspirators, and his Lordship with the Militia gave order and appointed guards for their apprehension. On the first attempt to apprehend them the measures taken were discovered by an accident,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

so the conspirators dispersed themselves before the guard could arrive. The second time, by the ill conduct of those who commanded the guards, the conspirators got away by going out of a garret on to the tops of other houses and so escaped. Since we have received further intelligence that the design is still carried on, with these several informations following which we thought fit to be reported to the Houses, reserving the names of the senders for evidence if there should be occasion. That not knowing of what danger this may prove, nor when it may be put in execution we have represented it to the Houses that such further course may be taken for prevention thereof as the Houses shall think fit. This we were the rather induced to do for that the Houses having given order for the Lord General to march northward, we are informed, that there will be no more forces left in these parts but only those at the Mews and Whitehall, besides three troops of horse in Hants. and three in Norfolk. The several papers follow in order of numbers [not entered].

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 80, 81.]

May 19. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We are certainly informed that the horse at the Mews are going away to-morrow, the pretence being going to grass; whatever be the cause if they do at this time stir from hence it will be taken for a leaving of us without guard and extremely encourage attempts upon us. What the designs are about this town your Lordship is informed by the despatch which we sent you this day, and therefore we recommend it seriously to your consideration in what condition the Parliament will be in if the horse go out of the Mews upon any occasion whatsoever, and we doubt not but you will see cause to give present order for their continuance as they are. Sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 61. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 19. Derby House. The same to the same. The letter enclosed we forward to your Lordship by the gentleman who brought it us, with a message that if neither yourself nor Commissary Ireton were in town he was to deliver it to this Committee and desire us to open it, which we accordingly did, and although we are not here a Committee at present yet we conceiving the business to be of so great consequence have thought fit to give it our particular recommendation to you, desiring you to take care for preserving the peace of the country. Sent by the gent. [who brought it]. [*Ibid., p.* 61. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 19. Derby House. The same to the same. We have received the several informations enclosed, and have appointed them to be reported to the Houses. We have thought it necessary to send the same to your Lordship that you might be informed of the designs that are driving on in these parts. Signed by Lord Wharton and sent by Mr. Durand. [*Ibid., p.* 62. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 20. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to the Vice-Admiral informing him of the landing of a person at Sandwich who represents himself as the Prince of Wales,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

and desiring him to be careful in guarding the seas for preventing of danger from foreign parts.

2. Likewise to the Committee of Kent transmitting the same intelligence, and desiring them to take care for the peace of that county.
3. To write to the Lord General enclosing the letters from the Committee of Kent, and desiring him to send some horse thither. Also to give him notice of a pretended Prince of Wales landing at Sandwich, with the sense of this Committee "that he is an impostor," as likewise to enclose the copy of the relation given by Mr. Thurburne, town clerk of Sandwich.
4. To notify to the Committee of the Militia of London the business at Sandwich, and desire them to be careful in preventing any trouble which may arise in the City thereby.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 84.]

May 20. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Officer in Command of the forces now in Sudeley Castle. We have given order to [George] Lord Chandos that all the works about Sudeley Castle shall be demolished and the place made untenable. We are informed that as it is it has little strength. If therefore you find the place to be now untenable, or that Lord Chandos will make it so by demolishing all the works, then we desire you to draw out your forces and dispose of them as the Lord General shall appoint, their being in many places so great use for all the forces we have. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 62. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 20. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of London. We have this day received a letter from Sandwich, relating that there is one landed there who affirms himself to be the Prince of Wales, a copy of which information we send you here enclosed. By many circumstances of relation it appears that this person is an impostor, and we believe this may have been done to countenance some insurrections. We therefore most earnestly desire you to take care that your forces may be in such a posture and readiness as that neither this report nor any other design may disturb the peace of the City. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 63. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 20. Derby House. The same to the Vice-Admiral [Rainsborough]. By the copy enclosed you will understand what reports are given out in Kent concerning the landing of the Prince [of Wales] at Sandwich. We conceive this to be given out only on purpose to encourage the intended rising there; however, we thought fit to give you notice of it that you might be watchful upon the seas to prevent any danger that might come to this kingdom from foreign parts. Send us word whether any such intelligence as this concerning the Prince's landing be come to your hands. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 63. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 20. Derby House. The same to Major Husbands. If the horses of your regiment be turned out to grass, we desire you to take present care that they may be brought back into the Mews, to be held in readiness upon any occasion that may befall. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 64. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
May 20. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have received your letter from Dartford of this day, whereby we are informed that the report is in Kent, that the Prince [of Wales] is landed at Sandwich. Notwithstanding we believe that this is only given out to increase their numbers in the intended rising, yet we have sent your letter to the Lord General, with a request for the speedy assisting you with some of his horse. We have likewise written to the Vice-Admiral to guard against danger from Foreign parts. We are very sensible of your care and vigilance to preserve the peace of your county and return you hearty thanks. P.S.—Since the writing of this we have received a letter from Sandwich with the enclosed relation of the person who brought it up. By many circumstances of whose relation, amongst others that this stranger's hair is rather flaxen than brown, his complexion fair though somewhat tanned, it would appear that he is an impostor. We believe this may be done to cause and countenance some insurrections. We have written to the town of Sandwich that this impostor may be by them kept in safety till the pleasure of the Parliament be known therein. [*Ibid., p.* 64. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 20. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Mayor and Jurats of Sandwich. We have this day received your letter brought to us by James Thurburne and by his relation concerning the person who calls himself the Prince of Wales,—amongst other things it appears that his hair is rather flaxen than brown and his complexion fair though somewhat tanned, whereas the Prince himself is of a black complexion and very black hair—we are fully satisfied that he is only an impostor and doth now appear of purpose to raise tumults and insurrections in that county [Kent]. We therefore desire you to take special care for securing the person of the above said man who calls himself the Prince of Wales that he may be forthcoming when the pleasure of the Houses shall be known concerning him. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid., p.* 65. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 20. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By a letter lately received from some members of the Committee of Kent, we are informed that the design of raising the disaffected people in that co. is still carried on, and that under the several pretences of horse races, wrestlings, and May-poles, whereby it appears their purpose is at one time in as many places as they can to make a disturbance, and by a letter just now come, a copy of which we enclose, you will understand that it is given out that the Prince [of Wales] is landed at Sandwich, which we conceive is purposely to increase their numbers and encourage their design. By reason of which we apprehend that the forces of that county will not be sufficient of themselves to give an effectual opposition to the [rebels]. We have thought fit therefore upon the late letter to us [out of Kent], to renew our desires to your Lordship. That upon consideration of the whole business, you would send such a strength of horse into that county as may give a timely prevention to this growing evil. Sent by Mr. Bulmer. P.S.—Relative to the circumstances of the

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

landing and complexion of the impostor calling himself the Prince of Wales. The same as that sent to the Committee of Kent, see above page 73. [*Ibid., pp.* 65, 66. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

May 23. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Lords Say and Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, junr., and Sir J. Evelyn. Ordered,

1. That a letter be written to the Vice-Admiral to send up the pretended Prince of Wales, and to use his best endeavours to force out of Sandwich certain disaffected persons.
2. Likewise to the Mayor of Sandwich to deliver up the pretended Prince of Wales.
3. Also to Col. James Temple to take care of securing Tilbury fort, and upon any occasion of danger to strengthen its garrison by drawing in men out of the neighbouring country.
4. To inform Col. Rainsborough of a ship which lies still at Sheppey waiting for the King's escape and desire him to visit it about Friday next.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 85.]

May 23. Derby House. Wm. Visct. Say and Sele in the name of the Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received the enclosed from the Committee of Kent whereby you will see the present state of that county. They have seized garrisons and persons and openly declared themselves for the king. We desire your Lordship to take the state of that county into your consideration and to apply such effectual remedy to this growing evil, that a new war may not take its beginning in that country, but be so timely and vigorously opposed while it is yet in the beginning that it may not grow dangerous to the whole kingdom. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 67. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 23. Derby House. The same to Vice-Admiral [Col. Thos.] Rainsborough. You have formerly had notice from Mr. Frost of a ship lying about Queenborough for the king's escape. We hear since that the right ship has been visited by you, that it lies still about the Isle of Sheppey, that the design continues still, and that the escape will be [attempted] about Thursday or Friday night next. Therefore, if you could send some ship thither on Friday next to visit it again, you might perhaps discover something. We have given notice thereof to Col. Hammond who we doubt not will use all possible diligence, as he has done hitherto to prevent the same. [*Ibid., p.* 68. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 23. Derby House. The same to Col. [Thos.] Rainsborough. The Commons have given order that the impostor calling himself the Prince of Wales, being now at Sandwich, should be sent up hither. We have written to the Mayor of Sandwich to deliver him to you, which we conceive he will do; if so you are to put him aboard one of your ships and send him safely up to the Parliament. If the Mayor should refuse you are then to send a party of musketeers from your ships and having seized him send him up thither. We are also now informed that Sandwich is garrisoned for the king, but we

1648. VOL. DXVI.

desire you, if you can with safety to the sea affairs, to remove that garrison if it be in your power, and so preserve that place in the obedience and service of the Parliament. We are informed that there are many well affected persons in Sandwich though they be overpowered by the malignants, with these you may keep correspondence. Sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Ibid., p.* 69. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 23. Derby House. The same to the Mayor of Sandwich. By the enclosed Order you will see the pleasure of the Houses concerning the person calling himself the Prince of Wales now being in your custody. We desire you to deliver him to Col. Rainsborough, Vice-Admiral, who has order to send him up to the Parliament. Sent as above. [*Ibid., p.* 69. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Warwick, and Manchester, Lords Say, and Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir H. Vane, senr., Solicitor-General St. John, and Mr. Crew. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] desiring him to take care of Kent, consideration being had to the business of the north, where the enemy grows strong.
2. That the officers of the Ordnance do take a survey of what is wanting in Tilbury fort and supply the same according to the ancient establishment.
3. That the paper presented by the Earl of Thanet to this Committee concerning a means of appeasing the tumult in Kent be reported to both Houses.

A meridie.

4. That the instructions now drawn up for the Earl of Thanet to go down into Kent be reported to the Houses.
5. That Mr. [Giles] Greene [M.P.], one of the Commissioners of the Navy, and some of the Officers of Ordnance be desired to attend here to-morrow at 8 a.m.
6. That it be reported to both Houses: That the Earl of Thanet, upon further conference with this Committee, says he cannot undertake for those that are risen in Kent nor for those about Rochester, but that divers gentlemen living in those parts where he dwells came to him, and as he understood from them, that if they may have liberty to petition the Parliament, which they claim as their privilege, and may have indemnity for what is past it will satisfy them and that this they did promise him at that time. That since he hath heard that some of them have embodied with those about Rochester and entered into an engagement with them. That he knows not what a day may have brought forth; but that he will carry down to them whatever [message] the Houses may please to send and will return their answer. That upon consideration of the whole matter and the conference [with the Earl] this Committee have thought fit to present to the Houses these instructions only:—Instructions for John, Earl of Thanet, upon propositions by him offered, concerning appeasing the tumults in Kent. Instructions [*Printed in Lords' Journals x., p.* 282].

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 87, 88.]

May 24. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Since ours to you of yesternight there have been other letters of a later date sent to the House of Commons from the Committee of

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Kent, which have been referred to this Committee as you will see by the order enclosed. We have thought fit to transmit that order and the most material letters to your Lordship, and to desire you that present force be sent into that country for the speedy remedy and redress of those evils and risings, consideration being had to the business of the north, where, as we have been informed, the forces of the enemy do increase. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 67. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 24. Derby House. The same to Col. Temple, governor of the fort at Tilbury. We have taken into our consideration of what dangerous consequence it would be if the fort at Tilbury should in these times of insurrection and distraction be surprised by any ill affected persons. We understand that the present guard is not sufficient to preserve the fort if any considerable party should attempt it. We therefore recommend it to your special care to take order that a sufficient number of well affected men in the parts adjacent may be in readiness for its defence against any such attempt. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 68. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 24. 46. Proceedings in the House of Lords touching the tumults in Kent. The report from the Committee at Derby House and the paper presented to that Committee this day by the Earl of Thanet, concerning means to appease the tumult in Kent being the same as that reported by Sir Gilbert Gerard, were read. The Lords' sense upon this report was likewise read. Substance of the above paper presented by the Earl of Thanet, viz.:—

1. That they may have liberty to present their petition to the House.
2. That the greatest cause of this concourse and rising is because of a report that of those who have subscribed the petition two in each parish shall be hanged, &c.
3. That upon their immediate disbanding and departing home quietly there shall be an act of indemnity for them all.

The Lords do think fit, that these disorders in Kent may be quieted in a fair way if it be possible, in order to which they do approve of the sending down of the Earl of Thanet into Kent and that instructions be given him in pursuance of these heads; and that it be referred to the Committee at Derby House to draw up the instructions accordingly. [*Printed in part in Lords' Journals x.*, 279. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

May 25. Instructions for the Earl of Thanet upon Propositions offered by him concerning the appeasing of the tumults in Kent were this day read and approved, having been reported by Sir Gilbert Gerard from the Committee at Derby House. Instructions as approved. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 282. *Written on the same paper as May* 24. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

May 25. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Visct. Say and Sele, Sir H. Vane senr., Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir Gilbert Gerard, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Browne and Knightley. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General enclosing the instructions given to the Earl of Thanet [for appeasing the tumult in Kent], and desiring that

1648. VOL. DXVI.

these may not hinder his being in readiness to take every opportunity against the insurgents in case they do not comply with the articles sent by the Earl of Thanet.

2. To write to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] thanking him for his care in apprehending the two men sent hither by him and desiring that he would further examine them.
3. That it be reported to the House [of Commons] that the names of the Members of that House who are also of the Committee of the Admiralty may be read over and that they may be enjoined to sit every day.
4. That the letter brought in by the Gentlemen of Suffolk to Captain Johnson be approved, signed, and sent.

A meridie.

5. Mem.—That this day Mr. Knightley was sworn [a member of this Committee] according to the Ordinance of 19th July 1644.
6. To write to the Committee of Coventry that we have seen an order of the Lord General's whereby it appears that he is satisfied about Mr. Dilke's continuance in his house of Mackstick [Makestock] Castle, and to desire that they would see the Lord General's order obeyed.
7. That the Lord General's letter from Windsor of the 23rd May concerning the fortification of Windsor Castle and provisions for it, be reported to the House of Commons.
8. That the members of this Committee now in town be summoned by Mr. Frost to meet here to-morrow at 8 a.m. upon a business which doth in especial manner concern the safety of the Parliament and Kingdom.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 89, 90.]

May 25. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] of the city of London. This morning there were some papers brought to this Committee and with them some persons to be examined by the City Marshal. We thank you for your care and vigilancy for the peace of the City, but by reason of the great weight of business now lying upon this Committee we are not able to undertake particular examinations, we therefore desire your Lordship to proceed with the further examination of them and to secure them, if you see cause, in order to further proceedings against them. The design in which they are engaged is of dangerous consequence to the Parliament, City, and kingdom, and we have still intimation of the proceeding thereof. We therefore desire you to use what means you can for the further discovery of it and securing the persons of such as shall be found to be in it. We have certain information that James Fern, goldsmith, at the Unicorn, and Michael Waring at the Hat and Harrow, in Lombard Street, are both sworn of this conspiracy and are principal agents in carrying on of that business, and that Richard Thurriton at the Crown in Lombard Street has to do with it. Let them be apprehended and examined, and secured if you find cause, for we are informed there will be proof made of it. Give us information from time to time how you proceed in this business. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 70. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

May 25. Derby House. The same to Capt. Johnson. Aldeburgh, in Suffolk, being a place of strength, and of dangerous consequence should any disaffected persons possess themselves of it in warlike posture, for the better securing of it the Deputy-Lieutenants, according to the

1648. VOL. DXVI.

late order of Parliament, are directed to grant you a commission to be Captain as formerly for raising a company of foot within that town, and you are hereby required to be careful to guard the ordnance and ammunition, and to put yourselves in such a posture of defence as may secure the safety of the town. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 25. Derby House. The same to Col. Rainsborough [as Vice-Admiral]. By reason of the insurrection now in progress in Kent, and especially about Rochester, we conceive the ships about Chatham with the ordnance and stores there are in danger. These may be used to the great prejudice of the public. You are therefore to send up two good ships under such commanders as you can confide in to ride at the mouth of the river Medway, near Sheerness, with instructions to visit and intercept, if they see cause, all vessels going in or out of that river, and to do their best endeavour to hinder any fortifications from being constructed by those of the county at the mouth of the river on either side. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 71, 72. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 25. Derby House. The same to the Commander of the ship "Fellowship," at Chatham. We are informed that the ship under your command being one of the summer guard is still in the river [Medway] off Rochester, and by reason of the insurrection there is in danger to be seized and used against the State. You are therefore to take the first opportunity to go out of the river with as much secrecy as may be, so that you be not prevented nor the ship surprised, and certify us when you have effected the same. *Underwritten,*

The like letter to the commander of the ship "Hector." [*Ibid.*, *p.* 72. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 25. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Admiralty. We are informed that the ships "Sovereign" and "Prince" now riding beneath Upnor Castle have but weak guards upon them. We desire your Lordships to give order that for their better security during this time of insurrection both their guards may be doubled, and faithful commanders appointed to take charge of them. You are also to give order that all the sails in the stores be forthwith sent on board the "Sovereign" and the "Prince," so that no use may be made of them by the risen multitude for any of the ships there in the river. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 73. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 25. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Upon some propositions made to this Committee by the Earl of Thanet about appeasing the tumults in Kent, which propositions were reported to the Houses, the enclosed instructions were thereupon approved of to be given to the Earl to proceed in that business, which we also send to you that you may see how far the Houses have proceeded in it. But for that it is of so great concernment that this tumult be speedily suppressed, we desire your Lordship that no opportunity may, upon occasion of these instructions, be lost to reduce the insurgents by

1648. VOL. DXVI.

force if they will not conform themselves to what is contained in the instructions by Saturday morning next. We have desired Mr. [John] Boys, M.P. for Kent, also Sir Anthony Welden and Mr. James, men who have been very faithful and active for the Parliament, to wait upon your Lordship, who are able to give you a full information of the present state of that county. Sent by Mr. Bulmer. [*Ibid., pp.* 73, 74. *Copy.* $\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

May 25. Derby House. The same to the Committee for the Army. The Committee of Gloucester was desired by this Committee to furnish the city of Bristol with 40 barrels of gunpowder, and you to repay the same. We are now informed that the Committee of Gloucester only furnished 10 barrels, so you are to deliver the remaining 30 barrels to the Members of Parliament for Bristol, or to whom they shall appoint to receive the same. [*Ibid., p.* 74. *Copy.* $\frac{1}{2}$ *p.*]

May 26. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Kent, Warwick, and Manchester, Lords Wharton and Say, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Knightley, Browne, and Crew. Ordered,

1. That the letter to the Lord Mayor and Militia concerning the apprehending of some of the persons who were in the conspiracy, be approved, signed, and sent.
2. Likewise a letter to Col. Rainsborough for sending two ships to lie at Sheerness to prevent ingress or egress of ships, and to prevent fortification on either side of the river by the people of the country.
3. That the Members of Parliament for Warwickshire, and particularly Mr. Purefoy, be desired to be here this afternoon.
4. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Admiralty that a ship may be sent down to Tilbury to give assistance to the fort there.
5. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Army to furnish Col. Temple with 80 muskets for the fort at Tilbury, and that it be reported to the House to supply them again.
6. That the Officers of the Ordnance be sent unto to supply the fort at Tilbury.
7. To notify to the Commissioners of the Navy that some [insurgents] are seizing the stores at Deptford, and to desire them to take care if they can to secure them.
8. That Sir James Bannatyne do attend at 3 p.m.
9. That Capt. [Rosse] Macquire be paid 30*l.* for the service recommended by the Lord General, when money comes in to this Committee.
10. That the oath and association of those who list themselves in London be reported to the Houses.
11. That it be reported to both Houses that the Lord General, upon our representation of the dangers imminent from the insurrections and distempers of the people in several counties adjacent [to London], has desired that the forces in the Tower, at Whitehall, and at the Mews may be free to follow his orders in it. To submit the question thereupon to the consideration of the Houses, if these forces be made use of to that end, how the Houses may sit. That we have received several informations that the conspiracy formerly reported to the Houses as carried on under an oath of secrecy is still proceeding, and that the Committee of the Militia of London sent to this Committee a copy of their oath of association, which is hereunto annexed. We have also intelligence that on Tuesday next there will be meetings held of the Kentish men at Blackheath, of the Surrey men at Putney

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Heath, and of the Essex men at Wanstead, and that they hold intelligence with each other. That the people in and about Greenwich and Deptford are risen and have seized the stores at Deptford.

A meridie.

12. That the Col., Lieut.-Col., or Major of the regiment in the Tower be desired to come forthwith to this Committee.
13. That Sir Nicholas Crisp be summoned to be here to-morrow at 8 a.m.
14. That an order be sent to Col. Tichborne with the Lord General's letter, requiring him to send three companies of his men.
15. That the letter now read to Col. Tichborne be approved, signed, and sent.
16. Report formerly made to the House about a man employed in France.
17. That Freeman and Read be admitted messengers to this Committee. Mem.—To keep all the boats on this side.
18. To notify to Major-Genl. Skippon and the [Committee of] Militia that Col. Rich is to march this night through the city with three troops of his horse and six companies of Col. Barkstead's foot, besides four companies of Col. Tichborne's foot from the Tower; and to desire them to take care that their passage may be free and safe through the City.
19. That an order be sent to Col. Tichborne to send down this night 20 men to the fort at Tilbury.
20. That order be given to Col. Rich to march over into Southwark with three troops of his regiment of horse to prevent insurrections and to keep up correspondence with the militias of London and Southwark and the rest of the forces of Cols. Barkstead and Tichborne.
21. That order be given to Col. Barkstead to send over into Southwark six companies of his foot, viz., five with Major Husbands and one to secure Lambeth House.
22. The like to Col. Tichborne to send over four companies of his foot into Southwark.
23. Order for Col. Barkstead to command in chief the forces to be sent into Southwark until further order.
24. That a letter be written to the Common Council of London, enclosing the order for Major-Genl. Skippon, and desiring them to find money to enable the forces to march out of the Tower.
25. To report to both Houses Col. Hammond's letter of the 22nd present from Carisbrook Castle, John Veale's letter to the Earl of Dover, and also the Surrey petition.
26. That the letter to the Common Council of London for money for the regiment in the Tower be approved, signed, and sent.
27. To write to the Trinity House to do their endeavours and improve their influence upon the seamen to keep them in an obedient temper during these times of distraction.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 90–94.]

May 26. Derby House. The Committee for both Houses to the Committee of the Militia of London. In pursuance of the Order of the Commons we have given direction to Cols. Rich, Barkstead, and Tichborne to march into Southwark three troops of horse and ten companies of foot, and we have desired them to consult with you about the manner of their passage through the City that there may be no alarm or misunderstanding upon their march through. We desire you, upon conference with them, to take such a course as that they may march without danger or trouble, and that the service be not retarded. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 75. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 26. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of the Navy. We are informed that there are people at Deptford who are seizing upon and plundering the stores there. You are to take the best course you

1648. VOL. DXVI.

can for preservation of the stores, and give us present information of their state. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 26. Derby House. The same to Col. Tichborne or the officer in command of his regiment. We desire you, according to the Lord General's letter enclosed, to send three companies of your regiment to be in Windsor and Wallingford for guard of those places, while the old foot there may be drawn out thence for the present service of Kent. For that this service cannot endure delay, let no time be lost for their present march, so that they may be at Colnbrook to-morrow at night. [*Ibid., pp.* 75, 76. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 26. Derby House. The same to Col. Tichborne. You are to send 20 men of your regiment to Tilbury Fort for its safe keeping under the command of the Governor of that place till you receive further order. [*Ibid., p.* 76. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 26. Derby House. The same to the Master and Society of Trinity House. The Parliament has in all exigencies during these troubles had experience of your readiness to serve the Parliament, and found the good effects of your interest in the seamen and watermen upon all occasions. We know your affections are the same, and the present distempers in many places are such as need the continuing of your influence for continuing the seamen and watermen in an obedient temper. We therefore desire you so to improve your power and interest with those men as to keep them from joining in these tumults and insurrections, which, as it will be a service of much merit and acceptable in itself, so we shall be ready to acknowledge and represent it upon all occasions to your advantage. [*Ibid., pp.* 76, 77. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

[May 26.] Derby House. The same to Col. Rich. We desire you forthwith to cause three troops of your regiment with your Major to march into Southwark and to quarter there. You are to take care to keep that place in peace and to prevent any insurrection that may threaten there, and prevent all correspondence between any there and the insurgents in Kent. We have also appointed five companies of Col. Barkstead's foot and four companies of Col. Tichborne's to march thither with whom you are to join those three troops. You are also to keep correspondence with the several militias of London and Southwark, and to continue there till further order. [*Ibid., p.* 77. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 26. Derby House. The same to the Lord Mayor and Common Council of London. There is present occasion to make use of the regiment of foot now in the Tower for quieting of the tumults in the parts adjacent, according to an order this day made in the House of Commons. The officers inform [us] that they are most willing to be disposed of as they shall be commanded, but that they are not able to march till they receive their money. We desire you therefore to take order that money may be presently provided for them, at least so much as may enable them to march and security given for the rest that this service may not be retarded, being of so great importance. [*Ibid., p.* 78. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

May 26. Derby House. The same to Col. Barkstead. Whereas we have appointed three troops of horse of Col. Rich's regiment, six companies of your own foot, and four companies of Col. Tichborne's to march into Southwark. We desire you to repair thither yourself and take the command of that party. You are to be careful to keep the peace of that place and prevent any insurrection there, not suffering any correspondence to be kept between any there and the insurgents in Kent. You are also to keep correspondence and intelligence with the several militias of London and Southwark, and you are to continue there till further orders. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 26. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received yours of the 25th inst. from Windsor, and we conceive the forces therein mentioned to be much too short to provide against that danger which we conceive the Parliament to be in from this insurrection in Kent and the distempers that are in other places. We are informed that the Kentishmen will have a meeting at Blackheath on Tuesday next, and at the same time those of Surrey one at Putney Heath, and those of Essex at Wanstead. We therefore desire your Lordship to give order to as many forces as can be timely had for the defence of the Parliament and preservation of the peace of the kingdom. We hear that many of the inhabitants of Surrey are very unwilling that any forces should [enter] into their county, therefore if you see a necessity to send any forces that way we desire you that they may be careful to carry themselves inoffensively to the people of the country, and to their own quartering, that they may be in safety. Since the letter we wrote this day Mr. Westrowe, M.P., is come from Rochester, who will wait upon you to report the state of the country. Sent by Mr. Pidcock, then taken and robbed. [*Ibid., p.* 79. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 27. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Warwick and Manchester, Lord Say and Sele, Sir H. Vane, senr. and junr., Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Knightley and Browne. Ordered,

1. To notify to the Lord General the disposal of some of his forces in Southwark for stopping the growing insurrection at Deptford.
2. That the Lord General's letter from Windsor to this Committee be reported to the House.
3. That the papers containing the powers of this Committee be reported to the Houses.
4. That the letter from Reading be reported to the House [of Commons].
5. That an order be directed to the officers of the Ordnance to take up and contract with light-horsemen to carry down the ammunition and soldiers.
6. To write to the Lord General, giving him an account how the forces here are disposed of.
7. That the order to Col. Tichborne for his four companies to march into Southwark be renewed.

A meridie.

8. That all the members of this Committee be summoned to attend on Monday next at 9 a.m.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

9. To acknowledge the receipt of the Lord General's letter concerning not engaging these regiments about these insurrections, and notify to him that we have sent him the state of the forces here and what orders are upon them, and therewith we leave them to his disposing.
10. To write to the Lord General enclosing the Order of the House for the reciprocal fair carriage of the soldiers and inhabitants of Surrey towards each other.
11. That a letter to the same effect be written to Col. Barkstead and Major Husbands.
12. That copies of the letter written to the Lord General and his reply, together with a copy of the intelligence, be sent to Col. Barkstead and Major Husbands.
13. That it be reported to both Houses that, upon the tumults yesterday at Deptford, we appointed three troops of the horse at the Mews, five companies of Col. Barkstead's, and four of the regiment in the Tower to march into Southwark to preserve the peace and prevent insurrections there or any correspondence between them and those in Kent. We also ordered one company of Col. Barkstead's into Lambeth House to preserve it from the malignants.
14. That the rest of the forces at the Mews and Whitehall cannot attend the guard of the Houses longer than this day, and that therefore they would think of settling some other means for their guard.
15. That upon the marching away of the foot from Whitehall some of the beds there may be transferred to the garrison of Windsor Castle, where they are much needed.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 95–97.]

May 27. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received your Lordship's letter wherein you advise not to engage the regiments here nor any part of them upon any service by themselves in relation to the present great insurrections, but that they might be speedily drawn forth that way to-morrow to rendezvous with the rest. We gave you by Cols. Rich and Hughson the state of the forces here and what orders we had given them, thereupon leaving them to your disposal. We have now received the enclosed information from one who says he saw what he informs, and send it to you that you may take such course as in your wisdom you think fit for the safety of those parts and those forces. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 79. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 27. Derby House. The same to the same. We have received yours of the 26th instant concerning the sending of the regiments at the Mews, Whitehall, and the Tower to be at a rendezvous at Hounslow Heath this day to join with the rest of the forces you have for these parts. We have yesternight ordered three troops of the horse at the Mews, six of the companies at Whitehall, and four of those at the Tower should march into Southwark to preserve the peace and prevent any insurrection or any correspondence with the insurgents in Kent. Those in the Tower did not march out because they wanted money which was promised they should have before their going out. We have resolved to report to the House [of Commons] for their payment, and there is some hope they will have it this afternoon. We have certified you what we have done already in the disposing of those forces that you might consider whether they be not there in a posture fit to join with such others as you may join with them. We have now conferred with Col. Hughson and

1648.

given him the reasons why we so disposed the forces, and have desired him to return to your Lordship and with him Col. Rich, who is fully instructed in the state of things, from whom you will receive full information, and so we leave it wholly to your disposing. [*Ibid., p.* 80. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

May 27. Derby House. The same to the same. We send you enclosed the order of the House [of Commons], and desire you to direct that it be effectually observed, and to that end to send it to the commanders of your several and respective regiments. Sent by Mr. Durand. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 27. Derby House. The same to Col. Barkstead and to the officer commanding the horse of Col. Rich's regiment. We have sent the enclosed order of the Commons to the Lord General, to be transmitted to the several and respective regiments for its better observance. We send the same order to you, and desire you to take notice of it and observe it. [*Ibid., p.* 81. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 27. Derby House. The same to Col. Tichborne. Last night orders were sent to you to send four companies of your regiment into Southwark to preserve order there. We are informed that those companies marched not according to orders. We are now solicited by Col. Barkstead to send more forces to his men who are there. You are therefore not to fail to cause four companies of your regiment to march forthwith into Southwark according to former orders. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 27. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of London. The bearer will present you with the [names of the] persons against whom the enclosed informations are made by the officers who were appointed for their apprehension. The printed petition and the other paper enclosed were taken upon one of them, together with another paper now mislaid, which consisted of two rows of figures, over the head of one was written "Horse," with a total of 2,500 and odd, the other row's heading was torn off, but had a total of 27,700 and odd. We desire you to proceed to a further and more full examination of it, and to proceed in it as you shall see cause. The design seems to hold still and to progress dangerously. We therefore desire you to take special care in it. Certify us what you shall do herein, and return to us the printed petition. [*Ibid., p.* 81. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, the two Vanes, and Messrs. Knightley, Browne, and Crew. Ordered,

1. That letters be written to the several ports on the western and northern coasts giving notice of the revolt of the fleet in the Downs from the Parliament and their declaring for the King. They are directed to take care of danger from the revolted ships, and, if these should come into their parts, to secure them and give this Committee notice.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

2. To notify the revolt of the fleet to Col. Hammond.
3. To write to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell.
4. That Col. Weldon be sent for to be here to-morrow.
5. That the letter from Kent [brought] by Sir Thos. Peyton be reported to the Houses.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 98.]

May 28. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Hammond. We have now received intelligence that the fleet in the Downs has revolted from the Parliament and declared for the King, and [the sailors] are resolved to join with the Kentish men in their petition. You have here enclosed the relation of the whole business, from the extract of Col. Rainsborough's letter, which we have thought fit to send you, that you might be in a posture to prevent any danger that might come to you by them. We have written to Captain Bethell and directed a letter to Portsmouth for him, whom we have desired to rally what ships he can and keep them firm, and with them to have an eye to yourself, with whom you are to hold a correspondence if his ship keep firm. Sent by Mr. Bulmer. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 82. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 28. Derby House. The same to the Lord General Fairfax. We have this day received information that the Vice-Admiral's squadron, consisting of seven ships now riding in the Downs, has declared for the King, and complied with the Kentish petitioners, and [the sailors] are resolved to join with them in [the petition]; they have also taken in three castles in the Downs, viz., Deal, Sandown, and Weymouth. The Vice-Admiral's ship began the mutiny, who would not receive the Vice-Admiral again aboard them, he having gone on shore for the defence of the castles, so he was forced into a small vessel with his wife and children, and we have now seen a letter from him from Landguard Fort, where he now is. The enclosed is a copy of what we have now received from Kent, presented here by Sir Thos. Peyton, which we have thought fit to send to your Lordship. We have now written to the Committee of the Militia of London for marching of the rest of the troops and companies which are at Whitehall and the Mews through the City into Southwark, and they will march through this evening. We desire you therefore to use expedition in your resolutions for the safety of the Parliament and the preservation of the peace of the kingdom. [*Ibid., p.* 83. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

May 28. Derby House. The same to the Militia of London. The General has given order that the rest of the forces of the two regiments that were at the Mews and Whitehall should march into Southwark to [join] those which formerly were sent thither for the better security of those forces. When we sent the last thither by order of the House we communicated the same to you and consulted about the manner of their passage through [the City], that there might be no misunderstanding nor alarm taken upon their march; whereupon care was taken by you [so] that there was no miscarriage nor mistakes, for which we thank you, and desire you now also in like

1648. VOL. DXVI.

manner to take care that those troops and companies may now also march through the City without any disturbance. [*Ibid., p.* 84. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 29. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Visct. Say and Sele, the two Vanes, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, and [Richd.] Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the order of both Houses concerning the leaving of the business of Kent to the managing of the Lord General be delivered to Sir Thos. Peyton as the answer of both Houses to the letter brought by him to this Committee from some gent. in Kent, which letter was by this Committee reported to both Houses, and that a paper [here entered] signed by Mr. Gualter Frost be delivered with it, intimating the delivery according to that order.
2. To write to the Lord General that the Houses have left to him the managing of the business of Kent, and that the Houses, upon consideration of the defection of the Navy, had made the Earl of Warwick Lord Admiral.
3. That a warrant be sent to the officers of the Ordnance to furnish the fort at Tilbury with arms and ammunition, and to send it down by the safest ways they can.
4. To write to Col. Temple noticing that his letter manifests more resentment than there was cause from this Committee, and to let him know what order is taken with the officers of Ordnance and with Col. Willoughby and Mr. Thomson for men and for provisions for them.
5. To write to Mr. Maurice Thomson and Col. Willoughby to procure 30 men to be put into the fort of Tilbury and to procure a fortnight's pay for them, and this Committee will report to the House for repayment.
6. To represent to the House of Commons the necessity of Col. Weldon's being at Plymouth, and to desire that the money formerly voted by the House for him may be speedily paid to enable him to go down.
7. To write to Maj.-Genl. Skippon that he will be visited by the same party who gave him the former information of the men in Moorfields, and will bring him a further discovery. We recommend it to his especial care that the men may be taken and examined, and to certify us the result.
8. Likewise to write to him that till the pleasure of the House be known concerning Whitehall he is to appoint a guard for it, and so order the guards that there may be between these parts and the City a just proportion observed.
9. To report to the House that there are still some ordnance and works at Whitehall, to desire the House to declare their pleasure about the guard of it, for that if there be not still a guard that the ordnance must be removed and the works slighted.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 99–101.]

May 29. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Willoughby and Maurice Thomson. The consequence of the fort at Tilbury is well known unto you, and you cannot but be sensible of its present danger. We have given order to the officers of Ordnance to furnish it with such arms and ammunition as it ought to have by the establishment. We desire you to procure 30 faithful men, such as you can be confident of, to go into the fort, and that you furnish them with a fortnight's pay in money or in provision of victuals for their present subsistence, and send us a particular of what you shall

1648. VOL. DXVI.

disburse and we will report it to the House [of Commons] for repayment, and account it a very acceptable service for the public. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 84. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 29. Derby House. The same to the Lord General Fairfax. Both Houses having passed the order enclosed, wherein they declare that they do leave the whole managing of the business of Kent to your Lordship, they have commanded us to send the same to you, which we have done accordingly. The Houses have this day, upon consideration of the defection of some of the Navy in the Downs, made the Earl of Warwick Admiral, which we have thought fit to signify to you. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 85. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 29. Derby House. The same to the same. By the enclosed you will be informed of the resolution of the revolted part of the Navy to go to the Isle of Wight and demand the King. Col. Hammond has often desired a further supply of men for the safety of the place. We desire you to take especial care to appoint him a present supply of forces for its preservation. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 29. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Robert, Earl of Warwick]. We have received the letter of the 29th instant sent you from the Commissioners of the Navy. We desire you to take speedy and effectual care to put in execution the several particulars therein advised to be done. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 85. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

May 29. Derby House. The same to Major-General Skippon. The person who gave you intelligence about the meeting in Moorfields will bring you further intelligence where persons are to meet about prosecution of the same conspiracy. Learn from him the particulars and take order for the apprehension and examination of the parties. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 90. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 29. Derby House. The same to the same. The Guards being now gone out of Whitehall and there being some ordnance and works left, there must be a guard continued till the ordnance be removed. We have reported to the Houses to know their pleasure in it, until then take care for a guard for Whitehall. While it is continued the burden of it must lie proportionably upon the City and the militias adjacent. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 30. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Maj.-Genl. Lambert. The enclosed is a copy of what we have written to the Deputy Lieutenants of Lancashire to give you what assistance they can spare for the prosecution of [Sir Marmaduke] Langdale and his forces. Make what improvement you can of their assistance as you shall have occasion. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 86. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 30. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants of Lancashire. We are informed that your county is in a good condition of forces and able to defend itself. We know you cannot but apprehend that while you stand only upon the defensive the enemy may grow stronger

1648. VOL. DXVI.

without your county and very dangerous to the kingdom. We conceive if the enemy be speedily and effectually opposed now, before they have any further supply come to them, it will be no difficult work to break them. We therefore desire you to keep a correspondence with Maj.-Genl. Lambert, and send him such forces as you can spare to march out of your county for the prosecution of [Sir Marmaduke] Langdale's forces. We have written to Col. Lambert to this purpose, and desire you to give him the best assistance you can when he shall send to you for it. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 30. Derby House. The same to Peregrine Pelham, Esq. You cannot be ignorant of the revolt of part of the Navy, and we fear that that party may have too great influence upon those in other parts, to the danger of the ports where they shall come. You know of what consequence the port of Hull is. We desire you will speedily repair to Hull and do your best endeavour to prevent any inconvenience that may arise in that place by this defection of part of the Navy. Give us information how you find the state of things there. [*Ibid., p.* 89. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 30. Derby House. The same to Col. Temple. We have received your letter, and know no cause why you should charge the want of your supplies upon any defect in this Committee. We gave order for arms and ammunition and for men. They were as far as Blackwall, but there the barge would not take in the men, so the ammunition was brought back to the Tower. Since some was sent a second time, but this was taken by the multitude at Deptford. We have now sent to the officers of the Ordnance to furnish you with ammunition according to the establishment. We have sent to Mr. Maurice Thomson and Col. Willoughby to procure 30 men, such as they can confide in, and money or provision of victuals for a fortnight, and we shall report to the House for repayment. [*Ibid., p.* 89. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

May 30. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland and Manchester, Lord Wharton, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Crew. Ordered,

1. To write to the Deputy Lieutenants of Lancashire desiring them to join with Maj.-Genl. Lambert for opposing the [rebel] army with such forces as they can spare.
2. To signify to Col. Lambert what is written to the Deputy Lieutenants of Lancashire.
3. That Mr. Pelham be excused from going to Hull at present about the business.
4. That the establishment presented to this Committee by Col. Rosseter be reported to the House of Commons.
5. We submit it to the consideration of the Houses whether the ordinary pay of Captain, Lieutenant, and Cornet be sufficient for the persons employed upon this trust, considering their qualities.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 102.]

[May.] 47. A remonstrance showing the reason of the arming of the county of Kent. Being reduced to this choice to deliver up our

1648. VOL. DXVI.

lives and liberties or to die free, we are resolved to act the last scene of this tragedy with our swords in our hands, which we shall sooner turn upon our own hearts than the public peace. By what necessities exasperated to this resolve let the world understand that a petition consonant to religion and honour—if the Parliament may be judge—is by some persons, neither warranted by any authority from the two Houses nor pretending to it, upon their own score audaciously affronted; the petitioners [are] menaced and persecuted into this extremity by spirits so implacably distempered that Sir Anthony Weldon vowed he would not cross the street of Rochester to save one soul that signed the petition. And it was a proposition of Baal's to hang two of the petitioners in every parish. If this be not enough to admonish others let it suffice that it awakens us into a just sense and scorn of these indignities. We have lost all with patience, and if at last it be accounted a crime to beg we shall prefer to perish. We do solemnly and religiously oblige ourselves with our lives and fortunes to oppose effectually what persons soever shall presume to interrupt us in the just and legal presentment of our humble desires to the two Houses of Parliament; and to the utmost of our endeavours to save harmless and protect each the other in a privilege so undoubtedly our own, and so not only adjudged but practised and encouraged by this present Parliament. And further, in case any single person shall be for this engagement prosecuted, all of us to rise as one man to the rescue. This, so help us God, we shall respectively perform and resolutely. [*The printer and author of this or a similar paper was ordered to be whipped and imprisoned. See Rushworth's Collects., Vol. VIII., p.* 1127. *Printed leaf.*]

May. 48. A particular of the possessions of the Dean and Chapter of Wells, co. Somerset, which are fit to be surveyed by order of the Committee of Sequestrations for better raising 200*l.* per annum, to [supply] two ministers in Bath and for payment of other moneys assigned on the said possessions. Old rents. Pensions out of the priories of Barley-Bruton, Wordspring, and Taunton, St. Mark's, and St. John's, Bristol. Prebends with their valuations and rents belonging to the Vicars Choral. Total in yearly value above 10,000*l.* per annum. [6 *pp.*]

May. 49. Information by Bernard Emmott of gold [taken up in the City]. That on the 27th May last he bargained with Alexander Holl, junr., servant to Alex. Holl, goldsmith, for 1,000*l.* in gold to be delivered to him for one thousand pounds in silver, allowing 19*s.* on every hundred for the same exchange. Emmott gave Alex. Holl, junr., 10*s.* in earnest, and demanded his bargain on Monday, when they answered they had not 10*l.* in good gold in the house. But afterwards he, going to Mr. Vyner's, understood that Samuel Latch had received from thence 1,000*l.* in gold, of which sum this examinate had but 500*l.*, the same being procured from several men. [¾ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
June 1. Ordered by both Houses: That the members following be added to the Committee of both kingdoms sitting at Derby House, viz., Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Wm. Earl of Salisbury, Basil Earl of Denbigh, Edmund Earl of Mulgrave, Dudley Lord North, Edward Lord Howard of Escrick, Sergeant-Major-General Skippon, Mr. Swinfen, Mr. Prideaux, Col. E. Rosseter, Sir Harbottle Grimstone, Sir John Treaver [Trevor], Sir John Danvers, Lord L'Isle, Visct. Cranborne, Sir Wm. Massam, Sir Richd. Onslow, and Mr. Rouse. [*Interregnum* 15 *E., p.* 39. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester, Salisbury, and Warwick, Visct. Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Robert Wallop, John Swynfen, and Richd. Knightley. Ordered,

1. Mem.—That at this Committee Sir John Danvers took the oath.
2. That extracts from Col. Hammond's letters concerning supplies of forces be sent to the Lord General, together with the order of the House for two companies to be joined with the guards, and he desired to take care to send such supplies as shall be needful.
3. That it be reported to the House of Commons that by letters received from Col. Hammond we find it necessary that two or 3,000*l.* be forthwith sent down to the Isle of Wight for the security and safety of that place.
4. That Captain Titus and Mr. Cresset be sent for to be here to-morrow.
5. Mem.—That this day the Earl of Salisbury was sworn of this Committee.
6. That this Committee desires that the Lord Admiral would make a report to the Houses of the narrative of his proceedings with the revolted ships in the Downs.
7. Mem.—That Visct. Cranborne and Mr. John Swynfen were sworn of this Committee.
8. That it be recommended to the Lord Admiral [Warwick] to repair to Portsmouth, and with the shipping there and such as he can call to him of the western squadron, to take care for the security of the Isle of Wight till some further course can be taken for it.
9. To write to Col. Hammond acknowledging the receipt of his letters of the 29th and 30th ult. That we will report to the House [of Commons] that 2,000*l.* may be provided and sent to him, and that we have written to the Lord General that care may be taken for sending more forces to the Isle of Wight. That the Lord Admiral intends to come down to Portsmouth, and with the ships there and those westward to go to sea.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 103, 104.]

June 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the extracts enclosed, which are of letters received from Col. Hammond, your Lordship will see the necessity of supplies of forces to be sent into the Isle of Wight for the security of that place. The House of Commons had referred the Colonel's former desire of two companies, before the news of the revolt of the fleet was known, to the consideration of this Committee. Upon the news of the revolt of the fleet he has desired a greater supply as his letter intimates, which we have thought fit to signify to your Lordship, and to desire you to give order for such force forthwith

1648. VOL. DXVI.

to march as you shall judge necessary for the safety thereof. Sent by Mr. Read. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 91. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 1. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. By yours of the 29th and 30th ult. we see the continuance of your great diligence and care in the discharge of your trust of which, as we are ourselves very sensible, so we shall be ready upon all occasions to represent it to your advantage. We have appointed a report to the House, according to the desire of your letter, for two or 3,000*l.* to be sent you, and what shall be resolved therein we will use our best endeavour to expedite in the execution and despatch. We have sent an extract of your letter relative to the danger of that place and the need of forces to the Lord General, and desired him to give order for supply therein. The defection in the fleet is only two third rate ships and four frigates. They are in a mutinous temper among themselves, and not like to agree together any long time. The Earl of Warwick, now Lord Admiral, has been in the Downs, to whom in probability they would have surrendered themselves but that some of the Kentish men were aboard and heightened the distemper. His Lordship intends to come down to Portsmouth, and with what shipping is there, and such as he can call to him of the western squadron, to take care for the security of the isle. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 91, 92. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, Salisbury, Mulgrave, Denbigh, Manchester, and Warwick, Visct. Say and Sele, Lords Edw. Howard, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, the two Vanes, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Richd. Onslow, and Messrs. Crew, Wallop, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the orders formerly made for qualifying the oath [to be taken by members of this Committee], 2 Aug. 1644, shall be [still] in force.
2. That Thos. Barnardiston's letter of 31 May from Ketton [co. Rutland] be reported to both Houses.
3. That the resolutions taken at Warwick House this day by the Lord Admiral [Warwick] and the rest be approved of.
4. That Sir John Trevor be prayed to attend to-morrow here concerning the affairs of North Wales.
5. That the paper given in by Col. Ralph Weldon reporting the state of the fortifications at Plymouth, and what is necessary to be further done there for the security of the fort and Island, be reported to the House [of Commons].
6. That the paper given in by the gentlemen of Berks be reported to the Houses.
7. That Sir Dudley North and Mr. Nathaniel Bacon be desired to be at this Committee to-morrow at 3 p.m.
8. Mem.—That this day there were sworn in at this Committee the Earls of Pembroke, Denbigh, Mulgrave, Edw. Lord Howard, Lord L'Isle, and Sir Richd. Onslow.
9. That Mr. Rushworth's letter of 2 June be reported to both Houses; also that this Committee, taking both it and the commotions now in Essex into their consideration, do find that there are no forces in readiness to prevent the mischief threatened thereby, but only those of the City and parts adjacent, and therefore to desire that the Committee formerly commissioned to treat with the City upon like

1648.

occasions may now be desired to go thither to understand the state of their forces, and what can be expected from them upon this occasion.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 105–107.]

June 3. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Mulgrave, Salisbury, Pembroke, and Manchester, Lords Edw. Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, the two Vanes, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Col. Rosseter, and Messrs. Knightley, Swynfen, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. Mem.—That Col. Edw. Rosseter was this day sworn in.
2. That the messenger with the Lord General's letters, giving advice of the enemy's coming through Rochester towards Gravesend, shall receive 40*s.*
3. That Col. Willoughby and Mr. Maurice Thomson be desired to be here at 3 p.m.
4. To write to the Committee of the Army to deliver to the M.Ps. for Bristol, or to such as they shall appoint, the 30 barrels of gunpowder, which should have been repaid to Gloucester, had it lent the same [to Bristol] according to former directions.
5. That the paper sent from Mr. Rushworth to Mr. Frost, together with the state of Essex, be reported to both Houses.
6. That Mr. Knightley and Mr. Swynfen do go to the City to acquaint the Committee of Militia there with the intelligence received by this Committee, and to learn from them what guard they can send to the Parliament in case any force should come against them.
7. That the letter now read be sent to the Committee of the Army to furnish Bristol with 30 barrels of powder, being part of the 40 to be repaid to the Committee of Gloucester, who promised to furnish Bristol with so many.

A meridie.

8. That Col. Willoughby and Mr. Maurice Thomson be desired to make up the garrison in Tilbury Fort to 60 trusty men, whom they are to agree with at as good rates as they can, and we will report to the Commons for their satisfaction. These forces are to continue there only for this exigency.
9. That the proposition given in by the gentlemen of Lincolnshire be reported to the Commons.
10. That it be reported to the House as our opinion that Col. Rosseter should get together 120 horse, in pursuance of the vote of the House, to act as a guard this night to these parts, and that the House be desired to vote money for them.
11. That a letter be written to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to give him a full account of the state of business in these parts.
12. Ordered for Mr. Maurice Thomson and Col. Willoughby to take into their possession the ferry boats on the Thames for some days so that no horse may pass.
13. Mr. Frost to communicate any intelligence he receives from time to time to Mr. [John] Rushworth.
14. To write to the Committee of the Militia to desire them to furnish Col. Taylor with ammunition, and to let them know of the care taken to secure the ferry boats at Lambeth and Chelsea.
15. Order to be sent to the militias of London and vicinity authorising them to draw out their forces according to Major-Genl. Skippon's orders.
16. That Col. Taylor be desired to secure the boats at Lambeth Ferry on this side the river.
17. That a warrant be issued for a frigate or shallop to ply up and down the Thames, and to prevent the passing [of boats] over the river between Kent and Essex.
18. Warrant to Col. Taylor to command the ferry boats at Lambeth, and the rest of the boats to be brought over to this side and secured until

1648. VOL. DXVI.

further order from this Committee; many of those who have been engaged against the Parliament in Kent having marched up as far as Greenwich and Blackheath, it is likely they may endeavour to seize these boats.

19. Warrant to George Gonden to ply up and down the river with his shallop or other vessel, and endeavour to prevent the passing of forces or persons over the Thames between Kent and Essex, or by any of the ferries until further order. Derby House, 3 June 1648.

20. Warrant to the Committees of the Militia of the Tower Hamlets, Southwark, and Westminster, authorising them, by virtue of the Ordinance of Parliament of 24 Jany. last, to draw out all or any part of their forces upon this occasion, notwithstanding the restriction contained in your Ordinance of the Militia, to any place which you may judge fittest for opposing the enemy and for the defence of the Parliament and City. The enemy in Kent is drawing near to the City, and it may happen that the opposition and resistance to them may be with more advantage, and with greater safety, at a distance than nearer at hand.

21. Warrant to Col. Wm. Willoughby and Maurice Thomson to take all the ferry boats between Kent and Essex into their custody and possession, and for a few days prevent any from passing between those counties until further order, as we are informed that those who have been in arms against the Parliament are now endeavouring to pass into Essex to raise new disturbances and trouble there, 3 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 107–113. *Copy.* 7 *pp.*]

June 3. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Militia of London. We are informed that the Westminster regiment is in want of ammunition, and desire that for the present it may be supplied from your store. The Commons have appointed Col. Rossiter to provide a troop of 120 horse for guard of the Parliament. He hopes to have these ready this night, the rendezvous being in Tothill Fields; if therefore you can send thither any number of horse from persons well affected and mounted by oldiers you can be confident of, it will be a good access of strength to that troop, and may be of very good use for this night's service. We have given warrant to Mr. Maurice Thomson and Col. Willoughby to take into their possession all the ferry boats beneath [below] bridge at the several ferries, and for a shallop or frigate to ply up and down the river to hinder all passages over between Essex and Kent. We have also given order to Col. Taylor to secure the ferry boat at Lambeth and to Col. Rossiter that at Chelsea. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 92. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 3. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. You have 1,200*l.* for cos. Cumberland and Westmorland to be disposed of for arms and ammunition, or otherwise as this Committee shall appoint. You are to cause that sum to be laid out in arms to be speedily sent down to those counties according to the desire of Sir Arthur Haselrigg. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 93. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Manchester, and Mulgrave, Edw. Lord Howard, the two Vanes, Sir John Danvers, Sir John Evelyn, and Messrs. Wallop and Knightley. Ordered,

1. To write to Sir G. Gerard and Sir R. Onslow giving an account of the routing of the enemy, of their intentions to march through Kingston

1648. VOL. DXVI.

and so about by Middlesex into Essex, and to desire them to secure the persons of such men if it lie in their power.
2. That the letter to Gerard and Onslow be approved, signed, and sent.
3. To notify to Col. Rosseter that some of the enemy are at Bow, and to submit it to him whether or no it will be fit to take all his horse to those parts and leave these wholly without a guard, some of the enemy having it in design to pass over Kingston Bridge and to go into Essex.
4. That the warrant for committing Wm. Dyer and John Bine to the prison of Peterhouse, be approved, signed, and sent.
5. To notify to Col. Edw. Whalley that the inhabitants of Waltham had taken a magazine which to-morrow they designed to carry away to Chelmsford, and [to desire] that it be seized and secured.
6. That it be reported to the House of Peers, as the opinion of this Committee, that Lord Capel should be sent for hither.
7. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] thanking him for the good carriage showed by his men in their passage through Surrey, and desiring him to renew his order to that effect at their repassing.
8. Warrant to the Keeper of Peterhouse prison to receive into his custody Wm. Dyer and John Bine as prisoners for bearing arms in this late rebellion in Kent. Derby House, 4 June 1648.
9. Warrant to the officers of the Ordnance to furnish the fort at Tilbury with arms and ammunition according to the establishment, and to take care for its safe passage, 4 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 114–116.]

June 4. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Mr. Maurice Thomson and Col. Willoughby. We have received some general information of what you have done in pursuance of the power given you by this Committee, but desire a further and more perfect relation from you to-morrow. We thank you for your care in it. You are desired to do your best still to prevent any intercourse between those of Kent and Essex by the river Thames, as it may be prejudicial to the public, till there shall be further order given in it. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 93. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 4. Derby House. The same to Col. Whalley. We have intelligence sent from Mr. Solicitor [General] that there are some men at Waltham Cross who, having seized the magazine in that town, have put it into the church intending to-morrow to send it to Chelmsford, of which we thought fit to give you this notice, that you might send some party thither to secure it. Signed by the Earl of Mulgrave. [*Ibid., p.* 94. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 4. Derby House. The same to Col. Rosseter. Thanks for your care and pains last night in guarding these parts, of which there was very good use. We have now received intelligence that part of the [insurgent] forces dispersed from Greenwich are marched into Surrey and intend for Kingston, and to pass [the river] there; they [then] intend to turn toward Essex, at a distance from the City, to join with the rest there, and perhaps some of them may come this way. We are informed that by direction from Maj.-Genl. Skippon your horse are desired to go toward Bow, where some of the enemy are. We leave it to your consideration whether it will be safe to send all of them thither and leave these parts naked, where we conceive

1648. VOL. DXVI.

there is so great need of their guard, which we have intimated to you, it being our opinion that these parts should not be left naked. [*Ibid., p.* 94. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 4. Derby House. The same to Sir Gilbert Gerard or Sir Richd. Onslow. The rebels' army that was at Greenwich under the command of Lord Goring did last night take an alarm and in much fear dispersed themselves; some of them in great perturbation passed over the river and are now in Essex, others of them are gone into Surrey, and as we are certainly informed intend to go to Kingston and passing there [the river] to proceed at a distance from the City towards Essex, to join with the rest there. In many places they have left behind them their horses and arms, these you will seize wherever they shall be found, and secure them for the use of the State. You are also to secure the persons of such as shall be apprehended. If you think it needful you can summon to your assistance such as you think fit. [*Ibid., p.* 95. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 4. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We are informed that through your great care used in the march of your soldiers through Surrey their behaviour was so inoffensive that there was no discontent given to the inhabitants. We doubt not but you are fully aware how necessary it is that at this time all care should be taken to keep the countries quiet, therefore we desire you to give the like order on their return that none may have pretence to break out into any distemper by reason of their march through [that county]. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 5. 50. Pamphlet described on the title page as "A Declaration of the several proceedings of both Houses with those in Kent now in arms against the authority of Parliament, manifesting the desires and endeavours of the Houses for avoiding the effusion of blood." This pamphlet comprises the following entries:—

Statement that the House of Commons had notice on Monday, 22 May, of the tumults and insurrections in Kent, as well by some of their own members as by a letter from the Mayor and others at Rochester, wherein they intimate: That the chief ground of the rising there was a rumour given forth that a regiment of horse and [some] foot were sent for by the Committee to suppress a petition intended to be presented to the House, and [their] desire that those forces might be stopped from coming into that county, and that the extraordinary charges of that city may be taken into consideration; upon which they promise obedience touching the manner of addresses to the Houses by petitioners as otherwise. Upon consideration of this letter the House appointed a day for bringing in the report concerning these charges, and sent down three of their own members, gents. of that county, to use their endeavours for pacifying those tumults with a letter from the Speaker to the Mayor and other gents. then at Rochester, where the tumults first began. The Speaker's letter to the Mayor and others of Rochester: Upon your letter being read, the House com-

1648.

manded me to return this answer: That it never was their intention to send any force into that co. to suppress petitioning, but only to disperse such as should tumultuously assemble, under pretence or bringing up petitions to the House to disturb the peace and to offer violence to the freedom of Parliament; but since both by your letter and the relation of Captain Lee and Capt. Westrow they are satisfied of your readiness to yield obedience to the late declaration of Parliament directing the manner of presenting petitions, they have put a stop upon the marching of those forces into that county, so as they shall not advance thither unless we be necessitated to give further order by any more tumultuous assemblies in that city or county. This being all I have in command I rest, 22 May 1648.

These three members coming into that co. did their best to quiet it, but could effect nothing but a cessation from the 24th May till the following Saturday at 5 o'clock, during which time the insurrection did increase to far greater numbers. While those gents. were in the country the Earl of Thanet, desiring the peace of his native county, on the 24th applied to the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Lieut. of that county, asking him to accompany himself to the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House, which he did accordingly. The Earl of Thanet made several propositions to that Committee, which he said he was very hopeful would, being granted, remove the distempers there; and he declared that what he heard from some of the gents. then in arms gave him this hope. The Committee after much conference with the Earl, resolved upon some instructions to be given to him, which on Thursday morning they reported to both Houses, who then passed them, as followeth:— [*See* above, May 25. *Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 282.] The Earl going into Kent with these instructions, returned on Saturday bringing a letter from the gents. of that co. who were then engaged, wherein they promised an answer by the Earl of Thanet at 5 p.m., but none came that day, though the Committee sat late expecting it. But on Sunday Sir Thos. Peyton, one of the engaged gents., brought the following letter to Derby House, the Earl of Thanet not coming with it, for what reason it is not known:—Answer from the Kentish petitioners to the Committee at Derby House. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 290.] It must not be omitted, that before this, something more was done by the Commons' House to show their desire of preventing bloodshed. On Saturday about 5 p.m. Mr. Sherman, minister of Lee near Deptford, came to the House informing them that he had been with some of the commanders thereabouts and demanded of them what they desired, or what would give them satisfaction; they answered him, that they would be quiet, so they might have an indemnity for what they had done. The House hoping that by this they might be pacified without force, gave to Mr. Sherman the instructions ensuing, of which no account has been given.

Instructions for Abraham Sherman, minister of Lee: You are desired to declare to those lately risen about Greenwich and Dept-

1648. Vol. DXVI.

ford, that the Houses have lately published a declaration concerning petitions to be brought to the Houses, that when they have delivered up the towns, magazines, and arms which they have seized, and shall be retired peaceably to their houses, they may bring and present a petition to the Houses, according to that declaration. You shall also declare to them, that upon their disbanding and departing home quietly to their houses before 2 o'clock to-morrow morning they shall have indemnity for what is passed. 27 May 1648. Reported from the Committee at Derby House, read and upon the question assented unto and ordered to be presently signed and sent away with Mr. Sherman.

On the 29th May the letter was reported to the Houses which Sir Thos. Peyton brought, and was read and considered of. The Houses seeing all their former endeavours for an accommodation fruitless, and the resolution of the engaged party in that county to continue in arms, without and against their authority, and being informed that by the said party some maritime forts were surprised, others beleaguered, and divers ships in the service of the Parliament withdrawn from their obedience, the Houses, in discharge of their duty, and care of the peace and safety of the kingdom, passed this ensuing vote, that they do leave the whole managing of the business of Kent to the General. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 289.] After which vote, the General marching into the county, the Houses received information that those in arms there sent a trumpeter to the General, desiring him to grant a pass to their Commissioners to treat according to the order of Parliament, which trumpeter said, that Squire Hales was their General, Sir Thos. Peyton, their Lieut.-Genl., and Sir John Many [Main], Major-Genl. His Excellency [Fairfax] returned answer by a trumpet of his own, that whilst they continued in arms without and against the authority of Parliament, and continued doing acts of hostility, to the disturbance of the peace of that county, he could not admit of a treaty, nor lose time in prosecution of them; but if they should forthwith lay down arms and disperse themselves, he doubted not of the mercy of the Parliament to those who are abused and deluded; and of their justice against such only as shall appear to have been the chief and most eminent actors and fomenters of this rebellion. By this that hath been done all men may see, that the endeavours of both Houses, in transacting this business did manifestly tend to peace, and that if they had been in any measure really complied with, there might have been a happy settlement and composure in that county before any engagement.

A narrative of these proceedings has been lately made, by members of both Houses by their command, to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Common Council of London, who after returning thanks to both Houses for their condescension in declaring to them their aforesaid proceedings, did declare themselves fully satisfied therewith; and did desire that the Houses would be pleased to publish the same in print for the satisfaction of other

y 69096.

1648.

their fellow citizens and subjects of the kingdom. Ordered by the Commons that this declaration and proceedings concerning the business of Kent be printed and published. [*Pamphlet printed for Edw. Husband, printer to the Commons, June* 5, 1648. 15 *pp.*]

June 5. 51. The Ordinance of 5 June 1648, wherein trustees are nominated to advance 50,000*l.* for the relief of Ireland. List of the trustees, viz.:—Sir John Warner, Lord Mayor, Sir David Watkins, Aldermen Thos. Andrews, Wm. Barkley, Thos. Viner, and 20 others. These trustees or any five of them have the disposing or leasing forth of the estates of Francis Lord Cottington, Arthur Lord Capel, Henry late Earl of Worcester, Edw. now Marquis of Worcester, John Marquis of Winchester, Wm. Sheldon of Beeley, Sir Chas. Smyth of Warwickshire, Sir George Strode, Sir Henry Bedingfield, and his son, [who] not being admitted to compound for their delinquency the trustees are to receive the rents and profits thereof. This Ordinance hath been and is still put in execution chiefly and only by the Irish Privy Councillors to the late King in the Star Chamber where they keep their office with their several officers and servants, besides. Their agents in most counties of England and Wales, [have] to find out the estates of the forementioned noblemen and gentlemen and are to receive their respective rents, and lease forth the same to such tenants as they shall recommend. These trustees sat at first in Guildhall with the citizens their fellow trustees, they grew weary [of being] there and removed to the Star Chamber where they have acted by themselves. The commonwealth may save this great charge by ordering the rents of the said noble and gentle-men's estates to be brought into the Treasury at Goldsmiths' Hall by the Solicitors of Sequestrations in each county where these lands are situated. [*In margin.*—By this means 19 parts of 20 will be saved to the Parliament.] List of the names of the trustees who act in the Star Chamber, viz., Sir Wm. Parsons, Sir Robt. Meredith, Sir Wm. Anderson, Sir James Barry, Sir Paul Davis, and Wm. Basil, Attorney-General of Ireland now at Dublin. These men have chiefly acted. [*In margin.*—Query what allowances these gents have from the State.] Sir Adam Loftus the Treasurer at Wars for Ireland, is also Treasurer to the Trustees or his Deputy. Any five of these trustees may act and allow salary to officers and ministers and other persons to be employed in this service; and all other charges and expenses are to be paid for the execution of these two Ordinances. These trustees have power to appoint surveyors, stewards, bailiffs, and other officers or ministers, clerks, messengers, doorkeepers, and agents in the several counties of England and Wales. [2½ *pp.*]

June 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Manchester, and Mulgrave, Edw. Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, and Mr. Knightley; and in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, Salisbury, Denbigh and

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Manchester, Lords Edw. Howard and Lisle, the two Vanes, Sir J. Trevor, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, Messrs. Knightley and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General enclosing the letter to the Earl of Manchester concerning Huntingdon.
2. That Mr. Thomson and Col. Willoughby do attend here in the afternoon.
3. That Lieut.-Col. [Phane] Beecher be empowered to seize on such horses as are come from the Kentish forces to the Fleece Inn in this town and secure them till further order.
4. Mem.—That Sir John Trevor was this day sworn.
5. That warrant be given to Col. Alured to go to Elstree and carry the prisoners taken there to Hertford gaol, and bring the horses and arms taken to the Mews to be employed for the state, and to gather up such others as are yet about the country.
6. The like to Capt. Greene to send musketeers to Lambeth to seize the horses there.
7. That Mr. Corbett do send up the original of the Lord Admiral's letter to the bailiffs of Yarmouth.
8. To notify to the Lord Admiral [Warwick] the state of things here, to let him know that the revolted ships are gone towards Yarmouth, that Rochester is quit, that if the revolted ships still stand out upon the terms of gaining an indemnity for the Kentish men who are on board those ships, and his Lordship should think fit to offer it to the Houses, this Committee will assist in recommending it to the Houses.
9. To send a duplicate to Col. Hammond of the narrative in the letter to the Lord Admiral.
10. That the officers under Col. Alured be thanked for their care and pains already taken, but concerning their further offer and desire of commissions we cannot give any order without direction of the Houses, but will make an advantageous report for their real gratification.
11. To notify to the Lord General that some of the Commissioners of the Navy are coming down to Rochester, and to desire him to assist them in securing the ships and stores which are there belonging to the Navy.
12. That the letter to the Commissioners of the Navy be approved of.
13. To write to the Officers of the Ordnance for some of them to repair to Rochester and there with the Commissioners of the Navy to join in taking care of the Ordnance and such stores as are under their charge.
14. A warrant for the Committee of the Militia of Westminster to make search for such men and horses as are come from the enemy lately in Kent and to secure them.
15. To empower the Earl of Pembroke to sign the warrant.
16. That the forces under Capt. Hacker, the Supernumaries of Lincolnshire, and the horse from Belvoir Castle be appointed to march to Stamford for the suppression of the enemy there.
17. That it be reported to the House that Col. Rosseter may be sent down to take the command of these joint forces for suppressing the enemy got together at Stamford.
18. Warrant to the Committee of the Militia of Westminster and parts adjacent, desiring them to cause a strict search to be made in all places within their jurisdiction for all such persons, horses and arms, as upon examination you shall find to have been employed in the Kentish rebellion, and to cause the horses to be brought to the Mews and to commit the men to safe custody till the Houses shall declare their pleasure concerning them.

A meridie.

19. That the letter of Mr. Venables of 2nd June from Liverpool be reported to the House of Commons with the opinion of this Committee. That in regard the Customs' money cannot be taken away from the

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

service of the Navy, the garrison there may be provided for as others are in other counties.

20. That Mr. Wynne and Mr. Foxwist, M.P., be sent for to be here to-morrow afternoon.
21. That the instructions [here entered] be sent to the Commissioners of the Navy. Touching the bringing of the "Convertive" [one of the revolted ships] into Chatham, and payment of the mariners, who may have indemnity, if they desire it, as granted by the Houses to the other seamen.
22. That the horses and arms of those lately in rebellion in Kent taken by the men of Edgworth [Elsworth?] and Elstree be disposed of amongst them, except only six of the best horses, which are to be brought up hither, provided that they carry the common men as prisoners to Windsor and bring the officers up to this Committee.
23. That a warrant be issued to Col. Whichcott, Governor of Windsor Castle, for receiving the prisoners to be sent to him by Lieut.-Col. Deacon.
24. Warrant to Lieut.-Col. Thomas Deacon and Capt. Robt. Warren for the disposal of the prisoners, horses and arms lately taken at Elstree and Edgworth [as above directed].
25. Warrant to Col. Whichcott, to receive into Windsor Castle such prisoners as shall be brought to him by Lieut.-Col. Deacon.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 117–124. *Copy.* 8 *pp.*]

June 5. An additional Ordinance of both Houses of Parliament for explaining and enlarging of an Ordinance made the 13th of January 1647[–8] for raising 50,000*l.* for the speedy relief of Ireland and reducing the rebels there. Ordered to be printed and published, 5th June 1648. Printed at London for John Wright at the King's Head in the Old Bailey, 1648. [*Interregnum* 118 *G., pp.* 981–1008. *Printed Pamphlet,* 27 *pp.*]

June 5. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Earl of Warwick]. By the enclosed paper signed by the Commissioners of the Navy you will understand that the six ships which lately revolted in the Downs are gone to Yarmouth Roads and ride there for the present, and that they have on board some of the Kentish gentlemen who were engaged in the late rebellion. Some of the seamen give out that they will speedily go for Holland, and it is probable that it may be the design of those gentlemen aboard, who having opposed [the Parliament] to the last, despair of their own indemnity, to prevail with the sailors to transport them thither, and there to engage those ships in some undertaking which may prove of ill consequence to the affairs of this kingdom at this time. For the prevention of which [design] the Commissioners of the Navy have offered to this Committee their humble opinion under the third head of their Paper, which we have thought fit to send you. That if upon consideration of what is therein offered your Lordship shall approve of it and think fit to make it your request to the Houses for those gentlemen only, who are aboard, that they may have the same indemnity which is granted to the mariners, this Committee will join with you in that desire for the more speedy effecting thereof, if you find that the ships cannot be had without it, and that by that means they may be had. If your intelligence still is that the revolted ships are gone northward, we desire you to take care for the safety of the ships in those parts. By the enclosed

1648. VOL. DXVI.

you will be advertised where the "Convertive" is, and what course is to be taken concerning her. Signed by the Earl of Pembroke and sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 96. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

June 5. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed you will be informed of the state of things in Hunts, which may soon grow to a greater mischief if it be not prevented in the beginning. We did not give orders to your forces concerning it because we knew not what orders you might have given, and we would not willingly give any that might be contradictory, but we earnestly desire you to give speedy order in it and despatch the messenger with it forthwith. Inform us of what orders you shall give therein. We learn from Lieut.-Gen. Cromwell's letters from Pembroke of 30th ult. that he had given order to Col. Ewer to march with his regiment to Coventry and had sent thither also two troops of Col. Thornhaugh's horse; this we thought fit to give you notice of and leave it to your Lordship to make use of them or any others as you shall think fit for that service. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 97. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 5. Derby House. The same to the same. We have appointed the Commissioners of the Navy to wait upon your Lordship for your advice and direction how the ships and stores at Chatham may be secured. You well know of how great consequence Rochester is to the safety of these Navy stores. We therefore desire you to give them access upon all occasions and to take order for the safe keeping of Rochester in order to the safety of the Navy and stores there till these troubles shall be appeased. [*Ibid.* *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 5. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of the Navy. The Lord Admiral's letters directed to the mariners of the revolted ships have been read at this Committee, who think fit they should be sent as directed. We desired Mr. Corbett, M.P., to send the original letter signed by the Lord Admiral to the Bailiffs of Yarmouth to be sent aboard the ships, and you are to send the copies attested by Mr. Coytmore both by land and water, that they may with the more expedition and security come to the said ships. The [Lord] General being now at Rochester, some of you are to repair to him and receive his direction for the security of the ships and stores there and of the town of Rochester in order to that end. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 98. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 5. Derby House. The same to the Officers of the Ordnance. We have written to the Commissioners of the Navy to wait upon the Lord General, and by his direction and assistance to take care for the security of the Navy and stores. You are to apply to the Commissioners of the Navy for directions in order to the security of the ordnance. [*Ibid.* *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 6. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, Salisbury, Manchester, Denbigh, and Mulgrave, Lords Howard, Saye, Lisle, and Cranborne, the two Vanes, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelyn, Sir

1648.

John Danvers, Sir Richd. Onslow, Sir John Trevor, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Col. Rosseter, and Messrs. Knightley, Swynfen, and Crew. Ordered,

1. To write to Col. Lambert, to let him know that if he can bring any men off and [so] do service to the Parliament, this Committee will do their endeavour for their indemnity.
2. That it be reported to the House: That in pursuance of their order Col. Rosseter did engage the gentlemen whose names are contained in the present list to do service in this time of necessity, which they performed with great readiness and cheerfulness, and there was very good use of their service; that in regard they are officers and persons of quality, it cannot be expected that they should continually attend that service, therefore to desire the House [of Commons], that the establishment of the troop of horse intended for the guard of the Houses may be expedited; and that these gentlemen may be no longer attendant upon this service, but may be dismissed with some mark of the Houses' acceptance of their good service.
3. That Col. Whichcott's letter from Windsor of the 5th inst. be reported to both Houses.
4. That a warrant be issued out to the Constable of Greenwich to deliver to Ralph Warren and John Doucken two horses now at Greenwich.
5. To write to the Lord General, enclosing the letter from the north containing the surprise of Pontefract Castle, together with the order of the House of Commons made upon it, and to desire him to return to this Committee what order he shall give therein.
6. To write to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to the same purpose.
7. That it be added to Col. Lambert's letter that he take care [to look after] any forces which may march from these southern parts to join with the enemy in Yorkshire.
8. That it be reported to the Houses that commission may be given to Col. Rosseter to command those forces which are by ordinance [appointed as he formerly had].

A meridie.

9. That the letter to Col. Lambert being approved is appointed to be signed and sent.
10. To write to the several counties through which [George Lord] Goring is [expected] to march into the north, to take care of their safety and to endeavour to break the enemy.
11. To write to the Commissioners of the Navy to let them know that a ship laden with ammunition is ready for Hull, and to learn from them how it may be sent speedily and safely, and that they would signify to us where the fleet lies that is revolted. Mem.—That Lord Wharton be sent for to attend here on Thursday, when the business of Westmorland and Cumberland will be taken into consideration.
12. That Sir H. Vane, junr., and Mr. Pelham be desired to go to the Lord General [Fairfax] and confer with him about the settling of Hull, and to report back [to us] the results of their conference; likewise that a letter be written to the Lord General about it.
13. That such of the Commissioners of the Navy as are in town be desired to be at this Committee to-morrow at 8 a.m.
14. That a postscript be added to Col. Lambert's letter to let him know that Tenby [Castle] is taken and [the Governor, Col. Rice] Powell in it; and that Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] has 8,000 good horse and foot.
15. Instructions for Col. Lambert.—You are hereby authorised to promise, in the name of this Committee, that if any of those who are with Sir Marmaduke Langdale, now in the north, shall desert that party within the space of ten days, and laying down their arms depart quietly to their houses, we will use our best endeavours with the Houses to secure their indemnity for what is past in this late action.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

16. Warrant to the constables of Greenwich to seize two horses left there in the custody of Mr. Staples by the Kentish rebels and deliver them to the bearers hereof, Ralph Warren and John Doucken. Derby House, 6th June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 125–129. *Copy.* 5 *pp.*]

June 6. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Hacker. We are informed that the enemy have some forces gathered near Stamford [co. Lincoln], which if not speedily dispersed may give a beginning to further mischief. We desire you, as we have also done the forces at Belvoir and the supernumeraries in Lincolnshire, to march with your horse to such place as shall be directed by Col. Rosseter, who has charge of this affair. *Underwritten,*

Mem.—The like letter to the Commander of the forces at Belvoir and to the Commander of the supernumerary forces of Lincolnshire. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 99. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 6. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Leicestershire. To the same effect as the preceding. We have written to Col. Hacker to receive his directions to march with the horse to such place as Col. Rosseter shall appoint, which service we desire you to further. Sent by Mr. Pidcock. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

[June 6.] The same to Col. Lambert. In a letter to a member of this Committee, you state that some gents of quality who are with [Sir Marmaduke] Langdale desire to return, and have sent to sound your willingness thereto, but that you have not given answer for that you had no encouragement from the Parliament or this Committee. That you conceive, if you had such encouragement, you might draw off some who would discourage the whole party and stop others from coming in. We conceive it would be much for the service of the Parliament, if their party could be weakened by that or any other way; and therefore we leave it to you, if you find an opportunity, to proceed herein, and to draw off as many as you can, and to make as speedy an end of this business as may be, for though the Lord General has had very good success against the rebels in Kent, as you will see by the enclosed relation of the state of those affairs, yet in respect of the general distemper that is in most places of the kingdom, we conceive it of very much concernment to the public that all means be used to suppress the malignants and appease the tumults among the people that have been and are raised and fomented by them. You are hereby authorised in the name of this Committee to promise, to such as shall desert that party within ten days after notice, and shall lay down their arms and be obedient to the orders of the Parliament, that this Committee will use their best endeavour with the Houses, that they shall have indemnity for what is past in this late action. And to enable you the better for your transaction hereof, we have sent you the enclosed Instruction to make use of as there shall be occasion. We are now informed that [General] Goring intends with such of his routed party as he can mount and such others as will join with them, to march toward the north; of which, as also of the

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

surprise of Pontefract Castle, whereof we are advertised by letters from the Committee at York, we have given notice to the Lord General, as also to the Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell], who is now at Pembroke. The House [of Commons] upon reading the letter about the surprise of Pontefract made the order, the copy whereof is enclosed, which we have sent to the Lord General [Fairfax] and also to the Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, that order may be taken thereupon, [and of which] we will give you advertisement. P.S.—Just now John Mosse is come to town from South Wales; he brings news that the town of Tenby is taken, and in it [Col. Rice] Powell, that there is hope that Pembroke will soon be had also. The Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] has 8,000 good horse and foot, and there is no doubt but the Lord General [Fairfax] will speedily take care of the north. [*Ibid., pp.* 100, 101. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

June 6. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Upon consideration of the great consequence of Hull both in respect of the port, and of the magazine, which is now about to be supplied with additional stores now shipped, the surprise of Pontefract and the posture of part of the fleet, we have thought it necessary to cause all means we can to be employed for the security and settling thereof. In order thereto, we have desired Sir H. Vane, junr., and Mr. [Henry] Pelham, M.P., to wait upon your Lordship and to confer and consult with you about the best means for attaining this end, and to report to us what the result shall be, that something may be speedily and effectually put in execution for the security of that place. [*Ibid., p.* 101. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 6. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of the Navy. We are informed by the Committee of the Army that there is some quantity of arms and ammunition shipped for Hull and now lying in the River Thames. Those provisions are now wanted in the north, but we know not with what safety they may be sent by sea in regard of the present state of the ships which were lately in the Downs. We desire your opinion how these stores may be [best] conveyed thither, and to know where those revolted ships now are. Certify us of these particulars speedily, because the necessity for stores is great in the north. [*Ibid., p.* 102. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 6. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed letter you will be informed of the ill accident fallen out in the surprise of Pontefract Castle, and by the copy of the Order you will see what is referred to this Committee, both which we send by this bearer, who can give you further information concerning the surprise of that castle. We are informed that [General] Goring intends with as many as he can mount to pass northwards. Therefore take care of those parts, and let us know speedily what you may order in pursuance of this Order of the Commons, regard being had to the unsettled condition of the several counties in these parts. We have now written to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and sent him the same intelligence. [*Ibid., pp.* 102, 103. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

June 6. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. To the same effect as the preceding. We are informed that Goring is resolved, being now in Essex about Bow, to mount what men he can and to march presently into the north, which we notify to you, so that you might the more readily dispose the forces with you, as the affairs of those parts may bear, according to such orders as you shall receive. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid., p.* 103. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 6. Derby House. The same to the Committees of cos. Cambridge, Hunts, Rutland, Lincoln, Notts, York, Derby, Chester, and Lancashire. We are informed that Lord Goring, since his rout and defeat in Kent, is resolved to mount as many of those with him as he can, and proceed northward to join with [Sir Marmaduke] Langdale. We conceive that in his march many disaffected persons may plunder the country of their horses and join with him, and so increase his numbers as to enable him to trouble the peace of the kingdom. We notify this to you that you may take such course for the safety of your country that it suffer not by them in their march if they shall pass through your county. Do what you can to hinder their march and break and disperse them. Of this the Lord General [Fairfax] has notice, and the House [of Commons] has also appointed Col. Rosseter to go down into Lincolnshire to take care for the safety of those parts. [*Ibid., p.* 104. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

June 7. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Denbigh, Salisbury, and Manchester, Lords Say, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, Sir Harbottle Grimston, and Messrs. Knightley, Crew, Fiennes, and Swynfen; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Mulgrave, Manchester, and Denbigh, Lords Say and Wharton, the two Vanes, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Sir Harbottle Grimston, and Messrs. Wallop, Swynfen, Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That Col. Whalley's letter be reported to the Houses, who are desired to declare their opinion whether the Colonel may pursue those in arms in Essex without infringing the Ordinance of Indemnity.
2. That Vane and Pelham do defer their going into Kent to the Lord General [Fairfax] about the business of Hull for a day or two, as the General is to come this way.
3. To write to Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke, thanking them for their care.
4. To write to the Lord General. That Col. Wanton hath upon an exigent commanded the troops placed in Norfolk into Hunts, and to desire his Lordship that these troops may be remanded back into Norfolk, there being new distempers growing there. The like [letter] to Col. Wanton.
5. That the letter now written to Col. Whalley to prosecute the enemy according to the Order of the House be sent.
6. That a warrant be issued out to apprehend such men and horses as Sir Henry Mildmay shall inform to be listed in this town to go into Essex. The warrant to be directed either to Col. Alured or the Committee of the Militia.
7. That this Committee do approve of the advice given by Capt. Tweedy, a Commissioner of the Navy.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

8. To write to Capt. Robt. Moulton to put these advices offered into execution.
9. To desire the Commissioners of the Navy to give Instructions to Capt. Moulton according to the advice given by them, and to man out the "Nicodemus" to serve as a convoy for the ammunition ship going to Hull.
10. To write to the Lord General informing him of the several risings in cos. Hunts, Rutland, and Lincoln, so that he may consider what orders to give to his several forces for suppressing them.
11. To write to the Committee of the Army to send 1,000*l.* worth of arms to Newcastle for the use of the forces of Westmorland and Cumberland, and the residue of the sum appointed for those counties is to be received here in money.
12. To write to the Committee of the Northern Association recommending the petition of the Yorkshire officers, which is to be enclosed.

A meridie.

13. That the letters brought in by a guard from Mr. Cooke, being taken at Southwark Towns-End upon a French gentleman, be opened.
14. That the warrant now read for apprehending Sir Henry Newton and securing his horses and arms [be sent].
15. That the several letters to the Commissioners of the Navy, to Capt. Moulton, to the Committee of the Army, and to the Committee of the Northern Association, be signed and sent.
16. To write to the Lord Admiral [Warwick], giving him an account of the state of the Kentish business, of the temper of the seamen at Harwich, of the "Convertive's" going out to sea, having set their officers on shore; likewise to acquaint him with what we have done for securing the ships at Harwich, and to empower the Earl of Pembroke to sign it when sent to him.
17. Paper given in by Mr. Short against two men for endeavouring to raise soldiers.
18. That the letters and papers be returned to the French gentleman, as they contain nothing of concernment against the Parliament.
19. That the gents of Dorsetshire be desired to be here to-morrow about the business of Major Uvedale and the rest rescuing Mr. Wake.
20. That the former orders given concerning the shipping at Harwich be suspended. Mem.—That Mr. Greene and Alex. Bence be desired to attend here at 9 a.m., when Mr. Smith is to be here.
21. To submit to the consideration of the Lord Admiral whether or no he should go to Harwich with some of the ships now at Portsmouth, leaving a ship of countenance for the security of the Isle of Wight.
22. That the business of convoying the ammunition ship for Hull by the "Convertive" be considered to-morrow.
23. That the letters to the Lord General and Col. Wanton concerning the troop of horse for Norfolk be approved, signed, and sent. Mem.—Whereas information is given to this Committee that some horses are raised in this city which are intended to be sent to the rebels in Essex this afternoon; it is thought fit that it be referred to the Committee of the Militia to take care to prevent their going to the rebels.
24. Warrant directed to Col. Matthew Alured. Information being received that Sir Henry Newton intends to go forthwith to join the rebels in Essex, you are to apprehend him, and seize all horses and arms belonging to him.
25. The like warrant to Major John White. We are informed that there are divers persons about the City who are listing and preparing horses to be carried to the enemy. These are to require you to cause such persons to be apprehended and to seize and secure the horses, and certify this Committee, that you may receive further order. Derby House, 7 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 130–135. *Copy.* 6 *pp.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

June 7. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Commissioners of the Navy. Upon consideration of the advice given in the paper presented to us this day by Col. Rainsborough and Capt. Tweedy, a copy of which is enclosed, we have thought fit it be put in execution. We approve of Capt. Robt. Moulton to be employed for that purpose, and desire you to give him such instructions as shall be sufficient for his direction. You are also to take order for the present manning out of the "Nicodemus" for convoy of the provisions now to be sent to Hull by the Committee of the Army for the service of the State. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 104, 105. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. With the money you have in hand to be employed in arms or otherwise for cos. Cumberland and Westmorland as this Committee shall think fit, we desire you to send 200 pair of snaphance pistols and 20 barrels of gunpowder and so many muskets as will make up the former to the sum of 1,000*l.* to Newcastle, and consign them to Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Governor there, for the use of those cos. The remainder of the money you are to reserve in hand till further advice of what shall be more especially necessary. [*Ibid., p.* 105. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Northern Association. The enclosed petition was presented to this Committee by the gentlemen who subscribed it, but we finding that this Committee has not cognizance of it, the desires it expresses would have to be brought before the House, which being not so convenient for us to do, the gentlemen being all strangers to us, we have therefore thought fit to recommend it to your consideration, and to proceed upon it as you shall see cause. [*Ibid., p.* 105. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to Capt. Robt. Moulton. There is some special service to be done about the ships now at Harwich according to the advice given this Committee by Col. Rainsborough and Capt. Tweedy, of which we send you a copy enclosed with the resolutions of this Committee thereupon. Upon receipt of your Instructions from the Commissioners of the Navy you are to repair to the ships and put these in execution. Inform us occasionally of your proceedings, and of such other occurrences concerning the Navy or those parts as you shall judge expedient for us to know. [*Ibid., p.* 106. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We are informed that there are some distempers now growing about Yarmouth, a place of great concernment, especially as the affairs of the Navy now stand, the revolted ships having been lately in that road. As it is of very great importance that the breaking out of those distempers should be prevented, we think it necessary that the troop of Col. Fleetwood's regiment, which was lately in Norfolk and since sent into Hunts, should be sent back, in order to its being employed in that service. We have written to Col. Wanton to this effect,

1648.

and desire you also to give like order if the troop were sent thither by your Lordship's command. [*Ibid., p.* 106. *Copy* ½ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke. What acceptance your letter to the House of Commons has had with them you will perceive by their letter to you. They have referred to this Committee the consideration of that letter, in which you express both your affection to the public peace and your apprehension of the public danger by these tumults. We approve of your care to defend yourselves and preserve your magazine. The rebels that were at Bow have been driven thence by Col. Whalley, who is now at Stratford Langton with orders to pursue them. We have written to the Lord General to take care of you, and it will be a public service if you will raise what force you can of the country to join with you. Keep correspondence with the forces of the Lord General, and give what assistance you can to them. Sent by Mr. Durand. [*Ibid., p.* 107. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We doubt not but that your Lordship is informed of the state of affairs in the several parts of the kingdom, yet we thought fit to give you this short account. That we are informed there are tumultuous meetings in Hunts, where Col. Mountague has been taken prisoner and carried to Washingley House; that there will be a rising forthwith of the malignants in cos. Leicester, Rutland, and Lincoln. There are also some distempers in and about Yarmouth, which, if they should break out, will be of very dangerous consequence, in regard of the present condition of the Navy. This will soon appear if some course be not taken to prevent it. We have already signified to you the order that Col. Whalley has from both Houses to proceed into Essex against those that are in arms there. We have also intelligence that Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke have some forces about Coggeshall which have preserved the magazine that was there, and are now ready to give what assistance they can to the forces of your army. We have written to them to keep a correspondence with Col. Whalley, and to give such assistance as they can. P.S.—We desire you to hasten your resolution concerning Hunts. [*Ibid., pp.* 107, 108. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We have received yours of the 5th inst., and are very glad that you find the seamen there in so good a temper of compliance and obedience hoping it will put your Lordship in a good condition to reduce the rest. We are informed that the "Convertive" was come into Lee Road and order was given for paying off the men, but before that could be executed they seized their officers and setting them on shore went to sea to join with the other revolted ships. We hear those revolted ships were lately in Yarmouth Road and are now said to be gone to Rotterdam, but of this latter we have no certainty. We are likewise informed that the common men in the "Tiger" and

1648. VOL. DXVI.

"Providence" now at Harwich, are in some distemper. Upon the consideration of all this the advice enclosed was presented to this Committee which we have sent to your Lordship with what resolutions the Committee then took upon it, which we have now suspended as to the execution for the present; and considering the hopeful condition your Lordship is in we have thought fit to offer it to you whether it would not much conduce to the assuring of the "Tiger" and "Providence," and thereby to the strengthening of your party, if you should presently stand for Harwich and take order for securing of those ships, leaving a strength sufficient for security of the Isle of Wight. If you should think this advice and the resolution thereupon taken the best expedient for securing them, we shall pursue the same. Rochester and Chatham being now safe you may give order for hastening out of the ships there. Take care that there may be such men employed in them as may be confided in. [*Ibid., pp.* 108, 109. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed order of both Houses you will see what their resolution is concerning the prosecution by Col. Whalley of those in Essex, who continue in arms against the Parliament. We have likewise sent it to you that you might proceed accordingly. [*Ibid., p.* 109. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to Col. Whalley. By the enclosed order you see what resolution the Houses have taken concerning your prosecution of those [in Essex] who continue in arms against the Parliament, which order you are to prosecute accordingly. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to Col. Rosseter and those of the Committee for co. Lincoln. We sent a Commission to Col. Rosseter by the post yesterday and have sent a copy by this bearer. We desire that you who are upon the place, finding the importance of the present service, will raise a force of well-affected men for suppressing of such insurrections as we understand are beginning in those parts, all of which will be taken for very good and acceptable service to the public. [*Ibid., p.* 110. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 7. Derby House. The same to Colonel. Wanton. If the distempers now growing about Yarmouth should break out they would much disturb the peace of the county, especially as the condition of the Navy now stands. We are informed that the troop of Col. Fleetwood's regiment, which was in Norfolk, was sent by you into Hunts to appease some tumults there, but considering the consequence of Yarmouth, we desire you to cause that troop to march [back] towards those parts for the security thereof. Sent by Mr. Carrell. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, Mulgrave, Denbigh, and Manchester, Lords Say and Howard, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Sir Harbottle Grimston, Sir G. Gerard, Mr. Solicitor St. John, Major-General

1648.

Skippon, and Messrs Fiennes, Crew, Knightley, Wallop, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to Mr. Masham and Col. Mildmay to encourage them to proceed in raising the country.
2. To write to Col. Scroope's two troops at Windsor to hasten to Col. Whalley according to the Lord General's orders and to notify this to the Lord General [Fairfax] and Col. Whalley.
3. To write letters of encouragement to Yarmouth.
4. To write to Norwich to give them commission.
5. To write to Sir Rich. Bettenson, Sir John Dingley, Sir Robt. Wood, and Col. Wood to seize such horses and arms as have lately been employed in the rebellion in Kent and secure them till further order.
6. To write to Mr. [John] Bence [a Commissioner of the Navy] to repair to Harwich and endeavour to secure and fit the two ships there for to receive the Lord Admiral's orders. That he is to proceed thither in the "Nicodemus" going as convoy to the ammunition ship bound for Hull, which he is to detain at Yarmouth till he sees it to be safe to send her to Hull.
7. To recommend to the Committee of the Navy to send down to Tilbury sufficient provisions for 40 men for 20 or 30 days.
8. That a letter be written to Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Pelham, and Mr. [Giles] Greene to go down to the Lord General to co-operate with him for the recovering of the revolted ships.
9. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Navy to consider of and give such instructions as they shall think fit to Sir H. Vane and Mr. Greene for the securing of the Navy.
10. To write to Col. Whalley to do his best.
11. To write to Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke that notwithstanding any prohibition which they have received from Sir Wm. Masham [he] being under force of the enemy, that they do march. P.S.—To Col. Eure [Ewer] to be careful if Lord Goring breaks away.
12. To notify to the Lord Admiral [Warwick] that Mr. [John] Bence is sent to Harwich, and the ships in some discontent are come to the Downs, that Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Pelham, and Mr. Greene are sent to the Lord General [Fairfax] to co-operate with him for the keeping of the revolted ships from desperation.

A meridie.

13. That the Committee of the Militia of the Tower Hamlets have power to draw out 120 men to be a guard for the bridge [at] Bow and [passages at] Ham, under such officers as they think fit.
14. That the letter to the Tower Hamlets be approved.
15. That the letter now read be sent to Colonel Carey, Mildmay, and Col. Harlackenden to raise their regiments of foot and horse.
16. That the letter to Vane, Greene, and Pelham concerning the revolted ships be signed and sent.
17. That Mr. Henry Herbert's letter of the 5th inst. concerning the settling of South Wales be reported to both Houses.
18. That it be recommended to the Committee where Col. [John] Moore hath the chair to take care to put the Commons' Order of this day speedily in execution. That Mr. Heningham be here to-morrow.
19. That such forces as can be spared from the service in Wales be sent into the North with all expedition, and that Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell do either go with them himself or send such commander as he shall think fit.

[20.] Warrant to the Committee of the Militia of the Tower Hamlets.—You are authorised to draw forth upon this occasion 120 trusty men, with two pieces of ordnance to secure the bridge at Bow and passages at Ham, in order to prevent the enemy from seizing on them and thereby hindering the coming of provisions into the City and so breed a discontent among the people there. Also by guarding the said bridge and passes many disaffected persons may be kept from repairing to the rebels and their correspondence with the City hindered. Warrant

1648. VOL. DXVI.

to the Constable of Greenwich.—That the munitions sent from the contractors for Irish supplies thither to be shipped, were seized by Goring's forces then at Greenwich, but some of the great shot was left by them in several hands on their departure. These with any other ammunition left behind by them you are to seize and deliver over to Wm. Dobbins the Commissary to be employed for the service of Ireland. Derby House, 8 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 136–141. *Copy.* 5½ *pp.*]

June 8. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the officer commanding the troops of Col. Scroope. By the Lord General's letter of the 5th, we learn that he had given order to some of your troops to march to Col. Whalley who is now at Brentwood in Essex. We are now informed from Col. Whalley that [Lord] Goring's party is thereabout numbering 5,000 horse and foot. We desire you to hasten to Col. Whalley according to the Lord General's order. Order has likewise been sent to Col. Ewer to march with his regiment of foot and two troops of horse to Col. Whalley's assistance. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 111. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Scroope or the officer in command of his troops. You are directed by the Lord General to receive order from this Committee. We therefore desire you to cause that troop of horse which was appointed to go to Hunts. now to proceed with the rest of your troops to Col. Whalley, or if they have already marched then this troop to follow. Sent by Mr. Fleetwood. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke. We are informed that Lord Goring and Sir Charles Lucas have by violence and unsoldierlike ways compelled the Committee at Chelmsford to write unto you not to advance against them. You cannot be ignorant they are in durance and that such a direction cannot be their judgment, but was extorted from them under fear of violence to their persons, which we signify to you so that you might not be diverted from your intentions of contributing the best and most effectual assistance you can to the forces with Col. Whalley for the suppressing of those rebels. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 112. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Having received information that the revolted ships were come into the Downs, we desired Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. [Giles] Greene and Mr. Pelham to go to the Lord General [Fairfax] with the directions whereof the enclosed is a copy. We also gave Alex. Bence directions concerning the securing of the "Tiger" and "Providence" against any distempers of their crews, of which also a copy is enclosed. We have appointed Capt. Moulton, junr., who informed us of the [revolted] ships being in the Downs to wait upon you with fuller particulars We desire to hear from you occasionally what your proceedings are and what intelligence you have from the rest of the fleet. Col. Whalley is appointed by the House [of Commons] to march against such as are still in arms in Essex against the Parliament. Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke have raised some forces about

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Coggeshall against the enemy, and the well-affected about Epping are also willing to appear and we have written to them so to do. More forces of the Army have gone from Kent into Essex against the rebels, which Col. Whalley writes number about 5,000; other forces, both horse and foot, are ordered to go thither, so we hope the rebels will be soon dispersed in that county. We have now intelligence from the Committee of Militia of London that Col. Whalley has taken 300 prisoners, but we know not whom or of what quality. [*Ibid., pp.* 112, 113. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Whalley. We are informed that Lord Goring and Sir Chas. Lucas have, by violence and ways unusual to soldiers and men of honour, compelled Sir Wm. Masham and the rest of the Committee at Chelmsford to write letters to Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Cooke [charging them] that they should not advance with their forces against Goring and Lucas and their associates. We desire you to take knowledge of this, and to signify to Goring and Lucas that if they shall [in future] so depart from the rules of war and the customs and practice of all nations they must expect a retaliation, and that they shall not serve themselves by these practices to their advantage. [*Ibid., p.* 113. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By yours of the 7th inst. we learn that you have ordered Col. Ewer with his horse to march to Watford in order to join Col. Whalley. Hearing from Col. Whalley that Lord Goring's party is about 5,000, we have sent to Col. Ewer with his two troops to march directly to Waltham, and give him [Whalley] notice upon their march for his further direction. We have given Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] information of the state of the whole affair, and have desired him to send what forces can be spared from the service of Wales into the north with all expedition. Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell is either to go with those forces himself, or else send such commander with them as he shall think fit. Col. Scroope marched through this town yesternight toward Col. Whalley. [*Ibid., p.* 114. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Whalley. We have received yours of yesterday from Stratford Langton, and also advertisement from the Lord General that he has ordered Col. Ewer, with the two troops at Coventry, to march to Watford in order to join with you. We have sent to Col. Ewer to hasten his march to Waltham Cross, and to give you notice upon their march for his more expeditious joining with you. We have written to Mr. Masham and Col. Mildmay, who are about Epping, to raise the well-affected thereabout for your assistance; also to the troops of Col. Scroope about Reading or Windsor to hasten to you according to the Lord General's order. Sent by Mr. Reade. [*Ibid., pp.* 114, 115. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Sir H. Vane [junr.], Mr. [Giles] Greene, and Mr. Pelham. We are informed that the revolted ships are now returned into the Downs, but know not whether the Lord Admiral

1648. VOL. DXVI.

[Warwick] either knows of that or can come up to them. We conceive the change of affairs in Kent may have wrought some change also in the men of those ships. You are desired to repair to the Lord General [Fairfax], and confer with him about sending [some] to the revolted ships to sound their temper and inform them of the state of affairs in Kent; and if they be found in a disposition of compliance, and will yet come in and accept of the indemnity which the Houses have empowered the Lord Admiral to offer them upon their obedience to the Parliament, you may then assure them that they shall have the benefit of that indemnity. If you find those ships will not comply without indemnity be also granted to the Kentish gentlemen who are aboard, you are also hereby authorized, in pursuance of the Commons' Order of this 8th of June, to grant them indemnity likewise according to the Lord Admiral's propositions in that order mentioned. You are also to confer with the Lord General about securing of Rochester and Chatham in order to the safety of the navy and stores when his forces shall be marched from thence. [*Ibid., p.* 115. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Sir Richd. Bettenson, Sir John Dingley, and Sir Robt. Wood, &c. We are informed that there are horses and arms deserted and left in Surrey by those of Kent who were lately in arms against the Parliament. You are to use all diligence to discover these, and then give order and warrant to fit persons to seize them for the use of the State, and certify us the result that you may receive further direction for disposing of them. [*Ibid., p.* 116. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. We are informed that the fort at Tilbury is not sufficiently furnished with victual, so it might be in danger should any attempt be made upon it. You are to give order that victuals for 40 men for 20 or 30 days be presently sent thither. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. We have desired Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. [Giles] Greene, and Mr. Pelham to repair to the Lord General to confer with him about the revolted ships and the security of Rochester and Chatham in order to the safety of the navy and stores there when the army shall be withdrawn thence. We desire you, if there be any further instructions necessary for the safety of the navy and stores, to give them. Alex. Bence has orders to repair to Harwich about securing the "Tiger" and "Providence" there against the distempers of the mariners. Capt. Moulton is instructed to wait upon the Lord Admiral with intelligence concerning the revolted ships. Let the gentlemen above named and Capt. Moulton be furnished with accommodations necessary to enable them to perform these several services. [*Ibid., p.* 117. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Ewer. By the Lord General's letters of the 7th inst. we understand that he has given you direction to march to Watford in order to join Col. Whalley, who is now about Brent-

1648.

wood in Essex, and from whom we hear the party under Lord Goring and Sir Chas. Lucas numbers about 5,000. You are to march with your regiment and the two troops of horse with you toward Waltham, and advertise Col. Whalley of your coming that he may the better direct your junction with him. It may so fall out that Goring and his party may break away from Col. Whalley and march northward, so march warily that you be not taken at a disadvantage. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. John Moore, M.P. The Sheriffs of London have desired that the prisoners lately taken may not be brought to London for fear of raising mutinies, and breaking the prisons where many prisoners for debt are confined, and for the same reasons that those already there may be removed. This business, by the enclosed order of 8th June, is referred to the consideration of a Committee where you have the chair. We conceive it to be worthy of speedy despatch, and have therefore directed this messenger to wait upon you, and desire you to take it into consideration with all expedition. [*Ibid., p.* 118. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Alex. Bence. We conceive it to be necessary to prevent the breaking out of disaffection amongst the crews of the "Tiger" and "Providence" now at Harwich. You are desired to repair thither, and use your best endeavours to that end whether by paying off such of the men as you find most disaffected and replacing them by others better qualified, or by any other way you may judge best for preservation of those ships in their obedience to the Parliament. You are to embark in the "Nicodemus," and to convoy the ship laden with arms and ammunition appointed for Hull as far as Harwich, and there find a fit means for her convoy to Hull [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Carey Mildmay. We are informed that you are willing to contribute your best assistance to Col. Whalley for the suppressing of the rebels who have interrupted the peace of your county and endeavour to kindle a flame again in the kingdom, and that you expect commands and directions in this business. We conceive that in all such cases of public danger every one should without further order be ready to defend and preserve themselves, yet for your further satisfaction we hereby desire and authorize you to raise such and so many well-affected persons as you shall be able, and under direction from Col. Whalley to arm and conduct them against the rebels. [*Ibid., p.* 119. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Mildmay and Mr. Masham. We are informed that many well-affected persons about Epping are prepared to join Col. Whalley in opposing the enemy, but want some direction and encouragement. We are very glad the people there begin to have a right apprehension of their condition, and are so willing to contribute to their own safety. We desire you to give them all encouragement, and to raise as many as you can to join with Col-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Whalley for prosecution and suppression of the rebels in that county. If you require any officers for the ordering and conduct of your men we will take care to send you some. We recommend this to your special care. The Lord General has sent orders to Col. Ewer to march with his foot regiment and two troops of horse to Watford in order to join Col. Whalley, and we have directed them to come to Waltham with that object. We give you notice of this for the further encouragement of those who are willing to join. [*Ibid., pp.* 119, 120. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 8. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Upon occasion of the revolt in the fleet, and some other important affairs, we have desired Sir Henry Vane, junr., Mr. Giles Greene, and Mr. Pelham to wait upon your Lordship to consult concerning the affairs which they will communicate, and we doubt not but you will co-operate with them for the better effecting of what they are instructed in. [*Ibid., p.* 120. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 8. Westminster. 52. Wm. Lenthall, Speaker, to Major Botelier. The House has received intelligence from Col. Waite of the good service which those of Northampton, who were led by you, did in the suppressing and dispersing those forces led by Hudson and Stiles against the Parliament. They approve of what you and the rest did, and return you thanks. [⅔ *p.*]

June 9. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Mulgrave, Northumberland, and Manchester, Lords Say and Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Sir R. Onslow, and Messrs. Fiennes, Swynfen, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That the letter now read to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell according to last night's order be approved, signed, and sent.
2. To write to Col. Whalley to send a troop of horse to guard the passages between Essex and Herts. at Waltham Abbey and Roydon.
3. To write to the Committee of the Militia of Herts. immediately to give order to Col. Cox and to Major Barber and the rest of the officers of the troop to call together such horse as they shall think fit for securing the passages against any enemy coming into the county, and for suppressing all insurrections and preservation of the peace; and the militia are to take special care by all means that may tend to the peace and security of the country.

A meridie.

4. That the letter now read giving advice to the Lord General [Fairfax] be signed and sent.
5. That the ferry boats and bridge shall be free [for passage] between sunrise and sun setting.
6. Warrant for committing these persons to prison, viz., Captain Westcott to the Gatehouse, and Capt. Blague and Roger Andrews to New Prison in Clerkenwell.
7. That a warrant be given to Sir James Bannatyne for transporting 800 men for the service of the State of Venice, but care to be taken that too many of them be not sent away together.
8. That a warrant of commitment be made to send Captain Lovelace to the prison of Peterhouse.

1648.

9. That Captain Jones do receive 5*l.* for his pains.
10. To write to Col. Fleetwood to let two troops of his regiment lie about Yarmouth, whereof that which was lately about Lynn to be one.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 141–143.]

June 9. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Alex. Bence. Yesterday you were directed to embark in the "Nicodemus," but the ship with ammunition for the north, which you were to convoy, not being ready, we now desire you to take the first and fittest passage you can to Harwich and there prosecute your former instructions, concerning the ships "Tiger" and "Providence." [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 120. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 9. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. The Commons, upon reading the letter from the Committee at York relating the unhappy accident of the surprise of Pontefract Castle, did by Order of 6th June refer the consideration thereof to this Committee, a copy of which order is enclosed. In pursuance whereof we presently wrote to the Lord General, and received the enclosed answer, whereupon having resumed the consideration of the whole affair, we find that the forces in these parts cannot be spared yet hence in regard the business in Kent is not quite finished. The Lord General remains there with part of those forces that marched thither with him, and the rest of those forces, with the troops of Col. Scroope, which are now come up, are with Col. Whalley in Essex employed against Goring and Lucas, who are about Chelmsford with 4,000 or 5,000 men. The Lord General has ordered Col. Ewer's regiment and the two troops of horse with him to march with all speed to join Whalley, and intends to go himself into Essex when the business of Kent shall be finished. Upon consideration therefore of the state of the north, and of the employment of our forces here, we desire you to send what forces can be spared from the service in Wales into the north with all expedition; and that you do either go with those forces yourself or else send such commander with them as you shall think fit. Sent by Mr. Freeman. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 121. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

June 9. Derby House. The same to the Committee at York. We have received your letter, and that also which you wrote to the House [of Commons] was referred to us. We desired this bearer, Commissary Wood, to wait on the Lord General with your letter, and inform him more fully of the state of your affairs. The General, upon consideration of the whole state of the affairs of these parts, finds that none of the forces of these eastern parts can be spared for the north. We have thereupon given order to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, now in Wales, to send what forces can be spared from thence into the north with all expedition, and that he do either go himself with those forces or else send such commander with them as he shall think fit. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 122. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 9. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of Herts. In regard of the danger your county may be in by the enemy now gathered

1648. VOL. DXVI.

in Essex, and to prevent his increase by the daily confluence of disaffected persons to them, you are desired to call together such of the horse, foot, and dragoons of your county as you shall think fit, for suppressing any insurrections that may arise in your county, keeping your passes against the enemy, and opposing and suppressing them should they make an irruption upon you. You are also to hinder the increase of their strength by stopping the passage of disaffected persons. We recommend it to your especial care to use all good means in your power to preserve and keep the peace of your county. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 123. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 9. Derby House. The same to Col. Whalley. The members for Herts. in the Commons' House have been with us to desire that a troop of horse of the [General's] army may be sent to keep the passes between their co. and Essex, the most considerable being those of Waltham Abbey and Roydon. We conceive such a guard there will be of use as well for preservation of Herts. as for the prevention of such as from other places may endeavour their repair to the rebels. We therefore desire you, if you can spare them, to appoint a troop of horse for guarding those passages. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 9. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners from the Parliament of England at Edinburgh. We are directed by both Houses of Parliament to send to you the enclosed Propositions, which are to be sent to the King, so that they may by you be communicated to the Parliament of Scotland together with the desire of both Houses, that such Propositions as shall be judged fit and necessary for the kingdom of Scotland, may be prepared to be sent to his Majesty with all convenient speed, which Propositions and desires we have enclosed according to the said direction. Sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 124. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 10. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Manchester, Warwick, and Denbigh, Lords Say and Howard, Sir H. Grimston, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Wallop, Crew, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the paper containing the state of the Militia of Westminster be reported to the Houses, with the opinion of this Committee. That the Ordinance now before the Houses for 800*l.* for the use of that Committee be increased to 1,500*l.* for the better enabling of them to keep their guards.
2. That a warrant be issued for apprehending Michael Garnett and John Benfield, moniers of the Tower.
3. To notify to Cols. Rosseter and Waite and the Committee of Leicester that many of Goring's party who were in Kent and Essex are marching towards the north by twos and threes to avoid suspicion and opposition; you are therefore to take care of the passages and arrest those passing northward.

A meridie.

4. That Mr. Wynn be summoned to appear before this Committee on Tuesday, at 3 p.m.
5. Warrant to be issued for the commitment of Sir Thos. Hooper to Peterhouse, for being here against the Ordinance of May last, com-

1648.

manding all who had been in arms for the King to depart from London, and for being at Greenwich with Lord Goring.

6. To notify to Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Greene, and Mr. Pelham that the Lord Admiral [Warwick] is returned hither from Portsmouth, that he is not in any treaty with the [revolted] ships, and that he will be at Chatham on Monday.

7. To write to Cols. Wanton and Hobart to be careful for the safety of the Isle of Ely in regard of the consequence of that place.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 143, 144.]

June 10. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Captain Batten, who did not go with you to Portsmouth, is now gone down, concerning whom we are informed that he armed divers men in the revolt in Essex. We have put the information under the oath of secrecy, but thought fit to give your Lordship this notice of it, that no inconvenience might come to the affairs there if he should be disaffected. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 122. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 10. Derby House. The same to Col. Fleetwood. For the better security of the parts about Yarmouth we conceive it necessary that some horse should lie thereabouts, and as your regiment has formerly been in those parts we think some of them will be the fittest. One troop of your horse which was lately in Hunts, but by us was ordered back into Norfolk, we hear is already about Lynn. We desire you to send thither another troop of your regiment, that those two troops may lie about Yarmouth for the safety of those parts. [*Ibid., p.* 124. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 10. Derby House. The same to Col. Lambert. We have taken into consideration the prejudice that the Parliament's affairs have suffered in the north by this unhappy surprise of Pontefract, and that those forces which are employed there to block up that place, might have added considerably to those that are to oppose and pursue [Sir Marmaduke] Langdale and his party. There is nothing more necessary as affairs now stand than a speedy suppression of those insurrections; we therefore recommend it to you to deal with the person who commands in the castle and see if he will hearken to terms. If you find him inclinable to deliver up the place you are hereby authorized to promise him a sum not exceeding 2,000*l.* to be paid when the place shall be delivered, but that to be within six days after your proposals made. Certify us whether you take this course or not, and occasionally advertise us of your proceedings therein. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Ibid., p.* 125. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 10. Derby House. The same to Sir H. Vane [junr.], Mr. [Giles] Greene, and Mr. Pelham. The Lord Admiral [Warwick] is returned hither from Portsmouth and informs us that he has had no treaty with the ships; that he intends to be at Chatham on Monday next, where he will confer with you about the affair for which you were desired to go into Kent. [*Ibid. Cpoy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 10. Derby House. The same to Cols. Rosseter and Waite, and the Committees of Leicester and Hunts. That party of Cavaliers under Goring, which

1648. VOL. DXVI.

were lately broken in Kent, and have since been raising the present troubles in Essex, are now intending to go northward, and the better to avoid suspicion take their way in small companies of two or three. Be careful to keep good guards upon the ways and passages, and apprehend all such as shall attempt in that manner to pass that way and prevent their joining with the rest in the north. [*Ibid., p.* 126. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 10. Derby House. The same to Colonel Wanton. You cannot but apprehend of what ill consequence it would be to the kingdom if the Isle of Ely should come into the hands of the enemy by any surprise. There is no doubt but they have an eye upon it, as that which once surprised would he easily tenable. We therefore recommend it to your especial care to contribute what you can for putting the same in a safe posture, and desire you to suspend your coming to London till affairs be in a more settled condition. We have also written to Col. Hobart to continue in the Isle. [*Ibid., p.* 127. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 11. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Warwick, and Denbigh, Sir J. Danvers Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, junr., and Mr. Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That a Committee be desired to meet to-morrow at 8 a.m.
2. That Mr. Manley and other J.Ps. for Westminster do examine the business touching the escape of prisoners on the 4th inst. coming from Chelsea, who were rescued in King Street.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., p.* 145.]

June 12. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present (but some only part of the time): Earls of Pembroke, Warwick, Mulgrave, Denbigh, Manchester, Salisbury, and Northumberland, Lords Say, Howard, and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. St. John, Swynfen, Knightley, Crew, Fiennes, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That a letter be written to the Mayor and Justices of Norwich thanking them for their care concerning Ansell, and desiring them either to keep him in prison or to take good bail that he may be proceeded against at the Assizes.
2. That Col. Hammond's Agent be sent for to be here this afternoon.
3. To write to the Lord General acquainting him with the state of the Isle of Wight.
4. That thanks be returned to Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Giles Greene, and Mr. Peregrine Pelham. That this Committee is fully satisfied with their transaction, and that they have done according to their instructions.
5. That the letter from Col. Whalley of the 11th instant be reported to both Houses. Mem.—To desire Mr. Giles Greene to be here in the afternoon.
6. That Major-Genl. Skippon shall have a copy of the examination taken at Norwich, and also a copy of Col. Whalley's letter to communicate to the Committee of the Militia.
7. That letters be written to the Militias of London and adjacent parts to make search from time to time for such Papists and others as have been in arms against the Parliament, and for this purpose to maintain a correspondence amongst themselves.
8. That the several Militias be sent unto and desired to sit this afternoon to receive such directions as this Committee shall send unto them.

VOL. DXVI.

1648

9. To write directing that the six horses taken in Herts. be disposed of by the Committee there.
10. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] and to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell that the House being informed the forces in Pontefract Castle were increased, made the Order enclosed sent to them, while renewing the former intimation to speed some horse thither.
11. That a pass be granted to Sir John Lucas for a coach to bring his wife and family to London, it having been represented to us by Sir H. Grimston that Lucas came voluntarily out of the country, desiring to avoid any engagement in the Essex business, and whilst in the country did some good offices to the Parliament's party.
12. That the letter now read to the Lord General and to the Lieut.-General be approved, signed, and sent.
13. Letter to be sent to the Mayor of Norwich for securing a spreader of false reports.
14. Letter to the Commissioners for Irish Assessments, directing them to appoint a Treasurer in the several counties, approved.
15. That the letter now read to the contractors for sending that part of the provisions which were formerly assigned to Dundalk for Sir Charles Coote to Londonderry or Sligo, as he shall appoint, be approved and sent.
16. That Sir Henry Newton's two horses lately taken by Col. Alured, be delivered up upon satisfaction being given for their keep whilst in the hands of Col. Alured, and Sir Henry engaging to appear before this Committee when sent for, or upon his failing the horses to be returned again.
17. Nomination of a Sub-Committee to examine the business of Sir Henry Newton.
18. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax], that the companies which were drawn out of Oxford on occasion of his marching into Kent be returned thither again when the business of Essex shall be settled.
19. To add to the letter to the Militia of Westminster that they put in execution such directions as they shall receive from Mr. Frost.
20. That the guards in Tilbury Fort and in the pinnaces be continued for four days more, for which Messrs. Willoughby and Thomson are desired to provide.
21. To write to Col. Wanton, authorizing him to send for his company at Boston and to dispose of it for the security of the Isle of Ely.
22. To write to Sir Thos. Barnardiston, desiring him to thank the Suffolk gents. for their forwardness, and to desire them with their forces to keep an eye towards the Isle of Ely.
23. To write to Col. Whalley, acquainting him with the enemy's resolution to march for the Isle of Ely, and to desire him therefore to be watchful.
24. To write to the Committee of Hunts. to break up their bridges in the event of the enemy's forces under Goring, now in Essex, coming that way.
25. To acquaint the Lord General with what Col. Hammond hath written to this Committee.
26. To give Col. Hammond a narrative of the state of things here, and to signify what is done in regard to what he has written for.
27. That Col. Hammond's Agent be summoned to be here to-morrow morning.
28. To write to the Marshal of the Admiralty and to Tilbury Fort not to permit the ammunition ship for Hull to pass without special order from this Committee.
29. To write to Col. Whalley to demand [the delivery] of Sir Wm. Masham, by sending a trumpet to the enemy.
30. Warrant to suffer the family of Sir John Lucas, with their coaches and horses, to pass from Colchester to London without let or hinderance; Sir John having upon these late commotions in Essex made his repair to London the better to avoid all suspicion of engagement in them.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 145–151. *Copy.* 6½ *pp.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

June 12. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Deputy Lieutenants of Hunts. We have intelligence that the enemy now in Essex intend to bend their course toward the Isle of Ely, and have written to Suffolk to give them notice of it and to desire them to use their forces to prevent any surprise. We desire you to secure the passes and avenues through your county to prevent their possessing themselves of the Isle, from whence they might so much disturb the peace of that county and adjacent parts. The Lord General [Fairfax] is now come into Essex, and will follow with the whole force of the Parliament in their rear. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 126. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to Col. Wanton. We have now again received intelligence that Goring and [Sir Chas.] Lucas intend their course toward the Isle of Ely, which if they should once possess themselves of, it will not only be very difficult to reduce it, but they will be enabled to disturb the peace of several adjacent counties. We therefore again recommend it to your especial care to put the affairs of the Isle into the best and most defensible posture you can and secure the avenues against their approach. If you see cause you may send for the force you have at Boston to assist in the present defence of the Isle. The Lord General is now come into Essex, and with the whole of the forces of the Army there will follow close in their rear. *Underwritten,*

The like letter to Col. Hobart. [*Ibid., p.* 127. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. Before the receipt of your last letter we had written to the Lord General enclosing your former letters, and had represented to him our sense of the danger of that place [Isle of Wight], desiring him that some forces might be sent to you. We have added in a P.S. that you had again earnestly pressed for those supplies for which money was ordered by the House [of Commons]. We suppose that business is in good forwardness, and your agent will give you an account of that in a day or two. For the state of affairs it stands thus: Kent is wholly reduced, except only three castles in the Downs; one regiment of horse and one of foot are left there, the rest are all gone into Essex against the enemy there; the Lord General is also now there; Col. Whalley quartered last night at Witham, seven miles beyond Chelmsford; the enemy is not above 3,000, and the country not under their power is very cordial towards the Army. As for the fleet, concerning which you seem to be very unsatisfied, we are informed the state stands thus: There are three ships at Harwich, two in the Thames, three ready to go out of Chatham, four as you know at Portsmouth, and three presently expected from the West. We are informed all those will be cordially [disposed], and we hope speedily got together, so as the danger is not like to be so great from the revolted fleet as you seem to fear. Yet we shall not omit anything in our power to provide for the security of that place which is of so great concernment. [*Ibid., p.* 128. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

June 12. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Upon consideration of the continuance of the revolt of the ships and the general disaffection of the common seamen, we conceive the Isle of Wight to be in great danger of surprise by them, and we fear if the ships should come thither the Island would be ready to declare for them, whereby the person of the King might come into their power, and Col. Hammond informs us that with the forces at his command he cannot secure that place, the consequence of which you can very well judge. We therefore recommend it to your care to give order for such forces as may be necessary for keeping that place to be sent thither with all expedition. Since the writing hereof we have received another letter from Col. Hammond, earnestly pressing for the forces formerly desired to be sent him. [*Ibid., p.* 129. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to the [Committee of the] Militia of London. We know you cannot but be sensible how great inconveniences have grown to the affairs of the Parliament, and the danger to all well-affected persons by the continuance and residence about the City of Papists and other persons who have been in arms against the Parliament. For prevention whereof several Ordinances have been made directing the removal out of the City and places adjacent of such disaffected persons, but as yet without such result as desired, in regard they have not been pursued to an effectual execution, whereby both the danger continues and the Ordinances become ineffectual. We recommend to your especial care and diligence the putting in execution of these Ordinances according to the powers given you therein. And for that we conceive it would much promote this work if a general and frequent search were made in the City and suburbs at the same time, we desire you therefore to consult with the Militias of the suburbs, whom we have desired to come to you for that purpose, and to appoint a time when a thorough and effectual search may be made for all such persons, [the same to be repeated] from time to time frequently by a good correspondence to be held between the several Militias till the City and suburbs be freed from those persons. All such persons as you shall find here within your several jurisdictions contrary to the said Ordinance, or have cause to suspect, you are to apprehend and commit to safe custody; also all horses and arms belonging to them you shall secure, till further examination can be had thereof, and upon conviction you shall secure these for the use of the State. Certify us occasionally of your doings in prosecution hereof. [*Ibid., pp.* 129, 130. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

June 12. The like letter to the Militias of the several suburbs, with the insertion of this clause: You are to consult "with the Militia of London and to send some of your number to them this night for that purpose, that upon mutual agreement a time may be appointed when a thorough and effectual search, &c." [*Ibid. Minute.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The enclosed is a copy of the letter from the Committee at York to Mr. Speaker

1648. VOL. DXVI.

[Lenthall] which was referred to this Committee as your Lordship will see by the Order enclosed. We have sent copies of both to you as we have also done to the Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell]. That your Lordship having thereby the state of affairs in Yorkshire, and knowing how your forces are disposed, may the better take such resolutions for their supply as you shall judge fit, and as the importance of the service may require. [*Ibid., p.* 130. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to Col. Temple. There are two ships in the river laden with ammunition for Hull which if it should fall into the enemy's hand would not only disappoint that service but much strengthen the enemy. You are, therefore, not to suffer those ships to pass by your Fort [at Tilbury], what pass soever they shall produce till you receive further order from this Committee. [*Ibid., p.* 131. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants of Suffolk. We were glad to hear that your trained bands are gathered together and have manifested a very good affection to the service of the Parliament, we doubt not much is due to your giving them a right representation of things, so we are confident you will make the best improvement of them being together for the public service. The enemy in Essex intends to move toward the Isle of Ely which, if they should possess themselves of, it would be of great difficulty to reduce, and they would have opportunity to disturb the peace and quiet of all the counties adjacent. Dispose of your forces as may best prevent their possessing themselves of that place, and preserve your country from inconvenience by them. The Lord General is now come into Essex and with the whole force of the Parliament there will follow close in their rear. [*Ibid., p.* 131. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to the Marshal of the Admiralty. You are to give order to stay the two ships in the river freighted with ammunition for Hull, as we have some suspicion that if they should go out they might go to the enemy. We cannot give you now the names of the ships, but they being lately laden at the Tower Wharf are easily enquired for, which we recommend to your care. [*Ibid., p.* 132. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 12. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Mayor and Justices of Peace at Norwich. Several informations have been presented to this Committee which were made before you against one Ansell for spreading of false rumours there tending to the stirring up of insurrection, a practice much used by the emissaries of the enemy in many places and by which they labour to carry on their cause. Let him remain in custody till the assizes to be there proceeded against as a spreader of false news, or if he be bailed it should be in good sums and with good securities for his appearing at the assizes to answer it. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, Mulgrave,

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

and Warwick, Lords Say, Howard, and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Henry Vane, junr., Sir John Trevor, and Messrs. Swynfen and Crew; in the afternoon, Earls of Salisbury and Manchester, Lords Howard, Wharton, and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Rich. Onslow, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Fiennes, Swynfen, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. Warrant to send for and bring before this Committee Sir Hugh Windham and Captain Littleton, signed and directed.
2. That the warrant to Col. Taylor be now directed to Col. John Moore.
3. To write to Col. Ludlow and Mr. Dove to acquaint them that 1,000 case of pistols are sent to Salisbury to raise forces there, which they are to endeavour to find and seize.
4. To draft a warrant for apprehending John Fussell and Wm. Wake, and bring them before this Committee.
5. The like, to seize all horses, arms, and money belonging to persons mentioned, and to report to this Committee for further order.
6. That the letter now read to Col. Whalley concerning Sir Wm. Masham's being demanded by a trumpet from the enemy be approved, signed, and sent.
7. A letter to be sent to the gent. of Beds. of the same tenor as that to Essex, about putting themselves into a posture of defence. Mem.—Edmund Hunt and Blague [to be] masters of the ships to go to Hull.
8. To write to the Lord Admiral to give a safe convoy for the ammunition ships for Hull.

A meridie.

9. That the horses of Sir H. Newton now in Col. Alured's hands be detained till further order.
10. Warrant to the Keeper of Peterhouse to take into his custody John Fussell, George Reeves, and Thos. Harding upon suspicion of listing and raising forces against the Parliament.
11. That Messrs. Hatcher, Thorpe, and Pelham be here to-morrow, when the business of Hull is to be considered.
12. To write to the Committee of the Army recommending the supply of what is desired in Col. Rich's letter of the 12th inst.
13. That it be returned in answer to Sir Wm. Courtney:—That this Committee has not any time given protections to any, and that he does not require a pass from us having already the Lord General's pass.
14. That the state of the ships be reported to the Houses.
15. Likewise,—That this Committee hath in pursuance of their order used the best means in their judgment for bringing back the revolted ships to the Parliament's obedience, both by sending to them the offer of indemnity given by the Houses and also offering the same to the gent. of Kent, who were aboard those ships, but without result, the revolted ships having now sailed for Holland, so there is no hope left of reducing them by treaty. These revolted ships are, the "Reformation," "Swallow," "Convertive," "Antelope," "Satisfaction," "Roebuck," "Hind," "Crescent," and "Pelican." That only two ships have come off from them, viz., the "Warwick," now in the Thames, and the "Greyhound," at Harwich. That there are also at Harwich, the "Adventure," "Tiger," and "Providence"; in the Thames, the "Nicodemus" and the "Hunter," dogger boat; at Chatham, the "Fellowship" and "Hector." There are besides four ships at Portsmouth, viz., the "Nonsuch," "Phœnix," "Mary Rose," and "Robert"; and four expected from the West, viz., the "Bonaventure," "Garland," "Rear-Admiral" whom the "John" doth accompany to Portsmouth; the "Lion" also is to repair thither. All which have either declared and engaged themselves to continue faithful to the Parliament under the Lord Admiral [Warwick] or are such as the officers give a good account of. There are also two ships

1648. VOL. DXVI.

of the second-rate, viz., the "St. George" and "Unicorn," now at Chatham, which by direction of the Lord Admiral have been made ready, and can put to sea in 14 days if the Houses so think fit, upon giving order to the Committee of the Navy to provide them with victuals, and to the Lord Admiral to take them forth to sea. That it be also offered to the Houses as the opinion of this Committee that it would be well to give order to the Lord Admiral with those ships and such others as may come to him, to endeavour the reduction of those [revolted] ships, and to guard the seas and keep open the trade of the kingdom.

16. Warrant for apprehending Sir Hugh Windham and Captain Littleton and bringing them before this Committee. Derby House, 13 June 1648.
17. To write to the Lord General enclosing the letter from Hunts. to the Earl of Manchester and recommending its contents to his consideration.
18. Likewise to write to the Committee of Hunts. acquainting them with what is done with their letter.
19. That Col. Alured be sent to, desiring him not to go out of Town till he has spoken with this Committee for which purpose he is to be at Derby House to-morrow morning.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 152–157. *Copy.* 5½ *pp.*]

June 13. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Whalley. We are informed that the enemy still carries about with him Sir Wm. Masham and the rest of the Committee [at Chelmsford], and that they endure great inconvenience. We desire you to send a trumpet to the enemy to demand the delivery of Sir Wm. Masham and the rest, and to signify that if they are still detained, used unbecoming their quality, or be prejudiced in their health, that there will be a retaliation. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 135. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to Col. Temple and the Marshal of the Admiralty. Yesternight we ordered the stay of two ships laden with ammunition for Hull until you should hear further from us. We have now desired the Lord Admiral [Warwick] to take the first opportunity to order them a convoy and give them a warrant to pass. We desire you upon sight of such warrant to let them pass without further interruption. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed you will learn the state of cos. Hunts. and Cambridge, which we have sent your Lordship, that upon consideration thereof, you knowing the state of your own forces and the motions of the enemy, might take such order for the safety of those parts as you shall judge fit, which business we recommend to your care. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Ibid., p.* 136. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to Col. Whalley. The enemy's intention is to march towards the Isle of Ely. We doubt not but you have such good scouts and intelligence of his motions that he will not be able to break from you; yet we thought good to give you this notice, and to desire that you would follow him, as close as possibly you can to prevent his plundering and spoiling the country. Sent as above. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

June 13. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. The necessity of the affairs of the North require a present supply of arms and ammunition. We desire you therefore to give order by the first opportunity for a safe convoy of those two ships laden with ammunition in the river bound for Hull. You are also to give them a pass as we instructed the Fort at Tilbury only to let them pass with your warrant. [*Ibid., p.* 137. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to Col. Ludlow and Mr. [John] Dove. We have information that 1,000 pair of pistols were sent from this town by carrier to Salisbury, where there is to be a rendezvous of many officers and others [of the enemy's following]. Find out and seize these arms, and take care to preserve the peace of that country against any disturbance by the access thither of these disaffected persons, who are to take their way thither in small companies. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Hunts. We have seen your letter to the Earl of Manchester with the enclosed, and for that the state of our forces and the motions of the enemy are both best known to the Lord General [Fairfax], we have sent both letters to him, whereby he will be informed of your condition. We have recommended it to his Lordship to take care for the safety of those parts. [*Ibid., p.* 138. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. By the enclosed you will see what the desires of Col. Rich are in order to the completing of the work in Kent about which he is now employed. The things desired are proper for your despatch; we therefore recommend the whole letter to your consideration, and desire you to furnish that service with an engineer and a mortar piece and these forces with money, the necessity whereof the letter itself does sufficiently represent. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 13. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants of cos. Beds. and Northants. We have intimation that it is very probable our army may speedily engage the enemy now in Essex, whereupon it is likely that such parties of them as shall break away from the army will endeavour to pass toward the Isle of Ely or the north, in which latter course they will take their way through some part of your county, endangering the peace and spoil thereof. You are therefore desired to put your county in a posture of defence, and so to guard and keep your passes as to hinder or retard their march. [*Ibid., p.* 139. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 14. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Salisbury and Pembroke, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, junr., Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Fiennes and Knightley; and in the afternoon, Earls of Salisbury, Manchester, and Kent, Lords Cranborne and Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Sir G. Gerard, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Wallop, Fiennes, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

1. That Sir Henry Newton's horses be delivered up to him upon paying for their keep since their seizing, and when he retires into the country he is required to apply himself to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committees of those counties, and let them know that his intentions in coming are only to live quietly, and that he will not disturb nor interrupt the peace thereof.
2. That the letter now read be sent to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committees of Beds. and Northampton.

A meridie.

3. That Capt. Oxford be reimbursed the 5*l.* expended by him in doing service, and receive 10*l.* as a reward.
4. That Capt. Cropley shall have 10*l.* for his service in going along with Capt. Oxford.
5. That the prisoners lately taken at Edgworth and Elstree, having been engaged in the Kentish rebellion and committed to Windsor Castle, their case is referred to Col. Moore's Committee.
6. That a warrant be signed for the release of Captain Westcotte upon his giving bond to Mr. Frost for his peaceable living and not taking up arms against the Parliament.
7. That a copy of the Paper brought from the Spanish Ambassador [Alphonso de Gardenas] shall be delivered to the Committee of the Militia of London, and they to send the examinations taken by them of Sir Thos. Hooper hither.
8. That Sir James Bannatyne shall have warrants periodically issued out to him for transportation of his men till he has completed his number of 800.
9. That Mr. Winne's business be taken to-morrow, when Mr. Foxwist is to be here.
10. That the business of Guernsey be heard on Saturday, when all concerned be summoned to attend here.
11. Warrant addressed to the Customers, Comptrollers, and Searchers of Bristol and the Western Ports to suffer Sir James Bannatyne to transport thence 80 men, part of the 800 ready for transportation for the service of the State of Venice. Derby House, 14th June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 157–160. *Copy* = 3 *pp.*]

June 15. 53. Order made at the Committee of Lords and Commons for Ireland. This Committee having taken into consideration the resolutions and orders of the House of Commons of the 9th instant concerning the accounts of pay due to several commanders and officers who have served in Ulster, whose names and sums due to them are mentioned in a schedule then reported to the House from this Committee and now returned with the votes and resolutions, amounting in all to 27,566*l.* 19*s.* 3*d.*, whereof one third part was directed to be respited to answer any surcharge brought within two years, another third part to be charged upon land in Ireland, after the Adventurers be first satisfied, and the remaining third part to be paid to the officers mentioned in the schedule. This Committee now resolve that 9,188*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*, being one third of the above sum, be hereby charged upon all the assessments payable by Ordinance of the 18th October 1644, &c., in order after previous engagements, towards the satisfaction of the commanders and officers mentioned in the schedule. Further particulars as to these payments. [2 *pp.*]

June 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, and

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Warwick, Lord Say, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Grimston, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Mr. Fiennes; and in the afternoon, Earls of Warwick, Manchester, Pembroke, and Denbigh, Lords Say and Cranborne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Danvers, Sir H. Vane, junr., and Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Ordered,

1. That the innkeeper of the "White Hart," in the Strand, do deliver up the horses now in his custody belonging to those men who brought up Sir Thos. Peyton prisoner.
2. That Sir George Binyon be sent for to appear before this Committee this afternoon, also to send to see if he has compounded.
3. Likewise that Sir Thos. Davies be sent for.
4. That the letter to be sent to the States General of the United Provinces brought in by the Lord Admiral be approved.
5. To write to the Lord General to send his engineer now with him to Deal, where a mortar piece is ready to play so soon as he shall arrive there.

A meridie.

6. That Mr. Crone be discharged for the present.
7. Letter now read to be sent to Col. Mytton concerning the sending of Col. Jones to endeavour the reduction of Anglesey.
8. That thanks be given to Mr. Smith and Mr. Pett for their good service; and Mr. Pett informed that we will report his narrative to the House [of Commons], whom we doubt not will be sensible of it.
9. That the narrative given in by Mr. Pett concerning the transactions at Chatham be reported to the House of Commons.
10. That the Instructions now read for Col. Jones of North Wales concerning the reducing of Beaumaris Castle and procuring a good understanding between the gent. of Anglesey and Col. Mytton [be approved].
11. Letter to be sent to the officer commanding the two companies of Col. Ewer's regiment now upon their march about Gloucester, and enclosing an extract from the Lord General's letter concerning that affair.
12. That it be reported to the House of Commons that upon taking a view of Upnor Castle the Lord General conceived that it might be rendered very defensible by adding a work to it upon the hill, in which we coincide, and are of opinion that work should be made, and that 20 additional men be put into it, which if the House approve it will be well they appoint an establishment for it.
13. To write to Col. Mytton and the Committee of North Wales to consider what proportion of horse is fit to be raised in that country for its defence, and to proportion them between the several cos. They are to send in their report to this Committee, with the names of fit persons to command these horse, so that this Committee may give them commissions according to the order of both Houses.
14. To write to Sir Wm. Constable that, so soon as he shall be certified that Sudeley Castle is made untenable, he do withdraw the garrison.
15. Instructions for Col. Jones of North Wales signed by the Earl of Salisbury, to the effect above indicated.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 160–164. *Copy.* 4½ *pp.*]

June 15. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Army. We learn from Col. Hammond's letters that amongst other necessaries he is in want of for defence of that place [Carisbrook Castle] are hand granades and working tools, both which we conceive you can best furnish him with. The consequence of that place you know, and the more than ordinary danger of it in respect of the condition of the fleet. It would be well to supply this want with all expedition. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 139. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

June 15. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We are informed that the castles in the Downs cannot well be reduced without mortar pieces which are accordingly sent thither by the Committee of the Army, but there is want of an engineer to make use of them, so send one from the Army. Sent by Mr. Durant. [*Ibid.*, p. 140. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 15. Derby House. The same to Col. Mytton. We have not hitherto been able to reply to your letters concerning the state of those parts by reason of the weighty affairs that have pressed upon us by the present troubles in these parts. But the Houses, having taken the state of North Wales into consideration, have concluded that the presence of Col. Jones, M.P., in those parts would much conduce to a good and speedy settlement of affairs there, they have accordingly appointed him to go into those parts, and we have given him instructions for managing that business, a copy whereof we enclose. Consult together, so as to make the best improvement you can of the interest of Col. Jones for the composing of all differences. If you see cause you are authorized to promise the gentlemen of Anglesey the influence of this Committee with the Houses to procure their indemnity for what has been done by them during this late difference. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 140. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 15. Derby House. The same to the officer in command of the two companies of foot of Col. Ewer's regiment about Gloucester. There being want of foot for defence of the Isle of Wight, the Lord General not being able to spare any from himself, has directed us to send to you. We desire you therefore to march directly to the Isle of Wight and receive orders from Col. Hammond. Sent by Mr. Pidcock. [*Ibid.*, p. 141. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 16. 54. Order by Henry Scobell, Deputy Registrar, in a suit between Humfrey Ludlow and Martha Clifford relative to the payment of money in the hands of the sheriff. [1¼ *pp.*]

June 16. 55. Bond of Thos. Westcote of London, to Speaker Lenthall in 100*l.* Conditioned that Thos. Westcote shall appear personally before the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House within seven days after notice left at his lodging in Chancery Lane next door to the "Red Cow," and meantime shall not do anything prejudicial to the State, then this obligation to be void. [*Two seals one with crest and the other with arms. Latin and English.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 16. 56. Ordinance of both Houses for the disposal of the remainder of the 150,000*l.* formerly assigned by order of 28 May 1647 to be paid out of the receipts of the Grand Excise to the Treasurers at Wars. It is hereby ordained that the Committee of Lords and Commons for the Army shall apply the remainder of the 150,000*l.* for the buying of arms, and ammunition, and for payment of the Army and such other uses as they shall think fit; and the Commis-

1648.

sioners of Excise are required to pay the same, accepting the receipt of the Agent of that Committee as a sufficient discharge. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 328. *Copy. Certified* 1 *p.*]

June 16. Headquarters near Penrith. Newsletter signed R. S. reporting the state of affairs in the north. We have seized on two castles in the North, which were in the possession of [Sir Marmakuke] Langdale and his party; we pursued him through the greater part of Westmorland, until he came within 12 miles of Carlisle, where they received a strong alarum and barricaded up their gates. Major-General [Lambert] is now in Penrith and his army quartered in the town adjacent, consisting of about 3,000 horse and foot. Colonels Dodding and Booth and the rest of the Lancashire forces are expected to join with us very suddenly, and I hope they will be here seasonably. The happy tidings of reducing Kent and the ill success of Lord Goring in Essex have quite broken the hearts of the enemy here, who are fearful that the Lord General will advance with a great strength towards them, which causes divers to desert the service. [*Printed in No.* 14 *of the Perfect Weekly Account. Newspaper Collection I.*]

June 16. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, Warwick, Manchester, and Mulgrave, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, and Warwick, Lords Wharton and Cranborne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Grimston, Sir H. Vane, junr., Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, Swynfen and Rous. Ordered,

1. That the letter in latin now read to be sent to the States General of the United Provinces concerning the reducing of the revolted ships be reported to both Houses.

A meridie.

2. That order be given to Maj.-Genl. Skippon to cause a search to be made in the parts adjacent to the City; and to apprehend all such as he has reason to suspect to be in any conspiracy and combination, or who are listing men to go to the enemy or attempting insurrections in the Kingdom.
3. To write to the contractors so that Col. [Sir Miles] Hobart may not suffer prejudice in the lands he held of the late Bishop of Ely by reason of his detention in the country upon the public service.
4. That the Lord General's letter of the 15th inst. concerning the safety of the Isle of Ely be reported to the Houses, with the opinion of this Committee that care should be presently taken for the safety of the Isle. Mem.—That Mr. [Francis] Rous was this day sworn [a member of this Committee.]
5. To write to Maj.-Genl. Lambert to demand the release of Mr. [Richard] Barwis from the enemy he being no prisoner of war.
6. That the letter to North Wales concerning their raising forces there for their defence be sent. Mem.—That the letter be directed to Sir Thos. Middleton, Col. Mytton, Edward Vaughan, Samuel Thelwall, Col. Jones, and the rest of the Committee of North Wales.
7. That Col. Rich's letter be recommended to the Committee of the Army and they desired to supply what is therein required.
8. That the forces in Tilbury Fort be continued as they have been till Wednesday next.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

9. To signify to Col. Hobart what the Lord General has written concerning the Isle of Ely, and that we have reported it to the House. That in the meantime he is authorised to raise what forces he can for the defence of the Isle.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 165–167.]

June 16. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Mytton, &c. Both Houses having taken into consideration the necessity of raising some forces in North Wales to be ready there to suppress any insurrections or insolencies of the disaffected party thereabout, have referred it to this Committee to see the same put in execution. In order that this may be done to the greater satisfaction of the country we desire you to consider what proportion of horse to be raised in the six cos. of North Wales will be sufficient for that service, which you are to set proportionably upon the several cos. so that no exception can be taken at the inequality. Make choice of fit men for the command of them of whose fidelity you are well assured and certify us their names, and in what quality they are to be employed, together with the number of horse to be levied that commissions may be given to them according to the order of both Houses. Let us have this return speedily that your country may not suffer in the meantime for want of means of defence. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 141. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 16. Derby House. The same to the Contractors for Bishops' lands. We are informed that Col. Hobart of Wells [Wells-next-the-sea] in Norfolk holds some lands of the Bishopric of Ely and intended to come up to London to deal with you concerning them. But in regard of the danger of surprise in the Isle of Ely we have desired him to continue there for its better defence, so let him suffer no prejudice in his contracting for that estate by the admitting of any other to deal for it although the time fixed should be elapsed. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 142. *Copy* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, Warwick, and Manchester, Lords Howard, Cranborne, and Say, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke and Warwick, Lord Wharton, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Grimston, Sir H. Vane, junr., Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, Wallop, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to the Committee of Derby sending enclosed a copy of the agreement between the servants of the Earl of Devonshire and Capt. Hadfield. That this Committee is of opinion that if those articles be made good the house [Chatsworth] cannot be tenable and therefore that they should not put any forces into the house nor otherwise suffer any spoil to be made of it.
2. Letter to Col. Hobart, Maj.-Genl. Lambert and the Committee of the Army approved and to be sent.
3. Col. Moore to have a warrant to seize all such horses as he shall know to belong to those now in arms against the Parliament.
4. That Sir Wm. Constable do inform this Committee whether Sudeley Castle be now made untenable so that if the garrison were withdrawn it would not be in danger to be kept against the Parliament.

1648.

5. That the Earl of Denbigh, Sir J. Danvers, and Mr. Knightly be desired to go to the Spanish Ambassador's to acquaint him with the sum of the informations given to this Committee concerning the things acted at the Spanish Ambassador's house. That the Houses do expect that he should not protect in his house any English or Irish priests or make use of any such here. That he should not be offended that the Houses do proceed to make further examination and discovery of this business.
6. To write to Col. Ludlow and Mr. Dove to cause the arrest of one Phillips once an officer in the King's army and a brother of a former M.P., we being informed that he is about to raise horse for the enemy's service. If upon examination of this business they find that Mr. John Coventry or any other person of quality has been concerned in raising horse or otherwise are practising against the peace and quiet of the kingdom [they shall also cause them to be arrested].
7. That the Lord Admiral, Visct. Say, with four others of this Committee here named do form a sub-committee to consult with the Committee and Commissioners of the Navy, merchants of the several Companies, and Brethren of the Trinity House, as to the best means to remedy those evils which may grow from the action of the revolted ships and to report the results of their conference to this Committee. The Lord Admiral [Warwick] is desired to call together such as they shall think fit to meet at Sir Abraham Williams' house on Monday at 2 p.m., and so from time to time as they shall see cause for this purpose; and Sir H. Vane, junr., is desired to carry this order to the Committee of the Navy.
8. That the letter of the Committee of Herts be reported to the Commons.
9. To write to the Judges going on circuit enclosing the relation given in by Capt. Cotterell, so that special inquiry may be made into this business, and it proceeded with according to law.
10. That Reeves and Harding be discharged upon security given to appear within ten days after summons for three months, and meanwhile to do nothing prejudicial of the Parliament.
11. That a warrant be issued [to the Bailiff of Guildford] to deliver up the horses of Captain [Bland] which were seized about Guildford.

A meridie.

12. That a pass be granted to Lady Wray to go into Lincolnshire with her train and family, and to return without molestation. The like for Sir H. Vane, junr., and his family.
13. That the instructions now read for an Agent to go over into Holland and to the Hague be approved.
14. That the letter now read concerning Chatsworth be approved.
15. That the letter now read to the Judges of the Oxford Circuit concerning Capt. Cotterell be approved, signed, and sent.
16. That Dr. Dorislaus be sent with the letters to the States General [of the United Provinces] and to the States of Zeeland.
17. Warrant to be issued for John Johnson, a constable in Bassishaw St., to search for and seize all arms and ammunition that shall be carried out of town to the enemy.
18. An Ordinance to be drafted for presentation to the Houses prohibiting gunpowder, arms, or ammunition to be carried out of London without the Order of the Houses, this Committee, or the Committee of the Army, or the Lord Admiral.
19. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Navy to pay the charges of Dr. Dorislaus' journey, he being sent with the letters of both Houses to the States General of the United Provinces and to the States of Zeeland.
20. That Major Uvedale have liberty for a month to go into the country, but if his appearance be required sooner a summons to be left for him at Loverley House, in the parish of Gussage All Saints, co. Dorset.
21. Warrant read for Col. John Moore to seize such horses as he knows to belong to any now in arms against the Parliament.

1648. Vol. DXVI.

22. That it be reported to both Houses that Lieut.-Col. Russell, Governor of the Isle of Guernsey, be forthwith despatched thither for the preservation of that Island; the revenues of which he shall receive and employ as formerly.
23. That the Commissioners appointed to go into Guernsey be sent thither with all expedition.
24. That the disposing of the revenue that has been hitherto suspended, and the further settling of the Island [of Guernsey] be respited till the return of the resolutions of the Commissioners.
25. Whereas there are daily informations given us of many conspiracies and combinations still on foot in and about the City, listing of men, and preparing to make new troubles and insurrections in this kingdom, for prevention whereof we have thought fit to desire you, Major-General Skippon, and you are hereby authorized to search the houses and apprehend and secure the persons of any such within the jurisdiction of the several Militias of the parts adjacent to the City of London as you shall be informed of or have cause to suspect to be in any such conspiracy, or who are listing men to go to the enemy, or are designing any insurrection in the kingdom. For all which this shall be your sufficient warrant. Derby House, 17 June 1648.
26. Warrant to the Bailiff of Guildford. You are required to deliver up to the bearers, Alex. Lashford and George Banckes, soldiers of the troop of Capt. Bland, in the regiment of Sir Michael Livesey, the horses which were seized by you on suspicion of belonging to those engaged in the insurrection of Kent. Derby House, 17 June 1648.
27. Warrant for the release of Mr. Westcote, he having given security to appear when he shall be called for, and in the meantime to do nothing prejudicial to the Parliament. Derby House, 17 June 1648.
28. Warrant to Col. John Moore to seize all such horses as he shall know, or be informed, to be belonging to any persons now in arms against the Parliament, and keep them for the use of the State until further order for disposing of them. Derby House, 17 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 168–174. *Copy.* 7 *pp.*]

June 17. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Maj.-Genl. Lambert. We are informed that the enemy, upon their surprising of Carlisle, took Mr. [Richd.] Barwis, M.P., then Mayor of the town, prisoner, and so keep him still. They cannot pretend him to be a prisoner of war, he being there upon a civil employment [Commissioner from the Parliament with the Scotch Army] and not in arms. We desire you to send and demand him from them, which if they refuse to comply with, you are to use the best means you can for his freedom. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 142. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. By the letter of Col. Rich enclosed, you see the condition of the forces with him, and what it is they want for carrying on their work. Their longer lying there may bring danger to themselves if the revolted ships should return, and the apparent difficulty of reducing those castles may give encouragement for new insurrections. The things they desire are in the disposing of this Committee; we therefore send you the letter, with our recommendation, that you take order for furnishing them with what may be necessary for the speedy taking in of those castles. [*Ibid., p.* 143. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Derby House. The same to Col. Hobart. We formerly wrote to you to use your best endeavour for preservation of the Isle of Ely against any surprise by the enemy, and we trust you will use the like care

1648.

against any insurrection arising amongst yourselves. We are informed that the enemy has still a design upon that place of which we thought fit to give you this intimation, that you might continue your watchfulness. That you may be the better enabled to perform this service you are hereby authorized to raise and arm such well-affected forces as you may judge necessary upon this occasion. That you personally might not suffer prejudice by your stay in those parts we have written to the Contractors for Bishops' lands in your behalf, a copy of which letter we send enclosed. By the Order enclosed you will see what the Houses have appointed about giving Commissions to you. Certify us what numbers of horse and foot you hold to be sufficient for that service, and the names of those chosen to command them, that we may accordingly send you Commissions for them. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Derby House. The same to Sir Wm. Constable. Sudeley Castle having been made untenable by demolition of the works, you are to withdraw the forces you have in it, there being so much use in other places for all the forces we have. [*Ibid., p.* 144. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Derby House. The same to the Judges of the Oxford Circuit. The narrative enclosed has been presented to this Committee concerning the barbarous usage of Capt. Cotterell, in the General's army, by Capt. Harrison and his companions, at Stratton Audley, in Oxfordshire. We have thought fit to recommend the same to you in a special manner, that all the offenders therein may be effectually proceeded against in your circuit according to justice. Give particular order herein to the Clerk of the Assizes, and issue your warrants for apprehension of the offenders. [*Ibid., p.* 144. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Derby House. The same to the Committee of co. Derby. The Articles of Agreement here enclosed made between Capt. Hadfield and some servants of the Earl of Devonshire, concerning Chatsworth House being made untenable, have been submitted to the consideration of this Committee. We are informed that those Articles being performed, the gates taken in pieces, and those breaches made in the walls, the house cannot be kept by any [force] to the prejudice of your county, and besides owing to its situation it is incapable of being made of any considerable strength or tenable against any reasonable force. These Articles being performed you are desired not to put any forces into it, or cause it to be further prejudiced or defaced, or any waste or spoil to be made of it until we shall hear further from you. [*Ibid., p.* 145. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 17. Derby House. The same to Col. Ludlow and Mr. [John] Dove. Last week we informed you of 1,000 pair of pistols being sent by a carrier to Salisbury, to be employed against the Parliament, and we since hear that an endeavour is now in hand for listing 1,000 horse in those parts, and that one Phillips, formerly an officer in the King's army, and brother to him who was once a M.P., is a principal promoter thereof. Cause him to be apprehended and sent up hither in

1648. VOL. DXVI.

custody. If upon further examination of this business you find that Mr. John Coventry, or any other person of quality, is implicated and any ways practising against the peace of the kingdom, you are also to secure their persons, and certify us what you find concerning them. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Ibid., p.* 145. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke and Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. That thanks be returned to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] for his care in the business of [Thos.] Sherwood, wax-chandler of Southwark, and to desire him to take security for Sherwood's forthcoming when called for after summons to be left at his house.
2. That Mr. Frost do send to Mr. Dawson and Mr. Watson to inquire their opinion as to Sherwood's affections towards the Parliament.
3. That the letter of Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell from the leaguer before Pembroke Castle be reported to both Houses.
4. That Mr. Berkley be summoned to be here to-morrow.
5. Likewise Mr. Parsons, of the "White Lion," near the New Exchange.
6. That Dr. Dorislaus shall deliver his letters though the [revolted] ships be gone, and receive the answer of the States [General of the United Provinces] and then return.
7. That Captain Batten be heard on Wednesday concerning the accusation given in against him, upon which witnesses to be examined.
8. That it be referred to Mr. Edwards to proceed against Christopher Rowe according to law.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 175, 176.]

June 20. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, and Manchester, Lords Say, Howard, and Lisle, Sir G. Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Wallop, Swynfen, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the paper given in by the gent. of Bristol concerning the security of that place be reported to the House [of Commons].
2. That the propositions now given in by Lord Herbert of Chirbury be reported to both Houses.
3. That the letter from York of the 17 June be reported to the Commons.
4. That the petition of the officers of Radnor, brought by Mr. Annesley, be returned, this Committee having nothing to do with money, and they referred to the House.
5. That the Sub-Committee who were appointed to advise with the Committee of the Navy, merchants, and others as to the means of remedying the evils that may grow from the action of the revolted ships do make a report to this Committee on Thursday of their proceedings.
6. To write to co. Radnor, that we thank them for their care, but the collecting of money for Ireland cannot be suspended upon any terms.
7. That the letter from Radnor of the 15 inst. be reported to the Commons, together with our opinion that a constant pay should be provided for the horse raised in that county.
8. That a narrative of the state of the north be sent to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and a copy of the Order of the House of this day, with this addition [that he is desired by us] so to manage affairs there, that as many of the forces there as can be spared may be ready.

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

9. That the Committee of the Army be desired to confer with this Committee to-morrow concerning what money may be had for carrying into the north the men in South Wales and others. That a like letter be sent to the Lord General [Fairfax] as that written to Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell].
10. That the gent. from the West do attend here to-morrow at 9 a.m.
11. Likewise the Committee of the Army.
12. That a list be sent for to the General [Fairfax] of all his forces, and he to give notice of the motion or removal of any forces to this Committee.
13. To write to the Lord General to know what forces can be spared for the north, and that he consider of instructions for Col. Lambert till some forces can be sent.
14. That it be earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Navy to provide a small vessel for carrying despatches to and from Scotland.
15. That Ryves [or Reeves] and Harding be discharged upon giving bond to appear when summoned.
16. That a warrant be granted to Col. John Moore for apprehending Capts. Knightley and Scott, they being privy to a secret enlisting of men, and having listed divers. Mr. Nathaniel Fiennes reports.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 177–179.]

June 19. Lexden. Newsletter from the headquarters near Colchester. Last night 300 horse of the Cavaliers escaped and are gone northward. The enemy has got in some provisions into the town, for we are informed that the party of horse and foot that went out of Colchester towards Harwich are returned the same night with 80 head of cattle and 100 sheep; the Lord Goring and the chief officers are still in Colchester. We have had many skirmishes with the enemy, and are still in daily action. The General's trumpeter is returned, who left Sir Wm. Masham and the other gentlemen in a reasonable good condition. But when a list was sent to Goring of what prisoners we had taken, and in what condition they were, at present, he excepted against the Essex train-band men who were taken prisoners, and said that he had nothing to do with them, and bade his Excellency do with them as he thought good; by this it may plainly appear that the Cavaliers do use their seduced men but only for their own ends. Capt. Zanchie, who took Mersea fort, found two culverings, two sacres, and one drake in it. Capt. Peacock and the commanders of the ships at Harwich have sent offer to the General to assist him in the harbour of Coln river, if the fort at Mersea be ours, of which the General has sent them word. Cols. Stewart and Thornton were taken with Sir Barnaby Scudamore. There are four Colonels taken at Newmarket about to raise men for the King; Col. Sir Barnaby Scudamore is one of them. The soldiery are full of courage, notwithstanding their great necessity of some present supplies of money. [*Printed in No.* 14 *of the Perfect Weekly Account. Newspaper Collection I.*]

June 20. 57. Accompt of money laid out by Major Saunderson for intelligence in May and June 1648. Amongst others are the following items:—To Thos. Gooley, Mr. Ogle's man, for going into the enemy's quarters near Berwick presently after the taking of it, 5*s.* For sending post to the Governor of Newcastle for procuring dragoons to take Cartington, in Northumberland, 6*s.* 4*d.* To another mes-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

senger to discover what Scotch troops were about Twizell, 5*s.* To one to go to Alnwick and from thence to Ford Castle, when the enemy first settled a garrison there, 6*s.* To one to lie at Tweedmouth three days to give me timely notice of the enemy's drawing out of Berwick, 12*s.* Upon report of four Scotch troops coming in I sent a man by Belford to go to Norham, and so up the Tweed to Learmouth, 6*s.* 8*d.* When our troops were commanded back from Alnwick a man met us at Felton with a letter from the Governor of Newcastle which required us to stay; we sent back the same messenger, and he took post horses at Morpeth upon my score, 5*s.* 4*d.* Upon 2 June, to Mr. Marshal's man of Morpeth to go up to Ryall and Wall for intelligence upon the report of [Sir Marmaduke] Langdale's coming thither, 5*s.* June 3, my Quartermaster riding post to the Governor of Newcastle and coming back again, 10*s.* 8*d.* Total, 4*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.* *Underwritten,*

57. I. *Note by Sir Arthur Haselrigg [Governor of Newcastle] to the Mayor. I entreat you to pay this* 4*l.* 10*s.* 4*d. to Major Saunderson, it being money disbursed for intelligence, this* 20 *June* 1648.

57. II. *Receipt for the same. This is a true accompt, John Saunderson.* [1 *p.*]

[June 20.] Newsletter from His Excellency the Lord General's headquarters near Colchester. We have now almost finished our work on the hill a little above the waterhouse, within musket shot of the town, and it commands the High Street. Goring and the other great ones are yet here; they cheer up the drooping spirits of the soldiers with hopes and expectation of relief from the north, saying that they are as far as Cambridge with an exceeding great body, &c. Some of the Harwich ships came up as far as the Block-house last night to our assistance. The General sends this day a message to Goring and the rest of the officers in chief signifying his desire that they should send out of the city all the women and children, letting them know that he has a purpose to use all possible means by fire, sword, or other ways to possess himself thereof, but would have no one to suffer that doth not oppose him. [*Printed in No.* 14 *of the Perfect Weekly Account. Newspaper Collection I.*]

June 20. 58. Bond of George Ryves, of Blandford, co. Dorset, to Speaker Lenthall, in 500*l.*, conditioned for his personal appearance during three months at the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House within 20 days after notice to be left at his house in Blandford, and meantime not to do anything prejudicial to the State, then this obligation to be void. [*Two seals with arms, and one with device. Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

June 20. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Mayor and Aldermen of Hull. By your letter to Sir H. Vane [junr.] and Mr. Pelham we learn your desire for a joint watch [to be kept] by the townsmen with the soldiers of the garrison, but that this is denied [you]. We have written to the Governor to know the reasons of that

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

denial, as also to the Lord General giving him a narrative of what is contained in your letter, and desired him to take some course for composing the differences and for the safety of Hull. We have also recommended to the Commissioners of Excise that a present advance be made of part of the 6,000*l.* charged upon the Excise for the use of your town. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 146. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 20. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Governor of Hull. We are informed that the townsmen of Hull have a desire, since the Castle of Pontefract was surprised, that there might be a joint watch kept by the townsmen with the soldiers [of the garrison] for their greater satisfaction concerning the security of the town, which we are also informed has been denied them. Inform us of the grounds upon which you denied them to join with you, as we would not determine anything in this case till we had given you notice of this information and received your answer in it. In the meantime we desire that all care may be taken to keep a fair compliance and good understanding between the officers and soldiers of the garrison and the townsmen, lest the town be endangered by any such difference. [*Ibid., p.* 146. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 20. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed extract out of a letter from the town of Kingston-upon-Hull you will understand the state of things in that town, and that there is not so good an understanding between the town and the officers and soldiers of the garrison as were to be wished for the safety of that place. How much the kingdom is concerned in the security of Hull you very well know. We have written to the Deputy Governor to be informed of the reasons why he denied the request of the townsmen for a joint watch. We desire your Lordship to take it into your consideration, and to think of some fit course for composing those differences, and for security of that place being of so great importance. [*Ibid., p.* 147. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 20. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of Excise. Some time since 6,000*l.* was charged upon the Excise in course for the use of Hull, of which that town is in very great want at present. The town being of very great concernment to the kingdom, you are requested to use your best endeavours to advance what you can of that sum for their present use. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Manchester, Mulgrave, Warwick, Visct. Say, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, senr., and Messrs. Crew and Pierrepont; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Manchester, and Mulgrave, Lord Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the Committee of the Army be desired to certify what money they have in readiness, or can speedily furnish, for Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to enable his forces to march northward.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

2. That the Committee of the West be desired to certify what forces belonging to the Army there can be spared to march into the north.
3. That Mr. Frost do give a narrative to the Commissioners in Scotland of the state of things here, and that he send it away express thither.

A meridie.

4. That a letter be written to Mr. Castle and Mr. Pickering concerning John St. George, with copies of the papers taken upon him whereby they may take notice of what is intended against them.
5. That Mr. St. George be committed to Peterhouse for endeavouring to raise insurrection in Cambridgeshire.
6. To write to Mr. Puller thanking him, and notifying to him that Col. Moore has order for disposing of the six prisoners.
7. That Mr. St. George's horse be bestowed on the Cornet who brought him up.
8. That Philip Chute and Francis Bayliffe be discharged and sent to Col. Moore to administer to them the negative oath.
9. That the letter of the Committee of Kent to the Committee of the Army be sent to the Lord Admiral.
10. That Mr. Berkeley be summoned to be here to-morrow at 3 p.m.
11. That Mr. Hincksman and Mr. Phipps do attend on Friday at 3 p.m. to testify what they can say against Captain Batten.
12. That the letter from the Committee of Kent to the Committee of the Army be returned thither, with a recommendation to them to provide what is therein desired.
13. That the report of our sub-committee appointed to confer with the Committee of the Navy and merchants of London be reported to both Houses, together with the order for the appointment of the sub-committee.
14. That the petitions of John Thrift and Roger Cimmington be referred to Col. Moore's Committee, which, if found true, then that they be discharged.
15. That it be reported to both Houses that we are of opinion it would be a good means to reduce the revolted ships if Mr. Maurice Thompson and other merchants named were to go into Holland and use their best endeavours for the recovery and reducement of those ships.
16. That Mr. Maurice Thompson be desired to ask the other merchants named to go along with him into Holland to endeavour the recovery of the revolted ships. Sir H. Vane, senr., is reporter for this day.
17. That it be reported to both Houses that this Committee, taking into consideration the business of the revolted ships, appointed as a sub-committee certain of their members here named, with the Lord Admiral, to consult with the Committee and Commissioners of the Navy, the Brethren of the Trinity House, merchants of London, and others as to the best means for remedying those evils that may grow from the revolted ships, and to prevent the like for the future. In pursuance of this order the sub-committee met several times at Sir Abraham Williams' house and held a consultation, the results of which they have delivered in to this Committee, and which we offer to the consideration of both Houses, here stated.
18. Report of the conferences at a sub-committee sitting at Sir Abraham Williams' house. The result whereof amounted to this,—That if it were put into a way they would, in their several capacities, declare their detestation of this act of the revolted ships, and their resolution to assist, with their utmost endeavours, for the reducing of the ships and men. And that a declaration may be made by both Houses of the evil consequences of the revolt, and of the proceedings of the Parliament towards the revolters, and for settling the peace of the kingdom.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 179–183. *Copy.* 4¼ *p.*]

June 21. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the several copies [of letters] enclosed you will be informed of the state of the North and of the affairs there, which is again

1648.

referred to the consideration of this Committee, and you will see by the copy of the Order enclosed we know not the condition of the Army nor where all the several parts of it are employed; we therefore desire your Lordship to inform us what part of your forces may be spared [to go] into the North for the service of those parts, and meanwhile to think upon some instructions to be sent to Col. Lambert whereby he may both know what forces he is to expect and when, and how he should govern himself and the forces with him till a further supply shall arrive. In order that we may be the better able to judge at all times of the state of the public affairs and know what forces there are ready for service when there shall be occasion, we desire you to send us a particular how all the forces of the Army are at present employed, and when you shall have occasion to remove any of them that you would signify their removal to this Committee, that we may be always informed where they are. What we have written to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell your Lordship will see by the enclosed copy. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 148. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 21. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. By the enclosed copies you will be informed of the state of the North and in what condition the affairs there are, and by the Order enclosed you will also see how the consideration of the state thereof is referred to us. We desire you so to manage and dispose your affairs there, that, Pembroke town being taken, as great a number of your forces as can be spared from the necessary service of Wales may be in a readiness to march northwards. We have sent copies of the same letters also to the Lord General who is now before Colchester with that part of the Army which was in Kent, except the regiments of Cols. Rich and Hughson which are still in Kent, the three castles in the Downs being not yet reduced; besides there has lately come to the General part of the regiment of Col. Ewer and the horse that were with him, which with the county forces form the strength he has before Colchester. We are informed that those in the town do earnestly desire a treaty and we hope that the business of Colchester will not hold long. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 148, 149. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

June 21. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Radnor. We have received yours of the 15th and approve your care to preserve the peace of the county. This Committee has no power to dispose of any moneys, but we have ordered your letter to be reported to the Commons, that they may give a resolution on it. As for the assessment for Ireland, we have formerly written several letters to you to expedite the levy and payment of it, and indeed such is both the necessity and the consequence of that service that it is not capable of a delay without very great prejudice, and the sum is very inconsiderable if it be justly and proportionably distributed which we doubt not but you will be careful of; and we desire you that all possible expedition may be used in collecting and paying in of that money. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 149. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 22. Navy Office. 59. Captain Robert Tweedy, for the Commissioners of the Navy, to the Committee of the Navy. We have received your order of

1648. Vol. DXVI.

the 20th requiring us in conformity with the Commons' Order to examine the officers and others belonging to the yards at Chatham, Deptford, &c., before we sign any ticket or give order for their payment, to enquire whether the persons to whom the same belong are within the act of indemnity; whereof as yet we have had no cognizance and therefore cannot judge who are within its compass, unless some copies be communicated to us. But forasmuch as we perceive the Commons' Order is directed as well to your honours as to ourselves, and considering the multiplicity of business in our office at present, by reason of the setting out of these ships now, we desire that this business may be referred to some particular persons of the Committee to whom some of us shall willingly contribute our best assistance. Another order we received to take the examination of divers persons therein mentioned, most whereof have been examined already and their examinations delivered to the Lord Admiral. We likewise understand that it is intended that the ships now to be set forth for this voyage only are to be manned with more than their ordinary companies; our opinion is that it will be very necessary for the good of the service that the pursers of these ships have money imprested to them, for the victualing of the extra men on each ship; this will prevent much confusion in the victualing office which otherwise would undoubtedly ensue, but this we refer to your grave wisdoms. [1 *p.*]

June 22. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke and Warwick, Visct. Say, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Warwick, and Mulgrave, Visct. Say, Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Fiennes and Rouse. Ordered,

1. To write to the gent. of Bucks and Berks desiring that the money appointed out of the sequestrations in those cos. may be speedily paid in, in regard of the wants of that castle [Windsor].
2. To notify to Col. Whichcott what is written to Bucks and Berks, and desire him to use special diligence at this time in respect of the present design.
3. That the gents. of Bucks and Berks be desired to attend at this Committee at 3 p.m.
4. Likewise Derick Host and Mr. Bateman to be here.
5. That Sir John Temple be desired to make report presently of the declaration concerning the 33,000*l.* sent from Holland for relief of the Protestants in Ireland.
6. That the order for appointing sub-collectors by the Commissioners for the Irish Ordinance of 16th February be reported to both Houses.

A meridie.

7. That the Lord General's letter of the 17th June concerning the state of Kingston-upon-Hull be reported to both Houses.
8. That the letter now read be sent to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle.
9. That the letter to the gent. of Berks and Bucks be sent.
10. That Mr. Alex. Cotton be recommended to the Committee of Kent for some fit employment, notice being taken of his good service and of the loss of his father and brothers.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

11. To write to co. Bucks desiring that their troop of horse may lie at or about Windsor Castle for three or four days, the castle being reported to be in danger.
12. That the Essex gents.' letter of the 20th inst. from the leaguer before Colchester be reported to both Houses.
14. Likewise the petition of Col. Willoughby, with mention of the good service done by him in victualing and making [secure] the Fort at Tilbury and guarding the river.
15. Report to be made to the Commons that the safety of the Isle of Wight requires more forces to be presently put into it; for which purpose it is recommended that 500 men be raised in Hants for the garrisoning of Portsmouth, and those in Portsmouth transferred for the present to the Isle of Wight. That money may be forthwith provided both to raise these men and to pay them during the time they shall remain there.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 184–186. *Copy.* 3 *pp.*]

June 22. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of co. Bucks. We are informed there is now some design upon the castle of Windsor, you know the consequence of that place to the kingdom, and the danger it would bring to your county among others if it should be surprised by the enemy. There being a fair to be held at Windsor on Saturday next, it may prove dangerous owing to the concourse of many thither under that pretence. We have received a desire from the Governor for some horse to be sent thither, but all those of the Army are so employed as none can be spared at present. We are informed that through your good affection to the public and seasonable regard to your own safety there is a troop now ready in your county under Major Shelforde, which you should cause to march toward Windsor and quarter thereabout as may be best for the defence and safety of that castle. In regard of the occasion of the fair do not fail to have your troop there to-morrow at night, and upon your march advertise the Governor of the castle of your coming. We shall require the stay of that troop there only for four or five days upon this occasion, and will be very careful not to draw them away from the service of your county. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 150. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

June 22. Derby House. The same to the Gentlemen of Berks and Bucks. We have received intelligence that the enemy has a design upon Windsor Castle, the safety of which so greatly concerns the peace and quiet of your cos. The place is not sufficiently victualed and cannot be without the money assigned for it out of the sequestrations of your cos. Take special care that the money may be paid in lest a place of so great concernment to the kingdom and those cos. should be lost for want of timely supplies. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 151. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 22. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle. We have received yours of the 21st and thank you for your care in giving us advertisement. We trust you will use such a watchful diligence as the danger to and consequence of the place requires. At present we have no horse which can be sent thither and there-

1648. Vol. DXVI.

fore desire that the forces you have may be put to a little more constant duty if need require. There are some horse about to be raised for cos. Berks and Bucks, which when ready, we will appoint quarters where they may be most serviceable. We have written to the gent. of Berks and Bucks for speedy payment of the money assigned for your garrison. [*Ibid., p.* 151. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 22. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that the bearer, Capt. Alex. Cotton, has served the Parliament since the beginning of these troubles in several capacities, and that his father and three brothers were slain in the Parliament's service. He has also lately done very good service to the public by making discovery to this Committee of several meetings of the late conspirators in and about London for listing men to serve the enemy, which was a great means towards the breaking and frustrating of their design. By reason of this service of his he has so provoked and embittered that party as he can no longer abide in London without danger nor subsist elsewhere without some employment, we therefore recommend him to you for some fit and suitable command in the forces you are now about to raise in your county. [*Ibid., p.* 152. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 23. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the several Committees of Militias about London. Having received credible information that there are designs to disturb the peace of the City and parts adjacent this night or to-morrow, for prevention whereof we desire you to appoint strong and careful guards within your jurisdiction, both for this night and to-morrow, and the night following, to prevent the mischief that is designed and may be executed if effectual care be not used against it, which service is therefore especially recommended to you. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 152. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 23. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. For the greater security of the Isle of Wight, the Commons have appointed 500 men of the Army to be sent thither, and the General is to recruit the like number. We have sent the Order to the Lord General [Fairfax] with a request that these forces may be speedily sent thither. Sent by Mr. Read. [*Ibid., p.* 153. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 23. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The Commons considering that there may be danger to the Isle of Wight by reason of the revolt of the ships, have directed that more forces shall be forthwith put into it, and that the soldiers should be such as might be confided in, they have appointed that 500 be sent from your Army thither, and that you recruit your Army by the like number. We have sent you the Order of the House, and desire your Lordship to see these directions speedily executed. Sent by Mr. Heath. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
June 23. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Pembroke, Visct. Say, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Armyne, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the witnesses concerning the business of Capt. Batten be heard on Thursday.
2. Mr. Frost to be empowered to summon these witnesses.
3. Letter approved and to be sent to the Lord General concerning sending 500 men of his Army into the Isle of Wight.
4. To write to Col. Hammond intimating the sending of such an order to the Lord General.
5. That the letter now read be sent to the several Militias about London.
6. Sir Harbottle Grimston reports this day.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 187.]

June 26. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Lord Howard, Sir H. Grimston, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, and Messrs. Rous, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That Col. Hammond's letter of 23rd inst. be reported to both Houses.
2. To signify to the Commissioners of Excise that Hull presses for some of the money awarded to them out of the Excise, and to desire an answer to their letter to that purpose formerly sent.
3. That the letter from Lincoln of the 24th inst. be reported to both Houses, and a copy sent to the Lord General, who is desired to answer their desires concerning the arms of that county laid up in Hull.
4. That some of the Trustees for Bishops' lands be appointed to be here to-morrow.
5. That the letter to the Commissioners of Excise be approved and sent.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *p.* 188.]

June 26. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Commissioners of Excise. We formerly wrote desiring you to do your endeavour to advance such part as you could of the 6,000*l.* charged upon the Excise in course for the service of Hull, that place being of so great consequence. We have not yet received any answer informing us what we might expect by such advance, we therefore again recommend to you the advance of what money you can upon the 6,000*l.*, and make us a speedy return of what you shall do herein. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 154. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 26. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We send you a copy of a letter from Col. Rosseter for your better information of the condition of those parts. From the letter it seems that the magazine of co. Lincoln has been carried to Hull, where it now is, and cannot be had back for the use of the county without some order for it. As your Lordship is Governor of Hull we desire you to give order that what arms and ammunition belong to Lincolnshire and are now at Hull may be delivered to such as the Committee of that county and Col. Rosseter shall appoint to receive the same. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

June 27. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Admiral Warwick, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Crew. Ordered,

1. Answer to the letter and petition from Newcastle. That this Committee has no cognizance of the matter of that petition.
2. Warrant for John Parsons, Deputy to the Sergeant-at-Arms, to keep in safe custody Theodore Taylour for being in the insurrection in Kent.
3. To write to Col. Mytton, taking notice of the wants of Conway Castle, and to do his best to secure it.
4. That the petition of Ralph Frankline, Constable of St. Catherine's parish, concerning the rescue of a prisoner from him by some of the Spanish Ambassador's servants, be reported to both Houses.
5. Likewise the want of 100*l.* for securing Farnham Castle, there being a design amongst the King's party to surprise it.
6. Letter to Captain Brewer to be delivered to him in order to his going down to Farnham Castle.
7. That the desires of the Governor of Chester [Col. Jones] presented to this Committee by Sir Wm. Brereton, be reported to the House of Commons.
8. Sir J. Trevor reports this day.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 189–190.]

June 27. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Captain Brewer. We are informed that there are designs to surprise and keep the Castle of Farnham by the enemy, for prevention whereof you are to repair thither speedily, and calling to your assistance such as you may think fit, endeavour to keep it from surprise by the enemy, and for the service of the Parliament. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 155. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 29. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earl of Warwick, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Crew, and Swynfen; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, Warwick, Lord Howard, the two Vanes, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Rous. Ordered,

1. To notify to the Committee of Kent the insurrection about Horsham, and desire them to send what forces they can spare for its suppression. Similar letters to be written to Col. Rich and Major Gibbons.
2. To write to the Committee of Sussex to raise such forces as they can confide in to assist the horse in suppressing that insurrection [at Horsham].
3. That Commissions be given to John Spicer, the Mayor of Northampton, and four others named, to enlist volunteers for defence of that town.
4. To signify to the Committee and to the Mayor of Northampton, that the further slighting of the works of that town may be forborn if they shall think fit.
5. That Col. Hammond's letter of the 15th instant be reported to the House [of Commons].
6. Likewise the Lord General's letters from Colchester, one of the 25th, concerning Lancaster Castle, and another of the 26th concerning the castles in the Isle of Wight, as also the petition and paper of the officers of Hurst Castle enclosed.
7. Also Col. Wanton's letter of the 21st inst.

A meridie.

8. That Mr. Frost do acquaint Captain Batten that the Committee called for him, but that the witnesses against him did not appear, so they

1648.

will send for him when the witnesses shall come to give their testimony.

9. That warrants be given to Lieut.-Col. Crompton and his nominees, for arrest of such persons as were in the tumult, raised upon serving of a warrant from the Committee of the Militia of Westminster.
10. That the 100*l.* taken by the guard upon some persons pretending themselves to belong to the Duke of Buckingham be demanded, it being informed that the money belongs to Col. Legg.
11. That the information given in concerning [the hundred of] Flegg be sent to the Lord General, and to recommend it to his consideration.
12. Warrant to Captain [Wendy] Oxford for taking a horse and mare belonging to Captain [Blague], engaged in the Kentish rebellion, he paying for their keep.
13. To write to the Committee of Suffolk and Norfolk, enclosing what information is given concerning the islands of Flegg and Lothingland. Sir John Evelyn reports this day.
14. Warrant addressed to Captain Thos. Evans, to deliver up to Capt. Wendy Oxford the horse and mare formerly belonging to Capt. Blague, who was lately engaged in the rebellion in Kent, Captain Oxford defraying the charge you have been at for their keep. Derby House, 29 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 191–194. *Copy.* 3½ *pp.*]

June 29. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Sussex. Upon information of the beginning of an insurrection about Horsham, we have written to the officer in command of the horse now in Kent to send thither so many as can be spared for that work, which that they may be able to do with the greater security you are desired to raise such force in your county as shall be necessary for this work, to be joined with the horse for the effecting thereof. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 155. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 29. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that the magazine of co. Sussex has been seized on at Horsham by some who declare for the King's party, and have armed themselves therewith. The confluence of others to them may augment unless they be speedily suppressed. We have no forces at present that can be spared for that service but the horse in your county either under Col. Rich or Major Gibbons if he be still there. Let two or three troops of Col. Rich's regiment, or the horse with Major Gibbons, march toward Horsham, so as to surprise the enemy there risen, to which officers we have written to that effect. The gent of Sussex will send some one to confer with you about this affair. [*Ibid., p.* 156. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 29. Derby House. The same to Col. Rich and Major Gibbons. To the same effect as the preceding. If the affairs of Kent can suffer it send two or three troops, or what can be spared, to Horsham, for suppressing the insurrection there. We have written to that county to assist with such forces as they can raise under the protection of your horse. We have written to Col. Rich and Major Gibbons, but know not whether [the latter] be still in Kent; if he be, we desire you by communicated counsels to take care the work may be done by those who may attend to it with greatest convenience. [*Ibid., pp.* 156, 157. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

June 29. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Norfolk. We have sent you the information received by us concerning the Isle of Flegg [in Norfolk] and Lovingland [Lothingland, in Suffolk], that you, being on the place, may take care for prevention of the danger. If you have not other forces ready, the troop of horse lately raised in Norwich, might for the present be employed in those parts till further course can be taken for their security. If you think fit that those horse should be so employed, let it be arranged as most advantageous by the joint advice of the gentlemen of both counties. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 157. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 29. The like letter to the Committee of Suffolk. [*Ibid. Minute.*]

June 29. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We send you the enclosed information that you may make what use you think fit of that which concerns Yarmouth. The gent. and forces of Suffolk being now with you, you will learn from them how that danger may best be prevented which we therefore leave to your care. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 158. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 30. 60. Warrant of the Lord Admiral Warwick to the Commissioners of the Navy. I have received a letter from the Lord General Fairfax, who lately viewed Upnor Castle, signifying his desire that the platforms and other defects therein may be repaired for the fortifying of that castle, which he holds to be very useful, as to the safety of the ships in harbour, as also being tenable by land. These are therefore to require you to give order for the repairs required according to an estimate showed me under the hands of Thos. Rabenett and John Bryght. [½ *p.*] *Annexed,*

60. I. *Report by Messrs. Rabenett and Bryght of the needful repairs of the building and platforms of Upnor Castle. Particulars of the repairs, with an estimate of the charge both of the materials and workmanship. Total cost,* 101*l.* 12*s.* 0*d.* [1 *p.*]

June 30. 61. Bond of Roger Andrewes, of Postlip, co. Gloucester, to Speaker Lenthall, in 100*l.*, for his appearance when warned before the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House. [*Two seals, one with arms and crest, Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

June 30. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, and Warwick, Lords Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Knightley, Swynfen, Wallop, and Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That Sir J. Trevor and Mr. Foxwist be desired to be here on Tuesday about Mr. Wynne.
2. That it be reported to the Houses that there is a troop of horse raised in Derbyshire for the service of that county, and to desire the House would order a Commission to be given to Captain Greenwood to command them.
3. That when this Committee is sitting the lower door is to be locked, and no person suffered to come in that way.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

4. That the paper given in by Col. Hobart, concerning the Isle of Ely, be reported to both Houses.
5. Likewise the petition of Col. Ralph Weldon.
6. That it be recommended to the Lord Admiral that the ships may not depart from Harwich till the service be over at Colchester, and that he would signify so much to the Lord General.
7. That the letter of the 29th inst., from the gents. of Essex, be reported to both Houses.
8. That the letters from Col. Lambert be taken into consideration to-morrow.

A meridie.

9. That the letter now read for Sir Thos. Honeywood, Col. Mildmay, and the rest of the gent. of Essex now at the leaguer before Colchester, be written out and sent.
10. That the letters to the Lord General and to the gent. of Suffolk and Norfolk, ordered on Thursday last, be now sent away.
11. That the Lord Andover [Charles Howard Visct. Andover] be summoned to be here to-morrow.
12. That a warrant be issued for apprehending six or eight horsemen about Chaldon, in Surrey, and Maj.-Genl. Skippon be desired to send some horsemen thither to execute it.
13. That Major Crompton do demand the 100*l.* taken from Col. Legg's servants of any person having custody of the money and bring it to us.
14. Warrant to be issued to Col. Moore to apprehend such persons, and seize their horses and arms as he shall find at Charlton.
15. Form of warrant for the apprehension of Viscount Molyneux, who is to be safely kept by the messenger till further order, for being within 20 miles of London contrary to the Ordinance of Parliament in that case published. Derby House, 30 June 1648. The like warrants for Thos. Howard, Edw. Villiers, and Sir George Villiers.
16. The like warrant. You are to repair to the house of John Kennard, of Chaldon, in Surrey, and apprehend all such persons as you shall find therein, and all who have been lately harboured there, upon suspicion of their endeavouring to make insurrection in that county, and their horses and arms you shall seize; also certify us your proceedings that further order may be taken for securing those persons and disposing of their horses and arms. Derby House, 30 June 1648.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 195–198. *Copy.* 4 *pp.*]

June 30. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Hants. We have received the enclosed information concerning designs to disturb the peace of your county which we send you, that you may take care to suppress these in the beginning lest by a small neglect greater mischief should accrue to the kingdom, of which we have had lately experience. We submit to you whether, upon this occasion, you might not put some foot into the castle at Winchester and use the horse there for the speedy dissipation of these beginnings of insurrections, you might also mount some dragoons to go along with those horse; but we leave the particular ways to your own judgment, being upon the place. We desire you to keep a watchful eye upon any such motions of disaffected persons, and to prevent the interruption that may be caused thereby to the peace of the country. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 158, 159. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

June 30. Derby House. The same to Sir Richd. Onslow. We doubt not you being now in the country are informed of the designs now in hand to begin

1648. VOL. DXVI.

some new insurrection, and thereby to interrupt the peace of the country, yet having received this information we send the same to you, and desire you to improve your interest in those parts for suppressing all such beginnings [of insurrection], and so preserve the peace of your county [Hants]. Sent as above. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 159. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

June 30. Derby House. The same to the several Militias [of London and its vicinity]. We have received information from very credible persons that there is now a design on foot by Papists and Malignants to disturb the peace of the City and parts adjacent, and that the execution is like to be sudden, and the issue dangerous if not prevented. We therefore desire you for a few days to keep good and sufficient guards extraordinary always in readiness. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 159. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

June 30. Derby House. The same to Sir Thos. Honeywood, Col. Mildmay, and others. In reply to the first part of your letter concerning the ships now at Harwich, we referred it to the Lord Admiral [Warwick], who undertook to send order for their continuance there until the service of Colchester be over. For money there is an Ordinance passed by the Commons about payment of the country forces; as for those of the Army, the House was informed that provisions were sent by sea for those forces. For the other particular of sending some [malignants] down to be used as they shall use the gent. of the Committee whom they surprised at Chelmsford, there are some more added to the Committee to take care of that business, and we hope it will be prosecuted effectually. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 160. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

June 30. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent, Sir Michael Livesey, and Col. Boothby. We transmit to you the enclosed information conceiving it very necessary that effectual course be taken to suppress these beginnings [of insurrection], as by a small neglect they may prove of great mischief to the kingdom, of which we have had lately experience. For that purpose you are to send such forces to "Starborough Castle" as may secure it against surprise. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 160, 161. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

[June.] Case reported by Henry Elsynge, Clerk of the Commons' House of Parliament.

By the Lords' Journals it appears that in February 1646–47 there came to the Lords' House a letter from the Scotts' Commissioners, which in the preamble, is said to be communicated to both Houses, but does not appear to be ever communicated to the House of Commons; also that in March 1646–47 an Ordinance passed the House of Peers for the payment of the said 35,000*l.* to the Marquis of Argyle, but was not sent to the House of Commons till 5th June 1648, and then passed this House, in which there is no allowance of interest; in this referred to the Committee there is, and in that clause that allows interest, the word "with" must be left out.

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

In this Ordinance referred to in the recital it is said that the acquittance of the said Marquis of Argyle and the heretors of that sheriffdom, or their assigns, or any having power from them, shall be a sufficient discharge to the kingdom of England for the 35,000*l.*; and in the ordaining part there is only a clause that the acquittances of the said persons shall be a discharge to the treasurers. For the security of England there must be the like clause in the ordaining part as in the recital.

At the latter end may be added a proviso to this purpose: "Provided always, that an Ordinance sent from the Lords, read and passed in the House of Commons the 8th of this instant June 1648, appointing the payment of the fore-mentioned sum of 35,000*l.* to the Marquis of Argyle and his assigns, and to the heretors of that sheriffdom, or any having power from them, be and is hereby revoked, annulled, and made of no effect. Provided also that all Orders or Ordinances preceding the said Ordinance of 5th June 1648, appointing the payment of the said 35,000*l.* to the said Marquis of Argyle and the heretors of that sheriffdom, be and are hereby revoked."

Note in the margin: "Query whether this latter proviso be necessary." [*Interregnum G.* 63, *p.* 595.]

July 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke and Warwick, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Wallop, and Knightley; and in the afternoon, Earl of Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That the letter from the Lord General [Fairfax] concerning Upnor Castle, with its enclosed note of ordnance and other provisions [required], be reported to the House [of Commons].
2. That the letter of Captain [Oxford] be sent to the Committee of Kent, and their opinion desired upon the whole letter.
3. To notify to the Lord General the presence of a troop of horse about Windsor.

A meridie.

4. That the whole business concerning Visct. Andover be reported to the House of Peers.
5. That in answer to the letters of Sir Edw. Hungerford referred to this Committee by Order of the House of 30th June, it be stated: That if Sir Edward will undertake to keep Harly [Farley] Castle from being garrisoned by the enemy, this Committee will give order that no garrison shall be put into it.
6. To notify to the Governor of Wallingford Castle that we have information that the enemy have some intentions of putting a garrison into Sherborne House.
7. That 10*l.* be allowed to Mr. Pidcock in consideration of his losses, being robbed on a journey to Windsor.
8. Also 10*l.* to Cornelius Carrell, he being robbed on his journey into Wales.
9. That the petition of Mr. Firmin and Mr. Hunt be reported to the House [of Commons].
10. That it be reported to the House of Lords: That on 27th June a packet of intercepted letters was sent to this Committee from the Committee of Kent, wherein among others was one directed to Visct. Andover, which being partly in cypher, we caused to be deciphered

1648. VOL. DXVI.

and send enclosed. Thereupon we desired Lord Andover to attend here this day, when the questions following were put to him: Whether he knows the hand in which that letter is written, which was then showed to him? Whether be hath formerly received any letters from the same hand? Whether he hath the cypher in which that letter was written, and if so that then he deliver in the same. To these questions he replied: That no man is bound to betray himself. That he has always carried himself as a man of honour. That he will neither answer yea nor no in this matter. That many letters may be written which it concerns not this Committee to take notice of. That if he did know anything that might be of prejudice to the kingdom, no man would be more ready to reveal it than himself. The letter being then read to his Lordship as it was deciphered the following questions were asked: Whether he hath a commission come to him from the Prince [Charles] or any other, and whether he expects any commission, and what that commission may be? Whether he hath not heard of any such commission? Whether according to the words of the letter he hath not desired such a commission? Whether he hath not an invitation or leave from the Prince or Queen to come to Calais or any other place to the Prince? And upon occasion of his Lordship mentioning a pass from the House of Peers to go beyond seas, it was also asked: Whether he intended to go? To all which the sum of his answer was as followeth: That he hath no commission, nor hath heard of any such, nor expects nor desired any. That he intended to go into France and particularly into Normandy. That for being invited to go to the Prince, he saith he is a servant sworn of his bedchamber. That he cannot answer any demands concerning the Prince as an examinant, in regard of that oath, though otherwise he professeth he knoweth nothing of this about which he is interrogated. That he hath engaged himself not to depart without further directions from the House of Peers or from this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 199–202. *Copy.* 4 *pp.*]

July 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Adjutant-General Arthur Evelyn] the Governor of Wallingford Castle. We are informed that the enemy has an eye to Sherborne House [co. Gloucester], with intent to garrison it, which would be very prejudicial to the county. We desire you to have a care of it, and if the enemy should attempt to put forces into it against the Parliament, prevent this, either by putting in some of your own, if you can spare them with safety to your garrison, or else consult with the Committee of Oxford, to whom we have also written, that some men may be put into it. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 161. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 1. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have information of the beginning of insurrections in several parts, and, having no forces in these parts which we can employ in that service, we would wish that troop of Commissary-Genl. Ireton's horse stationed near Windsor to be employed in this service. We would not, however, interfere with them without first informing your Lordship, not knowing what service you may have appointed them. If they can be spared while they continue in these parts, let them be employed into Sussex, Surrey, or any other parts near, for suppressing any such tumults, and [then they can] return again to Windsor. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

July 1. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We send the enclosed letter to you concerning the state of Sandgate Castle, knowing nothing of the place nor the persons, desiring your opinion upon the whole contents. [*Ibid., p.* 162. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 1. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Oxford. We have written to the Governor of Wallingford to have a care of Sherborne House [co. Gloucester], lest the enemy should put some forces into it. If the Governor of Wallingford cannot spare any forces with safety from that garrison, we desire you that some men may be put in by you for its preservation, and that you will consult with the Governor about this business. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Crewe, Wallop, Browne, Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To notify to the Lord General [Fairfax] that some horse are being raised about this town.
2. To acquaint the Governor of Warwick Castle [Col. John Bridges] that there is a design against that place and therefore to be careful.
3. That it be recommended to Maj.-Genl. Skippon to have the Committee of the Militia warned, and to communicate to them intelligence of a design against the Tower.
4. To write to the Lieutenant of the Tower that Skippon will acquaint him with what is intended against the Tower.
5. That Col. Butler, Quartermaster-General Fincher, and Major Alford be desired to be here to-morrow at 8 a.m., to speak with this Committee concerning raising some horse.
6. Warrant for Col. Moore to apprehend such about Tottenham Court as he may know or suspect to be in arms against the Parliament.
7. Warrant to Major Crompton to draw out such a number of men as Col. Moore shall require for special service.
8. Warrant to the Keeper of Bridewell prison to receive into his custody Richd. Royston, *alias* Allen, and John Browne, committed for raising arms against the Parliament.
9. To let Sir Michael Livesey know that we have seen his letter to Mr. Frost, to desire him to take care to prevent any insurrections in Sussex and Surrey, and to warn him to quarter his forces so as to receive no affront by any horse that may march from hence that way.
10. To notify to Mr. Pierrepont, Sir J. Danvers, and Sir J. Evelyn that horse are being listed and quartered about Chelsea, and that Col. Robt. Legg doth quarter there.
11. Warrants to be issued for committing to Peterhouse Captains Wiltshire, Corbet, Taylor, and Fielding for raising horse and arms against the Parliament.
12. Warrant to Capt. King or his officers for apprehending Capt. Taylor and searching his lodging for arms, letters, commissions, lists and other papers, which are to be brought to this Committee sealed up.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 203–205.]

July 2. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the officer in command of the troop of horse [of Commissary General Ireton's regiment] near Windsor. We are informed that there are many horses prepared and listed in and about London, for the speedy and sudden

1648. VOL. DXVI.

execution of some dangerous design, and the better to prevent discovery these are, as they are ready, sent into the country by two or three in a company, to be in readiness to come together upon a word given. Diverse of these horse being sent to quarter near Windsor, you are to make search for them, as well as for arms, together with their riders, and having discovered these, to be provided for any such design you are to seize on them and certify this Committee, that further order may be taken therein. Yet for that we know not what orders you may have received from the Lord General [Fairfax], we would not have this service so draw you off from the Castle as that it should be endangered through your absence. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 163. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 2. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have of late had frequent and credible advice of great endeavours now making about this town [London] to raise horse, which will number to-morrow about 1,000. These lie scattered about at some small distance from the City, and intend meeting together on a sudden in order to make an attempt upon your quarters. We send you this notice of it that you might be in such a posture as not to receive any affront or inconvenience from these horse if they should come that way. [*Ibid., p.* 164. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 2. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. In your letter of this day to Mr. Frost you certify that you have marched for Sevenoaks, where you will arrive this night, and desire further orders. The reason why you were desired to march that way was by reason of some beginnings of insurrections in Sussex, and dispositions that way in Surrey. You are to lie there so as you may best prevent or suppress any such attempts in those cos. We are informed that there is a correspondence kept up between the disaffected in those parts, and some in the City, who are raising horse secretly for the enemy, so you are warned to have such care of your quartering as not to receive any affront or suffer any inconvenience from those horse if they should march that way. [*Ibid., pp.* 164, 165. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 2. Derby House. The same to the Lieutenant of the Tower. There is a design in hand among the Malignants to surprise the Tower, of which you will receive further particulars from Maj.-Genl. Shippon. Take especial care of the prisoners, and use all means in your power for preventing the putting of that design in execution. [*Ibid., p.* 165. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 2. Derby House. The same to [Wm.] Pierrepont [M.P.], Sir John Danvers, and Sir John Evelyn. We have continued intelligence of the enlisting of horse in and about the City, which as they are ready are sent into the country to quarter there till their numbers be completed. That divers are sent to Chelsea so as to quarter, where Col. Robt. Legg lodges. We send you this information, of which you may make such use as you shall think fit. [*Ibid., p.* 166. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
July 2. Derby House. The same to [Col. John Bridges], Governor of Warwick Castle. We have information of a design to surprise Warwick Castle. You are desired to take notice hereof, and take especial care of that place to prevent its being surprised by the enemy. [*Ibid., p.* 166. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 2. Derby House. The same to Maj.-Genl. Skippon. The bearer, whom you sent to this Committee, is willing to be to-morrow morning on the [London] bridge to point out Capt. Humphry Baskervill to any man whom you shall appoint to apprehend him. [*Ibid., p.* 167. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 3. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Mulgrave, and Warwick, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Trevor, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, Wallop, Swynfen, and Browne. Ordered,

1. To acquaint the Lord Admiral [General?] with the listing of horse about this town, and to desire him if the condition of affairs will bear it to send a troop or two of horse hither for defence of the Parliament, and for preventing of the mischiefs that may grow from these forces.
2. That warrants be issued for seizing the horses informed of by Mr. Speaker.
3. That the horses of Sir John Monson and his son lately seized by Col. Moore be now again released.
4. That the 100*l.* in the hands of Lord Francis be paid in to this Committee to be kept on deposit till Col. Legg shall come to demand it.
5. That a horse seized upon suspicion be delivered up to Edw. Watkins, an attorney.
6. To notify to the Committee of Kent the march of some forces from this city towards those parts, with intention to attempt something upon the forces of Cols. Rich and Hughson.
7. To notify the same to Sir Michael Livesey and Major Gibbons, and desire them to look after those forces.
8. That it be reported to both Houses that this Committee has credible information of the listing of forces in and about the City, and of many horses prepared for the service of the enemy which are quartered in divers places, ready for the execution of any design when word shall be given, and that we conceive the Houses, the City, and parts adjacent are in great danger by them. To desire the House of Commons to provide money for raising a regiment of horse forthwith, for defence of the Parliament and City. And that in the meantime the House would declare it to be an acceptable service if any shall voluntarily raise horse for this service, to be under Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and to be employed by him into any parts as well without as within the lines of communication for the safety of the Parliament, City, and parts adjacent.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 206, 207.]

July 3. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The design is still being carried on by listing horses and making other preparations for the enemy in this town [London] and parts adjacent, which we have no means to hinder, or to apprehend the persons and seize the horses of such as are discovered to be in this design for want of some horse. We desire your Lordship, if the

1648. VOL. DXVI.

condition of your affairs there [in Essex] can possibly bear it, to send one or two good troops of horse hither to be employed for the safety of the Parliament and for the apprehension of those who are carrying on these dangerous designs. The enemy have an intention to stop the passage at Bow-bridge so as to hinder the coming of ammunition and other provisions by that way to you. We know not what truth there is in this, but we thought fit to give you this intimation of it. We are also informed that some of the horse which lately marched out of town are gone toward Kent by way of Surrey and Sussex, with an intention to endeavour something against the forces with Cols. Rich and Hughson, to whom we have written to give them notice of it, as also to the Committee of Kent. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 167, 168. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 3. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have had frequent intelligence of the listing of horses in and about this town for the service of the enemy, and some are marched towards Kent to attempt something against the forces about the castles [in the Downs]. We have communicated this intelligence to Cols. Rich and Hughson, and have written to Sir Michael Livesey and Major Gibbons, whom we conceive lie in a very good posture to intercept them. [*Ibid., p.* 168. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 3. The like letter to Cols. Rich and Hughson. [*Minute. Ibid.*]

July 3. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have had very frequent intelligence of great numbers of horse gone out of this city [London] in several parties, in order to meet somewhere in Sussex or Surrey, or else to march toward Colchester in order to raise the siege there. The enclosed is a copy of the intelligence we have just received. We conceive now the danger here to be greater, so that the two troops of horse we formerly wrote for will not be a sufficient guard, but we require a regiment of horse, or to that number (if this may be done with any safety to the business you have in hand), for the preservation of the Parliament and these parts, without which number of horse we conceive neither these parts nor we here will be in safety. [*Ibid., p.* 169. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 3. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey and Major Gibbons. Part of the horse which have been preparing and listing about the City are resolved to march through Surrey and Sussex into Kent to disturb the [Parliament's] forces [employed] at the siege of the castles [in the Downs]. We conceive you lie now in a fit posture to prevent their march that way or to break and scatter them, if they shall attempt to pass. We hear 150 went hence last night, and more are to go this night. We desire you to quarter so as you may be in safety against any attempt by them upon you, and to be ready to disperse them and so prevent their increasing to a greater number by confluence of disaffected persons to them on their march. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
July 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: in the morning, Earls of Pembroke, Mulgrave, and Warwick, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Richd. Onslow, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Wallop, Swynfen, and Knightley; and in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke and Warwick, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Trevor, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Swynfen, Wallop, and Rous. Ordered,

1. To write to Maj.-Genl. Lambert communicating the information received from the Earl of Elgin, and desiring him to know upon what ground that place was made a garrison.
2. To notify to the Committee of Kent, now at Rochester, that there are some now at Deptford enlisting men for the King, and to desire them to take care for preventing the mischief that may come thereby.
3. Pass for Sir Harbottle Grimston to go to Battle, in Sussex, and to return.
4. To signify to the Committee of Wilts that we are satisfied with the answer of Sir Edw. Hungerford and enclose a copy of his letter.
5. To advise the Lord Admiral that some shipping may be sent into the Downs to prevent the relieving of the castles there, and that this be signified to Col. Rich.
6. That the plate taken at the Charing Cross tavern upon the search for Capt. Taylor, which is said to belong to Mr. Waller, shall be by Col. Moore delivered to Waller if it doth belong to him.
7. That the Castle of Farnham, after 14 days, shall be made indefensible, which business is recommended to the Committee of Surrey to see effected.
8. To intimate to Mr. Rowland Wilson the danger that Marton Abbey is in, and to desire him to endeavour to preserve it from being surprised by the enemy.
9. To write to Visct. Monson to take care that his Castle of Reigate be not surprised and kept by the enemy, and that if any works have been lately made about it that they be demolished.
10. That Sir John Evelyn be desired to view Starborough Castle, and if it be in condition to be kept by an enemy, to take care that it be made untenable.
11. That Sir Ambrose Browne be desired to attend this Committee, and to take precautions against the surprise of his house by the enemy; and to intimate to him that like care is taken of other houses that are of strength and in danger of surprise in that county.
12. To write to Major Gibbons giving a narrative of the state of affairs in Surrey, and desiring him to have forces in readiness to send to any place where Major Lewis Audley shall inform him unlawful assemblages of people are held in order to surprise them and prevent any inconveniences coming by them.
13. To write to the Governor of Windsor Castle and the officer in command of the horse there to send out scouts in order to discover whether there be any motions of the enemy towards the surprising of Oatlands, Hampton Court, Richmond, or Nonsuch, and if they find any then to endeavour to surprise the persons so engaged and prevent the execution of such designs.
14. That Mr. Pierrepont have leave to write the letter now read to Col. Mytton.

A meridie.

15. That the whole matter of fact concerning Captain Batten be reported to both Houses.
16. That Major Slaughter be committed to the Sergeant-at-Arms to whom he is prisoner, and that the rest be dismissed.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

17. That the Lord General's letter concerning Hull, with the papers enclosed, be reported to the House.
18. That that part of Col. Rosseter's letter which concerns Totteshall [Tattershall] Castle be reported to both Houses.
19. To write to Sir Michael Livesey commending his diligence, and desiring him to maintain correspondence with Major Gibbons, and together with him to take care of the safety of Sussex and Surrey, and to receive the information of Major Audley and act accordingly.
20. Nomination of a sub-committee to examine the business of Mr. Wynne and report to this Committee.
21. To write to Captain Pretty, enclosing the information given in by Col. Moore, and desiring him to be at Hampton Court accordingly to apprehend those men who shall go thither.
22. To send to the Commander of the Blockhouse at Tilbury to apprehend and search Col. Boswell, who comes to London with commissions from Prince [Charles].
23. To communicate to Maj.-Genl. Skippon Col. Rich's letter, and desire him to appoint a search for Col. Boswell.
24. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] enclosing the intelligence received, that 600 horse of the listed number do rendezvous at the hare warren, by Hampton Court, to-morrow at 6 a.m.; that they give out they will go thence for Surrey or Sussex, or else to endeavour to raise the siege of Colchester. Also to let his Lordship know that we conceive these parts to be in very great danger, and that whereas we formerly wrote for a troop or two of horse that now we conceive fewer than a regiment will not serve for the security of this place.
25. To write to Sir Michael Livesey, giving him the same notice and desiring him to be in such a posture as to receive no affront by the enemy if they should march that way.
26. To write to the Lord Mayor [Warner] and the Militia, desiring there may be extraordinary guards kept.
27. To write to Major Crompton to keep good guards, and to seize the horses of all such as he knows or suspects to be engaged in raising arms against the Parliament.
28. That Mr. Frost do send the informations to Mr. Cooke, a member of the Militia of Southwark.

[29.] Warrant to the Militia of the City of London. We have credible informations of many horses prepared and listed about the City and parts adjacent for the enemy's service, and of dangerous designs in hand that may speedily be put in execution, if some effectual course be not taken to prevent it. You are therefore required to make stay of all horses within your jurisdiction, except such as you really know to belong to persons well affected to the Parliament, and to detain the same until further order from this Committee. You are also to apprehend all such persons as are engaged in listing horses or raising arms against the Parliament, and bring them before us, together with a certificate of the horses and arms so seized. Derby House, 4 July 1648.

30. The like warrant to the other Militias about London.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 208–213 and *pp.* 226, 227. *Copy*=7 *pp.*]

July 4. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [John] Lord Monson. We are informed that the enemy have a design to surprise and keep divers houses of strength in Surrey, and as your house at Reigate is a place of some strength, having had some works [made] about it during these last troubles, we desire these may be taken away, so that the enemy may not be encouraged by them to attempt a surprise of the place, as being tenable when possessed, and in the meantime we trust your Lordship will use your best endeavour to keep it out of their hands. For that purpose you are hereby authorised to put such men into it as you think fit for its defence

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

and preservation. Sent by Mr. Carrell. [*Interregnum, 24 E., p.* 170. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle, and to the officer commanding the horse in those parts. Design of the enemy to surprise divers strong houses in Surrey. We desire you to send out scouts and observe what you can of the motions of the enemy. Take care to prevent their putting any forces into Oatlands, Hampton Court, Nonsuch, and Richmond, also to prevent and suppress any insurrections or tumults that may arise in those parts. Sent by Mr. Hussey. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Sir John Evelyn of Surrey. We are informed that Starborough Castle in Surrey is in some danger to be surprised by the enemy. You are therefore desired to view the place, and if found tenable, so as to be kept by an enemy, you are hereby authorised to give order for putting it in such a condition that no use may be made of it for endangering the peace of the kingdom. [*Ibid., p.* 171. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Surrey. The House of Commons being informed that there is some danger of the peace of your county being interrupted by occasion of Farnham Castle, have referred it to this Committee to take effectual course to render it indefensible. In pursuance of which order we have thought fit that after 14 days the castle be put into such a condition and so demolished as not to be defensible or tenable by an enemy if surprised. You are hereby authorised to give order for its being so demolished as to be rendered untenable. In the meantime you are to take care that it be not surprised by the enemy. Sent by Mr. Carrell. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Col. Rosseter. We are informed that the enemy has taken the city of Lincoln, and are very sorry that their activity has prevented your readiness to oppose them, and that the danger has come so near you. We trust you will put forth your utmost strength to resist their proceedings before their numbers grow greater. The better to enable you to do so we have desired the Committees of cos. Northampton, Leicester, Rutland, Notts. and Derby to send you what forces they can spare out of their counties. With the forces you have, and such as shall come to you, offer the most effectual opposition you can to the enemy, and preserve those cos. from their incursions and spoils. P.S.—We have now received your letter of the 1st inst., and thank you for the great care taken to preserve the peace of that county. For the forces from the Army which you desire we must deal clearly with you, none can be expected till the business of Colchester be over. We have held it necessary to report that part of your letter which concerns Tattershall Castle to both Houses not having any other way to provide against that danger. Sent by the Post to Grantham. [*Ibid., p.* 172. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

July 4. Derby House. The same to Major Crompton. We have intelligence of many horse prepared and listed about this town, which have gone out in small parties, and conceive the danger in these parts would be great should they return. We desire you to take care for special and extraordinary forces to be upon the guards for prevention of danger, and opposing any attempt against the Parliament or City by those forces. You are to seize all horses and arms of any persons suspected to be raising arms against the Parliament. [*Ibid., p.* 173. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner]. To the same effect as the preceding. [*Ibid., pp.* 173, 174. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Somerset. Upon occasion of the disposition to tumults in many places it was thought by some to be necessary to put a garrison into Farley Castle. At the desire of Sir Edward Hungerford it was offered to him if he would undertake to keep it himself from surprise, whose letter undertaking the same we enclose. You need not put any forces into Farley Castle unless so desired by Sir Edward, or the person he shall entrust with keeping it. [*Ibid., p.* 174. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Col. [Purbeck] Temple. By the enclosed you see the information we have from Col. Rich. You are to visit all vessels coming to your fort [at Tilbury], and make search for Col. Boswell, who is to be seized with his papers, letters, and commissions, and sent up to this Committee. [*Ibid., p.* 175. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to the Committees of cos. Northampton, Leicester, Rutland, Notts, and Derby. We have received certain information that the city of Lincoln is taken by the enemy, who were about Pontefract, and believe you cannot but be sensible how much your country is concerned in the drawing nigh of the enemy to you. The mischief threatened by these beginnings will be more easily at first prevented than when the enemy have grown to greater strength. We doubt not but you will conceive it to be better to assist in suppressing the enemy whilst at a distance, than when they shall for want of timely opposition be grown to such numbers as may bring the danger nearer to you. We desire you to send such forces as you have in readiness and can spare out of your county to Col. Rosseter, to enable him to oppose the enemy. Sent by the Post to Mr. Bury at Grantham. [*Ibid., pp.* 175, 176. *Copy* = ¾ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received information that the city of Lincoln is surprised by the enemy, who were about Pontefract, and thereby a great part of that county and others adjacent are subject to their incursions, and are brought under their power. We have received your letter concerning Kingston-upon-Hull, about which place there is a petition in

1648. the House of Commons, so we thought fit that this letter, with the papers enclosed, should be reported to the House, that they might thereby have the whole matter before them. Sent by Mr. Heath. [*Ibid., p.* 176. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Richard Darley and Thos. Stockdale. This bearer, Mr. Wilkinson, having made an overture to us we have directed him to communicate his intentions to you, and we desire you to give him what assistance and further direction you may think fit. We have appointed him to offer the [present] Governor [of Pontefract] a sum not exceeding 2,000*l.* when the castle shall have been delivered up. We formerly wrote [*see* June 10] to Col. Lambert to deal with the said Governor, but know not whether he has done anything in it or not; but it will be necessary you inform him of this that their endeavours in it may not cross one another. [*Ibid., p.* 177. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons, &c. By the information enclosed you will see the state of Surrey, and how ready some there are to stir others to an insurrection. We desire you to lie with your forces on the borders of Sussex and Surrey, so as you may be ready to suppress their first stirrings that way, and disperse any forces coming from other parts to countenance any such motions. We have desired Major Audley to keep a watchful eye upon them, and should he give you intimation of any meetings to consult or act against the public peace, you are to send a sufficient strength to apprehend or suppress them. [*Ibid., pp.* 177, 178. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Sir Ambrose Browne. We have received notice of some things concerning which you are able to give us a more full information, you are therefore desired to repair to this Committee that we may speak with you about it. The enemy having a design to surprise and keep divers strong houses in your county [Surrey], you are desired to use your best means to secure your house, being a place of some strength, against surprise, while you come hither. We have taken order for securing such other houses as we are informed were designed to be kept by the enemy. Sent by Mr. Carrell. [*Ibid., p.* 178. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. Having just now received the information enclosed we send it away to you, in order that you may put yourself into such a posture as not to receive any affront from the enemy if they shall march that way. Sent as above. [*Ibid., p.* 179. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Col. Lambert. We are informed by [Thos.] Earl of Elgin that there is an old house belonging to him in Cleveland, co. York, which is lately garrisoned by Col. Lassells. It was never garrisoned during the late troubles, being out of the way and very inconsiderable, so we desire you to inform us upon what grounds it has now been garrisoned. [*Ibid., p.* 179. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

July 4. Derby House. The same to Col. Rich. We have received yours of the 2nd instant, and for that part of it which concerns some shipping to come into the Downs we have recommended the care thereof to the Lord Admiral who is now here present, and will write to you of what will be done in that particular. [*Ibid., p.* 180. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have received information that there are some persons now at Deptford enlisting men for the enemy, which may give a beginning to new troubles if not timely prevented, so we send you this intimation that you may take order for timely preventing that danger by the suppression of these beginnings [of insurrection]. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to Rowland Wilson. The enemy having some designs to surprise several strong houses in Surrey, we desire you to do your utmost endeavour to guard against the surprise of Marton Abbey, for the keeping of which you are hereby authorized to put such men into it as you shall judge necessary for that purpose. [*Ibid., p.* 181. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 4. Derby House. The same to [Major Crompton]. We desire you forthwith to put 40 or 50 men into Lambeth House to keep it from surprise till another guard can be had for it, for which we have given order to the Committee of Southwark. [*Ibid., p.* 181. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Pembroke, Warwick, Manchester, and Mulgrave, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir John Evelin, Sir R. Onslow, Major-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Crew, Wallop, Rous, and Swynfen; and in the afternoon, Earl of Northumberland and the four others who were present in the morning, Lord Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, Sir W. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir T. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That Major Crompton be desired to put 40 or 50 men into Lambeth Palace and 100 into Whitehall.
2. To write to the Committee of the Militia of Southwark desiring them to provide a good guard for Lambeth House, into which a few men are put meanwhile.
3. To write to the officer in command of the horse at Bow to draw towards the nearest part of their county and be ready to receive further orders.
4. To write to the Militia of the Tower Hamlets to prepare a guard for the passages at Bow, and to be ready for [further orders].
5. To report to the House the informations received concerning forces being raised [for the enemy] in Surrey.
6. That the intelligence given in be sent to Sir Michael Livesey, who, with Major Gibbons, is desired to march to Kingston-on-Thames to suppress the forces there gathered of the enemy.
7. To write to the troop of horse about Windsor to wait upon Sir Richd. Onslow, Mr. Drake, and Col. Lloyd into Surrey in order to raise that county against the insurgents there risen.
8. That it be added to the Report to know what number of horse each member of either House will subscribe to furnish for ten days.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

9. To write to the Tower Hamlets to keep a guard of 100 men ready to guard the bridge at Bow in the event of the horse there being called away.
10. Warrant to Captain Greene to deliver up to Bryan Homes his mare upon his paying the charges of its keep.
11. To write to Captain Pretty to receive orders from Sir Richd. Onslow for to enable them to maintain the peace of the country and raise the well affected for their own defence.
12. That a letter be written to some one not named.
13. The apprehending of Digby and Foster is approved of.
14. To write to the Governor of Windsor Castle to draw out of the castle as many firelocks as can be spared to go forth upon this service, and that he take care to mount those foot.
15. To write to the Lord General informing who are at the head of this rebellion, and requesting him to hasten away a regiment of horse hither for suppressing this insurrection and securing the safety of the Parliament.

A meridie.

16. That Sir J. Danvers and Sir J. Trevor be desired to examine the prisoners taken by Sir John Thoroughgood.
17. That the letter sent from Major-Genl. Skippon to Mr. Frost be reported to the House of Commons.
18. Warrant for Col. Venn to man out a boat in order to overtake the boat gone up the river laden, as is suspected, with arms.
19. To write to the officer commanding at Lambeth House, and also to Mr. Manley, to prepare boats upon the river in order to search and stop all boats carrying arms and ammunition.
20. Warrant to Major Poe to go with a party of horse to the river bank in order to seize a boat suspected to be laden with arms.
21. Mem.—That Mr. Edward Evelyn pledged his word never to engage in the war against the Parliament.
22. That George Harrison, constable of Kensington, is to have one of the horses and a buff coat that belonged to one of the FitzGeralds who escaped.
23. That Mr. Rich and his horse be discharged.
24. Likewise Mr. Stafford's coachman.
25. That Sir J. Thorcughgood and Mr. Manley do examine into the escape of the FitzGeralds.
26. That Major Poe do bring hither the cloak-bag and money which he took from Mr. Stafford.
27. That the letter of 4 July from Rochester to Mr. Speaker be reported to the House.
28. Letter to be sent to Major Shelburne desiring him to march to Windsor in order to join with such forces as are ordered thence, and to receive orders for this service against the enemy at or about Kingston from the Committee of Surrey or any two of them.
29. To write to Captain Pretty thanking him for his service against the enemy, and requiring him to receive directions from Sir R. Onslow, who is to come to him. Also that order is sent to some of Captain Morgan's horse at Acton to march up and join with him.
30. That a letter be written to Lieut. Gifford or the officer commanding Capt. Morgan's horse at Acton to join with Capt. Pretty.
31. That Col. Moore shall have delivered to him six cases of the pistols in Mr. Frost's custody, and that leather to cover a great saddle be given to him for his own use.
32. That it be reported to both Houses: That we have received several informations of the raising of horse in and about the City [for the service of the enemy], and these are dispersed in several places about the country. That great numbers of men went out of town last night by water. That they [the insurgents] are now at and about Kingston, Reigate, Betsworth Castle, and Croydon. Their numbers are variously reported, but are said to be very great, and many persons of quality to be engaged in it. That they intend in a

1648. VOL. DXVI.

short time to fall upon the Parliament and City. That this Committee has taken the best care we can to prevent any danger which might grow by these forces. We have given order to the several militias of the City, and parts adjacent, to make stay of all horses within their several jurisdictions, and to have extraordinary guards ready to prevent any danger that may grow by these insurgents. That we have written to the Lord General to send hither a regiment of horse, and to Sir M. Livesey and the forces with him to march forthwith to Kingston for suppressing those that are there. That we have also spoken to some officers about the town to get what men they can mounted forthwith in this case of danger. That this Committee hath nothing further in their power to do, which they have therefore thought fit to represent to the Houses so that they may take further order in it, and to offer it to their consideration that the members of each House be desired to subscribe what horses and arms they can presently raise and pay them for the space of ten days to come, these to be under Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher, and to receive orders from Major-Genl. Skippon; and that the Houses would also appoint a Committee of both Houses to go into the City to represent the state of affairs to the Common Council.

33. Warrant to Capt. Greene to deliver up to Col. Moore two of the horses in your custody lately taken, he paying for their keep.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 213–216, *and* 227, 228. *Copy*=5 *pp.*]

July 5. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Militia of Southwark. We being informed that Lambeth House is in danger of present surprise ordered a few men to be put into it. We desire you to provide a good guard for that house and put them into it, that these men may be withdrawn for other service. You are to keep a guard constantly there till further order. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 182. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to the Militia of the Tower Hamlets. There are now a guard of Essex horse at Bow bridge; but as there may be occasion to employ these elsewhere, you are desired to prepare a guard of 100 men to secure these bridges, and keep these men in readiness to march thither upon further order. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committees of [Surrey]. We are very sensible of the danger your county is in at this present by the resort thither of a great number of persons from London and other places who have been in arms against the Parliament, and who have an intention to embody within your county, which must necessarily draw a war and ruin upon you if not timely prevented. You are hereby authorised to raise such horse and foot as you can provide for the saving of your county and security of the Parliament. This shall be your sufficient warrant for suppressing such as shall rise [in arms] without authority of Parliament within your county by force of arms. [*Ibid., p.* 183. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey and the rest of the commanders of the forces with him. We have certain intelligence that the forces which left town are now at Kingston, being about 40 in number. We conceive the Kentish horse and those of Col. Rich and Major Gibbons which are with you will be sufficient for dispersing

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

these beginnings [of an army]. We therefore desire you with your joint forces to march thither with all expedition, taking Banstead Downs in your way, where there are some beginning to rise, and use your best endeavour to break and suppress those insurrections. Sent by Mr. Durand. [*Ibid., pp.* 183, 184. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to Major-Genl. Skippon. By Captain Pretty's letter and the MSS. which we enclose, you will see that he is possessed of Kingston and the enemy gone from thence. We earnestly desire, if you can possibly get together 100 horse, that you would march from hence to-night to Kingston to join Captain Pretty who with that assistance we doubt not will be able to put an end to that business which else might prove of very great danger to the kingdom. If you can procure these men now to go upon this service, it will be extraordinarily acceptable, and of great public service by breaking and dispersing this insurrection. [*Ibid., p.* 184. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to Captain Pretty. We have received yours of the 5th instant from Kingston and return you thanks for your active service against the enemy and securing Kingston bridge. We have desired Sir Richard Onslow to come to you from whom you will receive directions how to proceed in this service. We have written to Sir Michael Livesey to hasten his junction with you, and being informed that some of Capt. Morgan's troop are come this night to Acton, we have ordered them to join with you and observe your orders, the better to enable you to proceed against the enemy. We send enclosed a copy of the orders to Lieut. Giffard or other commander of Capt. Morgan's troop. [*Ibid., p.* 185. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle. We doubt not you have heard of the gathering of the enemy about Kingston which is like to prove a business of great danger if not timely suppressed. We have written to the forces with Sir Michael Livesey and Major Gibbons and desire you to draw out of your garrison as many firelocks as may be spared, and mounting them upon any horses they can get send them in this exigency. We will endeavour to procure from the Houses that the owners shall be paid for the time their horses are out, and if any be lost or miscarry in this service they shall be paid their just value. We expect by this means to give so timely a check to the enemy's proceedings as may prevent the danger that otherwise might grow to the whole kingdom. We have desired the Committee of Surrey to endeavour to keep the county in quiet and to get the well affected to rise in their own defence under the protection of the troop of Capt. Pretty, with whom we would have also these mounted firelocks to join for that purpose and to receive order from the Committee. We desire you to get horses ready against the coming of the gentlemen of Surrey to you. [*Ibid., pp.* 185, 186. *Copy* = 1 *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
July 5. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The informations that we have so often received the event shows to be true. The enemy is now about Kingston and is five or six hundred strong. The Duke of Buckingham, Lord Francis [Villiers] his brother, Henry Earl of Holland, [Richard Viscount] Molyneux and divers other persons of quality are with them, and there is no doubt they will soon grow to a great number and be very dangerous if they be not speedily suppressed. We have written to the forces that are upon the borders of Sussex and Surrey with Sir Michael Livesey and Major Gibbons but conceive them not to be sufficient for the work; therefore we again earnestly desire your Lordship to send hither a regiment of horse or horse to that number with all possible expedition, if you can possibly spare them from that service [before Colchester], there being no other forces that we can depend upon for the safety of the Parliament and the suppressing of this insurrection. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 186, 187. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. For a good while past many horses have been prepared in and about this town [London] and have been secretly sent into the country in small companies. They are now come together about Kingston and are reported to be 500 strong besides many still coming to them. It is said they intend coming to the Isle of Wight. There are many persons of great quality engaged in the design and are now with them in person, as the Duke of Bucks., Lord Francis his brother, the Earl of Holland, Visct. Molyneux, and divers others. We send you this notice of their intentions that you may put yourself into a posture to prevent their landing, which in regard of the few places [in the island] they can land at, is supposed not to be difficult. If they bend [their course] that way, we shall order such force as we have in these parts to follow them as close as they can. We desire you to give order that the boats may be stayed on that side so that they may not have means to transport their men. Sent by Mr. Hussey. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 187, 188. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

July 5. The like letter to the Governors of Portsmouth, Calshot, and Hurst castles, except the last paragraph, for which read "That all the boats may be kept under your power." [*Minute. Ibid.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of Herts. To the same effect as the above letter to the Lord General except the last clause concerning the sending a regiment of horse. We desire you to raise the forces of your county and have them in readiness for its defence if the enemy shall march that way, they giving out that they will go to raise the siege of Colchester, though we rather believe that they will march this way against the Parliament. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 188, 189. *Copy.*=⅔ *p.*]

July 5.[1] Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. We are informed that the enemy has a rendezvous to-morrow at Banstead Downs. Capt.

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Pretty is possessed of Kingston as you will see by the relation enclosed, and quarters himself at Hampton this night. Keep up a correspondence with Capt. Pretty and so order your conjunction with him as that you may fall upon the enemy at their rendezvous with the greatest advantage. Sent by Mr. Durant. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 189. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to Capt. Pretty. We have desired the gentlemen [representing] co. Surrey to go down into the country to preserve the peace and to raise the well-affected there for their own defence. The better to enable them to do it, you with your troop are to receive orders from the Committee of Surrey or any two of them. [This is intended] for the countenance and protection of the well-affected and to enable them to rise. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 190. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 5. Derby House. The same to the officer commanding the Essex horse now at Bow. We desire you to draw your horse together as near this way as you can in co. Essex, so that you may be in readiness to receive further orders if there shall be cause. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 190. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 6. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Pembroke and Warwick, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Crew; and in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland and Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Wallop, Knightley, and Rous. Ordered,

1. That Captain Anthony Markham may go down into the country, and that he shall have a commission from this Committee upon notice from Col. Rosseter.
2. To write to [the Committee of] Kent acquainting them with Prince [Charles's] coming to Calais, the employment of Sir M. Livesey's party in surrey; that Dover Castle [must] be taken care of, and that they take care to keep their country quiet.
3. Mem.—That Major-Genl. Skippon be desired to be here in the afternoon.
4. That Col. Butler and Quartermaster-Genl. [Fincher] be appointed to be at the Mews.
5. That Col. Moore have warrant to bring in such horses as he has taken to Butler and Fincher at the Mews.
6. That it be reported to the Houses that the Mews may be appointed for the quartering of horses and men who are to be under the command of Butler and Fincher.
7. Mem.—That Mr. Willoughby be discharged upon engaging not to take up arms.
8. That 6*s.* be given to the guard who waited upon Mr. Willoughby.

A meridie.

9. That the intelligencies received from Colchester and Sir M. Livesey be communicated to the Common Council of London.
10. That the letter of Captain Butler from Scilly be reported to the Commons, and the House desired to care for that place as being of consequence.
11. Letter to the Committee of Kent to be sent.
12. That it be reported to the Commons, whereas they had appointed Mr. Frost to receive the subscriptions for raising horse, it would be

1648. VOL. DXVI.

better that Mr. Squibb were nominated to receive it, Mr. Frost having so much business upon him.
13. Warrants to be issued for apprehending Thos. Disney.
14. That the petition of Sir Thos. Prestwich be sent to Goldsmiths' Hall to ascertain the truth of its statement so that he may be dismissed.
15. Warrant to the Governor of Windsor for the restoring of Mr. Wallop's horse taken yesterday at Stanbridge.
16. Letter [read] from [John] Rushworth to [Walter] Frost of 5th July from the leaguer before Colchester.
17. To write to the Committee of Southwark in regard the enemy is on that side the Thames it behoves them to be extraordinarily vigilant, and to send out good scouts so that nothing be attempted upon them to their disadvantage.
18. Nomination of a sub-committee.
19. That 40*l.* be paid by Mr. Frost to Fincher of the money come in upon the subscriptions of the members of the House of Commons.
20. Warrant to bring hither some person [not named].
21. That part of the Governor of Windsor's letter concerning the victualing of the Castle be reported to the House [of Commons].
22. To write to the Commander at Starborow Castle [Sterborough Castle in Surrey] to let him know that some of the [insurgents have a design to seize it].
23. Warrant to Col. [John] Moore, that the horses in his custody taken from divers delinquents by order of this Committee be sent up to the Mews [at Westminster which are there] to be set up until further order from this Committee.
24. The like warrant for fitting out two wherries, or other boats to lie upon the Thames, in order to visit and search all boats, barges, or other vessels below bridge for arms, ammunition, and other provisions of war, that may be going to the enemy. These you shall seize and certify the same to this Committee, and all such as shall be found to be intended for the enemy you shall receive and take to your own use, provided you offer the first sale of all those provisions to the Committee for the Army.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 217–219, *and* 229, 230. *Copy.* 4¼ *pp.*]

July 6. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lieutenant Gifford, or other officer commanding Capt. Morgan's troop at Acton. Capt. Pretty who quarters this night at Hampton, is appointed on a design very much conducing to the public service of the kingdom and Parliament. We desire you to send to him and to observe such orders as he shall appoint for this service. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 191. [*Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 6. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have this day received certain intelligence from a gentleman in France that the Prince of Wales began his journey upon Thursday last from Paris with intention to come to Calais, so it is very probable his design may be for Kent in regard that the castles in the Downs are still held in opposition to the Parliament, where if he should land a new trouble would too soon be raised by the assistance of those garrisons. From the several informations which we receive of that party under the command of the Duke of Bucks and Earl of Holland, now in Surrey, we have cause to believe that their intentions are for Kent, to raise the siege of Walmer, and to countenance the landing of the Prince, to prevent which we have given order to Sir Michael Livesey with the forces of your county

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

under his command to march up towards the enemy and use his best endeavours to break them in the beginning. We have also given order to some troops of the Army horse to join with him for the more effectual execution of that service and prevention of the enemy's design, which we doubt not but they being joined will endeavour to accomplish. Yet, notwithstanding, we conceive it very necessary, lest the forces under Sir Michael Livesey should receive any affront upon an engagement with the enemy, that you being upon the place do use all diligence to have the other forces of your county in such a posture that the country may be kept quiet, and the enemy be discouraged from making any attempt upon you. We are informed that Dover Castle is not so well manned and supplied as a place of that concernment requires to be. We desire you to take it into your especial care and so to provide for it, that it may not be endangered for want of what is necessary for its defence. [*Ibid., pp.* 191, 192. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

July 6. Derby House. The same to Major Shelburne, commanding the Aylesbury troop. You cannot but have heard of the enemy's gathering about Kingston, and must needs be sensible of the danger that all parts adjacent are in if the enemy be not speedily suppressed. We have given order to what forces are in these parts to join in opposing them, and the better to effect that work you are to march to Windsor Castle, and joining with the forces ordered from thence to receive orders from the Committee of Surrey or any two of them for this service. By which [arrangement] we intend not to draw you far from your own county, the peace of which you could by no means so well preserve as by joining with the rest to suppress the enemy's forces which you are not able to resist alone. [*Ibid., p.* 193. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 6. Derby House. The same to Col. Whichcott, Governor of Windsor Castle. We have received your letter and thank you for your great care in following the order sent to you, and we hope that seasonable and effectual prosecution of this new army in its infancy may put a speedy end to that trouble. By that way your forces will best of all defend the Castle and encounter the danger at great distance. We hope the blessing of God will follow, and give success to the endeavours of our forces in these parts, as He hath done in others, of which we thought fit to give you this information for the better encouragement of your forces. In Northumberland, Col. Robert Lilburne with a party of 500 horse fell upon the enemy's quarters in Northumberland, where were 1,200 horse, of which they captured 600, besides 300 prisoners, including many of the chief gentry of cos. Northumberland and Durham, who were in this new rebellion, and all their arms. We lost not a man, and the enemy but two. Col. Rosseter likewise fell upon 600 of the enemy's horse about Newark, and pursued them from thence to Widmerpool in Notts, where he fell upon them again. He killed many and took some prisoners, the rest fled into Leicestershire where Lord Grey fell upon them and so finished their scattering,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

that there are none remaining. What we have received this day from Colchester you have enclosed. There will be a force brought together of 1,200 about Reigate, which with the conjunction of Capt. Pretty we hope will put an end to that insurrection. That part of your letter concerning your not receiving your money we have ordered to be reported to the [Commons] House, and we will do our best to promote the obtaining of it. Sir Michael Livesey has taken Horsham and put an end to the Sussex insurrection. Sent by Mr. Pidcock. [*Ibid., pp.* 193, 194. *Copy.* 1¼ *pp.*]

July 6. Derby House. The same to Captain Chaplayne. In order that your troop now in Scarborow [Sterborough] Castle [in Surrey] may the better attend the public service, we think fit that castle be made untenable, and when it is so we desire you to draw out that troop to march with the rest [to the aid of Capt. Pretty]. [*Ibid., p.* 195. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 7. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Warwick, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Grimston, Sir John Bamfield, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Rous. The Committee subsequently adjourned to the Prince's lodgings, when there were present: Earl of Warwick, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard; and in the afternoon there were present, Earls of Pembroke and Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, and Messrs. Wallop and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the pistols taken by the men of Herts be delivered up to them, as also the horses they took about Mimms and Barnet.
2. Likewise the horses taken of Mr. Digby and Mr. Foster.
3. Also the two scarfs and the powder horns.
4. To signify to Major-Genl. Skippon that many go to the enemy in Surrey which a party of horse might stop.
5. To write to the Deputy Lieutenants of Middlesex to take care of the bridges and ferries upon the river Thames, and to secure the boats on this side, and keep strong guards in their county.
6. That Sir John Danvers have a care of Chelsea ferry, Sir Thos. Jervoise for Richmond and Kew, Sir J. Hippesley for Hampton and Hampton Court, and Mr. Procter at Shepperton and parts adjacent.
7. To advertise the Committee at Reading that the enemy in Surrey intend to come thither, and therefore to have a care to look to that place.
8. To write to Col. Ludlow and the rest, informing them of the party [of the enemy] up here, and to desire him [to be on his guard].
9. Likewise to the Committees in the Western cos., giving them notice of the [enemy's] forces in Surrey and desiring them to look to their several cos.
10. To notify [the same] to Lord Robartes.
11. That Mr. Pitts be forthwith discharged and set at liberty.
12. That the good successes which may come to this Committee be collected and published by Mr. Frost.
13. That passes be made out for all the members of this Committee to enable them to pass to any place within this kingdom.
14. That a warrant be issued for apprehending John Atkins, innkeeper, at the "Crown" in Holborn, for assisting those who raised arms against the Parliament.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

At the Prince's lodgings.

15. That Col. Butler do appoint a troop of horse to march up to Captain Pretty and receive his orders.
16. That 60*l.* be paid to Col. Butler out of the subscriptions.

A meridie.

17. To write thanking the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee of Norfolk for raising their forces and taking care of Yarmouth, and that if there be any obstructions in the service about Yarmouth that they acquaint this Committee with it.
18. To write to the Deputy Lieutenants and Mayor of Norwich to send help to Yarmouth and parts adjacent, when they are desired.
19. Likewise to Sir John Wentworth and Robt. Brewster that they also use their best care to secure Lothingland and parts adjacent to Yarmouth.
20. Also to Captain Baxter, who is raising a troop of horse in the confines of Norfolk, to the same purpose.
21. That it be reported to the House [of Commons] that 1,000 case of pistols may be laid up in magazine to be disposed of by this Committee upon emergent occasions.
22. That Skippon and Butler be desired to give convoy to 200 case of pistols going down for Sir Michael Livesey's troops.
23. To write to Mr. Anleby and Mr. Robinson desiring them to represent what grounds there are for the discontent with [Col. Matthew Boynton] Governor of Scarborough, and what they think should be done for the safety of that place.
24. That letters of thanks be sent to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle [and] Sir M. Livesey.
25. To write to Captain Pretty, informing him that he is not to rely on any horse from Col. Butler, but enclosing orders for the Herts' horse to join with him.
26. To write the like to Sir Richd. Onslow.
27. To write to the Lord General enclosing the letter of Col. Rich.
28. To write to Col. Rich giving him an account of the state of affairs here, and how his forces are employed. That it is our opinion his forces are employed in these parts to the advantage of the siege.
29. To notify to Lord Admiral [Warwick] the intelligence out of Holland, to the effect that the [revolted] ships intend for Harwich.
30. To cause the horse, arms, and saddle to be redelivered to Captain Willoughby, who is to be set at liberty.
31. Warrant for the apprehension of Thos. Read, Esq., and Thos. Godfrey, and bringing them together with their papers and writings to this Committee.
32. The like for [Visct.] Molyneux, [John] Disney, Wm. Disney, and Thos. Disney, Esqrs.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E.*, *pp.* 220–225. *Copy.* 6 *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Mayor and Deputy Lieutenants of the City of Norwich. You know the consequence it is to the public that Yarmouth should not fall into the enemy's hands, and how much your City is also concerned in it, and we doubt not your care for either. We know not yet whether the revolted ships may not have some design upon that town, and therefore desire you upon all occasions to be ready to send assistance to Yarmouth. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 195. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committees of Norfolk. Thanks for your readiness in raising the troops of horse in your county for preservation of the peace and suppressing of tumults and

1648. VOL. DXVI.

insurrections, as also for your care of Yarmouth and the parts adjacent. As we yet know not what the design of the revolted ships may be and conceive Yarmouth may be in danger by them, we desire you that the said troops may continue in those parts till it can be discovered what is their design and till the siege of Colchester be ended. If you find any obstructions in the service about Yarmouth signify the same to this Committee. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 196. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to Sir John Wentworth and Capt. Robert Brewster. We need say nothing to you of what concernment it is to the public that the Isle of Lovingland [Lothingland, co. Suffolk] should not be surprised by the enemy, being that whereof you cannot but be very sensible. We desire you to use your best care and endeavours for securing that Isle and the parts adjacent to Yarmouth for that the design of the revolted ships is not yet known, and it is very probable they may have intentions to come to those parts. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 196, 197. *Copy*=½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to Captain Baxter. For that we know not what the design of the revolted ships may be, but it is very likely they may make an attempt upon Yarmouth or parts adjacent, we desire you, having a troop of horse opportunely quartered about the borders of Norfolk and Suffolk, to render assistance upon all occasions as there shall be need, and they may desire it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 197. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Berks at Reading. We are informed that the enemy now in Surrey have an intention to march toward Reading and so to the West, if they be not engaged by our forces as we hope they will. They are 500 or 600 horse, and those ordered to engage with them are about 1,500. We send this notice of it that you may put yourselves into the best posture you can so that you may not be surprised by them. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 198. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. Circular letter to the keepers of the several ferries at Lambeth, Chelsea, Putney, Brentford, Richmond, Hampton Court, Hampton, and Shepperton. The better to prevent the confluence of people to those who have taken up arms against the Parliament and are now in and about Surrey, we desire you to take care that the horse-ferry boat be fixed on the Middlesex side at sun-setting and kept there till sunrise, and sufficient guards set upon that place so that none be suffered to pass in the daytime, except market people and such as have business from the State and passes to warrant their crossing over. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to Col. Butler. You are to command a troop of such horse as are now come in to you to march under such officer as you shall select to Kingston or other place to join Captain Pretty's horse, and receive his orders for present service against the enemy. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 199. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648
July 7. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. By your letter we learn the good success of your forces at Horsham, whereby the enemy there is wholly broken. We return you thanks for your care and success in this business. Keep a correspondence with Capt. Pretty and with the rest of the forces near you and seize the best advantage you can to fall upon the enemy, who are to rendezvous at Banstead Downs or near Reigate. We trust these forces will be sufficient to suppress this new army of the enemy's, which might, if not timely broken, prove very dangerous to the kingdom. We are confident there will be no diligence wanting in you, and trust the like success will attend your endeavours in these parts, as God has been pleased to give our forces in the same cause both in cos. Northumberland, Lincoln, and Leicester, and at Colchester, an account of which we send you enclosed. [*Ibid., pp.* 199, 200. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to Captain Pretty. We have received yours, and thank you for your great diligence in this service which we doubt not but you will improve. You must not expect many horse from Col. Butler, but instead there are two troops of Herts' horse and two companies of dragoons marching to you, which we hope will be with you before this. These are many more than you would have had from Col. Butler. [*Ibid., p.* 200. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to Messrs. Antleby and Robinson. We have seen a letter from Mr. Robinson intimating some discontents in the Governor of Scarborough, which we are sorry to hear of fearing some danger to that place through it. We desire to hear from you what you conceive to be the ground of that discontent, and what is fit to be done for its security that some course may be taken for effecting thereof. In the meantime use the best means you can for preventing any danger that may come to Scarborough. [*Ibid., pp.* 200, 201. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to the officer commanding the Herts' forces. We are informed from the Herts' Committee that you are sent with two troops of horse and two companies of dragoons to Capt. Pretty. We desire you to join with his forces and prosecute the enemy in Surrey most effectually. [*Ibid., p.* 201. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants of Middlesex. The better to prevent the increase of the enemy now in Surrey it is necessary that the ferry-boats and passages over the Thames should be kept so that none but market people and such as have passes be suffered to cross. We have written to several gentlemen to take order about the boats at the ferries, and we desire you to give order that sufficient guards and watches may be set in all usual places [of meeting] within the county to prevent the confluence of disaffected persons to the enemy. [*Ibid., pp.* 201, 202. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. Warrant to assist Mr. Jennings, a servant to this Committee, in making a present search. [*Ibid., p.* 202. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

July 7. Derby House. The same to the Western counties. That you may have true information concerning the forces assembled in Surrey for the King, we send you this express to let you know that there are about 500 or 600 horse there altogether, besides a confluence to them of such as have formerly served the King. The Duke of Bucks, Earl of Holland, Lord Francis [Villiers], Earl of Peterborough, and divers others of quality are engaged in it and are with the enemy in person who were last night about Reigate. We have given order for all the forces we have, about 1,500, in these parts to endeavour to suppress them. We are informed they intend to march westward if our forces do not engage them. We send you this notice of it that you may hinder the rising of any amongst you to join with or assist them, and may endeavour to break and suppress them if they shall pass that way. The country people here made wiser by the suffering of Kent and Essex do not join with them, and we hope through your care there will be as little addition to their numbers in those parts. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Ibid., pp.* 202, 203. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We send enclosed a copy of Col. Rich's letter. The enemy in Surrey is in a growing posture. We have done the best we can with the forces under Sir Michael Livesey and Capt. Pretty to oppose them. We have now information from Holland that the revolted ships will show themselves in the Downs, and so take their course forthwith to Harwich. [*Ibid., pp.* 203, 204. *Copy*=½ *p.*]

July 7. Derby House. The same to Col. Rich. We have received your letter, and have presently sent a copy of it to the Lord General. The Lord Admiral [Warwick] was present at its reading, and is presently gone hence to take the same into consideration. The state of the enemy's forces stands thus,—they were last night near Dorking numbering 500 or 600 horse, but no foot, and the country comes not much to them. The forces which we have in readiness to meet them are two troops of your regiment of horse, that of Major Gibbons, and 700 horse and foot with Sir Michael Livesey. These are very near them, and besides these there are about Kingston Captain Pretty with a troop of horse and 80 mounted musketeers of Windsor guards besides two troops of horse and two companies of Herts' musketeers, unto whom we have given orders to march towards the other forces with Sir Michael Livesey and to prosecute the enemy in the most effectual manner they can. We hope these forces will prove sufficient for that enemy, and that you will not be in any danger from them. However, we conceive your troops are as useful to you where they are to prevent the coming of that enemy toward you as if they were with yourself. [*Ibid., pp.* 204, 205 *Copy*=1 *p.*]

July 7. 62. Bond of Richard Royston *alias* Allen of St. Margaret's, Westminster, to Speaker Lenthall in 100*l.* for his appearance before the Committee at Derby House. [*Seal with arms and crest Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
July 8. 63. Warrant of Sir Arthur Haselrigg to the Mayor [of Newcastle]. Whereas the Committee of the Army formerly sent you warrants for the payment of the two regiments of foot which are in this garrison; but of late there is no money come to your hands which causes the wants of the soldiers to grow very great, and will necessitate them to quarter upon the townspeople, which cannot but prove very dangerous, especially at this time when the whole nation is so full of risings and mutinies, and this town [Newcastle] so exceedingly disaffected, I therefore intreat you to pay to Major Paul Hobson upon account for payment of my regiment of foot 14 days' pay, viz., 516*l.*, and to Major John Corbett, Major to Major-Genl. Skippon's regiment, upon account for 14 days' pay to that regiment 538*l.*, and this shall be your warrant. [½ *p.*]

July 8. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Kent and Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Trevor, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley; and in the afternoon, Lord Admiral Warwick, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord General Fairfax, enclosing the relation of the business of the [enemy's] rout in Kent.
2. To write to Lord Grey, of Groby, and Col. Rosseter, notifying the business of Surrey.
3. That Captains Batten, Tweedy, and seven others named be desired to attend at this Committee at 3 p.m.
4. Warrant for apprehension of the two treasurers who collected the money for the enemy's army in Surrey.
5. To notify to the guards in Essex about Romford that the enemy is beaten in Surrey, and to desire them to look to the passages by which those forces that are left may pass out of Herts towards Colchester.
6. That Mr. Caldecot or Calcott be justified for the service he did in seizing the ammunition.
7. That the like power be given to [Theophilus] Calcott to look to the River below bridge as is given to Mr. Atkins above bridge.
8. That the goods and ammunition seized last night by Mr. Calcott be given to him as a reward on condition that he will not sell them to the enemy.
9. To write to Sir Richard Sprignall to make a search for arms and ammunition laid up at the "Rose and Crown" and other places in Islington.
10. That Mr. Jennings be ordered to bring in a proposition to this Committee in the afternoon.
11. That the paper of Mr. [Wm.] Hawes be reported to the Houses.
12. That Major-Genl. Skippon be desired to give order for the apprehending of such as come from the beaten army [of the enemy].
13. To write to Mr. Berners to assist Freeman in the execution of his warrant.
14. Likewise to Col. Hammond, notifying the successes we have lately had.
15. That 100*l.*, part of the subscription money, be paid to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher.

A meredie.

16. That in case the Committee of Kent will furnish 30 barrels of powder and three tun of match for the seige of Walmer Castle, it shall be repaid them when the stores are replenished.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

17. That Mr. Frost do send informations to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell of all the affairs here.
18. To notify to Col. Scroope that the enemy are about St. Albans, and desire him to march speedily towards them.
19. To acquaint the Committees of Norfolk and Suffolk that the enemy is coming towards them, and to desire them to take care that they surprise not Yarmouth.
20. That Mr. Browne be committed to Peterhouse for raising arms against the Parliament.
21. Likewise that John Savage, John Duke, and Mr. Dickens be committed to the New Bridewell for the like cause.
22. That an order be sent to Mr. Armel in Suffolk Lane not to suffer the arms seized in his custody to go out of his hands till further order.
23. That order be given to Col. Butler to send out 20 horse to search Brentford and Hounslow and parts adjacent and seize such persons, horses, and arms as have been engaged in this late action.
24. That Mr. Stanhope, servant to the Marquis of Hertford, be sent up in custody to this Committee.
25. That Turner, of Nutfield in Surrey, be summoned to appear before this Committee on Wednesday.
26. Warrants for Col. Sanderson and Capt. Collivall to seize horses belonging to such as are in arms against the Parliament.
27. That a printed copy of the Surrey business be sent to Col. Rich.
28. To write to Sir Michael Livesey to let two troops of Col. Rich's horse and two of his own stay in Surrey near Kent, and to let him know where the enemy is and who follow him.
29. That the desire of the gents of Surrey be reported to both Houses.
30. Warrant to be issued to Col. Moore to search the houses of such as have been in arms against the Parliament, and to seize their persons and arms.
31. That Sir J. Danvers and Sir J. Evelyn be desired to examine the business of Visct. Molyneux and to report to this Committee.
32. That a copy of his charge be given to Theodorigo Taylor, and he required to answer it.
33. That it be reported to the Commons that we having taken the order of reference concerning Col. Piggott into consideration, have nothing to charge against them before this Committee.
34. That Mr. Walter Strickland be desired to be here to-morrow in the afternoon.
35. That a warrant be issued for the committal of Thos. Sanders to Peterhouse for bearing arms against the Parliament.
36. That Hamond Cartar be released upon his engagement not to bear arms against the Parliament till he hath first surrendered himself a prisoner to this Committee.
37. That Charles Rosse and Hugh Prother be committed to Peterhouse for bearing arms against the Parliament.
38. Likewise John Randolph and his servant.
39. And Robert Townshend.
40. That the horses and arms belonging to the prisoners taken in Herts be given to the men who took them.
41. Warrant to Theophilus Calcott to apply to his own use the arms and ammunition seized last night by him below bridge, provided he offer the sale of the said ammunition [first] to the Committee for the Army.

[*Interregnum* 9 *E., pp.* 230–235. *Copy.* 7 *pp.*]

July 8. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lord Grey and Col. Rosseter. By the enclosed relation your Lordship will see the success God has given us against the new army in Surrey, wherein were engaged, and in person there with them, the Duke of Buckingham, Lord Francis Villiers, his brother, and the Earls of Holland and Peterborough. What way those who are left of them will take we

1648.

know not, but thought fit to give you this notice of it that you may be in a readiness for them, if they shall march or fly that way. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 205. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We having now received by Major Audley this enclosed account of the pursuit, fighting, and routing of the new [insurgent] Army in Surrey, we send it to your Lordship for your better information and ordering of your affairs there; which is all the occasion of this [letter] at present. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 206. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Scroope. We understand from the Lord General that you are sent with a regiment of horse into these parts to join with Major Gibbons and those other horse for the suppressing of any insurrection and preserving these parts in peace. It has pleased God to break the enemy in Surrey as you will see by the enclosed relation. They passed all this morning by Harrow-on-the-Hill going toward Barnet; they are extreme tired; whither they will bend their course we know not, whether toward Essex or toward the North. We desire you to bend your march towards Herts, so that you may meet with those in your way that attempt to go for Essex. We desire you to send out scouts to be informed of what way they take, and to follow them as close as you can to gather up such as are scattered and prevent their rallying or any further mischief by them. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to Capt. Pretty. We are informed that all your forces being at Kingston there were some injuries offered to the Earl of Kent, who is a member of this Committee, by taking away his servants as prisoners and from them money and other things, and offering indignities to his lady. We desire you to examine the business, and see that his servants be set at liberty and their things be restored. You are to take care that the soldiers do not offer abuse to those who are the friends of the Parliament. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 207. *Copy.* ½ *p.*].

July 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Rich. That you may have some account of the state of things here, we have sent you the enclosed printed paper, to which you may give credit, being printed from the relation made to this Committee. Those that are left of the [insurgents] were this morning at Harrow-on-the-Hill, and are to be to-night at St. Alban's or Redbourn [in Herts]. We have sent some horse from this town [London] after them, and have directed Col. Scroope, who quarters to-night about Romford, to march toward them and endeavour to suppress them. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Butler. You are to send forth a party of horse to suppress some stragglers of the enemy's forces now about Brentford, Isleworth, Hounslow, and Twickenham. Such as you shall apprehend are to be brought hither to be disposed of as this Committee shall appoint. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 208. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

July 8. Derby House. The same to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor of London. Some ammunition was sent to the enemy's army in Surrey by Thomas Friar, a ship-chandler, in Tower-street. You are desired to cause Friar to be apprehended and sent before this Committee. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Norfolk and Suffolk. By the enclosed, to which you may give credit, being printed from the relation made to this Committee, you will see the success which the Parliament's forces have had against the new [Royalist] Army in Surrey. The [fugitives] were this morning at Harrow-on-the-Hill, and are to be to-night at St. Alban's or Redbourn. What way they will take further we know not, but conceiving it probable they may march toward your parts we send this notice of it. We have sent after them some horse from this town, and also a regiment of the Army horse under Col. Scroope, which force we hope will be sufficient to finish that business. You need not be much apprehensive of them, only stand upon your guard to hinder the confluence of any disaffected persons to them. [*Ibid., pp.* 208, 209. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Scroope. We are certainly informed that the enemy lately beaten in Surrey are to-night at St. Alban's or Redbourn, but we hear not which way they intend to go. We desire you to bend your course towards them the nearest way, and do what you can for the dissipating of them. [*Ibid., p.* 209. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Rosseter. We have received a narrative from Mr. Weaver of the great service lately performed by you, with so great resolution, valour, and conduct, whereby the enemy in those parts is so seasonably and utterly broken, so many slain and taken, for which we return you our hearty thanks, being very sorry that this victory hath cost you so dear, which yet we trust, by the blessing of God, will not be dangerous. The House has appointed a physician, surgeon, and apothecary to be sent to you, which we, according to their reference to us, have taken care to send to you. God has been pleased to give us great success in other parts; that of the North you cannot but know, and we have this day sent you information of what has been done in Surrey. Enclosed is the last [news] from Colchester, by which you will see the condition of that place. We shall trouble you no further, but wish and hope for your speedy and happy recovery. [*Ibid., pp.* 209, 210. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Leicester, Notts., Derby, and Northants. Mr. Weaver has informed us of the great success of the forces lately united under Col. Rosseter, whereby so great a party of the enemy that might have been dangerous to the peace of the kingdom has been broken. We are likewise informed of your great readiness to send your forces to Col. Rosseter, and of the good service done by them with so great resolution and valour, for

1648.

which we return you and them our hearty thanks, desiring you to impart the same to your forces, and to represent to them how much acceptation their service finds with the Houses and this Committee. [*Ibid., p.* 210. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Herts. Thanks for your care to preserve the peace of your county. We have taken the best care we can for your safety, having sent 60 horse from hence to pursue the enemy by way of Barnet. Raise what forces you can within your county to suppress these remnants of the enemy's [broken] forces, towards which Col. Scroope, with a regiment of the Army horse, has instructions to march from Romford, besides other forces from about Kingston. [*Ibid., p.* 211. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 8. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Herts., Hunts., Beds., and Northants. The enemy's forces which were lately gathered together in Surrey under the command of the Duke of Buckingham and Earl of Holland were yesterday fought with and broken near Kingston, Lord Francis [Villiers], the Duke's brother, being slain in the fight. Those who escaped were this morning about Harrow-on-the-Hill, and will be to-night about St. Alban's or Redbourn, but what way they will take [afterwards] we know not, but have thought fit to give you this notice that you might be in a readiness to suppress them and prevent any danger that might come to your parts by them. There are 200 horse raised by John Mordaunt and Mr. Stafford which we desire you to suppress. We have sent 60 horse after them from hence, and have desired Col. Scroope to march from Romford after them with all expedition. Sent by Pidcock. [*Ibid., pp.* 211, 212. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

July 9. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Kent, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. To write to Col. Scroope, giving him notice of the troops gone towards Watford.
2. Likewise to Sir M. Livesey, desiring him to send out parties to Croydon and Ewell.
3. That Visct. Molyneux and Sir Robt. Crompton be discharged, and the former's horses restored.
4. That an order be given to Major Cooper to muster the horse under Col. Butler that are appointed for the guard of the Parliament from day to day and return the musters to this Committee, for which service he shall be allowed 5*s.* per diem.
5. That Dr. Bates shall have a post warrant and a pass to go to Col. Rosseter.
6. That Sir Timothy Tyrrell be summoned to appear at this Committee on Thursday next.
7. That a warrant be issued to bring up in safe custody Captain A. Mildmay.
8. To desire Sir M. Livesey to send some forces to Croydon, Epsom, and Ewell, to keep those places from tumultuating.
9. That it be reported to the Houses that the date of the letters of credence to Mr. [Walter] Strickland be changed to 10th July 1648.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

10. Warrant for apprehension of Elizabeth Howard, and to seize all letters.
11. That the report ordered on Saturday concerning a troop of horse to be raised in Surrey be suspended.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 1, 2.]

July 9. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Scroope. We sent to you yesterday by two several messengers to give you notice where the enemy was, but have not heard from you where you are. The enemy were last night at Sandridge, Redbourn, and Market Street. We have not heard since of their movements, but the horse of the Army which fought with them in Surrey marched toward Watford to join the Herts.' forces this morning at 3 o'clock, and so to pursue the enemy; how far they advanced we know not, but hope they drew near to the enemy. We sent you this notice in order that you might keep intelligence with them for the better prosecuting of the enemy. The forces which march are Major Gibbons' troop, two troops of Col. Rich's, Captain Pretty's troop, Major Shelburne's Buckinghamshire troop, and some mounted musketeers. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 212. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 9. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons and the rest of the commanders with him. We are informed that after your good success against the enemy in Surrey you have with no less diligence resolved to pursue them this morning early. We hope you are by this time drawn near to them, and desire to hear of your movements, that we may the better send you informations or orders as there shall be occasion. Yesterday we sent to Col. Scroope, who being on his march towards London by the Lord General's orders, we directed him to bend his course towards St. Albans, where, as we were informed, the enemy quartered. Col. Scroope was last night at Epping, and we hope this day he is near St. Albans, we desire you to keep up intelligence with him for the better prosecution of the enemy. [*Ibid., pp.* 212, 213. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 9. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. Being informed that the parts [of Surrey] about, Croydon, Epsom, and Ewell, are very much malignant and like to make new troubles, we desire you to order that some of your forces may be sent to those places. [*Ibid., p.* 213. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 9. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The Commons being informed of the ill condition which Sir Wm. Masham and the rest of the members of the Committee of Essex are in by reason of the straits the town [of Colchester] is in, have passed the order for their exchange for Mr. John Ashburnham, which we enclose. We desire you to promote with all expedition that exchange, so that those gentlemen may not be any longer exposed to that danger and those inconveniences they have hitherto suffered. [*Ibid., p.* 213. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 10. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Kent, Warwick, and Manchester,

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Lords Howard and Wharton, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Crew, Knightley, and Rouse; and in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, and Manchester, Lords Howard, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop. Ordered,

1. That the letter to the Committee of Northampton concerning forbearing slighting of the works be approved, signed, and sent.
2. That the Lord General's letter of the 8th inst. concerning Hull, with the petition enclosed, be reported to the House of Commons.
3. That the order of the Commons for the exchange of Sir Wm. Masham and the rest of the gentlemen of the Committee [of Essex], be recommended to the Lord General to do what in him lies to get them exchanged.
4. That Mr. Wallis do attend here in the afternoon.
5. That the letter of the 24th ult. from Holy Island concerning arms, ammunition, and men be recommended to the Committee of the Army.
6. That the restraint upon [the passage of the Thames] by the ferries be taken off.
7. That [Thomas] Fryer and Mr. Calcott be summoned to attend here on Thursday.
8. To signify to Sir M. Livesey that the soldiers are not to plunder any disaffected persons in Surrey, but that they be left to sequestration.
9. To report to the Houses the want of powder for the scouts, and desire that it be moved that a present and constant supply of money may be provided for taking off the saltpetre.
10. To send the Lord General a copy of Col. Hammond's letter concerning horse to be sent over into the Isle of Wight.
11. That Col. Hammond's letter of the 7th July be reported to both Houses.
12. That Sir Richd. Petenson (*sic*) shall have leave to write to the Earl of Holland about his exchange, first showing the letter to us.
13. That the petition of the Herts.' Militia be reported to the Commons.
14. That Thos. Fryer's business be heard on Thursday, when Mr. Calcott is to attend.
15. That Francis Jones be committed to Peterhouse for raising arms against the Parliament, and those who took him to have his arms.

A meridie.

16. That Sir M. Livesey's letter concerning the loss sustained by Mr. Bland be reported to the Commons.
17. Warrant for George Strelly and John Ellis to search for three boxes, with ten bags and four barrels, to seal them up and certify this Committee.
18. That Sir James Bannatyne shall have a pass for men to Bristol, and an order for the delivery of such of his men as are detained prisoners at Chepstow.
19. That a warrant be given to John Mackland to seize the horse and arms of White, a cavalier, and to give an account to this Committee.
20. Warrant to Major Marsh to deliver to W. Markham the cloak bag formerly belonging to John Randolph, and transmit any letters it may contain to this Committee.
21. That Col. Piggott be released and dismissed from further attendance for the matter referred to this Committee by the House of Commons.
22. To write to Maj.-Genl. Skippon, desiring him to apprehend Lieut.-Col. Hall and Capt. Latham, who were in arms in this late engagement, and are now in this town.
23. That a warrant be issued to Henry Sanders to apprehend those who

1648. VOL. DXVI.

were engaged in the late insurrection in Surrey, and bring them before this Committee, and to certify the horses and arms seized, so that further order may be taken with them.

24. That the letter to Maj.-Genl. Skippon be approved of.
25. Likewise that to Sir M. Livesey, and sent.
26. Letter to the same for a troop of horse and such dragoons as he thinks fit, to come to Deptford and Greenwich.
27. To notify this to the Committee of Kent, and desire them to give orders as may be fitting.
28. That it be reported to the House of Commons that this Committee being engaged on the weighty affairs of this kingdom, cannot attend to the examination of prisoners who are daily taken and brought in, therefore we desire the House would appoint these prisoners to be examined and disposed of by some other Committee.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 3—6. *Copy.* 4 *pp.*]

July 10. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Sir Michael Livesey. The gentlemen of Surrey are coming into the country to settle the peace thereof. We desire you to consult with them, and if they shall find there is no further use of the forces with you in that county you are to withdraw such part as they shall find may be spared thence. In the meantime your soldiers may not seize upon or meddle with the horses or other goods of any in the country upon pretence of their delinquency, but that this business be left to the sequestrators, and those appointed by Parliament for that purpose; also the horse and arms taken by the soldiers may not be carried out of the county. As you march back to Croydon, send up in custody the innkeeper at the "George" Inn in Croydon, also Piston and Ainscomb, whom you have prisoners at Starborough Castle, with the informations against them. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 214, 215. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor of London. We are informed there is a design carrying on among the seamen and watermen, under pretence of petitioning, to offer violence to the Parliament and cause some disturbance in the City, that they intend to come up [the river] with pinnaces and long-boats armed. We desire your Lordship to call before you the Masters of the Company of Watermen, over whom you have a peculiar jurisdiction, and examine into that business, and take the best order with them that you can for settling the distemper amongst them, and to prevent any insurrection or violence by them, and certify us what you find upon that examination. [*Ibid., p.* 215. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to Major-General Skippon. We are informed by this bearer, Mr. Cotton, that Lieut.-Col. Hall and Capt. Latham, with their horses, are in this town, and are endeavouring to raise arms against the Parliament. We desire you, according to the warrant you have received from this Committee, to cause them to be apprehended and brought before us, and their horses to be secured till they have been examined concerning what is laid to their charge. [*Ibid., pp.* 215, 216. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

July 10. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. We are informed there is a design in hand about Deptford and Greenwich tending to some new disturbance or insurrection, to prevent which we desire you to send thither one troop of horse and so many dragoons as you may think necessary to lie there, in order to receive further orders from the Committee of Kent. [*Ibid., p.* 216. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. To the same effect as the preceding. We have thought fit to give you this notice [of our instructions to Sir Michael Livesey] that you may give such order [to those troops] as you shall see cause. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to Captain Brewer. The Commons being informed that there might be some danger to the peace of Surrey, by occasion of Farnham Castle, have referred it to us to see that the Castle be rendered indefensible, and you are hereby authorised by us to see the same performed. [*Ibid., p.* 217. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Surrey. The Commons have by their order of the 4th inst. referred it to the care of this Committee to see that Starborough Castle, Reigate, Marton Abbey, and other places of strength in Surrey, be rendered indefensible, lest they should endanger the peace of the kingdom. You are hereby authorised to put these places into such a condition that no use may be made of them to the endangering of the peace of the kingdom. [*Ibid., p.* 217. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Northampton. In regard of the present state of things, there being in many places a disposition to insurrection, whereby your town [of Northampton] may be in danger to be surprised, you may if you think fit forbear any further to slight the works till you receive further order. We are informed that a troop of your horse marched to the assistance of Col. Rosseter, and although they came not time enough for the engagement, yet we return you thanks for your readiness now and upon all occasions to serve the public. [*Ibid., p.* 218. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 10. Derby House. The same to Col. Whichcott, Governor of Windsor. Amongst the prisoners brought to the Castle of Windsor there was one who is cook to the Earl of Kent, we desire that he be sent back to his Lordship, and have the things taken from him restored. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 10. 64. Bond of Thos. Harding of Sarum, Wilts., to Speaker Lenthall, in 500*l.*, for his appearance before the Committee at Derby House. [*Three seals. Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

July 11. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Salisbury, Warwick, and Northumberland, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Sir H. Grimston, and Mr. Pierrepont; in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, Warwick, Salisbury, and Manchester, Lords Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir H. Grimston, Sir Wm. Armyne, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, Crew, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That Sir M. Livesey's letter of this day be reported to the House of Commons.
2. That the resolutions of the Lord Admiral and Committee of the Navy, together with the Declaration therein mentioned, be reported to both Houses.
3. That Captain Taylour be examined by a J.P. and proceeded against at common law.

Afternoon.

4. That Edmund Pigeon, prisoner at Windsor, be discharged.
5. That it be reported to the House of Commons that 600*l.* may be provided for purchase of gunpowder, match, and bullet, for reducing the castles and other services in Kent.
6. That a warrant be issued into the stores for demi-cannon, culverin, and minion shot, 500 of each, to be sent with all speed to Dover Castle.
7. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Army to send 100 of the beds lately at Whitehall to Dover Castle for use of the soldiers there.
8. To write to Col. Lambert not to publish any Declaration, unless about military discipline, without first submitting it to the Houses or this Committee.
9. That Sir John Trevor be desired to speak with Sir Wm. Lister, or whom else he pleases, to stop the publication of the Declaration.
10. That Mr. Strelly do inform the person to whom the money seized belonged of its being seized, and desire him to come before this Committee and declare whether it should have been transported.
11. That it be earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Army to take special care for the payment of the garrison of Chester, and that the gent. of the respective cos. to which Sir Wm. Brereton's desire refers may be heard before any order be given.
12. Report to be made to the Houses, so that a commission for martial law may be granted to [Col. Jones] Governor of Chester, and such others as the House shall think fit, for the trial of those who were in the late design against Chester.
13. That it be reported to the [Commons'] House, that that part of Chester Castle which was formerly a prison, and is now ruinated, may be repaired and appointed to that use again.
14. That a horse formerly belonging to one of the prisoners is in the hands of the constable at Kensington.
15. That Maj.-Genl. Skippon do award to Mr. Cotton one of the horses belonging to Lieut.-Col. Hall and Captain Latham, if upon examination they be found guilty of what is charged against them.
16. To report to the House that the time for which the guard for the Parliament was taken on, will expire in four days, and to learn how they shall then be disposed of.
17. That 160*l.* be paid to Quartermaster-Genl. Fincher, and that it be signified to him, that they must not exceed the number of six score.
18. That the Countess of Holland shall have a pass to go to the Earl her husband.
19. That John Orphet's horse be given to the men who took him prisoner, and he be discharged.
20. That Wm. Black be liberated upon bond to appear when called for.
21. That Mr. Townshend having engaged never to bear arms against the Parliament, and to depart this kingdom in a fortnight, is to be released out of prison.

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

22. That Col. Butler do cause Sir Edmund Bo[w]yer to be apprehended, and his horse and arms seized, for being in arms against the Parliament.
23. That those taken by the men of Herts. be committed to Peterhouse for raising arms against the Parliament, and that their horses and arms be given to those who took them prisoners. The names are as follows: Alex. Howard, Barth. Persons, Wm. Griffith, Wm. Cheare, Gload Francis, Anthony Sympson, Thos. Byne, Robt. Pitts, John Greene, Wm. Dudley, Richd. Small, Thos. Fitch, Robt. Throckmorton, Henry Lucas, John Godfrey, J. Gregory, Henry Ribb, John Londall, John Witt, John Morer, Edm. Greene, Dan. Dabbite, J. Clements.
24. Warrant to all officers, governors, &c., to suffer Sir James Bannatyne or his officers to conduct from the adjoining counties to Bristol, part of the 800 soldiers whom he is licensed to transport out of England for the service of the State of Venice, without let or interruption, they paying for their quarters and behaving peaceably on their march. Derby House, 11 July 1648.
25. Warrant to the keeper of Peterhouse prison, requiring him to cause Captain Taylour to be brought before a J.P. in custody, that he may be proceeded against according to law. Derby House, 11 July 1648.
26. Warrant authorising the delivery to Mr. Wm. Markham of the cloak bag and its contents formerly belonging to John Randolph, the latter having been taken prisoner by Mr. Markham and his company. Derby House, 11 July 1648.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 7–12. *Copy.* 6 *pp.*]

July 11. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Major Gibbons. We thank you for your great diligence in this business, and desire you to proceed in pursuing the enemy till you shall have finished that work which you have so happily begun. We conceive Col. Scroope is far advanced towards them, and we perceive by your letter from Doddington that you hold correspondence with him. We hope to give account of the enemy will not be difficult. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*,*p.* 219. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 11. Derby House. The same to Col. Lambert. We are informed you are about to publish in print a Declaration, but know not the contents thereof; however, we conceive it may require very serious consideration, what is fit to be published as affairs now stand, lest it might produce some inconvenience not so easily remedied. We, therefore, desire you upon these considerations to forbear the publishing of anything in print or otherwise, except such things as concern your own army, until the same be first presented to the Houses or their Committee that it may be taken into consideration. [*Ibid.* *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 11. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor. We having received sufficient testimony of the truth of the enclosed petition, have thought good that the petitioner should be discharged, you are therefore to deliver him out of prison and cause his horse to be restored to him. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 220. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 11. Derby House. The same to the same. We desired you to mount some musketeers to follow the enemy, but that service being over you are now to take special care that these horses be restored to their

1648. VOL. DXVI.

owners so that none may be discontented or made unwilling, upon any exigency, to furnish the necessities of the public service. In particular you are to see that the three geldings and one mare taken from Wm. Chambers, of Laleham, be restored to him. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 220. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. 65. Bond of Wm. Blake, of Tasborough, Norfolk, to Speaker Lenthall, in 500*l.*, for his appearance before the Committee at Derby House. [*Two seals with arms and crests. Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

July 12. 66. Release of Errors by John Allanson, of Norwood, to Edwin Rich, of Lincoln's Inn, which are or may be in a judgment remaining upon record in the Court of King's Bench, Westminster, against me [Allanson] at the suit of Edwin Rich, for 400*l.* debt and 40*s.* charges, or in any of the processes of the said judgment or suit. [*Seal with Prince of Wales's feathers.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Northumberland and Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Pierrepont; in the afternoon, Earl of Salisbury, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Ordered,

1. That Col. Scroope's letter of the 10th inst. from St. Neots, with the list enclosed of prisoners taken, be reported to the Houses.
2. To write to Col. Sidney, Col. Rich, and the Committee of Kent, signifying the return of the Kentish forces, and that Col. Rich's troops are written unto to return; also that the Lord Admiral [Warwick] is gone towards the fleet, and that a report is made to the Houses [for supply] of powder.
3. That the letters of Cols. Sidney and Rich be reported to both Houses.
4. Likewise Col. Rich's letter from Walmer.
5. To acquaint the Committee of the Militia of London with what disturbance those of the guard for prisoners met with, to desire them to inquire into it, and to take care for the future that such affronts may not be offered.

Afternoon.

6. That Col. Coventry be sent to Windsor Castle for levying war against the Parliament, and the Governor be desired to have a special care of him as of a very dangerous person.
7. That report be made to the Houses of the great disorder and danger of tumult there was in conveying some prisoners hence to Peterhouse. That this Committee is of opinion that it is not safe to bring any more prisoners to London, especially persons of quality, and that therefore Lord Andover should be continued for the present at Dover Castle.
8. Letter to be sent to Sir John Thoroughgood for disposing of a horse belonging to one of the FitzGeralds, taken prisoner at Kensington.
9. To report to the Houses that we, having considered their reference together with the letters of the Duke of Hamilton, and the answer of Col. Lambert, know not by that reference what the mind of the House is concerning the answer to be drawn, we therefore desire the House to give the heads of that answer.
10. That the two letters now read to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle, be approved and sent.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

11. That Mr. Webberley, and the constable who seized his arms, are required to attend at this Committee on Friday about the pistols seized by our warrant.
12. That the arms which are at Whitehall be removed to the Tower, and the costs paid by Mr. Frost.
13. Warrant to Mr. Atkins to seize all arms and ammunition going out of this town, without authority of Parliament, either by land or water; likewise the persons, horses, and arms of all such as have been in arms against the Parliament since the beginning of the Kentish troubles, viz., about 20th May.
14. To recommend to the Committee of the Revenue that money be supplied to Mr. [Walter] Strickland, now speedily to repair [as Agent] to the United Provinces, and his constant allowance to be regularly paid him.
15. To report to the Commons that we have considered their order about the disposing of Col. Coventry and the rest of the prisoners with Sir M. Livesey. That we have sent Col. Coventry to Windsor Castle, and for the rest are of opinion they should not be brought to London. That we know not whither to send them that they may be securely kept, and therefore desire the House to think upon what way they may be disposed of.
16. To write to Sir Hardress Waller to endeavour to apprehend William Galley, who was one of [Sir Richd.] Greenville's Captains, his dwelling is in St. Enoder, co. Cornwall.
17. To report to the House that victuals must be provided for the garrison in Wallingford Castle.
18. Warrant to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle, requiring him to receive Col. Coventry into his custody, and keep him safe prisoner in Windsor Castle for levying war against the Parliament. Derby House, 12 July 1648.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 13–16. *Copy.* 4 *pp.*]

July 12. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor. We have committed the person of Col. Coventry to your custody, and being informed that he is a very active and dangerous person, we desire you to have an especial eye upon him, that he may neither escape nor put the place in danger while he is there. Sent by young Jennings to Sir Michael Livesey. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 221. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. Derby House. The same to Sir John Thoroughgood. We have received your letter recommending the good services of Wm. Roper, who has been a messenger to the army, and are willing that he shall have one of the [enemy's] horses taken by the Constable of Kensington, if not already disposed of by order of this Committee. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. Derby House. The same to Col. Scroope. By the enclosed Order of the Commons you will see the resolution taken by the House concerning the Earl of Holland and the field officers and persons of quality taken with him, who, not exceeding five, are to be sent to Warwick Castle; which order we have sent to you desiring that the same be put in execution. Sent by Mr. Hussey. [*Ibid., p.* 222. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent and Cols. Rich and Sidney. By your letter we are informed of the state of affairs there, and have already given order to Sir Michael Livesey to return into Kent

1648. VOL. DXVI.

with the forces of that county, as also to the troops of Col. Rich and Major Gibbons. The Lord Admiral [Warwick] is gone this day to Chatham, with instructions to put to sea with what speed he can. The party of the enemy who were in Surrey have been overtaken at St. Neots, in Hunts., and there beaten. The Earl of Holland is taken prisoner with many others, besides divers slain, including Dalbier and Col. Robt. Legg. The Duke of Buckingham fled with 60 of his company, and is gone towards Lincolnshire, so we hope there will be no further danger from this party. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. **Derby House.** The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The Commons have voted that the Earl of Holland and other officers and persons of quality, not exceeding five, be sent to Warwick Castle. We have sent you this Order and a copy of our letter to Col. Scroope. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid., p.* 223. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. **Derby House.** The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We have reported to the Houses, the letters of which we send you copies, so that you might be informed of the state of affairs at the Castles [in the Downs], and so to what condition the enemy is like to grow if there be not some present course taken against them. We, therefore, recommend it to your care to put to sea with all the expedition you can. Sent by Mr. Granger. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 12. **Derby House.** The same to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] and the Court of Aldermen. We have had divers prisoners lately brought to this Committee, who were concerned in this late insurrection and rebellion, and were consigned from hence to Peterhouse and other prisons. We are informed there were great tumults in the City at their being carried thither, and great affronts, provocations, and violence offered to the guards who we entrusted with their convoy, great endeavours being made to rescue them by the people, who are grown to that insolence as they will be the judges of the actions of their superiors, and take upon them to set at liberty those whom we find just cause to restrain, and openly make themselves parties to that rebellion by defending those who have appeared in it. And had there not been both greater resolution in those guards and a better temper than in the tumultuating people, they had lost their prisoners, and might perhaps have given a beginning to that which might have been of a sad consequence. We are sorry to see the disposition of the people so set to contradict the authority of Parliament; and that there is so loose a hand of Government carried towards them, whereby they are grown to such a temper of disobedience as must needs bring danger if not ruin. We recommend to your special care the thorough examination of these affronts and tumults, and the punishment of those who shall be found to have been actors in them. We desire you so to look to the peace and quiet of the City, that the commands of Parliament may be executed without those affronts and disturbances. We have

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

desired the gentlemen employed for that convoy to repair to you to give you information, and we desire you to proceed effectually thereupon. [*Ibid., p.* 224. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 12. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons and the officers commanding the troops of Col. Rich. The enemy increases in numbers about Deal and Walmer, so our forces there are like to have a hard service of it without [they receive] supplies. The forces of the enemy which you first routed and since pursued being now wholly broken and dispersed by Col. Scroope at St. Neots, we desire you to return into Kent with the two troops of Col. Rich and that of Major Gibbons, the better to carry on and finish the work at the Castles [in the Downs]. Sent by Mr. Bulmer. [*Ibid., p.* 225. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Pembroke, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley; in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Manchester, and Kent, Lord Howard, Sir W. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Rous. Ordered,

1. That a warrant be sent to the Governor of Windsor to restore the horses taken up for dragoons, particularly the three geldings and one mare to Wm. Chambers of Laleham, Middlesex.
2. To write to the Governor of Wallingford enclosing the narrative sent hither by Sir N. Brent and to desire him if the party therein mentioned [Michael Moulins] be under restraint for no other cause, then to have him delivered up to the Officers of the Fleet.
3. Warrant to Nicholas Cheltenham to apprehend such persons as have been in arms [against the Parliament] and seize the horses belonging to some of them at Colchester.
4. That no warrant for apprehension of any person or seizure of horses and arms shall continue in force for more than one month.
5. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] informing him that Gibbons who came thence with his Lordship's pass put himself into the Guard of the Parliament without the knowledge of the officer who commanded it and to send the pass.
6. To write to [Capt. Boys] Governor of Dover Castle to signify that a pass has been given to the servant of [Chas. Viscount] Andover, to carry some linen or other necessaries to his lord.
7. Warrant to be given to Major Robt. Thomson to seize the horse and arms of one Mr. [James] Harrison lately in arms against the Parliament.
8. The like to Col. Butler to seize such pistols and holsters as were left at the "Boar's Head" in Cripplegate by Reformadoes.

Afternoon.

9. That the house of Mr. Fryer be searched for arms. This suspended.
10. That the letter to the Governor of Wallingford for delivering up Michael Moulins be approved and sent.
11. That the carrier [Wm. Clerke] who brought up the arms which were taken at Barnet coming up out of Northamptonshire be released.
12. Warrant for the dismission of Theodorigo Taylor.
13. To report to both Houses the paper concerning the prisoners now at Nottingham.
14. Warrant for the apprehending of [James] Harrison who was in actual service with the Earl of [Holland] and seizing his horses and arms,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

and to bring him before this Committee. Derby House, 13 July 1648.

15. The like warrant for apprehending any persons who have been in arms against the Parliament since the commencement of the insurrection in Kent and seizing their horses and arms. Derby House, 13 July 1648.

[16.] Warrant for the release of Wm. Clerke the carrier, if he be under restraint for no other cause but only by warrant of this Committee.

[17.] Warrant to suffer Henry Stevens, servant to Visct. Andover to pass to Dover Castle with linen and other necessaries for his lord. Derby House, 13 July 1648.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 17–20.]

July 13. Derby House. Committee of both Houses to Col. [Algernon] Sidney, Governor of Dover. To admit Henry Stevens, with linen and other necessaries for Lord Andover, to enter Dover Castle. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 225. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 13. Derby House. The same to [Adjutant-General Arthur Evelyn] Governor of Wallingford Castle. We are informed that Michael Moulins being apprehended by warrant of the Warden of the Fleet for breach of a decree of Chancery was rescued by Capt. Disney and some of the soldiers of the garrison of Wallingford, whereby the cause of justice is hindered. If Moulins be under no restraint with you for any other matter you are to deliver him over to the officers of the Warden of the Fleet when they shall demand him, that the course of justice be not obstructed nor the party concerned suffer in his cause by anything done by the soldiers of that garrison. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 226. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 14. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earl of Pembroke, Edw. Lord Howard, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Wallop; in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, and Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Richd. Onslow, Sir G. Gerard, Major-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Knightley, Crew, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That Mr. Henry Peck be released from his restraint.
2. Warrant to Corporal Pink serving under Sir M. Livesey to restore to Lieutenant-Genl. Hammond his horse which he has in his custody.
3. That if the Governor of Windsor has nothing against Mr. James Harrison, then he to be set at liberty.
4. That the letter of the Lord General [Fairfax] concerning Mr. [Wm.] Roberts be recommended to the Committee of the Army that he may be furnished with what [ordnance] is necessary for the service in the Downs.

Afternoon.

5. That the two troops of Col. Rich's regiment lately with Major Gibbons are to join the rest of the regiment in Kent.
6. That Major Gibbons with his troop and that of Captain Pretty do quarter about the edge of Kent and Surrey.
7. Warrant for Mr. Roger Taylor, junr., now prisoner in Windsor Castle, to be set at liberty.
8. To acquaint Sir M. Livesey with the information given against Warner the king's bargeman and one Mr. Arthur. That he restrain the men and seize all arms belonging to them and certify the result to this Committee.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

9. To report to the Houses our opinion that 500*l.* should be provided forthwith for victualling some garrisons which are of special consequence.
10. That all prisoners who sue to be released be referred to the Committee where Col. Moore has the chair.
11. To write to the Lord Mayor [Sir John Warner] giving notice of the tumults threatened by the Watermen, who intend coming to the House in an unfitting manner to compel them to grant what they please to ask; and to desire him to use his best endeavours to prevent it.
12. To report to the House of Commons that the ten days for [continuance of the guards] for the House are out to-morrow and to desire that they may be continued for a further time to prevent disorders and that provision be made for their maintenance.
13. To notify to the several militias that there are some listings of forces in and about London and to desire them to take care there may be no such listings without authority of Parliament.
14. Warrant for the restoration of Mr. Webberley's arms which were seized and carried to the Guildhall.
15. To notify to the Committees of Surrey and Hants., that John Ayling goes between these counties and lists men for the service of the king; and to desire them to examine him, and if found guilty to send him up hither, with such as have assisted him.
16. The constable to have 10*s.* for removing Mr. Webberley's arms.
17. That the trunk seized by Mr. Atkins be brought together with the box hither to Mr. Frost.
18. Warrant for redelivery to Mr. Webberley of the arms seized by our order and conveyed to the Guildhall. Derby House, 14 July 1648.
19. Warrant to Corporal Pink to deliver to Lieutenant-Genl. Hammond's order the horse taken by him at Kingston.
20. Warrant to Samuel Atkins to apprehend all such persons as he shall understand to have been engaged in the late insurrection and rebellion in Kent or shall hereafter list any forces against the Parliament and seize their horses and arms. These persons you shall bring before this Committee with a certificate of the horses and arms by you so seized. You are also to seize all arms, ammunition, and other provisions of war that shall be sent from this city or parts adjacent whether by land or water to any place whatsoever, not having authority of Parliament for their passage, and certify all such seizures to this Committee. This warrant to continue for one month and no longer.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 21–25.]

July 14. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor of London. We formerly gave you notice of some tumults intended by the Watermen and desired you according to the special jurisdiction which your Lordship has over them to take care for the prevention thereof; the same is now confirmed unto us from other hands and that they intend speedily to come to the House [of Parliament] in a disorderly way to force from the Houses what they may think fit to ask. We apprehend this may give a beginning to tumults which may prove very dangerous and therefore again desire you to take an especial care of it so as to prevent the mischief that may come by their tumultuating. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 226, 227. *Copy*=½ *p.*]

July 15. 67. Order by the Committee of Lords and Commons for Foreign Affairs. In prosecution of the Commons' Order annexed it is ordered that it be referred to the two Judges of the Admiralty and Dr. Walker, Advocate of the Admiralty, assisted by the

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Registrar of the Admiralty and others, to consider of the case annexed, with the proofs and papers whence the same arises, concerning the losses mentioned to be sustained by Joseph Hawes and his company through the seizure of the "Elizabeth" on its course by subjects of the King of Spain, and to call before them both defendants and plaintiff, and to examine whether the case be rightly stated. To report whether Joseph Hawes and others may have letters of reprisal granted them against the lading of the ship "Santa Clara," the same having been some years since brought into a port of this kingdom, or against the proceeds of the said goods remaining deposited in the hands of the Parliament to the use of the King of Spain's subjects; or what other reparation may be given in accordance with treaties to the claimants. 21 June 1648. [1½ *pp.*] *Annexed,*

67. I. *Petition of Randall Mainwaring, Nathaniel Hawes, George Paine, and others, concerning the "Elizabeth," taken in* 1637 *by the Spanish West Indian fleet, desiring reparation by letters of reprisal against the "St. Clare."*

67. II. *Ordered by the Commons that this petition be referred to the consideration of the Committee for Foreign Affairs, to state the matter of fact to the House, together with their opinions.* 1 *Nov.* 1647. [⅔ *p.*]

67. III. *Order of the Committee for Foreign Affairs appointing to hear and consider this matter on Friday,* 21 *June. Doctors Commons,* 15 *July* 1648. [1 *p. Damaged by damp.*]

July 15. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committees of Surrey and Hants. We are informed there is one Mr. John Ayling dwelling near Alton, who has been enlisting men against the Parliament in cos. Surrey and Hants., and who keeps up correspondence and intelligence between the disaffected in those parts. He was with the army of the Earl of Holland lately about Surrey, so we desire you to take the same into examination, and if you find him or any others to be guilty in any of the aforesaid particulars, or to be acting to the disturbance of the peace of your county, you are to cause them to be apprehended and sent up hither in custody, together with the particulars of what you have to lay to their charge. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 227. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to Sir Hardress Waller. We are informed that Capt. Wm. Galley, who was one of [Sir Richard] Greenville's Captains, is now in Cornwall between Bodmin and Truro, and as his presence there cannot be without design of mischief and danger to the public, you are to secure his person and guard against any danger that may come to the public by his endeavours. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey or the officer in command of the forces about Deptford and Greenwich. We have information

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

that Warner, master of the King's barge, and one Arthur, have been great promoters of disaffection amongst the seamen; you are therefore to apprehend them and seize all the arms which you shall find in their custody, and certify us what you do herein. [*Ibid., p.* 228. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Warwick and Northants. We conceive you cannot but observe the general disposition that is in the people to tumults and insurrections, and of what difficulty and length of time it is to take in places of strength when once possessed by the enemy. You know what a trouble it was to all the country about the castle of Banbury when it was last held by the enemy, yet we are informed its demolition is retarded for want of that money which is appointed for it in your county. We desire you forthwith to pay in the proportion of money assigned to your county by order of the Houses for the accomplishment of that work, so that the castle may be demolished and all future danger prevented from its being again surprised by any disaffected persons. [*Ibid., pp.* 228, 229. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. From the enclosed extract of Dr. Dorislau's letter you will see the state of the revolted ships, which is confirmed by other letters. We thought fit to give you notice of this, that you might put yourself into the better posture against them, we conceiving it probable that they may bend their course toward the Isle of Wight. The Lord Admiral [Warwick] is now at Chatham, and will be ready to go forth in a very few days. The Scots came into England on Saturday the 8th instant, near Carlisle, with 72 colours of foot and 27 colours of horse, as certified by an express from Col. Lambert, who is at Penrith with his forces. The House of Commons have thereupon passed the vote enclosed, which is sent away to Col. Lambert. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Ibid., p.* 229. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Notts. To the end that some of the forces of Yorks. may without danger to their country be drawn toward Col. Lambert to enable him the better to oppose the Scots, who in hostile manner are entered into this kingdom of England, we desire you to send 200 horse of your co. toward Pontefract, the better to besiege that place and preserve the parts adjacent from the plunder and incursions [of the garrison], and [the enemy from] increasing their strength by a confluence of other malignants and disaffected persons. We have also written to cos. Leicester, Northants, Lincoln, Derby, and to the Governor of Belvoir, for a proportion of their horse to be sent for the same service. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Ibid., p.* 230. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 15. Mem.—The like letters to Leicester for 200 horse, to Northants. for 100, to Lincoln for 60, to Derby for 60, and to the Governor of Belvoir Castle for 40, making, with the 200 from Notts., 660 horse. [*Ibid.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

July 15. Derby House. The same to the Governor of Oxford. We have received your letter of the 13th instant concerning Sir Francis Vincent and Major Muschamp, and return you thanks for your care in that business [of the secret oath to betray the garrison]. We desire that these persons be kept in safe custody with special care, and not be discharged till further order from this Committee, which we will not give till the business concerning them and the charge against them can be fully examined. We will take the contents of your other letter concerning the garrison into speedy consideration, and signify to you what we shall do therein. [*Ibid., p.* 230. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to Col. Whichcott, Governor of Windsor. For the better preservation of the garrison of Oxford in the absence of these companies which belong to the guard of that place, we desire that some foot arms be furnished to the Governor of Oxford wherewith to arm such as are well affected. You are to certify us whether you have any magazine of arms there from whence these might be furnished; if so, and they can be spared, supply the Governor with some foot arms not exceeding 500, and certify us what you do herein. [*Ibid., p.* 231. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 15. Derby House. The same to the same. This Committee have been satisfied that James Harrison, now in your custody, has not borne arms against the Parliament, therefore, if you have nothing further against him, set him at liberty and restore to him the things taken from him. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Richd. Onslow, Sir John Danvers, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the Commons' vote concerning the Scots be sent to Col. Lambert.
2. That the gent. of co. Gloucester do attend this afternoon.
3. To write to the Governor of Oxford that Sir Francis Vincent and Major Muschamp be kept in safe custody till further order.
4. That letters be written to cos. Nottingham, Leicester, Lincoln, Northants., and Derby, and to the Governor of Belvoir, for the several proportions of horse following to be sent to Pontefract:—Notts., 200; Leicester, 200; Northants., 100; Lincoln, 60; Derby, 60; Belvoir, 40; total, 660.
5. To write to the Governor of Windsor that he certify this Committee whether he can spare any foot.
6. To write to cos. Northants. and Warwick to pay their proportions for the demolishing of Banbury Castle.
7. To write to the Governor of the Isle of Wight, notifying the Duke [of York's] being on shipboard, with the rest of the advices about the revolted ships.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 25, 26.]

July 16. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir Gilbert Gerard, Sir John Trevor, Maj.-Gen. Skippon, and Messrs. Wallop, Knightley, and Swinfen. Ordered,

1. That the Lord Admiral's letter of 15th instant from Chatham be reported to both Houses.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

2. That the members of this Committee be summoned to be here to-morrow by 8 a.m.
3. That the Committee and Commissioners of the Navy be summoned to be here to-morrow morning.
4. That 40*s.* be given to Prichard, the seaman.
5. That Major-General Skippon shall be repaid what money he may lay out for intelligence.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 27.]

July 17. 68. Bond of John Witt, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, in 500*l.* to Speaker Lenthall, conditioned for his appearance during three months, upon warning left at his house in Clerkenwell, before the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House. [*Seal with design, Latin and English.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 17. 69. The like bonds of Thos. and Wm. Witt, each in 200*l.* ,for the appearance of John Witt as above. [*Seals with design, Latin and English.* 2 *pp.*]

July 17. Votes of the House of Commons granting indemnity to certain persons implicated in the late insurrection in Kent. That such persons as shall satisfy the Committee for Kent that they were not any ways engaged in the late insurrection, or that they deserted that insurrection at or before the coming down of the Proposition for indemnity by the Earl of Thanet, and came in to the Parliament, shall have the benefit of the said indemnity. Likewise, that such as have been formerly active for the Parliament but were constrained by a real force to participate in the insurrection, and deserted upon the first opportunity, shall be indemnified for what they did under compulsion. Also that Sir Anthony St. Leger, of Boughton, Robt. Burnham, and Thos. Flood, Esqrs., Mr. Francis Twisden, and Mr. John Maplisden, who were sent for from their houses, to persuade to peace, by the Members of Parliament sent down for that purpose, and yet continued with those in arms after the Members were gone, shall be indemnified, so as they shall make it appear to the Committee of Kent that before the fight at Maidstone they did preserve the public money before seized upon, and procured restitution of money and horses to well affected persons, and so as they were not engaged in the petition which was the occasion of that rising, before their being sent for as above mentioned, neither did take upon themselves any office of command, nor contributed money, horse, or arms to that employment. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v., p.* 637. *Interregnum G.* 88, *p.* 121.]

July 17. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Manchester, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Knightley and Swinfen. Ordered,

1. To write to Lord Mounson not to prosecute those to sequestration who are here attending this Committee.
2. To write to Sir Michael Livesey to draw away his troop which is about Sterborough Castle in Surrey.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. That Mr. Frost be empowered to search the trunk, and if it contain nothing which concerns the public, then to deliver the whole to Lady Tyrringham.
4. To write to Major Gibbons to march with his men to Greenwich.
5. That the rest of the letters directed to Hornwell be delivered to Mr. Wallis to see if he can uncypher them.
6. That 100*l.* more be paid to Col. Butler upon account for the guards of the [Parliament] House.
7. To write to Col. Temple that a Mr. Middleton is aboard a ship for France, and to desire him to make search for the man and send him up in custody.
8. A sub-committee to be formed to view the papers taken with Mr. Vaughan.
9. To notify to the Committee of Kent the disorders in Sir Michael Livesey's regiment and the spreading abroad of the printed paper he presented, and to desire them to take care.
10. To write to the Committee of Salop to keep a careful eye on that castle that it be not surprised by malignants. The like to the Governor of Ludlow Castle, and one to Major Harley to give his assistance upon occasion for preserving Ludlow Castle.
11. That the letters to the several Militias about London be approved.
12. That Major-General Lambert's letter from Rickerby of the 1st instant, with the paper enclosed, be reported to both Houses.
13. That the horses and arms taken at Romford with Mr. Vaughan be bestowed upon those who took him.
14. Instructions for Col. Edw. Popham and Mr. Alex. Bence, appointed by the House of Commons to accompany the Lord Admiral [Warwick] to sea in this expedition. [*These Instructions are printed in Lords' Journal x.*, 397, *but Mr. Walter Strickland's name is substituted for Col. Edward Popham.*]
15. Warrant for the arrest of Mr. Holder, who with his papers is to be brought before this Committee. Derby House, 17 July 1648.
16. The like for the apprehension of Leonard Gleave.
17. The like for that of Thos. Culham.
18. The like for Lawrence Lowe.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 28–31.]

July 17. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. [Purbeck] Temple. You are to make search for one Mr. John Middleton, supposed to be aboard a ship in the river going for France. If you find him there cause him to be apprehended and sent up in safe custody. Sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 232. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 17. Derby House. The same to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor. The apprehension of the persons of Leonard Gleave, cashier to Sir John Cordwell, Thos. Culham, junr., a draper in Fenchurch-street near Grace Church, also of Lawrence Lowe and one Holder, together with the seizing of their papers, being of very great concernment to the public, we have directed warrants to the messengers of this Committee and to the City Marshal for the better execution thereof. We desire your Lordship to lay your commands on the City Marshal to do his utmost for the execution of this warrant, and if you find it necessary join any other with them whom you shall judge fit. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 17. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. In regard of the landing of the enemy in the Downs there will be need of all your forces in those parts. You can draw away your forces which are about

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Sterborough Castle as it is now to be demolished. We are informed of great disorders amongst your soldiers, especially in Major Reynolds' troop, whereby they become a great burden to the country and increase the disaffection which is already, as you know, too great among the people. Keep good and strict discipline amongst your soldiers, which you may the better do as the Committee of that county [Surrey] have the sequestrations in that county for their payment. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 233. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 17. Derby House. The same to [the Committees of] the several Militias. We have again information of a design in and about the City for listing of horse and men without any authority of Parliament for their so doing. Of what dangerous consequence those secret listings and conspiracies may be, the experience of the late troubles, growing from such secret actings not timely suppressed, must have made you sensible; that insurrection having grown so near to its full ripeness and broken out so suddenly as that it might have been too great for that remedy which was in readiness for it. We doubt not but you will consider that particular safety both of persons and places is involved in the safety of the kingdom; and that the safety of this is dangerously attempted upon by these secret actings without authority, and that therefore you will reflect upon it with your most serious consideration and improve your power with effect to the utmost for prevention of the danger threatened by these conspiracies. We therefore recommend it to your especial care to discover and prevent these designs of listing men and providing horse as aforesaid. To that end you are to give order to apprehend and secure all those, whomsoever they be, who shall so list or be listed without the authority of Parliament, and to seize all horses and arms belonging to such persons. Certify this Committee what you shall do herein. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 233, 234. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

July 17. Derby House. The same to Lord Mounson. We are informed that your Lordship is proceeding to the sequestration of some of the inhabitants about Reigate, who are now attending here by order of this Committee. We conceive it fit to forbear that proceeding till they be first heard, and if there be cause of sequestration that it be done by the whole Committee of the county [of Surrey] meeting at Kingston for that purpose. We are also informed that your castle [of Holmsdale] is garrisoned at the charge of the country, whereby the people are much discontented and their disaffection increased. We hope there will be no need to keep a garrison there, especially if the place be made indefensible according to the order of the House of Commons, which we desire [you] to take care to see executed, and that there be no further charge upon the county for the keeping of it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 235. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 17. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons. You are to return with your own and Captain Pretty's troops into the confines of Surrey and Kent, and quarter there till you receive further order. Send the two troops of Col. Rich's regiment to their Colonel to receive his orders. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 235, 236. *Copy*=½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
July 17. Derby House. The same to the Governor of Ludlow Castle. We are informed that there has been a design of the enemy to surprise Ludlow Castle, which, if they should effect, it would much interrupt the peace of those parts. Therefore keep a very watchful and careful guard, and in case you discover any danger, signify the same to the Committee of Salop and also to Major Harley, to whom we have written to give you what assistance they can upon any such exigency. [*Ibid., p.* 236. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 17 Derby House. The same to the Committee of Salop. To the same effect as the preceding except the last paragraph, for which read: You are desired as there may be occasion to afford the Governor of Ludlow Castle such assistance as you can for the preservation of that place. [*Ibid. Minute.* ½ *p.*]

July 17. Derby House. The same to Major Harley. We received information by Col. [Edw.] Harley, which he received from you, that Ludlow Castle was in danger by some design of the Malignants to surprise it, for which care we thank you, and desire you, if there should be occasion, to render all the assistance you can to the Governor when desired by him. [*Ibid., p.* 237. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 18. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Kent, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Sir R. Onslow, and Mr. Knightley; and in the afternoon, the same except Onslow, whose place is supplied by Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Swinfen. Ordered,

1. To write thanking Col. [Robt.] Overton for his care in seizing the pistols and desiring him to detain Col. Booth. That we will write to the Committee of Lincolnshire for the apprehension of Readhead and Harbottle, and will report his letter concerning money to the House [of Commons].
2. That the order for taking on six ships for the service of the Parliament be reported to both Houses for an amendment in taking out the clause.
3. That another order be sent to Capt. Batten to attend this Committee in the afternoon.
4. That Col. Butler do take notice that his number of horse from this day are not to exceed 120 [for guard of the Parliament].
5. That 50*l.* be given to Col. Butler for the paying off so many horsemen as exceed six score.
6. That Col. [Thos.] Hughes and Mr. Sellington be sent for to attend this afternoon.
7. Upon conference with the Lord Admiral and Mr. Alex. Bence it was ordered:—That it be reported to the Houses as the opinion of this Committee that the Lord Admiral may have direction to take two men out of each collier, if he require so many for manning this ships, and then at his discretion to take off the embargo from the coal ships and suffer them to proceed for Harwich should he think they may do it with safety.
8. That it be also reported to the Houses that Mr. Bence being at Harwich, the Lord Admiral desired him to procure some men, and by advice of the captains there he did promise the men their wages for their coal voyage, if they would voluntarily list themselves to serve the Lord Admiral in this expedition; to which he found some of the masters of the coal ships very ready to consent, but others obstinate; whereupon he wrote to Capt. Ball, commanding the "Adventure," to stay the colliers until they had paid their wages to such men as had voluntarily

1648. VOL. DXVI.

listed themselves, which stay was to some of them for three to four days, and this he did without authority; for the which he craves the approbation of both Houses, it being done in order to their service.

Afternoon.

9. That the post-bark going to Ireland be removed.
10. That the order of the Houses for the exchange of Sir Wm. Masham and the rest of the prisoners now in Colchester be sent to General [Fairfax].
11. That a letter be written to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to march with all expedition into the North with such forces as may be spared out of South Wales for the suppression of the enemy there.
12. That Major Uvedale be licensed to go into the country, giving bond to appear at this Committee within 15 days after warning to be left at his house in Dorsetshire.
13. That the gent. of cos. Gloucester and Hereford be desired to be here on Thursday afternoon.
14. To write to General Fairfax enclosing the orders of the House of Commons for the exchange of Sir Wm. Masham.
15. That Webberley do attend again and be interrogated out of the letter.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 32–34.]

July 18. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Sir Thos. Fairfax]. By the enclosed orders of the House of Commons you will see their resolution concerning the exchange of Sir Wm. Masham and the rest of the Committee [now] prisoners at Colchester, which according to the direction of that order we have sent to your Lordship. Sent by Mr. Freeman. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 237. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 18. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that there are very great disorders in the forces of Sir Michael Livesey, and particularly in Major Reynolds' troop, divers of whom are sent prisoners to Rochester. By means of these disorders the discontents of the people are heightened and their disaffection increased. We have written to him to take this matter into his care and to see there be a redress of it. We desire you to take care that these forces be duly paid, to the end that strict discipline may be observed toward them. We send inclosed a printed paper, of which many copies have been spread about by the forces of Reynolds' troop; we need say nothing to you of the dangerous tendency thereof, but desire you to inquire into the author and spreaders of it, and certify what you shall discover. Take care to prevent, what in you lies, the further spreading of this paper and the danger that may come by the employment amongst your forces of men so principled as these seem to be. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 238. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 18. Derby House. The same to Col. [Robert] Overton, [Deputy] Governor of Hull. We thank you for your care in seizing those pistols which seem to have been provided for the enemy, and desire you to detain in custody Col. [John] Booth till the business be further examined. We will write to the Committee of Lincolnshire for the apprehension of Readhead and Harbottle who have signed the bill for the freight. It being not in the power of this Committee to determine anything

1648. VOL. DXVI.

in it, we have ordered that part of your letter which concerns money to be reported to the House of Commons. [*Ibid., p.* 239. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 18. Derby House. The same to the Authorities of Yarmouth. We have taken into consideration the danger your town of Yarmouth may be in by the ships revolted from obedience to the Parliament and which are now in the Downs. If they should come into those parts and land their men there, they might have too great an access of strength by a confluence of persons disaffected, and prove very disadvantageous to the public. And how far your town may be endangered thereby the sad experience of what Colchester has suffered may well make you sensible. For prevention whereof there are some forces appointed by the Lord General to march thither, which we desire you to receive into your town for its preservation from the present danger till some course can be taken with the revolted ships. It being not our intention that your town should be made a constant garrison, we have appointed those forces to be put in [only] for the present, to prevent it being made a garrison by the enemy. [*Ibid., pp.* 239, 240. *Copy* = ¾ *p.*]

July 18. Derby House. The same to the Lieut.-Genl. [Oliver Cromwell]. The town and castle of Pembroke being, by the blessing of God upon your endeavours, reduced to the obedience of Parliament, we desire you with such forces as may be spared with safety to these parts to march into the north, and there use your best endeavours to suppress the enemy in those parts. Sent by Mr. Hussey. [*Ibid., p.* 240. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 18. 70. Bond of Major Edmund Uvedale, of Loverlay House, co. Dorset, to Speaker Lenthall, in 1,000*l.* for his appearance during three months upon warning left at his house in the parish of Gussage All Saints, co. Dorset, before the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House. [*Seal with crest, Latin and English.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered,

1. Warrant for Solomon Smith [Marshal of the Admiralty] to arrest Robt. Granger and seize his vessel lying at Sabb's Dock or other place, he having carried relief to Deal Castle.
2. That the barge above bridge be sent down to lie below Barking Creek, in order to examine and stay all seamen going armed down the river.
3. To report to the Houses that there are divers prisoners at Northants. which they have no means to keep safely and therefore to desire the Houses to give order for the safe keeping of the officers and others of quality.
4. That one who has formerly served the Lord General may be sent to the head-quarters to be tried by a Council of War.
5. That for the rest, the Committee may be empowered to dispose of them as they think fit.
6. That Mr. [Job] Throckmorton, now prisoner in Peterhouse, be set at liberty upon engaging never more to bear arms against the Parliament.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

7. Warrant to the Lieutenant and officers of the Ordnance to deliver to Lieut.-Genl. [Thos.] Hammond's order one demi-cannon, two culverins out of the store-house at the Tower, and two other pieces [now] upon the new platform, with their equipage and 100 shot round.
8. That Col. Carter's letter of 14th inst. from Conway be reported to the House of Commons.
9. To write to Col. Whichcott that Thos. Bech, a servant to Mrs. Neville, not having been in arms, may be set at liberty if nothing further be known against him, and have his horse, sword, and cloak returned to him.
10. That the muster rolls of Col. Butler's men be sent to Mr. Auditor [Henry] Broad to make up that account and to report to this Committee. The Colonel's allowance per diem to be reckoned at 22*s.* 6*d.*, the Lieutenant's at 13*s.* 4*d.*, Cornet's at 10*s.*, and Quartermaster's at 9*s.*
11. That Ralph Sayers and John Drue be released upon their engagement not to bear arms.
12. To write to Col. Whichcott to release an old man named Greenbury, who was committed for carrying a letter, if he knows nothing further against him.
13. That Col. [Robt.] Hammond's letter of the 18th from Carisbrook be reported to the House of Commons.
14. That it be earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Army that the assignations for money for Windsor Castle may be laid upon the several hundreds of the cos. next adjacent to the castle.
15. Warrant to Mr. Auditor Broad to make up the account of Col. Butler and Quartermaster Fincher, according to the musters herewith sent, for their service in guarding the Houses, in which account you are to allow the officers at the rates above specified; and to each private who rode his own horse, 5*s.* per diem, and to such as rode horses provided by members of the House, 2*s.* per diem. You are to certify that account to this Committee. Derby House, 19 July.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 35–37.]

July 19. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Whichcott [Governor of Windsor]. You have in your custody one Thos. Bech, servant to Mrs. Neville, who lives in this town, and she informs us that he never was in arms against the Parliament; also one Greenbury, an old man. He was employed in carrying a letter. Should there be nothing more against them than is known to this Committee, we desire you to set them at liberty. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 241. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 19. Derby House. The same to Captain Brandlyn, commander of the "Tenth Whelp." We are informed there are many masters and able seamen ready to depart from Ratcliffe and Limehouse in barges to the Downs, being armed with swords and pistols. Their intention being to go on board the revolted ships to join the insurgents, we desire you to fall down to Erith and ride there for a few days, and visit all boats or other vessels which may pass that way, and secure all such seamen as have not a sufficient pass, or can give a good account of their passage in that manner. You are to seize their arms and cause themselves to be sent up in custody to this Committee. Which service, being of great concernment, we recommend it to your especial care. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 241, 242. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 19. Derby House. The same to Col. Rich or the officer in command. To the same effect as the preceding. You are to keep out parties upon the way

1648. VOL. DXVI.

[to the Downs] to apprehend all such seamen as shall come that way without sufficient passes. [*Ibid., p.* 242. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 19. Derby House. The same to Col. Scroope. We are informed that many masters and seamen are going towards Yarmouth, to be ready there to join the revolted ships [from the Downs] if they shall come thither. You are therefore to appoint good parties upon the ways to apprehend all those who shall not have sufficient passes to come that way. [*Ibid., p.* 243. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 20. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. Present: Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, Kent, and Manchester, Lords Edw. Howard and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Wallop, St. John, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to Col. Lambert, notifying the taking of Pembroke and the march of Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] that way with what force can be spared from Wales, together with the occurrences of these parts.
2. That the money lately seized shall be returned to Mr. Chastillion and the others interested.
3. That Col. Mytton's letter of the 5th present from Denbigh be reported to the Houses.
4. That Major Master be bailed, upon condition that he appear within ten days after summons at any time these six months.
5. That Capt. John Hughes, now in the Gatehouse, be set at liberty.
6. That Thos. Sanders be discharged, engaging not to do disservice to the Parliament.
7. That the letters and papers sent by Capt. Clarke directed to this Committee, concerning the Scots transporting soldiers out of Ireland into Scotland, be reported to the Houses.
8. To write thanking the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee of Lancashire for sending out their forces to Col. Lambert, and to desire them to send the rest, upon assurance that if any enemy should come against them their forces shall be returned to them.
9. That it be reported to the House [of Commons] that Col. Butler cannot make any use of the security offered upon the lands of the Earl of Holland and the other delinquents towards the maintenance of the guards [for the Parliament], and that the money upon the subscriptions is at an end, and therefore to desire the House to think of some other way for their maintenance.
10. That a letter be written to Col. Norton and to the [Lieutenant] Governor of Portsmouth.
11. That the Lord General Fairfax's letter of July from before Colchester, with the letter enclosed from the gent. of Suffolk, be reported to both Houses.
12. That Springet be liberated, as desired by the Committee of Kent.
13. That the instructions which were drafted for Col. Popham and Mr. Alex. Bence be now drawn for Mr. [Walter] Strickland and Mr. Bence, and to be reported to both Houses.
14. That it be reported to the House of Commons that the order concerning 500*l.* for garrisons be amended, so that the money may be paid to this Committee or their order.
15. That direction be given to Col. Butler to send a convoy to Brentford to escort the ammunition going from Windsor to the army at such time as Lieut.-Genl. Hammond shall appoint, and to bring it to London and guard it there till a convoy at London shall receive it. The like order to Major-General Skippon for a convoy from London to Bow. And the like to Col. Mildmay to take charge of the said ammunition from thence till he meet another convoy [from the army before Colchester].
16. To write to [Col. Thos. Bettisworth] Lieut. Governor of Portsmouth, thanking him for his care in keeping the [discontented] seamen out

1648. Vol. DXVI.

of the town, which he is desired still to continue, and to take care that these distempered seamen may not carry away any of the ships at Portsmouth till further order be received from the Lord [Admiral] Warwick.

17. To write to the Lord Admiral, enclosing Col. Bettisworth's letter and our reply to him concerning the seamen.
18. To write to the Committee of Hants., informing them of a design to betray all the garrisons in those parts, and therefore to keep a watchful eye upon them.
19. To write to Capt. Brewster to draw his Company into Yarmouth for its safety, and meanwhile to have regard to the safety of Southolt [in Suffolk] during the absence of those forces.
20. To write to the Mayor and Committee of Norwich to send one good company of volunteers from thence to Yarmouth.
21. To write to Yarmouth representing the danger to that town by reason of the revolted ships, and desiring them to receive the forces appointed to come thither into the town, there being no intention to make that town a garrison, but only to preserve it from the enemy.
22. That the paper given in by Capt. Lister concerning the wants of the northern army be reported to the House of Commons.
23. Warrant to be given to Holding for the keeping of the innkeeper of Croydon, till further order.
24. That the Committee of the Army be desired to deliver three demi-cannon of brass and six brass culverins mounted on field-carriages with shod wheels, and 150 shot round for all these pieces.
25. That Thos. Lightfoot and John Kingston be committed to Peterhouse until they give bond to appear when called for, and not to do disservice to the Parliament.
26. That 100*l.* more be paid to Col. Butler and Q. G. Fincher upon account.
27. That it be reported to the Houses that money is much wanted for payment of the forces, both horse and foot, under the command of Major-Genl. Lambert, not above 13 weeks' pay having been received since the last establishment. Also that money is wanted for intelligence and other incident charges. That general officers are wanted, without whom the service cannot be well carried on, as a Scoutmaster-General and a Quartermaster-General; likewise a train with its attendant officers.
28. Warrant to the keeper of Peterhouse prison for the discharge of Mr. [Job] Throckmorton upon his engaging never to bear arms against the Parliament. If you know of no other cause against him besides what appears in our warrant, you are to bring him to this Committee for entering into that engagement, when you are to discharge him. The like for discharge of Ralph Sayer and John Drue.
29. Warrant to deliver up to Mr. Sartillon [or Chastillion] and the rest of the proprietors the money and other silver seized by you in accordance with our warrant, they having presented an affidavit here that the silver was sent to Dover to be employed there for purchasing corn. Derby House, 20 July.
30. Warrant to Solomon Smith, Marshal of the Admiralty, to seize a vessel belonging to Robert Granger of Dover, at Sabb's Dock or other place, and having apprehended the man you are to send him up in custody to this Committee for carrying relief to Deal Castle, since it was kept against the Parliament.
31. Warrant to Sir Walter Erle, Lieutenant of the Ordnance and the rest of the officers. You are to deliver to Lieut.-Gen. [Thos.] Hammond's order one demi-cannon and two culverins now in the storehouse and two pieces now upon the new platform in the Tower, with all their equipage, and 100 shot round for each piece.
32. The like warrant to the officers of Ordnance. You are to deliver to Col. Rich's order two whole cannon and two demi-cannon with their equipage, and 100 shot round for all these pieces.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 38–45. *Copy.* 6 *pp.*]

1648. Vol. DXVI.

July 20. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. [Ralph] Ashton. This Committee having information that the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee for co. Lancaster have raised a considerable force for their defence against the enemy in the North, and considering that they will be a great charge if they lie [idle] in that county, and that they may be more useful both to their own county and to the northern parts by joining with you, we have written to Lancashire to send all the forces that they have raised and can possibly spare, retaining [only] a sufficient number to keep peace within their borders, to march speedily to join with you, upon assurance that we will take all possible care for the supply of these forces, as also of those that are with you at present, and that they shall be returned to their own county in case the enemy come against them. It is desired for the furtherance of the conjunction of these forces with you, if you conceive it to be necessary, that you do likewise use your interest with your countrymen. You will understand by our letter to Major-Genl. Lambert of the reducing of Pembroke town and castle, and of Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell's advance towards you, and what other intelligence is given at present. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 243, 244. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee of Lancashire. We cannot but take notice of your great faithfulness to the service of the Parliament and kingdom in raising and setting forth so considerable a force of horse and foot under the command of Col. Ashton to oppose the enemy in the North. We understand likewise the continuance of your prudent endeavours in raising of more forces to a considerable number since those with Col. Ashton are marched into Westmoreland for the defence of your own county. This Committee is very sensible that these forces will be a great charge to your county, if they lie upon free quarter there; and that they may be more useful both to their own county and to the northern parts at present by marching to join the rest of your forces with Col. Ashton. The remainder of this letter to the same effect as the preceding. They shall certainly be returned for your service in your own county in case any enemy come against you. In so doing you will render a very great service to the whole kingdom, and especially to the northern parts. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 244, 245. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to the Committee appointed to contract for gunpowder, match, and bullet. For the more effectual prosecution of the service against Colchester, they stand in need of two demi-cannon field carriages and three culverin carriages with their fore-carriages upon shod wheels, which we understand are in the public stores and are at your disposing. We desire you to give warrant for the delivery of these carriages to Col. Hammond or his envoy, that they may be sent away with all expedition [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 245, 246. *Copy* =$\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to Col. [John] Lambert. After a long siege Pembroke town and castle having been won for the Parliament, Lieut.-Genl.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Cromwell and his forces are set at liberty for other service, so we have sent him order to march with what forces may be spared with the safety of South Wales into the North to suppress the enemy there. For the affairs in these parts they stand thus: Colchester still holds out, but the enemy has burnt most of the suburbs on all sides, so it is hoped that it will not long hold out. Most of the revolted ships are still in Holland, but three of them are in the Downs, where there are [to oppose them] the regiments of Cols. Rich and Hughson, belonging to the army, and a proportion of Kentish horse and foot, making in the whole about 3,500, which it is supposed will be sufficient strength against any forces which are likely to be landed from the ships. What other occurrences are here you will be informed of by Capt. Lister. Sent by Mr. Bulmer. [*Ibid., p.* 246. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to the Committee for the Army. The condition of the Castle of Windsor has been represented to us [as] full of want and [consequently] full of danger by it. The consequence of that place you very well know, and it deserves to be taken into consideration with all speed and supplied with effect. The discontents of the soldiers within are very great through their wants, and the Governor fears for the place more from them than from without. For remedy at present there must be some supply of money. And for the future he desires that the appointment of money that shall be made to him may be upon those hundreds in cos. Berks., Bucks., Middlesex, and Surrey, which lie nearest to the Castle, so that he may be the better able to send for and gather in those apportionments from time to time as they grow due, and as his necessities shall require. We are so sensible of the consequence and danger of that place that we recommend it to your serious consideration and effectual care, for seasonable and expeditious supplies. [*Ibid., p.* 247. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to the Committee for contract of gunpowder and match. Provisions belonging to the Ordnance are required at Colchester, the which may be spared out of the stores. You are to deliver to Lieut.-Genl. [Thos.] Hamond six ladels furnished for demi-cannon, and three whole culverins, nine beds, 18 coigns, and nine wadhooks, the same to be sent away with all speed. [*Ibid., p.* 248. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesay. We directed a warrant to Corporal Pinke of your regiment of horse for restoring a horse to Lieut.-Genl. Hamond, which was taken from his servant at Kingston by the enemy and afterwards seized by the said corporal. Although claimed within a few hours the corporal refused to deliver it up, notwithstanding the order and practice of the Council of War that all horses claimed within 24 hours are to be restored, and he makes return upon the warrant that we were misinformed. We are much dissatisfied to have our warrants to be thus disobeyed, and if this be suffered we may give directions and then execute them

1648. VOL. DXVI.

ourselves. Send up hither Corporal Pinke to answer his contempt, or else see that the horse be presently delivered up to its proprietor. We must again bring to your notice that many complaints are made against your forces, both from Sussex and Surrey, for their disorders and plunderings, without distinction of friend or enemy, whereby the people's disaffection is increased. We are sorry that there is no better discipline among your forces. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 248, 249. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to the Bailiff and Corporation of Great Yarmouth. We conceive you cannot but be sensible of the danger your town is in from the revolted ships. If they should surprise the town it would not only be a great prejudice to the public, but might bring the same misery upon that place which the enemy's forces have done upon Colchester. We have ordered Captain Brewster's company, and one from Norwich, to occupy your town for its safety, which forces we desire you to receive into your town till other order can be taken against these revolted ships. This is not with intention to make your town a garrison, but to preserve you from surprise by the enemy, and from the mischief and misery that would necessarily attend it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 250. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We send you the enclosed from the Governor of Portsmouth, that you may see the danger that place, and the ships there, are in by reason of the distemper of the seamen, as also our answer to the Governor, that you may be the better informed of the state of things there. We offer it to your consideration whether it will not be necessary while the seamen there continue in this distemper to take away the sails, or otherwise to keep the ships in the harbour till they can be furnished with men who may be confided in. Sent by Mr. Coytmore. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 251. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to Murrough O'Brien Lord Inchiquin. We are informed that you have put under restraint Sir Wm. Fenton and others who have suffered much by their strait imprisonment. We have in consequence restrained your son, whom the Houses have appointed shall be exchanged for the said prisoners. Upon the transmission of the prisoners into England we engage to send back your son to you. In the meantime we desire that the prisoners may be treated as becomes their several qualities, assuring you that what they suffer there will be retaliated upon your son, which we desire you to consider, and to see them treated accordingly. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 251, 252. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

July 20. Derby House. The same to Capt. Brewster. In regard of the danger that Great Yarmouth may be in from the revolted ships if they should make any attempt to land there, we desire you to draw your company into the town for its better security. For which purpose we have written to the Mayor and Corporation to receive your forces, as also another company from Norwich. Certify us when you shall have entered it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 251. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
July 20. The like to the Mayor and Corporation of Norwich. To the same effect, but with this variation: We desire you to send one good company of your volunteers. [*Ibid. Minute.*]

July 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke and Kent, Lord Cranborne, Sir W. Armyne, Sir J. Evelin, and Mr. Pierrepont; and in the afternoon, Earls of Kent, Salisbury, and Manchester, Lords Edw. Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir W. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelin, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, Crew, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Revenue that the fairs at St. James's may be forbidden for this year.
2. That the letter and relation containing a report of the very good service done by Capt. Yarranton in discovering the designs against divers garrisons be reported to the Commons; together with the desire of those gent. who serve for cos. Hereford and Worcester, that Yarranton may have a reward for this notable service, to be assigned to him out of the estates of such persons as are by him discovered to be engaged in this conspiracy.

Afternoon.

3. Approval of the warrant authorising Col. Webb to take to his use the four horses and arms taken with them at Islington on the 8th and 9th inst.
4. That the two troops with Major Gibbons do march to Colchester to join the Lord General.
5. That the Lord General [Fairfax] be desired to send a regiment of horse, or more if he can spare them, to Col. Lambert.
6. That it be returned as answer to the second part of Mr. Weaver's paper that we have already given him order to march northward, where there is most need of foot.
7. That for the way of their march that this be left to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, and that the Lord General do send his horse the best way he can.
8. That in regard of the danger in the West this Committee is of opinion that the forces of Sir Hardress Waller cannot be drawn away.
9. That the troop at Croydon, under Captain Bray, of Sir Michael Livesey's regiment, do march into Kent to receive orders from his Colonel.
10. That it be reported to the Commons that their vote of the 18th inst. concerning the Lord Admiral be sent up to the Lords for their concurrence, as also to know the pleasure of the Houses, whether he may have power to give indemnity to such of the seamen as shall bring in any of the revolted ships for 20 days longer, and to pay them their arrears.
11. It was ordered that if the matter suggested in John Wood's petition be true, that then Mr. Slaughter shall deliver up to him his mare.
12. That Robt. Granger and his vessel shall be released upon bail being given to Mr. Solomon Smith, the condition being that Granger shall appear at any time within six months after ten days' warning to be left at his house, and in the meantime not to do any disservice to the Parliament.
13. That it be reported to both Houses that the Committee of the Militia of Westminster hath desired that the fair at St. James' may be put off for this year lest under colour of repairing thither there may be a meeting of many persons, which may prove dangerous to the Parliament.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 46–48.]

1648. Vol. DXVI.

July 21. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Hants. We are informed that there is a design of the enemy on foot for the surprising of all the garrisons in your country, as there has been in divers others, which, through the goodness of God, hath been discovered and prevented. If they should effect their design in those parts it would be of very great danger and prejudice to the kingdom, the rather in regard of the nearness of the Isle of Wight and the state of things there. We therefore desire you to be very watchful over those places, and if you see there be need of further forces in any of those garrisons, we desire you to put in such [men] out of the country as you can confide in for the safety of those places upon any exigency. Sent by Mr. Potter. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 253. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 21. Derby House. The same to [Col. Richd. Norton] Governor of Portsmouth. We have received yours from Portsmouth of the 18th, and thank you for your care of that town and putting the seamen out of it, whose general distemper at present is such as puts all affairs at sea in danger. You very well know of how great consequence it is to the affairs of the navy that that town be in safety. If these distempered seamen could but possess themselves of it they would be also masters of those ships, and have a town also in their hands of very great concernment in regard of the land if they should deliver it over to the enemy. Continue your utmost care for its preservation, and keep the seamen from carrying away the ships, which are under the power of your ordnance, until further order for it shall come from the Lord Admiral, to whom we have sent a copy of your letter, as also a copy to the Committee of Hants. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 253, 254. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 21. Derby House. The same to Col. Butler. You are to appoint a party of your horse to be at Brentford at such hour as Lieut.-Genl. [Thos.] Hamond shall name to take charge of the convoy of ammunition from thence to London, which is to go to Colchester. Continue to guard the same until it be received by the guard from Maj.-Genl. Skippon. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 254. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 21. Derby House. The same to Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Send a guard to such place as Lieut.-Genl. Hamond shall appoint to receive into your care and convoy the ammunition for Colchester. We desire that it be convoyed to Bow, where another convoy will meet it from Col. Mildmay. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 21. Derby House. The same to Col. Mildmay. Send a party of horse to Bow to convoy some ammunition toward the leaguer [before Colchester] till it be received by a convoy from the army. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 255. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 21. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons. It is desired by the Lord General [Fairfax] that you forthwith march with the two troops that are with you to join the rest of Col. Ireton's regiment before Colchester. Sent by young Jennings. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

July 21. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have ordered, according to your desire, that the two troops of Col. Ireton's regiment now in these parts with Major Gibbons, should forthwith march to Colchester, so that you might send some horse to Col. Lambert. For the two regiments of foot that are desired to be sent from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, we have already, in pursuance of an order of the House, given direction to the Lieut.-Genl. since the reducing of Pembroke to march with what forces may be spared from South Wales into the North, and there employ his best endeavours for suppressing the enemy in those parts. Besides, we have been informed that the forces most needed in the North are foot. For the way that the forces with the Lieut.-Genl. should march, we conceive it best left to him, and that the horse from hence shall take the way most convenient to them. For that which concerns the calling of the forces in the West into the midland parts, we are of opinion that in regard of the danger the West may be in if those forces should be withdrawn, that it would be advisable that they should continue still in the West. As to Col. Lambert's forbearing to engage till the Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] be joined with him, and [his intention] only to retard the Scots' march by keeping on their flank, we shall send to him what is stated in the paper; but for horsing the foot we conceive it should not be done only upon special necessity, but we leave it to your Lordship to give such order as you shall think fit. Sent by Mr. Deakins. [*Ibid., pp.* 255, 256. *Copy.* 1⅓ *pp.*]

July 22. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Capt. Bray. We gave order to Sir Michael Livesay to march into Kent with all his forces, but we hear your troop is still remaining about Croydon. You are forthwith to march with your troop into Kent, and take orders from Sir Michael. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 257. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 22. 71. Bond of Edw. Master, of Wilsborow, Kent, to Speaker Lenthall, in 500*l.*, for his appearance during six months upon warning to be left at his house in Kent before the Committee at Derby House. [*Three seals with arms and crest. Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

July 24. Order of the Commons. That a letter be written to the Governor of the Isle of Wight, that he suffer no letters to be delivered to the King by Mr. Halliburton, but only such as he hath commission from the Committee of Estates or the Parliament of Scotland to deliver to his Majesty. Ordered that the Committee of Derby House do draft this letter. [*Interregnum* 15 *E., p.* 68. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 24. Yarmouth. 72. Thos. Manthorpe and Israel Ingram, Bailiffs of Yarmouth, to Miles Corbett, Esq. We received your last letter, and before it came to our hands the revolted ships were that day come into our road, to the great amazement and terror of town and country, whereupon we presently fell to the work of putting ourselves into a posture of defence, and had the assistance of the troops of horse

1648. VOL. DXVI.

and other forces provided and sent into the parts adjacent; and we applied ourselves to the Committees of Norfolk and Norwich, and to Sir John Wentworth, Major Jermyn, and Capt. Brewster for aid and advice who were no way wanting unto us therein. Some tumults amongst the sailors and rude multitude in our town began to arise the first day, with a strong and violent opposition to the troopers coming into the town, which could not by us presently be assuaged, but soon after was stayed and appeased. We had no message from the [revolted] ships, but great discontent taken as we heard by the Prince, who is in the Admiral's ship, for that his messengers sent on shore to provide some fresh victuals were repelled by the troopers at the seaside and driven back on the seashore. This morning we sent Mr. Cutting and Mr. Robins aboard to the Prince to give satisfaction concerning some conceived discourtesies offered him by the town, whose coming and speeches gave good content to the Prince, but not so to Lord Culpepper and the other Lords. Yet at last they had fair respect from them all, and notice given that they had no design upon this place, but were forced hither by contrary winds on Friday last, going for the Downs, whither they intended still to go with the first fair wind, and so desiring some accommodation of a small provision of fresh meat and other things for the Prince for money, dismissed our messengers. Within a few hours after, this afternoon about 4 o'clock, the provisions being gotten, and the winds somewhat fair, they weighed anchor and departed and are gone. The Lords in those ships were, the Earl of Brentford, Lord Willoughby of Parham, Vice-Admiral, Lords Wentworth, Culpepper, Hopton, and Prince Robert [Rupert], besides many great gentlemen, but no land soldiers at all. The enclosed copy was delivered aboard to our messengers to look upon and to bring with them, but not to engage. It being now very late at night we can enlarge no further, but conclude with the tender of our due respects. *Dorso,*

Send answer by John Carsy. [1 *p.*]

July 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earl of Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir W. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley; in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, and Manchester, Edw. Lord Howard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir W. Armyne, Sir J. Trevor, Mr. Solicitor General, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Swynfen, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the letter of 21 July from Portsmouth be reported to the House.
2. That the letters from the Mayor and Governor of Southampton to Mr. Wallop, with the papers annexed, containing a report on the present state and wants of the garrison of Southampton and Castle of Calshot be reported to the House of Commons.
3. The letter to Mr. Cobb, Receiver for Hunts., to be sent.
4. Warrant to Col. Moore for the restoration of the Countess of Holland's two horses.
5. To write to the Committee of North Wales to raise 200 foot and 140 horse besides officers, these to be formed into two troops, one under

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Col. Mytton and the other under Col. Jones; that they name their commanders of foot so that commissions may be issued accordingly; also that Major-General Mytton make up his foot, which are now 60, to 100, the same to form three companies. All these to be employed for the safety of North Wales.

6. That Mr. [Edmund] Prideaux [the Postmaster-General] be desired to alter the stages from Conway to Holywell, and to lay them from Conway to Portynllaen [Portinllain, in Carnarvonshire] and that the post bark from Dublin be brought to that place.
7. That the letter from the fort at Tilbury to Col. Willoughby be reported to the House [of Commons], and that it be earnestly recommended to them. That that fort be effectually provided for, and that the money laid out on it by Col. Willoughby at the desire of this Committee may be presently repaid him.
8. That Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher be treated with to undertake the guard of the [Parliament] House with 60 horse for a month, at the rate of 3*s.* per diem [for each horse soldier], and that Messrs. Pierrepont, Crewe, and Swynfen be desired to treat with them.
9. That the rest of the money in Mr. Frost's hands be paid to Col. Butler upon account.
10. That Mr. Robt. Townshend may have an extension of leave of 14 days more for his stay here, for perfecting his cure and despatch of his necessary occasions.
11. To signify to Lord General [Fairfax] that this Committee is of opinion that some horse should be continued in Kent, and none fitter than those of Col. Rich, which are there now.
12. To recommend to the Lord General that Col. Rich be entrusted with the command of Walmer Castle, by whom it has been reduced.
13. Warrant for the guns desired by Col. Rich, viz., two whole cannon and two demi-cannon for the reducing of Deal and Sandown Castles.
14. To recommend the rest [of Col. Rich's demands], viz., to the Committee of the Army, 100 barrels of gunpowder with match and small shot, also great shot for the guns above required.

Afternoon.

15. That duplicates be prepared of such letters as were sent by the last post into the north.
16. That Mr. Pierrepont shall have liberty to return an answer to the Lord General's letter.
17. That it be reported to the House that pay may be provided for the Lancashire forces now serving with Col. Lambert.
18. That the members for Sussex in the House of Commons be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon.
19. That the Committee of Somerset's letter from Ilminster be reported to both Houses.
20. To write to Lord Admiral [Warwick] to take note of Col. Willoughby when any place in the Navy shall fall vacant, this Committee having had a great testimony of his faithfulness.
21. To write to the Committee of Norwich to defer the march of Captain Brewster's company to Yarmouth till further order.
22. To write to the Town of Yarmouth that we having thought fit not to put any forces at present into their town, we desire them to take care to keep the town against the revolted ships and against any other distemper.
23. That it be earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Army to provide some money for incident charges to be sent to Col. Rich for carrying on the service before Deal.
24. Likewise to provide money and other necessaries for the forces with Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, these numbering about 1,200 horse and 3,000 foot.
25. To write desiring the Lord Admiral to give order for some of the guns belonging to the Navy to be sent to Col. Rich for reducing the castles in the Downs.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

26. Draft of warrant to Col. Moore. You are required to deliver to the Countess of Holland's order the two horses which were seized by you, she having no other horses to enable her to stir abroad.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 49–53.]

July 24. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Army. For the better carrying on of the service against the castles in the Downs, a supply of powder, match, and small shot is required as also great shot for two whole cannons and two demi-cannons. We have given warrant to the officers of Ordnance, for the guns and great shot, but should they be unable to furnish the great shot, we desire you to supply the same, as also powder, ammunition, and small shot for the better carrying on of the said siege. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 257. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 24. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We are informed that the service against the castles in the Downs cannot proceed effectually without some cannon and demi-cannon which the stores are unable to supply being so unfurnished. We have not hitherto disposed of any guns belonging to the ships, but this being a service so much concerning the sea, we recommend it to your consideration whether the guns belonging to the Sovereign now lying unused on Tower Wharf, may not without detriment to the marine service be employed for reducing those castles and then returned. If this be your Lordship's opinion, signify so much, and we will give order therein accordingly. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 258. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 24. Derby House. The same to Sir Arthur Haselrigg. What is here enclosed was formerly sent to you by an express to be forwarded to Col. Lambert. Should you be in doubt whether the former by Bulmer has come to him safe, send this also, it being a matter of great consequence. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 258, 259. *Copy.* = ½ *p.*]

July 24. Derby House. The same to Col. Lambert. The House of Commons having passed the votes enclosed, appointed us to send them to you. Sent by Mr. Priestley. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 259. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 24. Derby House. The same to the Committee of North Wales. By reason of the defection of Anglesey more forces will be required to be raised in those parts than we formerly wrote to you for. You are forthwith to raise 300 foot and 140 horse besides officers for the service of the province of South Wales, of which Col. Mytton has already 60 foot, which he is required to make up into 100; the whole 300 are to be divided into three companies, and the 140 horse into two troops, one under Col. Mytton and the other under Col. Jones who has already 50 horse raised towards one troop. Send up to us the names of such as you think fit to command that they may receive their commissions. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 260. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 24. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We hear that there is an intention to send Colonel Rich's regiment of horse now in Kent towards the north. We conceive these parts are not safe without

1648.

some of the horse of the Army being within summons, for, should a descent be made by the revolted ships there is nothing of so great advantage against them as good and resolute horse and such as can be confided in. There being no horse on the south side Thames between East Kent and Dorset or Somerset shires, we think it necessary that some horse should continue here, and none could be fitter than this regiment which is already here. Walmer castle is now reduced by the care of Col Rich, and we submit it to your consideration whether he be not the fittest man to have the keeping thereof entrusted to his care, for which he may have a Commission. [*Ibid., pp.* 260, 261. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 24. Derby House. The same to Mr. Cobb, the General Receiver of Hants. Great discontent amongst the soldiers at Portsmouth, for want of pay. The garrison there is like to be endangered by it, which is of greater consequence at present by reason of the distempers amongst the seamen there. You know how much it concerns the public and your county that a town of such importance should not come into the hands of the enemy. You also know that the allowance of a private soldier, especially at the present rate of all provisions, is no more than sufficient for his subsistence, and if that be not duly paid he must either perish or live upon free quarter, this in a garrison may breed a discontent in the people, which may be of as great danger to the place as that to the soldier. You are therefore to take especial care for the timely collecting and due payment of the money for the garrisons in your county. We are informed that this discontent is heightened by your diverting 60*l.*, brought in by the industry of the soldiers of that garrison, to some other purpose. If any unhappy accident should fall out, a strict account thereof will be required of those by whose neglect of duty in any kind it hath been occasioned. [*Ibid., pp.* 261, 262. *Copy* = 1¼ *pp.*]

July 25. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Edw. Lord Howard, Sir W. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Crewe. Ordered,

1. That the letters of the Lord Admiral [Warwick] sent hither directed to the several commanders of the ships at Portsmouth be approved and sent away.
2. To write to the Lord Admiral giving an account of what is written hither from Mr. Rushworth.
3. To write to the Committee of Northants to send 80 instead of 100 horse as formerly ordered. Also to the several Committees to whom letters were written on the 15th inst. to be at Pontefract by 3 August at furthest.
4. To report to the Commons that pay may be provided for the forces of co. Northants which are to march into the North.
5. That the vote of the House be sent to Captain [Robert] Clarke, approving of his stopping the transportation of Scots out of Ireland.
6. That a letter be written to Col. [George] Monk.
7. That the order of the House [of Commons] be sent down to the Committee of Hants.
8. To write to the Lord General to send one troop of Horse into the Isle of Wight for its better security.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

9. To report to the House the Lord Admiral's letter of 20th July concerning Scilly, written from aboard the "St. George" in Lee [Leigh] Road.
10. That the Lord Admiral's letter of 22 July from Leigh Road be recommended to the Committee of the Navy.
11. That the letter from the Committee of Dorset of the 22nd present be reported to the House [of Commons].
12. That the first part of Col. Duckenfield's letter concerning the bringing in of money for the garrisons be recommended to the Committee of the Army.
13. That John Granger, now prisoner in Peterhouse, be released, giving bond with security to appear within six days after notice, during the next six months, and that he will never act anything against the Parliament.
14. That it be reported to both Houses that a letter may be sent to the States Provincial of Holland of the same tenor as that which was sent to the States Provincial of Zeeland in regard the Road of Goree where the revolted ships ride is within the jurisdiction of that province.
15. That the Declaration of Thanks to the United Provinces for their free contribution for the necessities of Ireland may be called for (having long been ready in Sir John Temple's hands) that it may be despatched.
16. That it be reported to the House of Commons that some provision may be made for ammunition of all sorts required for North Wales, both for garrison and field service. For the saving of match, 100 firelock muskets may be provided for the garrisons and the number of men upon their several establishments increased, as also money provided for making accommodations for quartering horse in those garrisons. That the Committees of the several cos. of North Wales may be empowered to raise money for maintenance of their forces and that arms may be provided for arming them. That a Committee be formed for Merionethshire, or else that the Committee in North Wales may have power to assess that county.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 53–55.]

July 25. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the town of Great Yarmouth. Since the unhappy accident of the revolting of a part of the Navy from their obedience to the Parliament, we have often taken into consideration the danger that your town may be in by them if they should attempt to land there. If they should possess themselves of your town, it would not only bring a great prejudice to the public by lengthening out the war, but ruin to the town, and be an undoing to the country adjacent by being made the seat of war for reducing of it. And although we are satisfied as regards most of those in whose hands the government of the town is and very many others well affected in it, that they are both able to discern the danger and judge of their true interest and will continue still faithful both to the public interest and their own, and, therefore, will use their utmost power to preserve the town from falling into the possession of the enemy, and this the rather as by the miserable and sad condition of Colchester all men can see what in like case they may expect, yet for that, we know Yarmouth, by reason of its great fishing trade, contains many mariners and men used to the sea, amongst whom too great a disaffection has lately grown; and that promises have been made to the enemy that there is [in the town] a large party ready to join with them. We thought it necessary for its better protection from surprise to write to the Committees of the two adjacent counties and to Norwich to hold themselves in

1648.

readiness to give you assistance in case of danger upon your desire; as likewise to the Lord General [Fairfax] to send some forces thither; also to the City of Norwich and to Captain Brewster to put each of them a company of foot into the town, for the reception of which forces we sent you orders. This was done not with any intention to make your town a garrison but to preserve it safe, and to enable the well-affected party to defend themselves against the violence of the common people if they should make any insurrection or tumult upon the approach of the revolted ships. But being now informed by Mr. Cobb, an alderman of your town, that there is no need of any such force, who, with all confidence affirms that you are able to preserve the town in case of any danger, at least till supplies may seasonably be had, and that there is fear lest the coming in of forces may stir up the people who otherwise would be quiet, we have, thereupon, for the present suspended our former orders, but recommend it to your especial care to use all good means for your own safety. Take care that the forces of your town may be put into sure hands and that all the rest of the officers be trustworthy. Let the well-affected be all armed and taken into your companies, and such as have openly manifested their disaffection be disarmed. Secure the persons of all such as hold intelligence with the revolted ships or with the enemy in any other place or appear in corrupting the people. We shall be only too glad if your own endeavours can preserve you from harm, being very unwilling to employ any forces in vain or to subject any place to needless inconvenience. But, if you shall discover a necessity for assistance, give timely notice to the parties above stated, to whom we have written to assist you. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 262–264. *Copy.* 2½ *pp.*]

July 25. Derby House. Circular letter from the Committee of both Houses to cos. Leicester, Lincoln, Notts., Derby, and to the Governor of Belvoir Castle. We wrote to you on the 15th inst., to send a proportion of horse toward Pontefract. We do not hear that these have yet arrived. We desire you to consider that the safety of your county is better provided for in keeping off a danger than in opposing a present enemy. We therefore desire you by a correspondence among yourselves to appoint a fit place of rendezvous, and from thence to march to Pontefract by Thursday, the 3rd of August, or sooner if you can, that some forces may thereupon be sent to Pontefract. The proportions of horse to be supplied from each county are, Leicester 200, Lincoln 60, Notts. 200, Derby 60, and Belvoir 40. Sent by Mr. Freeman. [*Ibid., p.* 265. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The like to co. Northampton, but with this additional clause, "We have reported it to the House of Commons that there may be some pay appointed for your horse while they are upon that service." Formerly 100 horse were assigned to you, but now you are desired to supply 80 at present. [*Ibid. Minute.* ¼ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Capt. Brewster and to the Mayor and the Committee of Norwich. We wrote to you on the 20th inst. to send a company of foot into Yarmouth for its safety.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

We now are informed that the town will take care for their own preservation, but if they find any danger too great for their own strength they will give timely notice for assistance. You may therefore forbear the sending of the said company, until you be desired by the town or shall receive further order from us. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 266. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The same to Col. Monk. The Commons having passed the enclosed order which is an answer to your letter to this Committee, we send it to you for your direction what to do in that affair. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The same to the Lord General Fairfax. There are some pistols taken at Kingston-upon-Hull, which were provided by the malignants of Lincolnshire through the agency of one Booth, who is now in custody. As these were provided more especially against that county, we desire to have part of them for its safety. Therefore give order to the Governor of Hull to deliver 200 pairs of those pistols to the Committee of co. Lincoln and 100 pairs to the Committee of Notts., which will be an encouragement to those cos. to raise such horse as may be required. Sent by Mr. Read. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 267. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The same to Captain [Robert] Clarke. The letter and papers enclosed, which you sent to this Committee, we reported to the House of Commons, who have thereupon passed the enclosed votes, which, according to their direction, we send to you to be communicated to the rest of the ships upon that coast. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 268. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The same to Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We have received several letters from you, and have ordered the one concerning Scilly to be reported to the House with our opinion that 1,000*l.* should be appointed for that place. Yours of the 22nd we have sent to the Committee of the Navy with the recommendation of this Committee. We have read and approved your letters prepared to be sent to the ships at Portsmouth whose men continue faithful, and have delivered them to Mr. Coytmore to be sent. The enclosed paper was written by Mr. Rushworth to Mr. Frost, and on account of the last paragraph we send it to you, though we have not heard anything of that business from Yarmouth or other place. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 268, 269. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 25. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the Commons' order enclosed it is referred to this Committee to send a troop of horse of the Army to the Isle of Wight. We send it to you that you may give direction to such troop as you shall think fit to march forthwith thither. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 269. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 25. 73. Bond of John Savage, of Reigate, Surrey, to Speaker Lenthall, in 500*l.* for his appearance during six months, upon warning to be left at the house of Mr. Woodman, in Reigate, before the Committee at Derby House. [*Two seals with arms and crest, Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
July 25. Portsmouth. 74. Promissory note of Alexander How, of London, for payment of 2*l.* 4*s.* 4*d.* to John Pearce on sight hereof. [½ *p.*]

July 27. Helvoetsluys. 75. Charles Prince of Wales to the Mayor and Corporation of Kingston-upon-Hull. We conceive it to be our duty to lay hold of all means that may probably conduce to the restoring of King Charles our royal father to his liberty and just rights, the redeeming of the whole kingdom from those heavy pressures which now lie upon it, and the settling of a well grounded and happy peace. And it having pleased God to move the hearts of so many of the seamen to return to their natural obedience to the King, that now a great part of his Majesty's own navy royal with divers other ships are under our command, and more daily expected. We have therefore thought fit to invite you to partake with us and all the well-affected people of the kingdom, both by land and sea, in our undertaking and endeavours for obtaining the good ends above mentioned, by a reasonable declaration of yourselves against that arbitrary and lawless power of the sword, which oppresses the whole kingdom, and [by] a present conjunction of your affections, forces, and assistances to us; which, if you shall do, we assure you and the whole town of a full pardon and indemnity for all that is past, and our just protection of all your ships and goods by sea for the increase of the trade and [commerce] of the town. And lastly, that no Governor shall be put upon you, but such a person as shall be most agreeable and acceptable to yourselves. [*Copy* = 1 *p.*]

July 27. Instructions of Prince Charles for Captain Luke Whittington. 1. You are to repair speedily to Hull and use the readiest means you can to deliver our several letters to the Mayor, Aldermen, and seamen respectively. 2. You are to persuade them by the most effectual arguments you can think of to declare for his Majesty and to receive our authority for the Government of the town, to which end you shall acquaint them with the grounds of our undertaking, and show them the order we have lately made for the heads of the Declaration we intend to publish, a true copy whereof, attested by our Secretary, is herewith delivered to you. [*This Declaration is printed in Rushworth, Part iv., Vol. ii., p.* 1207.] 3. In case you cannot prevail with them to declare immediately, you shall endeavour notwithstanding to dispose them to do it in convenient time, and shall get as good assurances thereof as you can, either by some instrument in writing or by some other way such as shall be agreed upon between you; but you shall limit the shortest term they can be persuaded to for the time of their declaration. 4. You shall give them full assurance of pardon and indemnity for the whole town for all that is past, and of our resolution to protect and secure their trade in such manner as they themselves shall propose and reasonably desire of us. 5. In case Col. Bethell be made Governor of the town you shall endeavour to address yourself to him in our name, and shall declare to him our intentions for the public good, and desire his concurrence with us therein, and shall assure him of all favour and advantages to his

1648. VOL. DXVI.

particular that he may reasonably expect from us. Lastly. You shall advertise us of your proceedings and success herein, that we may give such further order as shall be necessary. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding. Copy*=1 *p.*]

July 27. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Kent, Pembroke, and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, and Mr. Knightley; afternoon, Earls of Pembroke, Northumberland, and Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the letter from the town of Yarmouth be reported to both Houses.
2. That Sir Francis Vincent be set at liberty from his imprisonment upon his father, Sir Anthony Vincent, and himself entering into bond for the former's appearance before this Committee upon warning being left at his father's house, and that he shall not hereafter act anything against the authority of Parliament.
3. To write to [Col. John Bridges] Governor of Warwick Castle to deliver to the Committee of Coventry's order, 2 sacre cuts of brass above 600wt. a piece, 2 drakes about 1,000wt. a piece, 2 sacres about 1,700wt. a piece. Likewise 30 barrels of gunpowder or more if he can spare them.
4. That the Proposition of Col. [Algernon] Sidney, Governor of Dover Castle, be reported to the House of Commons.
5. Likewise that an establishment may be made for the said Governor.
6. That the letter to the Governor [Committee?] of Warwickshire be approved and sent.
7. To write to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to take Captain Dolphin's troop along with him into the north.
8. That a warrant be issued to John Intchin and John Lea to apprehend Cols. Brett and Burgess, Captain Zouch, Lieut. Paris, and others, and that they be empowered to seize the persons, horses, and arms of such as have served the King and are now in town contrary to the Ordinance.
9. To write to the Committee at Gloucester to know their opinion whether the town of Gloucester can be safe if the regiment of Sir Wm. Constable be taken away, and what way they conceive it may be secured in the absence of that regiment.
10. That the Instructions and Orders of the Houses be sent to the Lord Admiral, Mr. [Walter] Strickland, and [John] Bence.
11. That [Henry] Broad do state the accounts from the 5th present of Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher, and audit the rolls to be given in by them, likewise the accounts of the trumpeters and corporals according to the lists given in by the Muster-Master.
12. That it be very earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Army and urged by Mr. Knightley that shoes and stockings may be provided for the forces with Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell at Northampton and Coventry.
13. That so much of Cromwell's letter as concerns the two Welch troops be reported to both Houses.
14. To write thanking the Committee of Leicester, and informing them that their letter shall be reported to the House [of Commons].
15. To write to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to hasten his march northwards.
16. To write thanking the Committee of Notts. and informing them that if we can learn of any foot or dragoons to march with them for their safety, or if they can give us notice where any can be had we will give orders for them [to join with them].
17. Warrant to the Officers of the Ordnance to furnish the guns desired by Col. Rich from those that are now upon the wharf belonging to the "Sovereign."

1648. Vol. DXVI.

18. That if Corporal Pink do not forthwith deliver up the horse belonging to Lieut.-Genl. Hammond that he there stand committed till he do.
19. That Mr. Penniall be released from his imprisonment in Windsor Castle and his things restored to him, there being nothing depending before this Committee against him.
20. That direction be given to the Constable of Staines for restitution of Thomas Becke's horse, servant to Mrs. Nevill.
21. To write to the Committees of the Isle of Wight and Southampton and to Col. Hammond, giving notice of the [Revolted] ships, and what is informed of their intentions for those parts, and to desire them to be careful.
22. That Mr. Knightley do acquaint Mr. Morley with the news from abroad of intentions to make an insurrection in Sussex.
23. To report to the Houses that power may be given to the Committees of cos. Surrey and Sussex for securing [their garrisons].
24. That it be reported to the House [of Commons] that the troops lately raised in Norfolk for Major Jeremy, which have already done very good service, and have hitherto been paid only with borrowed money, may have some pay assigned them. And to move that they may have the sequestrations of that county; and that the Commissioners of Excise may forthwith pay the interest due to the Eastern Association which should have been paid at Midsummer last.
25. Draft of warrant to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher to take measures for apprehending in any place not within the City the persons of Cols. Brett and Burgess, Captain Zouch, Lieut. Paris, as also Colonel Marcellus Rivers or others who are listing or have listed horse or men to serve against the Parliament, and who ought not to continue within 20 miles of London. You are likewise to seize all horses and arms belonging to them, and shall bring their persons with a certificate of such horse and arms to this Committee to receive further order concerning them. Derby House, 27 July.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 56–60.]

July 27. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Sir John Wentworth, Captain Brewster, and the Mayor of Norwich. We are informed of your readiness to give assistance to Yarmouth upon the appearance of the revolted ships, and that the said assistance was very reasonable, for which we give you thanks. We hear these ships are for the present gone thence, but know not how soon they may make a further attempt upon it, and therefore desire you to continue the forces still there, till we see further what will become of the ships. You cannot but be sensible of your concernment in that town's safety, and therefore we need not press you further to have a care for it. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 269, 270. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to Major Jeremy. We have received intelligence of your very great readiness with your troops to take care for the safety of Yarmouth against any attempts of the revolted ships. Your being there with your troops was a very great service, both in discouraging the attempts of the ships and preventing the declaring of any disaffected persons in the town; for which service we give you thanks and desire your continued care. If you should meet with any obstruction there to your endeavours, signify the same to this Committee. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to the town of Yarmouth. We have received yours of the 24th, giving notice of the coming of the revolted ships into the road before your town and of their departure thence. We thank

1648. VOL. DXVI.

you for your care in keeping your town from giving any entertainment to the enemy, which could have produced no other effect, whatever the unsteady multitude may promise themselves by it, than the ruin and disturbance of your town and the spoil of the country round. You see that Colchester, which was very forward to invite and receive the enemy, has suffered grievously by that act, which ought to be a warning to all men to take heed of admitting the enemy upon any pretext whatever. [*Ibid., p.* 271. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. We have received letters from the Governor of Chester representing the sad condition of that garrison as also of those of Lancashire, which are of very great concernment for the safety of those parts, more especially that of Liverpool, in regard of the convenience of that harbour and the revolt of the ships. The moneys appointed them by the assignations are not paid in by the Committees, and the soldiers are in very great want. Liverpool, which is but a small town and much decayed by reason of this war and the loss of the Irish trade, is ruined by free-quarter of the soldiers. We earnestly recommend to you the state of those places, and seeing you have in your hands a power by Ordinance [of Parliament] for enforcing the payment of the money for the Army, and have assigned [part] of those moneys for their payment, we desire you to use the power given you for bringing of it in; so that those places which are of so great concernment to the public may not be lost. [*Ibid., p.* 272, *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to [Col. John Bridges], Governor of Warwick Castle. We are informed that there were 40 guns brought to Warwick Castle from Coventry, some of which should now be returned. Let six of the brass guns be delivered to the Committee sitting at Coventry, for the safety of that place, together with 30 barrels of gunpowder, if so much can be spared. [*Ibid., p.* 273. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. You will see by the enclosed that there is a troop of horse in Herefordshire under Capt. Dolphin which may be withdrawn thence. You can add it to your forces which are going northward with you. We desire that this may be done with all speed, as by the accession of these the forces there will be better able to oppose and suppress the enemy in those parts. We have recommended the care of your forces to the Committee of the Army, and have ordered that shoes and stockings may be provided for them at Northants. and Coventry. We earnestly desire you forthwith to march into the north with what strength you can muster according to our former orders. [*Ibid., pp.* 273, 274. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to the Dept.-Lieuts. of Norfolk. We thank you for the great readiness with which you sent the troops of your county to the assistance of Yarmouth against any attempt of the

1648

revolted ships. Although these ships for the present be gone from thence, we cannot tell what they may further attempt, we therefore desire your forces may be continued there till we see what becomes of these ships. You are to hold yourself in readiness to send such forces as may be confided in to aid the well-affected in Yarmouth, as there may be occasion. [*Ibid., p.* 274. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Hants. and the Governors of Southampton and Calshot Castle. The condition of Calshot Castle being represented to the House of Commons, they have referred this business to us, to confer with the Committee of the Army about its supply with men and ammunition. We desire you to supply the same till it be otherwise provided for. We send enclosed the Commons' order, that you may see what the House hath referred to you concerning the said castle. [*Ibid., p.* 275. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. We have received information that the revolted ships, with the Prince on board, came to Yarmouth on Saturday, but set sail again from thence the same day, intending to go to Portsmouth or the Isle of Wight. We have written to Hants. and the Isle of Wight to give you what assistance they can in case of the arrival of the revolted ships in the island. We also have information that letters are conveyed to and from the King by the woman who empties the stool; these are sent to [Capt. James] Boswell, who lies on this side not far from the Isle, and he forwards them to [Capt. Silas] Titus, who is not far from this town, and by him these letters are dispersed abroad. [*Ibid., pp.* 275, 276. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle. There is one Mr. Peniel, your prisoner, here upon his parole to procure his discharge, against whom there is no cause known to this Committee why he should be detained; therefore, if you have nothing against him, let him be delivered, together with his money and things which were seized when he was made prisoner, if these be still within your power; it being a very scandalous thing that innocent men should be robbed and spoiled of their goods under a pretence of being made prisoners of war. [*Ibid., p.* 276. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

July 27. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Leicestershire. We have received yours of the 22nd, and thank you for your ready compliance with our directions for the service and safety of the public, as also for that exemplary forwardness in listing the well-affected for your defence, whereby we hope you will be in a good posture to prevent the disturbance of your peace by any amongst yourselves. We have reported your application for arms and ammunition to the House. [*Ibid., p.* 277. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

July 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, and Wallop. Ordered,

1. To write to Lord Admiral [Warwick], enclosing an Order of the Houses empowering him to fight with the revolted ships.
2. That the Lord General [Fairfax's] letter of 26th instant, from the Leaguer before Colchester, be reported to both Houses.
3. Likewise the petition of Capt. Maypowther, together with Col. Jones' certificate in his behalf; and Sir John Temple is desired to report.
4. That Charles Rosh's petition be referred to Col. Moore's Committee.
5. To write to the Lieutenant, informing him of some design against the Tower, and to desire him to be especially careful of the guards.
6. That Corporal Pink be committed prisoner to the Gatehouse for disobeying our warrant.
7. To write to Maj.-Genl. Skippon to let him know what arms are brought into Whitehall, and upon what occasion, viz., to be sent by sea into the North, that he may be able to satisfy those who take offence at it.
8. To write to Mr. Anleby and Richard Darley to treat with the Governor of Scarborough about paying his arrears and giving up his government; to certify the result of their treaty [with him], and to suggest to this Committee what ways the arrears they shall agree on may be paid.
9. To write to the Committee of both Houses sitting at Haberdasher's Hall to pay 200*l.* weekly for a month to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher for the guard of the Parliament.
10. Warrant to the Governor of Oxford to release Sir Francis Vincent, this Committee having taken security here for his appearance, and that he shall not hereafter act any thing against the Parliament. Derby House, 28th July.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 61, 62.]

July 28. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Mr. Anleby and Richard Darley. We are informed that [Col. Matthew Boynton], Governor of Scarborough, is in some discontent by reason of his arrears being not paid, but if he were satisfied therein he is willing to quit his employment. We fear that place, which is of so great consequence, may be in danger, therefore we desire you to treat with him concerning his arrears, and signify the result to us. Likewise signify to us what you conceive the most convenient and ready way for satisfying his demands. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 277, 278. *Copy* = ¾ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of both Houses at Haberdashers' Hall. Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher being appointed to guard the Houses of Parliament with 80 horse apiece, you are desired to pay them 200*l.* weekly during a month, we having contracted with them for so long, and we will take their muster and account of them. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 278. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Lieutenant of the Tower. We are informed that there is a design for surprising the Tower of London, which is intended to be executed within these two or three days. We send you this information, and desire you to have a special care of it to prevent any danger. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. In obedience to Parliament we send enclosed to your Lordship the order of both Houses of the 28th instant, which we desire you to put in execution accordingly. [*Ibid., p.* 279. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Hants. and Isle of Wight. We are informed that the revolted ships which were at Great Yarmouth on the 24th sailed thence intending for the Isle of Wight or Portsmouth. We have given notice thereof to Col. Hammond, and desire you if there should be occasion to give him what assistance you can. [*Ibid., p.* 279. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Northampton. We have received yours of the 24th, by which we learn your ready compliance with our directions for the service and safety of the public, and that there is a rendezvous appointed in order to your march forward, for all which your great care and diligence we return you thanks. As for the want of foot or dragoons to march with you for your better security, we do not yet know of any in these parts to whom we might give order for that service, but shall be ready to comply with your request if we can receive information from yourselves or any other where they can be had. [*Ibid., p.* 280. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Constable of Staines. We are informed that you have in your possession a horse belonging to Mrs. Nevill which was taken from her servant, Thos. Becke, when he was committed prisoner to Windsor Castle. The man, not being found guilty, ought not to have his horse detained, therefore deliver it up to him again, that it may be no further trouble to us or to yourself. [*Ibid., pp.* 280, 281. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee at Gloucester. We are informed by some gentlemen of your county that the regiment of Sir Wm. Constable which is at Gloucester can be spared, and their place supplied by forces of your own. We desire your opinion, who are upon the place also, that if this may be done with safety we may have that regiment to march into the north, where there is occasion for their services. [*Ibid., p.* 281. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

July 28. Derby House. The same to Major-General Skippon. We are informed that there are some saddles, pistols, backs, breasts, and pots sent from Windsor by the Lord General's order, to be shipped here for Newcastle, but there being no ship in readiness to receive them, they have been temporarily placed in Whitehall. We have given you notice of this in order that you might be able to satisfy those who take offence at the placing of these things there, as if they were intended for some other purpose. [*Ibid., pp.* 281, 282. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

July 28. 76. Ordered by the Commons: That it be referred to the Committee of Sussex, out of the compositions, fines, and sequestrations of the estates of such delinquents as were engaged in the late

1648. VOL. DXVI.

tumult at Horsham, not being formerly sequestered, to give such reasonable satisfaction to such of the Parliaments' friends as have been plundered and damaged by the enemy or others in the said late tumult as the Committee shall think fit; and that they have power to compound with such delinquents for that purpose. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v., p.* 650. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 28. 77. Bond of Sir Anthony Vincent of Stoke [D'Abernon] Daburne, co. Surrey, to Speaker Lenthall, in 2,000*l.*, conditioned for his appearance during six months upon warning left at his house at Stoke D'Abernon before the Committee at Derby House. [*Seal with arms and crest. Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

July 29. 78. Ordered by the House of Commons: That the Committee for sequestrations in Kent be enjoined speedily to put in execution the votes of 8 July concerning the sequestering of the delinquents in the late insurrection in that county mentioned in these votes, and also to sequester all such ministers as were in that insurrection. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v., p.* 652. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

July 29. Ordered by both Houses: That a treaty be had in the Isle of Wight with the King in person by a Committee appointed by both Houses upon all the propositions presented to him at Hampton Court, for taking away of wards and liveries and for settling a safe and well grounded peace. [*Interregnum* 15 *E., p.* 69. *Copy.* ⅛ *p.*]

July 29. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Pembroke, Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered,

1. To write to Col. Whichcott [Governor of Windsor] for the release of Mr. George Ralcigh if he know nothing against him for which he ought to be detained.
2. To report to the Commons the Lord General's letter of the 27th inst.
3. Likewise that no money is to be had at the [Committee of] Revenue for the service which is to be done by this Committee. We are far behind in our payments, and have no means for carrying on any business, even so much as to send a letter. To desire the House that money may be appointed for carrying on this service, or otherwise all must lie still.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 63.]

July 29. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Sir Michael Livesey and the Committee of Kent. The companies belonging to the ships "Garland" and "John" are to be paid their wages at Deptford on Monday next, and it is feared there may be some disturbances there, they being under discontent, and having already refused to go against the revolted ships. We desire you that a good full troop of horse may be there at that time to prevent any disorder or inconvenience that may come thereby. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 282. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

July 29. Derby House. The same to the Governor of Windsor. There being nothing found against Mr. George Raleigh, we desire he may be released unless you know cause to the contrary. Let what was taken from him be restored to him if within your power. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 283. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 29. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Some forces under Sir Michael Livesey discovering a frigate near the shore manned a boat and went off to it. The sailors mistaking them for friends suffered them to enter, and they immediately seized the master and eight men, these being all aboard. They found in the ship divers papers, blank commissions and letters of marque to Captain Greene, with these private instructions according to which the said commissions were to be put in execution, of which, and some other papers, the enclosed are copies. The Committee being not sitting, we have sent these to your Lordship. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 283. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

July 30. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered

1. That Lieut. John Paris, Capt. Richard Zouch, James Cawdrey, Wm. Sneap, and Robert Mazon be sent prisoners to the Gatehouse at Westminster for listing men against the Parliament and being here in town, contrary to the Ordinance of Parliament.
2. Draft of warrant to the Keeper of the Gatehouse to receive into his custody the persons above named. Derby House, 30 July.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 64.]

July 30. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that the fort at Gravesend is at present without guns or garrison, so that many ships do pass out of the river which the fort at Tilbury cannot command. What further attempt the revolted ships may make to pass up the river which now wants that defence we know not. We desire your opinion whether it be not necessary that guns be put into that fort and such a garrison as may be confided in, and so to keep it out of such hands as may otherwise possess it to the prejudice of the public, and if you judge it necessary to be garrisoned whether you could not select some forces of your county to be put into it. Of all which we desire your opinion by the first opportunity. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 284. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 31. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House Present: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, and Mulgrave, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Solicitor-General St. John, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the Lord General [Fairfax's] letters of the 28th and 30th present with the papers annexed concerning the supply of Landguard Fort and an addition to a train of artillery be reported to both Houses.
2. Likewise the letter from Dorchester of the 29th.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. That the two letters intercepted going for Scotland be given to the Committee now going into London.
4. That the Committee of Hants be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon.
5. To write to the Committee of the Militia in the North that we have appointed Lieut.-General Cromwell to command all the forces in the North.
6. To write to the Lord General to take care of Hull, and that we have desired some gentlemen of that county to wait upon him and advise in what way its safety may be provided for.
7. To write to the Committee of the Army to pay the forces in the North belonging to the Army in the same proportion that they pay others.
8. To write to Sir Henry Cholmeley for the straitening of the enemy's forces in Pontefract Castle, so that they be not suffered to make such spoils as it is reported they have lately made.
9. That the Committee of Somerset's letter of the 29th from Wells be reported to both Houses by Mr. Knightley.
10. To write to Mr. Cole to deliver up to Mr. Warren the horse detained by him.
11. That Mr. Gardner, of St. Helen's, and Mr. Barkeley be summoned to attend this Committee to-morrow.
12. That the young man [George Wynrame] who was going into Scotland when taken, and sent hither by the Lord Admiral, be set at liberty, and his letters delivered back to him.
13. That the declaration of the Isle of Anglesey be reported to the House [of Commons], with an earnest desire that Major-General Mytton may be despatched into the country for the preservation of the other counties of North Wales.
14. That an extract of Col. Wolden's letter concerning money be reported to the House.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 65–67.]

July 31. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Wm. Cole. We are informed that, when the rebels were lately routed in Surrey, divers of them fled into Herts., where divers prisoners were made and horses taken from them, the distribution of the horses amongst the captors being left to the Committee of that county. Amongst these was a grey nag awarded by the Committee to Captain Warren in lieu of a horse of his taken by the rebels. This nag was put by the person in whose custody it was left into your grounds, where you still detain it. That horse being a prize of war and disposed of by the county as aforesaid ought not to be detained by you. You are hereby required to deliver it up to Captain Robert Warren according to the appointment of the Committee. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 285. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

July 31. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. A very considerable part of the Army is now on service in the North, which, if they be not provided for, will be a very heavy burden to that part of the country which has borne so much of the burden of the war since the beginning of these troubles. We are informed by the M.P.s who serve for that part of the country that the proportion assessed upon them for the Army is duly paid. We therefore desire you to take care that the forces there are paid in the same proportion as the rest of the forces of the Army which are employed in other parts of the kingdom. Sent by Mr. Mabbott. [*Ibid., p.* 285. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
July 31. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The more the enemy increases in the north the greater are our apprehensions for the safety of Kingston-upon-Hull, which is of so great consequence to the whole affairs of the kingdom. We are informed that the differences between some of the town and [you as] the Governor still continue, which may cause danger to so important a place. We have therefore desired these gentlemen of Yorkshire to wait on your Lordship in order to settle such a course as may preserve it from surprise or other danger from the enemy. Sent by Henry Darley. [*Ibid., pp.* 286, 287. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

July 31. Derby House. The same to Sir Henry Cholmeley. We are informed that the [enemy's] garrison of Pontefract make incursions far into the surrounding country for spoil and plunder, and that many who thought themselves secured by our forces employed in blocking it up are taken and made prisoners by that garrison. We desire you to improve, with your best care and diligence, all the forces there under your command in order to straiten the enemy and secure our people in the parts adjacent from the danger of their incursions. [*Ibid., p.* 287. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

[July.] The charge of delinquency against Sir Thos. Godfrey before the Commissioners for compounding. That Sir Thomas, with divers others, did nominate and appoint captains both of horse and foot for to act at Dover for the knights and gentry of Kent to carry on the petition in the last insurrection in Kent, as also officers in the borough of Dover, for the government thereof, and did issue out orders for payment of money to the treasurers of the county for payments to divers of those who were against the Parliament and for carrying on the King's designs, and warned in divers labourers with spades and mattocks for fortifying Canterbury against the Parliament, all which appears by the warrants under his hand. Signed, Thos. Fowler. [*Interregnum* 88 *G., p.* 117.]

[July.] The like before the Commissioners for advance of money. That Sir Thos. Godfrey, with divers others, did appoint several officers as captains of horse and foot, besides other officers in the late insurrection in Kent against the Parliament, and did abet and maintain the late libellous and rebellious petition called the "Kentish Petition," and that he with others gave warrants and notes in nature of warrants for taking up money for carrying on of the war against the Parliament. That he, with others, sent forth their warrants to summon in men to fortify some towns or places in a warlike way, and by divers other means and ways he did endeavour to promote the King's interest and forces against the Parliament. Signed, Thos. Fowler, per Commonwealth. [*Ibid., p.* 119.]

Aug. 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Kent, Salisbury, and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont; and in the afternoon,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Earls of Pembroke and Salisbury, Visct. Say and Sele, Lords Howard, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir H. Vane, and Messrs. Pierrepont and St. John. Ordered,

1. That the two letters from Nottingham of the 29th ult. be reported to the House of Peers.
2. That the letters now read be signed and sent to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell.
3. Likewise the letter for the commanders of the forces in the North.
4. That the letter to Sir Henry Cholmeley be sent.
5. That the warrant of assistance for Major [Matthias] Westmorland be signed and sent, as also a warrant for the transportation of two horses for his service.

Afternoon.

6. Letter to be forwarded to the Lord Admiral.
7. To write to the Lord General desiring that no garrison be put into Yarmouth but upon extraordinary occasion, and enclosing the letter from the Bailiffs of Yarmouth, and likewise the reasons given in by Alderman Cobb against its being garrisoned.
8. To report to the Commons that ammunition may be speedily provided and sent to the garrison of Chester.
9. To report to the Lords that an order may be granted for a commission to be given to Captain Wm. Carter to command a troop of horse in Cheshire; the like order being already granted in the House of Commons.
10. To report to the Commons that an establishment may be made for the constant pay of Captain Wm. Carter's troop.
11. To write to Sir Wm. Constable or the officer commanding in Gloucester to apprehend Sir Wm. Morton and secure him there till further order.
12. That the gent. of cos. Oxon., Bucks., and Berks. be desired to attend here to-morrow.
13. That the part of the Governor of Oxford's letter which concerns some men being engaged under an oath of secrecy for betrayal of Oxford be reported to both Houses.
14. To write to the Committee of the Army, acquainting them that the Committee of Northants have furnished the forces with Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell with 2,500 pair of shoes upon condition that they might have the assessments of that county.
15. Warrant for Mr. Atkins to take to his own use the holsters seized by him aboard a ship and consigned for Scotland.
16. That J. Intchin be recommended to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher to ride in one of those troops under their command.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 68–70.]

Aug. 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. Although we hope, in regard of the place and quality you bear in the army, there will be none in the North who will pretend to a command-in-chief while you are there, yet to take away all colour to any such pretence, we have written to all the commanders of forces there to obey your orders. We desire you to hasten your repair thither with all possible expedition, and taking upon you the charge and command of all the forces there, to employ them with the best of your judgment, as you see cause upon the place, for the speedy and effectual suppression of the enemy in those parts. Take order so that we may have constant and frequent intelligence of all your proceedings. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 287, 288. *Copy* = $\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Aug. 1. Derby House. The same to all the commanders in the North. Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell being now come into those parts to take upon him the charge and conduct of those forces, you are to receive and obey his orders and directions. Sent by Mr. Pidcock. [*Ibid., p.* 288. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 1. Derby House. The same to Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received the enclosed letter from Yarmouth; we also enclose a paper presented to us by Alderman Cobb containing reasons why Yarmouth should not be made a garrison. We have formerly considered this matter, and fearing lest the putting of forces into that town at this time might breed some disturbance, we have written to Yarmouth that no forces shall be put into it except upon absolute necessity, and have consequently suspended our former orders to the Committees of Norfolk and Suffolk to march their forces into that town. We have sent these to you by Mr. Cobb, that you may give orders that no forces be put into Yarmouth unless in case of absolute necessity, lest some great disturbance should arise in the town. [*Ibid., pp.* 288, 289. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 1. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. This bearer has desired a pass for some arms aboard the "Hopeful-Reformation," bound for Newcastle, which we thought most proper for you to give, as you best know whether those arms can pass to Newcastle without danger. [*Ibid., p.* 289. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 1. Derby House. The same to the same. In the letters you sent us which were intercepted in the ship of Kirkcaldy we find nothing, so they may be delivered back. If you know no other cause to the contrary you may suffer the ship and the persons therein to pass on their voyage. [*Ibid., p.* 290. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 1. Derby House. The same to Sir Wm. Connestable [Constable]. We are informed that Sir Wm. Mourton [Morton] is at present in Gloucestershire carrying on some designs prejudicial to the public, take care for his apprehension and keep him in safe custody till further order. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 1. Derby House. The same to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher. This bearer, Nicholas Chibbet, having made discovery of some persons listing men against the Parliament, for which they are now in prison, has been assaulted and obliged to relinquish the service he was in; so for his better protection we recommend him to you to be admitted to ride in your troop. [*Ibid., p.* 291. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Harbottle Grimston, Sir G. Gerard, and Mr. Crew; afternoon, the same Earls, Visct. Say and Sele, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Knightley, Swynfen, and N. Fiennes. Ordered,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

1. That the Lord Admiral [Warwick's] letter of the 1st from aboard the "St. George" at Tilbury be reported to both Houses.
2. Likewise Col. Hobart's letter of the 31st ult., from Outwell, in the Isle of Ely.
3. To write to Col. Hobart and the other Deputy Lieutenants in the Isle of Ely to secure the isle during the absence of the garrison by the auxiliaries.
4. To write to Lord General [Fairfax] advising him that if Cromwell, being so far advanced, should stay for the provisions to go hence, it would retard his march, and therefore to desire that these should be supplied from Hull, and that place furnished again from these parts.
5. That the Committee of the Militia of London be desired to attend here this morning to give an account of what they know concerning private listings.

Afternoon.

6. To write to the Committee of the Militia of Southwark to examine the informations sent, and to certify back to this Committee.
7. Summons for Richard Robinson, living at Broken Wharf, London, to attend this Committee to-morrow at 3 p.m.
8. That Col. Hammond's letter be reported to both Houses, together with the Lord General's, concerning the 500*l.* desired for the Isle of Wight.
9. To notify to the Committees of cos. Oxon., Bucks., and Berks. the enemy's designs against the garrisons in those cos., especially Oxford, and to desire them to use the power given by the Ordinance of Parliament for the security of those cos.
10. To write to the Deputy Lieutenants of Lancashire to take care that some horse lie near Lancaster for its better security.
11. To write to the Governor of Windsor to send up Mr. John Coventry in safe custody to the Committee of the House of Commons, who are to examine the business of the insurrection in Surrey.
12. To recommend to the Lord Admiral that two pinnaces may be ordered for the service of Anglesey.
13. That commissions may be granted to Maj.-Genl. Mytton for a troop of horse, and for an officer to command-in-chief there.
14. Warrant to Wm. Beech, master of the bark, or other person, to deliver to George Wynrame, lately arrested aboard a ship of Kirkcaldy bound for Scotland, a trunk containing his apparel and other necessaries, and to suffer him to proceed on his journey. Derby House, 2 Aug.
15. Warrant to some person not named for the apprehending of prohibited persons found within 20 miles of London, but without the City liberties, where any listings of men or horses without authority of Parliament are being carried on, or of any persons who ought not to stay within the said limits. All such persons so listing, listed, or remaining, you shall apprehend and bring them together with a certificate of their horses and arms to this Committee that further order may be taken therein.
16. Warrant to deliver to James Nuttall, or his order, certain portmanteaux and sumpter trunks, with the holsters, bridles, and other provisions of war lately seized in a ship bound for Scotland, and which are now in your custody. Derby House, 2 Aug.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 71–74.]

Aug. 2. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Hobart and the Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Ely. We are informed that the garrison forces of the isle are withdrawn for some other service; we desire you during their absence to take care for its safety, being a place of so great consequence, by your auxiliaries. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 291. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Aug. 2. Derby House. The same to the Committee for the Army. We desire that the 2,500 pair of shoes provided at Northampton for the soldiers now marching with the Lieut.-General Cromwell may be paid for out of the money derived from the assessments for the Army. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 292. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 2. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We are informed by Lieut.-Genl. Hamond that he has received order from you to send some guns and ammunition to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, who is now well advanced on his march, and will be at Doncaster on Monday night. If he be delayed for these to come up it will very greatly prejudice the service to which he is now marching. We therefore desire you to give order that these may be furnished from Hull, which will lose him no time. Sent by Mr. Butler. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 297. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 2. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of London. We have received intimation of the listing of men and horses in and about London against the Parliament and City, and we understand some more particular information thereof is come to your knowledge. We know not how soon something of danger may break forth, perhaps not easily to be repressed unless very timely obviated. Send some of your number hither by whom we may be particularly informed of what you know of this business. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 298. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 2. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. We are informed that orders have been given by the Lord General for sending some ammunition and guns after you, for the coming up of which, if you stay, it would retard your march, in which we desire that you should use all expedition. We have consequently written to the Lord General that you should be supplied with these things from Hull. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 299. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 3. 79. Order made at the Committee for the Army now residing at Coggeshall, Essex. By our order of 30th May, 1,400*l.* was appointed to be paid out of the assessments for the army in co. Essex to Col. Pride for one month's pay to the officers and soldiers of his regiment of foot. But, forasmuch as the General Receiver for Essex who was to have made payment of that sum has been taken and detained a prisoner by the enemy in Colchester, and part of those assessments which should have been employed in discharge of that order having been brought in to the Deputy Treasurers-at-Wars at the head-quarters, it is now ordered that the Treasurers-at-Wars do out of such money as has been brought in for Essex pay to Col. Pride 1,400*l.* for the uses above stated, his regiment being now upon their march into the North, requiring their money. [⅔ *p.*] *Dorso,*

79. I. *Receipt for* 1,400*l. paid by Sir John Wollaston and the rest of the Treasurers-at-Wars, as above directed.* [¼ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Aug. 3. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Deputy-Lieutenants and Committee of Lancashire. For the prevention of any danger that may threaten the garrison of Lancaster, we desire you to appoint some horse to quarter near the town. We earnestly recommend the safety of that town to your especial care, being of so great consequence. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 292. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 3. Derby House. The same to Col. Wanton. We are informed that the forces lately quartered in the Isle of Ely have been withdrawn thence by your order to Lynn and Croyland, we desire to know whether they be withdrawn upon any exigency of present service in those places or be appointed to march for any other service. If neither of these be the reason, but only in regard Col. Hobart is now Governor of the Isle, then we desire you that they may remain for the present in the Isle. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 293. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 3. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle. There is a Committee of the House of Commons appointed for the examination of the business of the insurrection in Surrey where Mr. John Coventry, who is now in your custody as prisoner, was taken, and they have sent to Sir Michael Livesey for the proofs against him. When the Committee sends for Mr. Coventry send him up in custody, that he may be here during his examination; but you are not to set him at liberty without special order of this Committee. If Sir Humfrey Tracey be not come away upon his parole, keep him still in custody till we give further order. [*Ibid*, *pp.* 293, 294. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 3. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Oxon., Bucks., and Berks. We have information that those designs of the enemy against the garrisons of Oxford and the rest of those parts are still on foot. If any of those garrisons should come into the power of the enemy, you have formerly had experience of what you may expect from such neighbours. We desire you to make use of the power given you by the Ordinances of Parliament for the defence of those garrisons, and for preserving the peace and security of the country. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 294. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 4. 80. Order of both Houses. That 1,000*l.* apiece be advanced upon accompt to Col. John Carter and Lieut.-Col. Twistleton towards their disbursements and arrears, to be paid out of such delinquents' estates, fines, or compositions in North Wales, as joined with Sir John Owen in his late insurrection there, or endeavoured the surprise of Denbigh Castle, and which either of them shall nominate or present to the respective Commissioners for sequestration there, or the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v.*, *p.* 420. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Visct. Say and Sele, Lords Wharton and Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

1. Mem.—That Lord Allington, according to his engagement to the Committee at Cambridge, appeared here this day and presented the persons of Sir Chas. Compton and Sir Spencer Compton, who did engage themselves not to depart from town, but attend this Committee till they should have further order.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 74.]

Aug. 5. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Col. Mackworth] Governor of Shrewsbury. The consequence of Montgomery Castle to those parts adjacent you very well know, and we are in doubt as to its safety. The old Lord of Chirbury [Lord Edward Herbert] being dead, and of what [political] affections his son [Richard], the present Lord of Chirbury, is, you very well know. Mr. Allen, who at present has the custody of it, was intrusted with it by the old lord of Chirbury. We have written to him the enclosed letter, which is left open for you to read before you deliver it to him unless you know cause to the contrary. If you know him to be faithful, as we are informed that he is, and he requires a further supply of force for the safety of the Castle, you can furnish him with so many men as be needful, till further course can be taken for it. If you should find that it cannot be safe in his hands then you are to take means for securing it, and send us information of the state thereof. Sent by Mr. Faukeard. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 295. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Aug. 5. Derby House. The same to Mr. Allen. Lord [Herbert] of Chirbury being now dead, by whom you were entrusted with the keeping of Montgomery Castle, we send you this notice of it, desiring you to take care for the safe keeping of the Castle for the Parliament, and that neither the now Lord [Herbert] of Chirbury, nor any other person disaffected to the Parliament, may enter the Castle, whereby a place of such importance to the public may be in danger to fall into the hands of the enemy. If you find a further force required for its safety you can send to the Governor of Shrewsbury, Colonel Mackworth, to whom we have written concerning the supplying thereof. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 296. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 5. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of the Navy. We are informed that one Jorey, a clerk to Captain Batten, is still attendant about the office of the Navy. In regard of his master's defection, we consider it may be dangerous to retain him for fear of his giving intelligence of what passes concerning the Navy. You are therefore to forbid his coming thither, and take care that what is in agitation concerning the Navy may be managed so as the enemy may have no notice of it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 297. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Aug. 5. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Hamond. We have received a letter from the Lord General [Fairfax], who gives it as his opinion that it is necessary the train [of artillery] and provisions formerly appointed for Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell should be sent according to the directions already given. You are to see that these be sent away accordingly. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 298. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Aug. 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Rous, Crew, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. To write to the Commissioners of the Navy to forbid Jorey to come any more to the Navy Office, he having been a clerk to Captain Batten.

Aug. 7. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House, Present: Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, Major-Genl. Skippon, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That Lord Allington be discharged of his engagement to the Committee at Cambridge, Sir Charles and Sir Spencer Compton having appeared at this Committee and engaged their parole not to depart from hence till we give them further order.
2. That an extract from the Lord Admiral's letter, with the name concealed, be sent to Col. Rich to see if he can answer the matter of fact, and that the like extract be sent to the Lord General.
3. That it be reported to the House of Commons that 300*l.* may be provided for the repair of Walmer Castle.
4. That the pass for Mr. Robert Towneshend to go beyond sea be signed and given him.
5. That the letter of August from the Governor of Salop, with papers enclosed, be reported to both Houses, together with the opinion of this Committee, that 250 men may be raised for strengthening of that garrison, and that 200*l.* may be provided for the repair of the town and castle of Shrewsbury.
6. To be reported to both Houses: That in consideration of Col. Mytton having the chief command in North Wales he may be allowed the pay of a colonel of horse per diem.
7. And to the Commons' House: That 100*l.* be provided for Col. Mytton, as advanced pay, to enable him to go down to his charge.
8. To notify to Lord General [Fairfax] what number of men come out of Colchester.
9. To write to the Deputy-Lieutenants and Committees of Lancashire to put into Liverpool such forces as are necessary for its defence, and to send this letter open enclosed to the Governor.
10. Likewise to Deputy-Lieutenants and Committees of Cheshire, to raise what forces they can, to keep a good correspondence with those of Lancashire, and to assist them in keeping Warrington bridge, in regard of the Scots coming into that county, and to let them know that our forces are in their rear.
11. Nomination of a Committee to receive such information as Mr. Purefoy shall offer, and to report to this Committee.
12. To write to Col. Rich to hasten away the two troops which are to go to the Isle of Wight and to Portsea.
13. That it be reported to the Commons that Francis Betham may have a commission to be Provost-Marshal for apprehension of prohibited persons within 20 miles of London, and of dangerous persons who are listing themselves, and otherwise enterprising against the Parliament. Also that he may have allowed him a Deputy or Adjutant, and 20 men, with an establishment of 5*s.* per diem for himself, 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem for his adjutant, and 18*d.* for his men; besides 50*l.* for providing suitable arms for himself and his men.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 76–78.]

Aug. 7. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We wrote to you on the 21st ult. that in our opinion it would endanger the West should the forces of Sir Hardress Waller be called thence, and by the enclosed paper from the gentlemen of the West you will see that they are of the same opinion. If through

1648.

the absence of these forces any of those parts should come under the power of the revolted ships, it would enable them to overthrow the trade of the kingdom, and besides give such a countenance to the enemy in the West as they might soon rise to very considerable numbers, and prove very dangerous to the public. We therefore offer it to your consideration whether those forces can be any where employed to more advantage or if they should be withdrawn how the security of the West will be provided for. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 299. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 8. London. 81. Advices from London. I have not had time to make any large progress in [carrying out] his Highness' commands, but have most effectually endeavoured for supplies of beer and biscuit which you may in few days expect if winds and weather favour, and of which, or what else may be needful, you shall be advised by every conveyance. I find the [merchants] Adventurers have given a secret [instruction] to Mr. Skinner their secretary to comply with his Highness' desires, not daring to do it avowedly. Until his return, I shall be at a stand as to that particular, not daring to venture upon any further treaty lest your resolutions should be injured by contrary actings; however, I have so temperately prepared them that if the Council have accorded there can be no offence taken, or if referred to me will be easily reconciled. Pray let me have ample instructions that I may know how to govern myself in this particular of the cloth ships. For the other ships and merchandise I shall proceed according to commissions, except a timely countermand, which I hope will be with care of my reputation. I am comm[anded to press for] his Highness' safety that his Council be advised to continue all the ships fit for service about him and not to suffer any ship to depart which may be made serviceable for the defence, but so to deal with the mariners by all the ways of kindness that they may remain faithful, for therein will be his Highness' strength. I know the owners of the ship "Love" are prevalent men with the Prince, but no friendship must be shown that may be so bitterly repented of as the discharging of ships before you are in perfect safety. [The Earl of] Warwick stops all English shipping with guns whatsoever intending to give them oath to fight with him against his Highness when he hath a considerable fleet, but such is their unwillingness to engage with him that it is confidently believed [the Earl] will never get ships nor men to join with him; however it must be his Highness care to have strength enough, and that will be his best safety and bring him friends. I have not time to enlarge. Pray prosecute my humble service to his Highness and the whole Council, and let not this rude style of mine be blamed but accept my hearty affection. P.S.—Be pleased to consider the multiplicity of business I have and receive news of all other needful occurrences from other persons. [*Damaged by damp* =2 *pp.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earl of Kent, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, and

1648. Vol. DXVI.

Mr. Knightley; and in the afternoon, Earl of Manchester, Visct. Say and Sele, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. To write thanking the Committee of co. York for their care in the business of Scarborough.
2. Likewise to Col. Moore to take care of Montgomery Castle.
3. And to the Committee of Salop to give assistance to Col. Moore for securing that castle.
4. That the intercepted letters of the Disneys be sent to the gents. of Lincolnshire.
5. That Michael Rogers formerly a servant to the Earl of Kent be taken before Col. Moore to be discharged.
6. To write to the Committee of Northants. to hasten away the 100 horse formerly ordered for the North.
7. Likewise to the Committee of co. Leicester to send as many horse into the north as they can spare.
8. That Mr. Gwynne shall have a copy of the charge given in against him by Mr. Parry.

Afternoon.

9. That Mr. Trott now prisoner at Windsor Castle be released.
10. Answer for Stephen Scott, Sheriff of Kent. That the papers brought in by him containing an order for deferring the execution of a prisoner, signed Charles P[rince of Wales] is proper for the knowledge of the Houses.
11. That in the letter to Lancashire the word Manchester be omitted, and they to be urged to furnish a speedy supply of money for Col. Ashton's men, which we will endeavour shall be reimbursed to them.
12. That the Committee of Lancashire's letter from Preston of 3 August be reported to the Houses.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 79–80.]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Northants. We formerly wrote to you for sending a proportion of the horse of your county to the siege of Pontefract in order that the forces there might be spared to go northward with the rest of the army against the Scots. If they be not already gone thither let them be sent with all expedition, that the service in the north be not retarded, but be effectually prosecuted with the greatest speed before the enemy be increased by the access of malignants and disaffected persons. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 300. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Leicester. We formerly wrote to you to send 200 of your horse to Pontefract, and we hope they are accordingly there. But since that we are informed that the Scots' army is advanced, and therefore it will be necessary to augment our forces that are to oppose them as much as possible, and to that purpose to draw as many of the Yorkshire forces to that service as may be had. We are informed that you have 500 or 600 horse ready in your county, which we would have also sent to Pontefract, that the greater number of those of Yorkshire [there may be] spared thence to join the army against the Scots. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Mackworth [Governor of Shrewsbury]. We have written to Col. [Samuel] Moore that in pursuance of a commission which we are informed he hath for [to be] Governor of

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Montgomery Castle, that he should repair thither and take care of the safety of the place. In case of any exigency and his request for assistance, we desire you to render all necessary aid for the safe keeping of the castle, till some settled garrison be established in it, being a place of so great consequence. [*Ibid., p.* 301. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to Lord Grey of Groby. By the enclosed, which is an extract of a letter from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, you see what information we have of the horse in Leicestershire. You cannot but know how necessary it is that our forces in the North should receive all the increase we can give them, so that the work there may be carried on with effect, speed, and reputation, for if that be so done the distempers in other places will be more easily calmed. We enclose a copy of ours to the Committee of Leicestershire and desire you to promote the sending of as many horse as may be spared with safety to your county. [*Ibid., pp.* 301, 302. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee at York. By yours of the 4th we understand that your care to reduce the garrison of Scarborough had put you into a way of treaty with the Governor [Col. Matthew Boynton] before the arrival of our directions, and although unsuccessful, we thank you. You having now offered to him what might satisfy any discontent growing from his arrears of pay have discovered thereby that his defection and revolt is upon design and that the reduction of the castle must be by force only. We hope the arrival of Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] in those parts and the junction of his forces with those of Major-General Lambert will be sufficient to deal with the Scots' army, and so there will be no fear of [your] being interrupted at Scarborough by any force from that party. [*Ibid. pp.* 303, 304. *Copy* = ¾ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to Col. Samuel Moore. Upon the death of Lord [Herbert] of Cherbury we wrote to Col. Mackworth, Governor of Shrewsbury, to take care so far of that place [Montgomery Castle], that if it were safe in the hands of Mr. Alleyne [or Allen], who is now in it, he would supply him with any necessary forces for its safety. Being now informed that you have a commission to be Governor of that castle, we desire you accordingly to repair to that place and look to its safety. Signify to us what force you find, if it be sufficient or not, and if not, what you consider necessary. In case of any exigency you are to desire a supply from the Governor of Shrewsbury, according to our former directions to him. [*Ibid., p.* 302. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. When we recommended Col. Rich to you for the command of Walmer Castle, in place of Captain Ball, we were not aware that the latter had deserved so well of the Parliament and served them faithfully, as appears by the enclosed information. Inform yourself of the matter of fact, and then see if some other way may not be thought upon to gratify Col. Rich, and that Capt. Ball may be restored to the command of that castle. [*Ibid., p.* 303. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committees of Lancashire. We learn from some in your county that the Scots' army is come near to Lancashire, and that it is probable they will march further on. If they should possess themselves of Liverpool, of which the garrison is both weak and the fortifications out of repair, it would be a public disaster, owing to the conveniency of that port. We hope there will not long be any danger to it, as upon the junction of the Lieut.-Genl.'s forces with those of Lambert there will be a force sufficient to deal with the Scots. Meanwhile, we desire you to raise what force you can to suppress the malignants among yourselves, and to give assistance to the Army; also to keep the passes of your county so as to prevent the increase of the enemy by the confluence of malignants to them from other places. We have likewise written to Cheshire to raise their forces and to keep up a correspondence with you and assist in guarding the passes. [*Ibid., p.* 304, 305. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committees of Cheshire. We are informed that the Scots' Army is come near to Lancaster, and we need not remind you of your danger if they should advance nearer you. We hope our Army will follow them with all diligence so soon as the Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] shall be joined with Lambert, this we conceive will speedily be effected, and theirs will then be a sufficient force to deal with the enemy. The better to secure yourselves in the meantime, we desire you to raise your forces in order to keep under the malignants among you, to keep the passes out of Lancashire into your county, and to assist those of Lancashire in the like operations; as also to aid the army or otherwise oppose the enemy as there shall be cause. You will easily perceive that it is more for your advantage to meet with and resist an enemy at a distance with conjoined forces than to have them find you isolated. Therefore we hope there will be no need of other arguments to urge you to an effectual and thorough compliance with this direction. [*Ibid., p.* 305. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 8. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Lancashire. We have received yours from Preston of the 4th, which we have ordered to be reported to the House [of Commons] and will do our utmost to procure for you a supply of money. And for that we are informed that the forces with Col. Ashton are in very great want of clothes and shoes, which disables them for their service, we earnestly recommend to you to furnish them with these till money can be procured for their further supply and your own reimbursement. [*Ibid., p.* 306. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 9. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Pierrepont. Ordered,

1. That the letter from the Governor of Poole [Capt. Wm. Skutt] of the 27th ult., be reported to the Commons.
2. To write to the Committee of co. Dorset desiring them to care for the garrison of Poole.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

3. To write to the Governor of Poole, acknowledging the receipt of his letter, which is reported to the House, and that we have written to the Committee of Dorset to take care of that garrison.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 81.]

Aug. 9. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Capt. Wm. Skutt] Governor of Poole. From yours of the 27th ult. we learn the condition of the garrison and your endeavours with the Committee of co. Dorset for your supply. We are very sensible of the importance of that place to the safety of the western parts, and of its danger from the unwillingness of the town to give you assistance, and the want of so many provisions necessary for its defence against any attempt of the enemy. We have written to the Committee of the county representing the condition of the garrison, and of what concernment it is to their county, and pressed them to give you supplies. Your letter with its enclosed paper of wants we have directed to be reported to the House [of Commons] in order that a supply may be ordered for you, which is all that is in the power of this Committee to do. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 308. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 10. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Major-Genl. Skippon, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, Crew, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the letters now read be signed and sent to the Committee of Dorsetshire.
2. That Mr. Leechmore [Lechmere] do report the information he brought us to the House [of Commons].
3. Likewise that these informations be delivered to Major-General Skippon.
4. That Sir G. Gerard do speak with the sea captains and hear what information they have to give.
5. That Mr. Westrowe be here to-morrow if in town.
6. To write to the Committee of Kent to be careful of that county as there are designs of a rising again.
7. To notify to Lord Admiral [Warwick] what strength there is in all the 11 ships and of their divisions.
8. That Col. Morley be here to-morrow to learn what is informed concerning Sussex.
9. The two bags with the spurs seized by Mr. Atkins at Tilbury to be restored to Mr. Wolfe.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 82–83.]

Aug. 10. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the several Militias. We have information that the malignants, who have been listing still about this town [London], do resolve to go to horse to-morrow morning and endeavour to put their design in execution. For the prevention of the danger that may come thereby both to the Parliament and City, and to avoid that effusion of blood and promiscuous plunder of all men which such an attempt must needs bring with it to all without distinction, if it be not prevented before they gather into a body, we therefore desire you to give order that such of your forces as can conveniently get ready may be under arms for preserving the peace of the City, suppressing these designs, and dispersing those who shall endeavour to gather for the prosecution thereof. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 306–307. *Copy* ⅔ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Aug. 10. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Dorsetshire. By a letter from the Governor of Poole and Brownsea castles, we are informed that these garrisons are not so well supplied as such places in these dangerous times require to be. You cannot be ignorant of the many attempts made by the malignants in several counties to surprise garrisons and places of advantage, and when successful what charge and trouble it has brought on those parts. The disaffection of the people, not long since manifested in your county, promises as little security from them as others, and if they should be put upon the design of seizing the garrisons this might be too soon effected. We therefore earnestly recommend these garrisons to your especial care and desire their speedy supply lest they should be seized by the enemy, assisted by the revolted ships, which would prove a far greater charge to your county than the present furnishing them with provisions. [*Ibid., pp.* 307, 308. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

Aug. 11. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Kent and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Mr. Pierrepont; and in the afternoon, Earl of Mulgrave, Visct. Say and Sele, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Grimston, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That Col. Morley shall have liberty to acquaint Mr. Stapley with the design against Sussex, and that he likewise let them know that it is under secrecy at this Committee.
2. That the Lord Admiral's letter from aboard the "St. George" in Tilbury Hope, with the examinations enclosed be reported to both Houses.
3. That the letter in cipher to Lord General [Fairfax] be approved, signed, and sent.
4. Likewise the letters to the Lord General and Committee of Kent.

Afternoon.

5. That Mr. Frost do endeavour to get the remainder of the 1,000*l.* to be had from the Excise.
6. To write to the Committee of co. Oxford to raise money for pay of their troop of horse and of the foot to be raised there for defence of the country according to the Ordinance of Parliament.
7. To give in answer to the petition of Timothy Smith and John Bird this reply: "That they being committed by the Committee of the Militia of London, according to an Ordinance of 16th June last, this Committee will not interpose in it, but leave that Committee to proceed with the petitioners according to the direction given in that Ordinance."
8. That Capt. Hawkridge be committed to the Gatehouse for engaging himself to carry a pinnace to the assistance of the revolted ships.
9. Warrant to the officers of Customs at Dover: That whereas the bearer hereof, Mr. Robert Townsend, was taken in actual arms against the Parliament in the late engagement under the Earl of Holland, and being thereupon committed did voluntarily engage himself to this Committee never again to take up arms against the Parliament of England, and to go out of the kingdom after 14 days; whereupon he had his liberty granted unto him. Now, for that the 14 days are expired, these are to will and require you to suffer him freely to pass into the parts beyond seas. Derby House, 11 Aug.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 84–85.]

Aug. 11. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We are informed by Col. Mitton that for the reducing of Anglesey

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

to the obedience of the Parliament he requires a pinnace or two, to attend that service, to receive orders from him and to come to Carnarvon for that purpose. If you have any such, send them to Carnarvon with instructions to receive orders from Col. Mitton. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 310. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 11. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Oxon. There is a troop of horse raised in your county under the command of Captain Smyth by commission from Lord Say, the Lord Lieutenant of that county, which is to be employed for the safety of Oxford and for assuring the peace and quiet of the county, for which purpose it is to lie in Oxford for the most part. We desire you to take care that money may be levied for its maintenance under the power given you by the Ordinance for payment of the garrisons appointed by the Parliament. The forces in the garrison of Oxford being not sufficient for the keeping of that place, you are required to raise such further forces as may be necessary and to provide money for their maintenance. Although this will indeed put a further charge upon the country, yet seeing the present state of affairs requires it, no man well affected to the Parliament will be unwilling to promote that which is for the necessary defence of the country, which would certainly suffer much beyond the proportion of this levy if the enemy should get possession of that place, as your own former sufferings when under their power and the present state of Colchester sufficiently testify. When we shall be informed that you have raised men to strengthen that garrison, we will report to the Houses and use our endeavours there to procure money for the repair of the works at Oxford and for defraying other necessary charges. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 310–311. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

Aug. 11. Derby House. The same to Mr. Speaker [Lenthall]. We are informed by some examinations taken by Mr. Lechmere and by him brought to this Committee that there is a design among the Reformadoes to seize upon your person to-morrow as you come to the House, of which we thought fit to give you this notice. We have notified this to the Commanders of the Guards at the Mews, whom, if you have occasion to make use of and shall send to them they will be ready to obey your orders. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 311. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 11. Derby House. The same to Lord General [Fairfax]. We have twice written to your Lordship our opinion that the forces in the West should continue there, the first time was before any intimation to the same effect had been received from the gentlemen of the West. For though there is no enemy in the field in those parts now, yet we know it is only the presence of those forces which prevents it, and that if these be called away a party will not only forthwith appear, but Plymouth, Weymouth, Poole, and other places would be soon in the enemy's power; we, therefore, have not delivered your letter to Mr. Speaker, but desire you those forces may still continue in the West. Sent by Mr. Jennings. [*Ibid*, *p.* 312. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Aug. 11. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have certain information that there are designs on foot for stirring up a new insurrection in Kent and that the malignants of Sussex and London will join with them, and that they will speedily appoint a rendezvous where the Prince [of Wales] is to come to them. We desire you therefore to have a very watchful eye over your county and take notice of the first stirrings, to prevent their growth and to observe specially such as were in the last insurrection, who, we are certainly informed, are about some new practice, and therefore you are to observe very carefully their motions and meetings. [*Ibid., p.* 313. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 14. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Mulgrave and Manchester, Visct. Say, Lord Howard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Grimston, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Mr. Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letter of the Commissioners of the Navy be recommended to the Committee of the Navy, to take especial care of the matter therein contained.
2. To write to the Committee of Kent desiring them to take care of Sandwich and that more forces be put into it.
3. That the part of Sir Michael Livesey's letter which concerns the prisoners at Sandwich be reported to the House [of Commons].
4. Likewise the letter of the 9th inst. from Col. Mackworth of Salop.
5. To write to the town of Yarmouth, thanking them for the intelligence and desiring them to continue in their good affection.
6. That their letter of the 8th be reported to the House.
7. To write to the Committee of Kent to let Mr. Townsend pass into France, he having been here prisoner and was released upon condition that he should depart this kingdom and had a pass for that purpose.
8. To notify to the Governor of Windsor that Sir Humphry Tracy has been here and we have sent him back again with Sir Wm. Constable's letter, and that it is the opinion of this Committee that if he enter bond in 500*l.* to stay at his own house for a month he may have his liberty.
9. To write thanking Major Gibbons for his good service done in securing the town of Rye, where he is desired to continue till he shall receive further order from the Houses or this Committee.
10. The like to the Committee of Sussex, recommending to them the care of the forces now in Rye till further order.
11. That Major Gibbons' letter of the 9th inst. from Rye be reported to the Commons.
12. That a letter of thanks be written to Sir Arthur Haselrigg for his care and diligence in recovering the revolted castle of Tynemouth.
13. Memorandum.—That the Lord Carew engaged himself to this Committee, that as he never had done anything of disservice to the Parliament hitherto so he will not do any disservice for the future.
14. That Lord Say, with Mr. Swynfen or Mr. Knightley, do speak to-morrow with Captain Hawkins and the others to know from them whether and how far they would give way to have their motion of the ships in the river reported to the House.
15. To write to [Col. Norton] Governor of Portsmouth that no boats may be left on the Gosport side.
16. That Sir Thos. Dishington be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 86–88.]

Aug. 14. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Sussex. Major Gibbons informs us that he has secured the town of Rye for

1648.

the Parliament and has in it some horse and foot, but wants maintenance for his soldiers, besides repair of works and carriages. We have reported his letter to the Commons in order for supply of those wants, but desire you to take care for supply of these for the present till the House shall take further order. [*Interregnum*, 24 *E.*, *p.* 313. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 14. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons. By yours of the 9th from Rye, we understand you are possessed of that town with some horse and foot, whereby that important place is secured, for all which we thank you. We have reported your letter to the House, and written to the Committee of Sussex to supply your wants till further order therein can be taken by the House or this Committee. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 314. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 14. Derby House. The same to [Col. Whichcott], Governor of Windsor. We were unable to hear Sir Humfrey Tracy until this day. We have now sent him down to you with his letters of parole. We conceive if he will give security in bond of 500*l.* to continue at his house at Stanwell for one month to come that you may suffer him to remain there. [*Ibid.* *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 14. Derby House. The same to [Col. Thos. Bettisworth], Governor of Portsmouth. We are informed that the revolted ships when the wind serves are like to come thither, which will endanger that town and enable them to work upon the distempers of the mariners belonging to the ships now there. We learn from the Lord Admiral that if no boats be left on the Gosport side [of the harbour] it will be a good means to prevent those dangers, of which we desire you to take especial care. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 315. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Visct. Say, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That a warrant be issued to Solomon Smith to apprehend Bagworth, master of a ship laden with alum, come from Scarborough, and to stay the ship till further notice.
2. To write to the Lord Admiral concerning the two frigates desired for the northern coast, and enclosing a paper given in by the northern gents. for that purpose.
3. To report to the Commons the Governor of Montgomery's letter of the 11th present.
4. Warrants for the officers of Ordnance to send down to the Fort at Tilbury such stores as are there wanting.
5. Warrant to Capt. Pett to furnish Col. Temple with 2,000 feet of plank for repairing the platforms at Tilbury.
6. That it be reported to the House of Peers that there is a Mr. [Edmund] Pooley who upon some pretences waits upon the House, but we have information that he lies here to do disservice to the Parliament, and to beget misunderstandings among the people, we therefore desire the House that he may be dismissed and sent away.
7. Warrant to Salomon Smith, Marshal of the Admiralty. You are to apprehend one Bagworth of Whitby, master of a vessel bound for the port of London, laden with alum, who has a design to put in practice

1648. VOL. DXVI.

to the prejudice of the State. You are to keep him safe till you can bring him before this Committee, and to stay the ship till you receive further order in it. Derby House. 15 August.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 89, 90.]

Aug. 15. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that [Charles Howard] Viscount Andover, having obtained a pass from the House of Lords to go beyond seas, and one to you to let him pass, intends making use thereof to go to the Prince [of Wales] upon some design. We desire you if he comes to you to stay him, notwithstanding the pass or order, that he may not use the same to the prejudice of the public. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 315. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 15. The like to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 321. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug 15. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that the garrison in Sandwich is not sufficient, in regard of the great numbers of malignants and disaffected persons in that town, to resist an attempt of the enemy. We conceive it would be very dangerous to the country, and much prejudice the public affairs if the enemy should either by practice or force become masters of it, being a place capable of being made very strong. We recommend it to your care that a greater number of men may be put into it for its better security. Sent by Mr. Read. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 316. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 15. Derby House. The same to the same. The bearer, Mr. Thos. Townsend, being in the insurrection in Surrey, was taken prisoner and brought to this Committee. After being some time in prison he was liberated on conditions, one of which was that he should within a time limited depart this kingdom, and not to act any thing against the Parliament, for which journey he had a pass given him. This was not granted to him as a favour, but inflicted as a punishment. We are informed that, as he was now going toward Dover for his transportation, that you stayed him upon a former order. We desire you to suffer him to proceed on his journey according to his pass, notwithstanding any former direction of this Committee. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 316, 317. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 15. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. In yours from Sandwich you represent the paucity of your numbers in regard of the difficulties of defending that place, the station there of the revolted ships, and the number of malignants and disaffected persons in the town. We have written to the Committee of Kent for putting in a greater number of men. The part of your letter concerning the prisoners is ordered to be reported to the House, it not being in our power to dispose of them. As for Pink and his contempt of our warrant, he having already signified by his petition his sorrow for it, and having satisfied Lieut.-Genl. Hammond, you may entertain him again if you think fit. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 317. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Aug. 15. Derby House. The same to Sir Arthur Haselrigg [Governor of Newcastle]. By yours of the 10th instant we are informed of the traitorous revolt of Lieut.-Col. [Henry] Lilburne, and of his just punishment. We have great cause to bless God for his goodness to us in so happy a recovery of a place [Tynemouth] of so very great consequence, which, if it had continued in their hands, would have given a very great turn to the Parliament's affairs in those parts. But it pleased God only so far to permit it to proceed that it might be a discovery of an unsuspected traitor, and a demonstration of the watchfulness of His Providence in the conduct of His own cause, the approbation of which by the evident appearances of His own hand in the punishment of the traitors, the recovery of the place, and the preservation of our men, He writes in characters so visible as he that runs may read them, to whom we desire to return praise as the author of all. And also give you as an instrument our hearty thanks for your prudent, resolute, present, and effectual care for regaining of it, as we do also to all those officers and soldiers who, in obedience to and in pursuance of your commands, did with so much alacrity and readiness undertake and with such resolution, courage, and success, carry on a work of such great concernment to the public and so great difficulty and danger to the undertakers, which our thanks we desire you to make known to them all, in which service if any delay had been made the place [Tynemouth Castle] had been in all probability irrecoverably lost, and the state of affairs most dangerously altered and hazarded thereby. We are confident after this experience we need say nothing to desire you to have a most especial care of a place of so very great importance. [*Ibid., pp.* 318, 319. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 15. Derby House. The same to the Bailiffs of Great Yarmouth. By yours of the 8th instant we noticed your good affection to the Parliament, and have ordered it to be reported to the [Commons'] House that they may take order for maintenance of your forces as you desire. As for your desire that no other forces may be put upon you, we can assure you none shall be sent to you but in case of danger and for your own preservation from the enemy. We again desire you to have a watchful eye upon the first stirrings of any distemper amongst you, and to suppress it, we conceiving the enemy will never dare to attempt you if they have not some invitation or hopes from some practice or party amongst you. [*Ibid., p.* 319. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 15. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. By the enclosed given in by some of the Yorkshire M.Ps. you will see both their information and their request touching Captain Bayworth. We have sent a warrant to Salomon Smyth to apprehend him and stay his ship, and desire you to give like order if he come by your ships. We recommend their request to have two frigates for guard of the northern coast [of Yorkshire] if you approve and can supply them. [*Ibid., p.* 321. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Aug. 15. Derby House. The same to Sir Hardress Waller, Col. Sydenham, and Mr. Denys Bond. We are credibly informed that there is a dangerous design carrying on for the West, where they hope to have speedily a body of 8,000 men for the King; who are engaged in it and who are to be the principal actors the bearer will inform you. They keep up correspondence with all the disaffected gents. in those parts. Every week horses are bought up in London for this service and conveyed thither without riders. We desire you to have a vigilant eye upon the first movements in those parts, and prevent their growing into a body. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 322. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug 17. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, and Mr. Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That a letter of encouragement be written to the Committee of the Militia of Herts., desiring them to put their county into the best posture they can, in accordance with the powers given them by their several Ordinances, and to put such [forces] as they shall raise under officers who may be confided in.
2. That [Richard] Green, now prisoner in Peterhouse, be set at liberty.
3. Letter to be sent to Majors Shelburne and Butler and Lieut.-Col. Kelsey to assist the Agents in getting in the money upon the Irish Ordinance.
4. That it be returned, in answer to the masters of the ships, that it is not in the power of this Committee to release any ships stayed by order of the Houses or the Lord Admiral, but if they repair to the Lord Admiral he will do therein what he conceives fitting.
5. Nomination of a sub-committee to consider of the petition of Col. Arthur Hill, and to report.
6. To acquaint the Lord Admiral with what has been delivered by the two masters of the ships, and earnestly to desire him to go forth [to sea] with all expedition possible.
7. That the two sons of the Earl of Arundel may pass, notwithstanding any intimation given to the Committee of Kent to stop persons going towards the Downs.
8. That Lord General [Fairfax] and Sir Hardress Waller be acquainted with what intelligence we have concerning the design in the West.
9. That Mr. Frost do pay what subscription money he has remaining for maintaining the horse guard for the Parliament under Col. Butler and Quartermaster General Fincher to them.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 91, 92.]

Aug. 17. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Kent. We are informed that Henry and Charles Howard, sons of the Earl of Arundel, having a pass from the House of Peers to go into Holland, have been stayed at Rochester by virtue of a former letter from this Committee to stay such persons as were going towards the Downs. We would not have that letter interpreted to concern these gentlemen or their servants permitted by that pass. [*Interregnum*, 24 *E.*, *p.* 322. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 18. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Mulgrave and Manchester, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Swynfen, Ordered,

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

1. To write to the Committee of Kent to station guards of horse upon the roads to prevent the going down of parties of horse [from London] into their county to raise new troubles.
2. That the petition of Wm. Garnett in behalf of the forces of Westmorland be reported to the House of Commons.
3. That Sir John Danvers be desired to go to the Committee of the Revenue to urge that Mr. Augier and N. N. be paid their entertainments.
4. To write to the Governor of Winchester Castle to take care of that place, there being a design against it.
5. Likewise to those at Chichester to take care.
6. That the proposition now given in concerning Chester and the garrison there be reported to the House of Commons.
7. To notify to the Governor of Windsor that, there being a design of the enemy to raise forces in this town to go down into Sussex and Hampshire, it would be well that he sent some horse to intercept these.
8. That the letter of 13 August from the Committee at Hereford be reported to the Commons.
9. That the paper given in by Mr. Elliot concerning forces for South Wales be reported to both Houses.
10. To write to cos. Monmouth, Gloucester, Salop, and Worcester to join what forces they can together to go against the enemy under Sir Henry Lingen.
11. That John Marshall shall have the like commission to search and apprehend as Mr. Atkins hath.
12. That Webberley and Atkins do attend here on Monday afternoon.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 93, 94.]

Aug. 18. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Col. Whichcott], Governor of Windsor. We have received credible information that many horses levied in London are at Hartley Row and other places on the road to Winchester, where a rendezvous is intended [by the insurgents] upon Tuesday next, in order to the execution of some design they have in hand. Send what horse you conveniently can to those places on the road, to seize those persons and horses lying there, whereby their design may be frustrated. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 323. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 18. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Gloucester, Hereford, Monmouth, Worcester, and Salop. We are informed that Sir Henry Lingen and other gents. of those parts have collected forces and possessed themselves of a place called Hampton Court in Herefordshire, which may prove dangerous by the confluence of disaffected persons to join them unless speedily dispersed. We therefore desire you to draw out such forces as you can spare out of your county to join with those of Hereford, Monmouth, Worcester, and Salop, to whom we have also written to this purpose, and with those forces to use your best endeavour to suppress the enemy and reduce the place possessed by them before they grow to a greater inconvenience to the public. [*Ibid., p.* 323. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 18. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Hants. and the Governor of Winchester. The malignants have a design on hand to seize upon the castle of Winchester, which would be a great mischief, it being difficult to reduce. Keep a vigilant eye upon that place, and use all means to preserve it for the service of the Parliament. Send out

1648. VOL. DXVI.

your county troop and any other forces to search for and seize upon the persons and horses now lying at Hartley Row and other places on the road to Winchester, where the insurgents intend a rendezvous on Tuesday. [*Ibid., p.* 324. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 18. Derby House. The same to the Committee at Chichester. There is a design by some malignants to seize upon the city of Chichester, which, if they should effect, would be a great prejudice to the kingdom, as shown by the experience of Colchester. Keep a vigilant eye on all motions in those parts, and use all means for the prevention of their designs and preservation of that place. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 18. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. We have information that many horses levied in London are sent down into Kent, and lie upon the several roads, which we conceive are intended for stirring up new troubles in your county. We therefore desire you to order some of your forces to lie upon the passes, and especially at Deptford Cross, to prevent the passage of any horse or other forces into your county, which might endanger the peace thereof, and give a beginning to some new troubles and insurrections. [*Ibid., p.* 325. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Lord Say, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That 400*l.* of the 500*l.* appropriated out of Haberdashers' Hall money for garrisons may be assigned for Landguard Fort.
2. To write to Lord Grey, giving him and the rest thanks, and notifying that it is reported to the House that the 500*l.* in Col. Needham's hands may be appointed to buy arms for that county [Leicester].
3. That Mr. Pierrepont have leave to write to Col. Rich concerning the sending Mr. Kemm aboard the revolted ships, and his giving prisoners for Deal Castle.
4. That Col. Egerton and two other Colonels not named be apprehended by Mr. Marshall, of London.
5. That it be reported to the Commons that the 500*l.* in Col. Needham's hands may be ordered for buying arms for co. Leicester.
6. That Mr. Pierrepont's letter to Col. Rich be approved, signed, and sent.
7. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] not to draw away the companies now at Oxford.
8. The Commissioners of the Navy are desired to take care that the ammunition and victuals mentioned as wanting in the Lord Admiral's letter be sent forthwith.
9. That the Earl of Mulgrave be empowered to sign a warrant for the commitment of Holder and the others to Peterhouse.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 95, 96.]

Aug. 19. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lord Grey and the Committee of Leicester. By yours of the 16th instant we learn the condition and posture of your forces and their great readiness to serve the public, for which we return you thanks. That part which relates to the 500*l.* desired by you for providing arms for the forces of your county we have ordered to be reported to the House [of Commons]. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 326. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.
Aug. 19. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed letter from the Committee of Oxford you will see the representation made to this Committee of the state of that city and county. We have had credible informations that designs have been and still are entertained against that place, and we would not that any means were wanting for its preservation. We have not here made any such order for drawing away the five companies as the letter intimates, wherein there is some mistake. We desire you not to withdraw those forces, but to send thither the four companies which have been drawn away so [soon] as you can spare them. [*Ibid., p.* 327. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Salisbury and Mulgrave, Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir Wm. Masham, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Mr. Solicitor St. John. Ordered,

1. That report be made to the House for making provision for a garrison [not named].
2. That Quartermaster-General Fincher do go down into Berks. to-morrow after the Houses are risen, taking with him 20 horse of his own troop; and that letters be written to cos. Surrey, Wilts., Hants., Berks., Oxon., Bucks., and [the garrison at] Wallingford, for forces to assist him, and he is to carry them with him.
3. That the letter of Major [Robt.] Harley concerning the defeat of Sir Henry Lingen be reported to the Houses, as also the enclosed list of prisoners taken.
4. Mem.—That Sir Wm. Masham did this day take the oath.
5. That the letters and papers as also the horses of the Marquis of Hertford and Earl of Winchelsea be restored to them.
6. That the petition of Sir Robt. King be referred to the same sub-committee to which Col. Hill's petition is referred.
7. That Capt. Taylour be committed to Peterhouse for being in town against the Ordinance of Parliament.
8. That similar warrants to that given to Mr. Atkins be granted to Thos. Alderne and Richd. Price, to last for a month only. And that Mr. Smith [do go to] the Committee of the Navy.
9. That Col. Rich's letter be reported to the Commons.
10. To notify to Col. Rich that his letter is reported to the House, and to give him thanks.
11. To write to Maj.-Genl. Skippon acquainting him with the resolution of the Reformadoes to come to the Houses to-morrow morning from the meeting at Pall Mall in St. James's Fields, and that divers apprentices will likewise join with them, and to desire him to have strong guards to-night, and to send as many horse to-morrow this way as possibly he can, in order to prevent dangerous meetings and the evil consequences of them.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 97, 98.]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of co. Dorset. We are informed that there are designs upon the garrisons of Weymouth, Melcombe, and Portland, for prevention whereof we have written to the Governor of those places to draw into them a sufficient number of trusty men for their preservation. We have appointed him to apply to you for such forces, which we desire you to furnish him with. We intend to report this to the House

1648. VOL. DXVI.

[of Commons], with a request from this Committee that an establishment may be assigned for pay of those forces. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 326. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to [Sir John Warner] Lord Mayor of London. We are informed that there is an intention of the Reformadoes to meet to-morrow at 6 a.m. at the Pall Mall and from thence to go to the Houses [of Parliament], and that many prentices will join with them. We have written to Major-Genl. Skippon to set out good guards, and we desire your Lordship to take care that the prentices may be kept from coming down. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to Major-Genl. Skippon. To the same effect as the preceding. We desire you, for prevention of any danger and for the safe sitting of Parliament, to appoint very good guards for this night and let them continue upon guard until relieved in the morning. Give order for all the horse you can muster to be abroad to-morrow morning and proceed toward Westminster and about St. James's Fields, with instructions to hinder the conflux and meeting together of all such persons, to suppress tumults, and prevent any disorders. We desire you to have a special care of this, we having credible information of the intentions of this meeting. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 328. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Revenue. We have thought fit to recommend Mr. Augier's condition to you, his salary being a year in arrear. We desire that some order may be taken for payment of his arrears for his subsistence, and to enable him to attend to his service. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 328, 329. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Eastern Association. That Capt. Wendy Oxford, and Capt. John Cropley have formerly done good service in the discovery of divers disaffected persons, and are now employed upon some such service. The Committee having appointed a meeting at Cambridge on Tuesday for the election of officers for command of some forces to be there raised, these captains were in hope they might have been selected for employment if they were there having formerly served in the forces of the Association. We desire you what commands you intended them, if they had been present, may be conferred upon them notwithstanding their absence at this time upon this service. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 329. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The enclosed being a relation of that success and victory God hath given to the Parliament's army against the Scots in Lancashire, the Commons have directed us to send you a copy. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 330. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to Quartermaster Fincher. The Commons having received notice of some forces having risen under the command of Col. Marten, Col. [Wm.] Eyre, Capt. [John] Walrond, and others, have appointed the forces of several counties for the speedy sup-

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

pressing of them, and referred it to us to send you down to take the command of these forces. We desire you therefore to-morrow, after the Houses are risen, to go down with 20 of your troop, such as you shall think fit, and send the letters which you shall receive from this Committee to the commanders of horse of the several cos. of Surrey, Southampton, Wilts., Oxon, Bucks., and Berks., and appoint them a rendezvous. You are with these forces to proceed to the suppression of those forces under Col. Marten and the rest. The horses you take from them, which they have taken from the country, you are to see restored to their former owners. We have enclosed the forementioned order to the House of Commons. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 331. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 21. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Surrey, Wilts., Oxon, Berks., and Bucks. The Commons having notice that there are some forces risen in Berks. under Cols. Marten, Eyre [or Ayre], and others, which commit great outrages, have appointed the horse of several counties, including yours, for the suppression of them, and directed Quartermaster-General Fincher to be sent down to command the party appointed for this service. You are therefore to repair to such rendezvous as he shall appoint, and receive and execute his orders in the prosecution thereof. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 331. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Salisbury, Mulgrave, and Manchester, Viscount Say, Sir J. Trevor, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir H. Vane, junr., Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, Knightley, Swynfen, and Rous. Ordered,

1. That the mortar piece now at Gloucester may be lent to the Committee of Kent for service against the castles [in the Downs], and after the finishing of that service to be sent into Ireland.
2. That leave and pass be granted to Sir Chas. Compton to go for 12 days into the country, and then return according to his engagement.
3. To write to the Committee of Montgomeryshire to take care that sufficient force be put into Montgomery Castle and to see them paid.
4. The like to the Committee of Flintshire for care of Hawarden Castle.
5. To notify to the Committees of cos. Middlesex, Surrey, Hants., Dorset, Wilts., and Somerset that a design is laid in town to be put in execution in some of the western counties. That many soldiers [dressed] like men do go that way, some on horseback and some on foot, and that horses are likewise carried that way for the same purpose. To desire them to appoint some to guard the several passes upon the road into the West, and to secure all such as come into those parts as strangers and who can give no good account of their business.
6. To notify to the Governors of Portsmouth and Windsor that there is some design against them, and therefore to keep good guards for the security of those places.
7. To write to Major Gibbons to apply to the Committee of Sussex for more force to secure Rye and thank him for staying [Mr.] Ball; also to let him know that it is recommended to the Lord Admiral and the Committee of the Navy to appoint a Clerk-of-the-Passage at Hastings; likewise to the Lord Admiral to send up a frigate to attend the port at Rye.
8. To recommend that a Clerk-of-the-Passage be placed at Hastings, we having information that dangerous persons pass that way into foreign parts.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

9. That the letters for care to be taken of the Castles of Montgomery and Hawarden [be sent].
10. That the Lord General's letter in behalf of Col. Ashenhurst to be [appointed] Governor of Bolsover Castle be recommended to the consideration of the Committee of co. Derby.
11. That Mr. Rous have liberty to write to Col. Weldon or his deputy, acquainting him in general with what designs are in hand.
12. To write to Sir Thos. Middleton, Mr. Thelwall, and Col. Jones to treat with those in the Isle of Anglesey for its rendition, ten days being allowed from the receipt of this letter for the treaty.
13. Warrant for Mr. Symball, keeper of Peterhouse, to secure all dangerous and suspected persons coming into the house.
14. To write to Major-Genl. Skippon to take care that the four prisoners taken this evening by Mr. Atkins's deputy be kept by a good guard until they can be sent to Windsor.
15. Warrant granting permission for Sir Charles Compton to go for 12 days down into Northamptonshire and to return hither, he having engaged not to depart town without our leave, and not to do anything prejudicial to the Parliament. Derby House, 22 Aug.
16. Warrant [to the Governor of Windsor Castle] to receive into his custody as prisoners Thomas Holder, Isaac Knipe, Thos. Culham, and Leonard Gleane to be kept in solitary confinement in Windsor Castle until further order, they being committed for correspondency with Prince [Charles] and his agents, and for raising money and arms [to be employed] against the Parliament. Of this you are not to fail. Given at Derby House, 22 Aug.
17. Warrant [to the keeper of Peterhouse] to deliver the prisoners above named to Major-Genl. Skippon or his order, they being now in your custody by warrant of this Committe. Derby House, 22 Aug.
18. Warrant for the apprehension of Thos. Culham, junr., Leonard Gleane, and Isaac Knipe, and their committal to the custody of the Keeper of Peterhouse. Derby House.

Aug. 22. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committees of cos. Somerset and Dorset. There is at present a design carrying on about this city [London] for raising horse for the enemy, and many are already sent in small parties into the country, where they lie dispersed. They intend a rendezvous in one of these cos., where they expect to muster 8,000 very speedily. We desire you to put yourselves into a posture to prevent such a rendezvous or to disperse the insurgents if they shall attempt to come together. You are desired to secure the men and seize the horses to prevent the danger that may grow to the kingdom if they should succeed in forming into a body. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 332. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Derby House. The same to the Committees of Middlesex, Surrey, Hants., Wilts., and Berks. To the same effect as the preceding. Many of the horses are led to avoid suspicion, and those who are to mount them go down on foot. Guard the passes of your county that suspected persons endeavouring to pass toward cos. Somerset or Dorset may be secured and their horses seized to prevent the danger that may grow from their joining in a body. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Derby House. The same to cos. Northants, Warwick, Worcester, Salop, Stafford, Lord Grey, Col. Harley, and Col. Rosseter. We have received information from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell that, through the blessing

1648.

of God upon the Parliament's forces, the Army of the Scots is defeated in Lancashire, that all their foot are either slain or taken, that Duke Hamilton with most of the Scottish nobility are gone toward Nantwich, accompanied by about 3,000 tired horse, of which 500 were taken and slain by the way by the country people, and the rest were [staying] thereabout when the letters came away. The horse of the army which defeated them are much tired out. We desire you for the prosecution of this work to send out what horse you can to join with the horse of the cos. adjacent, and so follow and prosecute that victory till the Scots shall be dispersed or destroyed. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 333. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Derby House. The same to the Committee of co. Montgomery. We need not represent to you the danger to your county and to the kingdom if Montgomery Castle should come into the enemy's hands, we therefore recommend it to your care. We desire you would put into it a sufficient garrison, and order their payment out of the money to be received upon the Ordinance of North Wales which is now passed both Houses. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Derby House. The same to Maj.-Genl. Skippon. We desire you to appoint a sufficient guard to convey in custody the persons of Thos. Holder, Isaac Knipe, Thos. Culham, and Leonard Gleane from Peterhouse [prison] to Windsor Castle, where you are to deliver them to the Governor with the warrant for their detention there. They are not to be suffered to speak to one another by the way. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 334. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Derby House. The same to Sir Thos. Middleton, Mr. [Giles] Thelwall [M.P.], and Col. John Jones. For the more speedy reduction of the Isle of Anglesey any two of you are hereby empowered to treat with any in the Isle for its surrender to the Parliament. If such parties, within ten days after the beginning of your treaty, shall surrender the Isle with Beaumaris Castle and all other places of strength, and all their arms, you may assure them that then they shall have indemnity for all that is passed. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 22. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. We have seen your letter to Mr. Speaker, wherein we see the great goodness of God towards us in giving such success to your forces against the enemy and so great a victory over them, notwithstanding the great disadvantage and odds of numbers. We desire to return the praise to God for that mercy, and thanks to you for your great resolution and good conduct, for the prosecution of which victory we have written to cos. Northants, Warwick, Worcester, and Salop, Lord Grey, Col. Rosseter, Col. Harley, and Staffordshire to send against the Scots all the force they can muster, and to endeavour to disperse and destroy them; and we desire you to send them orders and directions for their better prosecution of this work. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 335. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
Aug. 23. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Salisbury and Mulgrave, Sir J. Danvers, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Mr. Solicitor. Ordered,

1. That Mr. Frost shall have liberty to absent himself for a fortnight.
2. To write to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to improve this victory for regaining Berwick and Carlisle.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 103.]

Aug. 23. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Herts. You must have noticed the great industry and activity of the enemies of the peace of this kingdom in carrying on those designs which tend to its ruin and destruction, and in most places there have been breakings out of these designs. Although hitherto prevented, we know these designs still continue, and all their disappointments have not discouraged their further endeavours. The principal place where these designs are laid is in and about London, and by reason of your nearness to it you may be in more danger than places more remote, and have therefore need to be in the better posture against them. The Houses long since passed an Ordinance for all Committees to act according to such powers as had formerly been given them by Parliament. We desire you to take into your serious consideration your own safety, and according to the powers given you to put your county into such a posture of defence by [levying] both horse and foot as may secure you from the same mischief that has fallen upon others. In the doing whereof there will be the more general compliance, if you take care that all things be done with that equality and without partiality, so that none may have just cause to complain. In order that you may the better confide in such forces as you shall raise, we desire you to be careful that any new officers required may be men of unquestionable fidelity and merit, and to avoid all misunderstandings, let such officers be chosen in a full meeting of your Committee. We have had so good experience of your former readiness that we need add nothing further, but point to the sufferings of other places to persuade you to the speedy and effectual execution hereof. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *pp.* 335, 336. *Copy.* 1¼ *pp.*]

Aug. 23. Derby House. The same to the Committee of co. Derby. We have received the enclosed letter from the Lord General [Fairfax] concerning a commission for Col. Ashenhurst to be Governor of Bolsover Castle, but as we have no power to give commissions to any except such as the House shall nominate, we refer the letter wholly to your consideration. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 337. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 23. Derby House. The same to Major Gibbons. We have received yours of the 20th from Rye, and as to the addition of men to the garrison you desire, we formerly wrote to the Committee [of Sussex] about it. As for the bark, we shall recommend your request to the Lord Admiral. We thank you for the detention of Mr. Ball, who is still to be kept in custody until further inquiry. We will consider what you offer concerning Hastings. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 338. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
Aug. 24. 82. Letters Patent by Wm. Ryley, Norroy King-at-Arms, and Principal Herald of the north parts beyond the Trent, declaring what arms Wm. Cawthorne, gentleman, descended of the name and family of Cawthorne, of Cawthorne, in Yorkshire, may lawfully bear. Specification of armorial bearings. [*Draft.* 1 *p.*]

Aug. 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lords Say and Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir Wm. Masham, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letter now read to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell be approved, signed, and sent.
2. Likewise that to Major Gibbons at Rye.
3. And that to the Committee of co. Derby concerning Col. Ashenhurst.
4. That the part of Dr. Dorislaus' letter concerning Yarmouth be sent to the Lord General, who is desired to have an eye to that place.
5. To write to Lord Admiral [Warwick] communicating the information from the Prince's ships, and desiring him to quicken his going out to sea. To represent to him the expense of his victuals, and the season of winter coming on unfit for service at sea.
6. To notify to Sir Arthur Haselrigg, the Committee at York, and forces before Scarborough, that the Prince is coming northward [with his ships].
7. Warrant for Col. John Moore to apprehend Sir Robt. Browne, Major Gifford, and others, and seize their horses and arms.
8. That Major Poe do attend to-morrow afternoon.
9. To write to the Committee of the Army to be careful to pay the forces of the Army that they be not burdensome to the country where they are now quartered.
10. To write to Capt. Morgan desiring him so to quarter his troop as may be best for the service he is upon and greatest ease to the country.
11. That the business concerning pistols between Atkins and Webberley be decided on Monday, when the parties are warned to appear.
12. Warrant to Mr. Marshall to cause Thos. Adams, a servant, to be brought hither in custody to-morrow afternoon.
13. To signify to the Committee at Haberdashers' Hall that this Committee has contracted with the Colonel.
14. Warrant to Col. John Moore or his deputy to apprehend and bring before this Committee Sir Robt. Browne, Major Gifford, Capt. Bray, Capt. Gill, Sir Thos. Lunsford, Col. Huson, and Cols. Nevill and Bunckley. You are likewise to seize all money, horses, and arms, and to deliver the money to two messengers of this Committee, who are to secure it till we give further order.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 103–105.]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The Committees of both Houses to the Committees and Governors of Bristol and Gloucester. We are informed that there is a mortar piece of 15 inches diameter in your keeping which is required for reducing the castles in the Downs. If it be in your custody you are to deliver it to the messenger sent from the Committee of the Army to receive it, with its equipage and shells, or else signify our desires to those in whose power and custody these are. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 337. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to the Committee sitting at Haberdashers' Hall. We have agreed with Col. Butler and Fincher for the guard of the Houses of Parliament for one fortnight more, therefore we desire

1648. VOL. DXVI.

that they may be paid for this week and for the said fortnight according to the order of the Houses. [*Ibid., p.* 338. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to the Committee at York, the Commander at the siege of Scarborough, and Sir Arthur Haselrigg. We are informed that on Monday last the Prince [of Wales] with four ships, and the landmen they had in the navy, went northward as is said for Scarborough, but they may come for Newcastle; we thought fit to notify this to you that you might be in a better posture to prevent any danger from them. [*Ibid., p.* 339. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to the Committee for the Army. You will see by the enclosed complaint how the town of Staines is burdened by a troop [of horse] taking free quarter there, which is not by any particular order from hence as suggested. We desire that they may be paid and have order to pay their quarters according to the Ordinance for the ease and content of the country. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to Captain [Anthony] Morgan. We are informed that you lie now with a troop of horse at Staines upon free quarter, which is a breach of the Ordinance and a burden to the country. If you be appointed to lie there upon any service, you must pay your quarters and lie at such a distance as may not trouble the country. [*Ibid., p.* 340. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. By your letters to the House of Commons [of the 20th, printed in Rushworth P. IV., vol. ii., p. 1287] we are informed of the great success and signal victory [on the 17th, 18th, and 19th], which God gave to your forces over that great army of the Scots and their adherents who had invaded this kingdom, and how evidently God was pleased to appear for us in so great a disproportion of numbers. It is alike easy to Him to save with many or with few where He will own the cause; as He hath here been pleased to do against an ungrateful and perfidious enemy who against so many obligations have made these returns of evil for good. To God alone, the Author of all deliverances, be praise for His mercy in so seasonably breaking their pride and disappointing their hopes, in which they had already swallowed up this nation. And, indeed, to so great numbers beyond our knowledge and expectation were they already swelled, and so great an increase would they now, being grown so considerable, have had from the general distempers and discontents and treachery of our own nation, that had not God thus seasonably appeared for us they might have put the kingdom to a very great hazard. We do also return you thanks for your great resolution to engage them with so small a number, and for your good conduct and effectual pursuing your first victory to the total dispersing of all their foot. And we desire you to give thanks from us to all your officers and soldiers for their great resolution and valiant carriage as in all their other services so in this in a very especial

1648.

manner, of whom as we desire to have an esteem suitable to their great merit, so we have a very tender resentment of their wants, in the patient and contented bearing whereof, their passive valour has been equal to their active, and for a supply of which we shall not fail to improve our utmost endeavours upon all occasions. Sir, we doubt not but God will so direct and assist you in doing what remains, as both those who are come southwards will be destroyed, and that you then will prosecute the remaining party in the North, and not leave any of them, wherever they shall go, to form a beginning of a new Army, nor cease to pursue your victory till you finish and fully complete it with their rendition of those towns of Berwick and Carlisle, which most unjustly and against all obligations and the treaties then in force they surprised and garrisoned against us. [*Ibid., pp.* 340, 341. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Chichester. We have received yours of the 22nd, and are still of opinion that your town is in danger, therefore take care of it. Whereas you write you desire that we would enable you to preserve it, we shall always be ready to do all in our power. If you send the particulars of what you require, we will take care to have them reported to the House for your supply. [*Ibid., p.* 342. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We are informed that the ships which are remaining in the Downs are in great disorder and that they have lately taken several alarms, which instead of uniting them for resistance increased their confusion, they expecting to have carried their business without fighting. We conceive you would find no great difficulty with them, and are very sorry that you have not been before this time at sea. The time of the year passes away, the victuals spend, which we know not how to have again supplied, and the reputation of our Navy is lost, while the revolted ships have received more encouragement thereby than from all the supplies they have had abroad. The ships now in the Downs are but eleven, as we are informed. We desire your Lordship to take the first opportunity to go to sea and proceed against the revolted ships and such as adhere to them according to your commission and instructions. [*Ibid., p.* 343. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Aug. 24. Derby House. The same to the Governor of Windsor Castle. We formerly gave warrant for committing to your custody Mr. John Coventry, whose business being now referred to the Members of the House of Commons who are of the Committee of Sequestrations, we desire you to deliver him to the Sergeant-at-Arms when the said Committee shall send for him. [*Ibid., p.* 344. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 25. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We having received the enclosed letter from Dr. Dorislaus, giving information concerning some forces preparing abroad for the invasion of this kingdom, and with all giving some intimation

1648. VOL. DXVI.

concerning the state of Yarmouth, we have thought fit that a copy should be sent to you, in order that you may take the matter therein mentioned into your consideration. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 344. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 26. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir H. Grimston, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Rous. Ordered,

1. That the letters from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell and Mr. Wilbraham, of Cheshire, be both reported to the Houses; and that the Commons be desired to order that the forces with the Lieut.-General may be recruited with horse, and that the Committee of the Army be appointed to make present provision of money, clothes, shoes, and stockings for the rest of the forces there. And that the Houses will take a course for disposing of the prisoners now there.
2. Col. Rich's letters to be sent to the Lord General and Sir Michael Livesey.
3. To write to Sir M. Livesey to obey what orders come from the General.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 106.]

Aug. 26. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Governor of Ludlow Castle. We are informed that there is still a design against Ludlow Castle. It is formed here, whence some are to go to join those in the country, which includes two of those in the castle, but whom we know not. Their design is to take the castle by surprise, therefore be very vigilant and careful for its preservation. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 345. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 26. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Having received the letter enclosed from Col. Rich with the paper of intelligence, we send the same to you together with what we have written to Sir Michael Livesey thereupon, that you may accordingly direct such orders as you shall think fit. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 347. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 26. Derby House. The same to Sir Michael Livesey. We were glad to hear so favourable an account of your forces from Major Reynolds, and desire you to improve them to the best advantage for the public, under the orders of the Lord General and the Committee of the county. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 348. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 28. 83. Ordered by the Commons: That the estate of Sir Henry Gibbs, real and personal, in England, be forthwith sequestered. [*Printed in Commons' Journals v.*, *p.* 689. *Copy.* *Four lines.*]

Aug. 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Pierrepont; in the afternoon, Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Lords Say and Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Knightley, Rous, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to the Committee of Kent to put such guns as are not in service, also ammunition, into Milton Fort at Gravesend.
2. To send enclosed to the Lord General a copy of intelligence sent hither, and to desire him to send men to secure Tilbury Fort.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. To write to the Committee of the Navy to provide victuals for four ships.
4. That the papers sent from the Lord Admiral be reported to both Houses.
5. Mem.—That Thomas Keyser expended 5*l.* upon Mr. [Jonathan] Lloyd.

Afternoon.

6. To notify to the Committee of co. Somerset: That notwithstanding any care they may take to prevent insurrections in the country, the designers [here in town] believe they will be able to carry on what they have designed to act in that county; and to desire them to take special care of what they had formerly notice of from this Committee.
7. That the letter of 23rd August from Dorchester be reported to the House.
8. To write to the Lord General, enclosing copies of that letter and of another paper from that Committee, and to desire him to take care of Poole.
9. That Elizabeth Freeland, of Redriff-wall near the "Angel" Tavern, be sent for to [attend at] this Committee to-morrow afternoon.
10. To write to the Commissioners of the Navy to set out the "Falcon" pinnace according to their letter of 28th August.
11. That a warrant be issued to the officers of Ordnance to furnish guns and ammunition for setting out the "Falcon."
12. That part of the Yarmouth proposition which concerns the setting out of two ships for defence of the fishing trade to be reported to the Commons.
13. That Jonathan Lloyd be committed to Peterhouse, he being taken going to the revolted ships carrying money and letters to the Prince.
14. To write to the Committee at Haberdashers' Hall to pay Major Cooper 5*s.* per diem out of the money.
15. That the two Mr. Turners and Mr. Watson be committed to Peterhouse.
16. That the eldest son of the Sheriff of Surrey be sent for to this Committee.
17. That Mr. Luddington shall retain possession of the five horses taken by him from the Turners and others in Surrey till further notice.
18. Warrant [to the officers of Ordnance] to furnish out of the stores such guns and ammunition as the Commissioners of the Navy shall appoint for setting out the pinnace "Falcon" for the staying and visiting of all ships and boats passing up and down the river [Thames]. Derby House, 28th August.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 107–109.]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Kent. We have received information that the revolted ships have an intention to come into the river Thames, to prevent which and to keep any ships now in the river from joining them, we desire you to put such guns and ammunition as shall be necessary into Milton Fort at Gravesend. Use all expedition herein, this being a service of very great concernment, for which you may make use of any guns not now in service, the same to be restored again when this business is over. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 342. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We having received the enclosed forward it to you, and desire you, if you can spare them, to send the men asked for to be put on board the ships for the defence of the river [Thames], if the revolted ships shall come into it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 345. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to Mr. Alex. Popham and the rest of the Committee of Somersetshire. We have fresh information that, notwithstanding all our successes and the enemy's frequent disappointments, the design we formerly gave you notice of still continues, and will break out speedily there. We again notify this to you, that you may put yourselves in such a posture as to be able to prevent their gathering to a rendezvous, or committing any acts that may be dangerous to the peace of the Commonwealth. [*Ibid., p.* 346. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. We having received the enclosed paper concerning the lying of four ships in the Thames to prevent the coming up of the revolted ships or the going of any to join them, recommend the execution thereof to you, we having written to the Lord Admiral to send to Tilbury the men required for manning them. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We formerly wrote you about the garrison of Poole and the Governor there, of which we have heard nothing. We send a letter from Dorsetshire, and desire you to consider whether it will not be fit that Sir Anthony Ashley Cooper may have a commission to be Governor of Poole as desired. [*Ibid., p.* 347. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of the Navy. We approve the suggestion in yours of the 28th instant for the employment of the pinnace "Falcon" in visiting or staying the boats and vessels passing up and down the river; and desire you to cause her to be equipped and manned out for that service. [*Ibid., p.* 348. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to Maj.-Genl. Skippon. There are some disaffected persons lying about Epsom and Ewell in Surrey in order, as suspected, for the design in the West. Assist Mr. Luddington with some of your horse in apprehending them. [*Ibid., p.* 349. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee sitting at Haberdashers' Hall. We appointed Major Cooper to muster the troops of horse attending the guard of the House, with 5*s.* per diem for his pay which we discharged till the money at this Committee was expended. He is now 20 days in arrear, and therefore we desire that he may be paid by your Lordships like the rest of the troops. [*Ibid. Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Aug. 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent. As for the guns desired to be sent from hence [for arming Milton Fort at Gravesend], there are no carriages here ready, but ship gun-carriages you may have out of the stores at Chatham, which we conceive will be as useful for the playing of the guns, if the port-holes will fit them. As for the danger of bringing them thence we conceive it cannot be much,

1648.

and that it may well be adventured. We therefore desire you, according to our former directions, to furnish that fort with guns if such carriages will fit the place. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 29. 84. Bond of John Shillito, of Pontefract, to Speaker Lenthall, in 100*l.*, conditioned that, if he shall remain true prisoner to the Parliament and shall render his body to the Sergeant-at-Mace of the Commons' House within ten days after notice, and in the meantime shall not bear arms against the Parliament, then this obligation to be void. [*Two seals, with crest, Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

Aug. 29. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Pembroke, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Richard Onslow, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Crew, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. Letter to the Committee of Salop and Governor of Ludlow to take care of that place to be sent.
2. Also one to Major Jeremy not to come upon the place called the Deanes [at Yarmouth?] during the time that their fish and nets are drying.
3. That a commitment be granted to the keeper of the Counter in Wood-street for keeping as prisoners Henry Ponning, Anthony Thelwell, and James Field for raising arms against the Parliament.
4. That warrant be given to the keeper of Peterhouse for keeping [as prisoners] Sir Robt. Browne, Major Gifford, and Captain Gill.
5. That Mr. English may have liberty to supply Andrew Gilmour.
6. That Col. Hammond's letter of the 29th instant from Carisbrook Castle be reported to the House of Commons on Thursday next.
7. That [Col.] Mackworth's letter from Salop of the 26th present be sent to the Committee established for sea prisoners.
8. To notify to the Lord General the continual listing of men against the Parliament, and that therefore his forces lately before Colchester being now free might by his order be placed here about the City for the preventing of those hostile designs.
9. To write to Captain Clerke to suffer none to come out of Scotland into Ireland, nor any who have been in arms in England against the Parliament.
10. To write to Maj.-Genl. Skippon, sending to him the informations.
11. To notify to the Committees of cos. Hants, Warwick, and Surrey the listing of horse in the several counties.
12. That the Lord Admiral [Warwick's] letter from aboard the "St. George" off the buoy at the Oze [or Ouse] edge be reported to both Houses.
13. To write to Captain Morgan to use his best endeavours to apprehend Sir George Eglandby [Aglionby], Captain Phillips, Col. Webb, and Mr. Mason, they being about Farnham towards Hants. raising horse for the King.
14. Mem.—That Mr. Harvey engages himself to this Committee that Sir Robt. Browne shall depart out of town to his house in the country and shall not act anything against the Parliament.
15. That Sir Robt. Browne be released.
16. That upon Thursday next the business of the Scottish officers be taken into consideration.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 110–111.]

Aug. 29. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Major Jeremy. It is desired that your horse should not go to a place called the "Deanes" at Yarmouth much used by the fishermen, as it would greatly pre-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

judice their affairs at this time of year; but for the greater satisfaction of the town, you can lie at such a convenient distance as to be ready in case of exigency. [*Interregnum* 24 *E.*, *p.* 350. *Copy* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 29. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Warwickshire. We are informed that there are near 200 horse listed in your county against the Parliament by Sir Joseph Wagstaff, the which are now lying about Mr. Spencer Lucy's house. We desire you to inquire into this business, and to secure all persons, horses, and arms so listed, and to apprehend Sir J. Wagstaff if he be found in your county. [*Ibid.*, *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 29. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Hants. There are 250 horse listed near Farnham against the Parliament by Captain Phillips, which being under Col. Webb and Mr. Mason, are to be commanded by Sir George Eglonby [Aglionby]. We desire you to make inquiry into this and take order for the securing of all persons so listed and seizure of their horses and arms. Certify this Committee what you shall do therein. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 351. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 29. Derby House. The same to Capt. Anthony Morgan. To the same effect as the preceding. We have written to the Committee of Hants. to secure the men and seize their horses and arms. The horse of that county being now abroad by our order we desire you to march into Hants. about Farnham, to assist the Committee of that county till their own horse shall return. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Aug. 29. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We receive every day many informations to the effect that, notwithstanding the very great successes that God has given to the Parliaments' forces against their enemies as in all places where the [malignants] have risen up against them, yet their enemies cease not daily to go on listing new forces and pursuing their designs against the Parliament and kingdom. Which listing is principally contrived and carried on in and about this City [of London], and by the confluence of so many hither from all places where the enemies have been beaten, this city is become full of dangerous and disaffected persons whereby the Parliament is in danger, for prevention whereof we desire your Lordship that some of the forces lately employed at Colchester may be sent this way, to lie not far from this city, between it and the West, so as to prevent the carrying on of their designs either in the West or about the City to the danger of the Parliament. Sent by Mr. Farmer. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 352. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Aug. 31. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke and Manchester, Lords Say and Howard, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. To be reported to the Commons that Col. Wm. Willoughby has laid out for the public service by our appointment 88*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*
2. That Mr. Frost do give Col. Willoughby a copy of this report in order

1648. VOL. DXVI.

that the sum may be included in his Ordinance, according to the Commons' Order of 27th July last.

3. To write to Dr. Dorislaus to use his best endeavours with the States [of the United Provinces] in order that the ship which came from New England and was taken by the revolted ships in the Downs, do not break bulk, it being very richly laden.
4. To write to Dr. Dorislaus to use his best endeavours both with the States General and Provincial [of the United Provinces] that no relief or accommodation may be given to the revolted ships, and that they may not be suffered to break bulk of those ships which they have taken and brought thither.
5. To write to the Committee of the Navy [to see] that Dr. Dorislaus be furnished with money to enable him for the transaction of the State's affairs there [in Holland].
6. To write to Major-Genl. Skippon sending the information received concerning certain persons in the Tower.
7. That Lord Newbury be summoned to be at this Committee to-morrow afternoon.
8. That it be returned in answer to the petition of Anthony Simpson that he must procure witnesses to attest what is suggested in his petition and good security that he shall not for the future act against the State.
9. That [Henry Elsinge] Clerk of the House of Commons do make a collection of the several lists, which have been sent up at divers times, of the noblemen, gentlemen, commission[ed] officers, and chaplains lately taken prisoners upon the great defeat given the Scots' army in the north so that this Committee may proceed to dispose of these prisoners according to the Commons' Order of 26 Aug.
10. That James Johnson and Walter Bullard, both of Yarmouth be summoned to appear before this Committee within six days after notice left at their lodgings there.
11. That the two Turners be delivered to Herbert Hayes, who has undertaken to keep them as prisoners at his own house and that they shall be forthcoming when this Committee shall call for them.
12. That the business concerning Mr. Turner's horses be taken into consideration.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 112, 113.]

Aug. 31. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Navy. We are informed that when Dr. Dorislaus was sent into Holland, he was but meanly furnished with money for that transaction. And for that, it is like the revolted ships will return to Holland; there will be occasion of his continuance there for some time longer, we having written to him this week concerning the ships that are now carried out of the Downs by the Prince [of Wales]. We therefore recommend it to you that he may be furnished this week by exchange with 100*l.* for his subsistence there while he follows that business. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 352, 353. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Aug. 31. Derby House. The same to Lord Monson [Visct. Castlemaine]. We desire that Mr. Turner, who was in the insurrection in Surrey, and for whom you have undertaken, shall be here at this Committee on the 4th September, that he may undergo his examination. [*Ibid., p.* 353. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir Richd. Onslow, Major-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

1. That the letters now read [are] to be sent to Lieut.-General Cromwell, to the Committees of Lancaster and York, and to Cols. Ashton, Lassell, Wastall, and Bright.
2. To write to the Lord General [Fairfax] to send some foot to Tilbury that from thence there may be such numbers put aboard the "Sovereign," "Prince," and the "Two Whelps," for guard of the river [Thames, as may be required].
3. To write thanking Mr. Pett for his care, and communicating what we have written to the General, yet to desire him if he can sooner to put men upon those ships.
4. To write to the Committee of the Navy [desiring] that the "Sovereign," "Prince," and "Two Whelps," mentioned in Mr. Pett's letter, which we enclose, may be ready to receive some land-men aboard.
5. That a warrant be issued for the commitment of Sir Joseph Wagstaff, Mr. Seymour, and Capt. Whorwood to the prison of Peterhouse.
6. Nomination of a sub-committee for the examination of such prisoners as are in custody about town for levying arms against the Parliament, with power to send for other persons implicated and commit them to prison and to examine witnesses and make report to this Committee.
7. That the Lord Admiral's letter and papers enclosed and the information from Mr. Pett be reported to both Houses.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 114, 115.]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee of Lancashire. We know you cannot but have a very thankful sense of the great mercy God has bestowed upon us in that so signal victory given to this nation against that perfidious army of the Scots, who intended the conquest of this nation and were swelled to so great numbers of their own [countrymen], brought hither in hope of our possessions, and would further have been increased by the confluence of malignants of our own, had not God appeared for us, we having no means ready which in a rational judgment could be thought able to oppose them. In this victory, those of your county had their share in the honour of retarding their march and at last for the utter breaking of that proud and insulting enemy. What this kingdom might have expected from them, they have left testimonies of it in all places where they came. The Lieut.-General Cromwell is now in pursuit of the enemy in order that there may be no root left for the beginning of another army, but we hear that your forces which served with so much distinction under Col. Ashton remain behind, whereby the Lieut.-General's army will be greatly reduced, having been weakened by loss of men and other accidents. We know not what service he may have to perform when he comes nearer the enemy, but if he should receive an affront we should soon find such a new increase of Scots and malignants as might put us to a new hazard. Besides it much concerns us at this time in regard of attempts at invasion from abroad and to discourage any more of those attempts that we should do this work with reputation throughout. We therefore desire that those forces of your county which have so highly distinguished themselves in contributing to this victory may receive all encouragement from you, and being refurnished may be sent out again for enabling the Lieut.-General to prosecute this work. In considering the charge of this service you must bear in mind how much you have hitherto saved by it of

1648.

what you would have suffered had the enemy met with no resistance. We will use our best endeavours with the Houses that some course may be taken that this shall not be your burden singly, but that you may bear only your proportion of it. In recognition of your great forwardness both in this and the former war, the Houses yesterday passed an ordinance for 3,000*l.* to be paid you. We desire you to consider that you are not wholly out of danger from this enemy so long as there remains any part of it not dissipated and broken, so let those forces be again with all expedition sent to the Lieut.-General for the prosecution of that work which we hope by God's blessing will be neither long nor difficult, if the forces lately with him be not withdrawn. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., pp.* 353–355. *Copy*=2 *pp.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to the Committee of York. We are informed that you have recalled the foot of Cols. Lassell's and Wastall's regiments, which were with Lieut.-General Cromwell, who is still to pursue the enemy and finish this work so happily begun. But he will not be able to do this if the additional forces leave him. We know not with what opposition he may meet when he draws nearer the enemy, where if his small force should receive an affront, the fruit of all this great victory would be lost, and your county would be none of the last that would feel it. You would then soon find a new confluence of Scots and malignants which your forces singly would not be able to resist. We therefore desire you to continue with the Lieut.-General those forces which have been lately with him so as to enable him to finish this with reputation. Though it pleased God in a gracious providence and care of us to appear even miraculously and give us a most signal victory in very great disproportion of numbers, when we had not more to send, yet it were to tempt that Providence if we should not use means rational and proportionable to the danger, when they are within our power. If you think to employ those forces for reducing the revolted places in your county, there can be no better way to affect this than by completing this work and thereby depriving the enemy of all hopes of relief; their very revolt growing upon the same root with this invasion and they will be reduced with ease when that hope fails them. We desire you therefore to refurnish those regiments and continue them with the Army. We shall use our utmost endeavours that only an equal proportion of the charge may lie upon you, and that other parts of the kingdom may bear part of the burden with you. [*Ibid., pp.* 355–356. *Copy*=1¼ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to Col. Bright. We understand there is a desire in your regiment to besiege the castle of Pontefract, to which service, if they should at present march, it would be too great a diminution of the forces of Lieut.-General Cromwell, who is to pursue that great victory which God has given us. It is of much concern to the public interest that this victoy should be completed without any affront, There is no better way than to pluck up the root

1648. VOL. DXVI.

upon which this revolt grew, which if it be effectually done by the utter destruction of this Scottish Army, Pontefract will come in with less difficulty. We therefore desire you to march with the Lieut.-General or otherwise to follow his orders. We will use our best endeavours for your supply with money. [*Ibid., p.* 357. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to Col. Ashton. From how great a danger it has pleased God to deliver this kingdom by his blessing upon and success given unto a small number of our forces against the great army of the Scots, we shall need say nothing to you, who have been present in all the action and have so large a share in the honour of being instrumental in so great a victory. It remains that we use our best endeavours to prosecute this victory so as to pluck up the roots of the danger and leave no part of this army undestroyed to give beginning to another. Which service Lieut.-General [Cromwell] is now upon; but we are informed that the forces of your county stay behind and do not march with him, for which we are very sorry, and have written to the Dept. Lieuts. and Committee of your county that they may be encouraged and despatched away again with all expedition, conceiving that if the Lieut.-Genl. be left to march with his own force he may be very unfit for the encounter of that service, as we know not what numbers he may meet with when he shall come near the enemy. For many reasons our interest is very much concerned that this very great and signal victory should be pursued and completed with reputation and that we should not receive any affront, which might give new encouragement either to the Scots or our own malignants. We have had so great experience of your own forwardness in this service, and you have found so much success from God in it as we can no way doubt your own willingness to contribute all your endeavours for the finishing of it. We therefore desire you to improve your interest in the country and with the officers and soldiers that they may have encouragement and be forthwith again set out and yourself march with them to the Lieutenant General to pursue this victory. [*Ibid., pp.* 358, 359. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-General Cromwell. Your letter to Mr. [Wm.] Pierrepont [M.P.] from Skipton of the 28th ult., hath been read at the Committee, and we return you many thanks for your great diligence in prosecution of the victory God was pleased to give your forces over that great army of the Scots which we trust He will enable you to complete, and still direct your conduct and bless you with success. We have immediately despatched letters to all the Committees and Commanders mentioned in your letters for your assistance and we hope they will not fail. We have sent you copies enclosed. We formerly reported the condition of your soldiers to the House of Commons, who thereupon ordered that the Committee of the Army should think upon and bring in what they thought fit for supplies, and we shall again represent to the House

what you have written and use our utmost endeavour for procuring what you desire. [*Ibid., pp.* 359, 360. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to Cols. Lassell and Wastall. We are informed that your regiment is recalled by the Committee of Yorkshire for the service of that county, which if it and the other forces of Yorkshire shall march back from the Lieut. General [Cromwell] he will not have sufficient left to pursue that victory. The kingdom's interest is much concerned that we not only have a victory but have it with reputation. If the Lieut.-General should receive any affront it might be of dangerous concernment to our affairs. As to the reducing of the places holding out in Yorkshire, there can be no better way to effect it than by plucking up the root upon which their revolt grew. If their hopes of Scottish assistance be wholly broken those places will be had with ease, but these will be stiffly maintained so long as they can see any visible or possible assistance from thence. We have written to the Committee of Yorkshire about this, representing our opinion and desire at large. We desire you to march with Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell for the thorough pursuance and complete finishing of this victory and receive his orders in this service. [*Ibid., p.* 360. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. By the enclosed you see what intelligence we have received concerning the revolted ships and the advice of employing the "Sovereign," "Prince," and "Two Whelps." We wrote to the Lord General [Fairfax] to send some men to be employed upon them and we desire you to see that these ships be forthwith made fit for that employment. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 1. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We formerly wrote to you to send 2,000 men of those lately before Colchester to Tilbury, that some of them might be put aboard the ships for guard of the river. We have now received the information enclosed and therefore desire that these men may be hastened away that some of them may be put aboard the "Sovereign," "Prince," and other ships, to prevent the revolted ships from landing any men if they should come up or attempt to land. [*Ibid., pp.* 1 and 2. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to Peter Pett. We have received yours of the 31st ult. from Chatham Dock with the information enclosed and return you thanks for your care and diligence. We have written to the Lord General for to send some men to Tilbury to be employed upon the ships according to your advice, as also to the Committee of the Navy to have those ships made ready for this service. We have notified this to you that you might proceed to what is to be done by you in preparation for it. [*Ibid., p.* 2. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 1. Derby House. The same to Dr. Dorislaus. We are informed that the revolted ships are gone out of the Downs taking with them divers ships belonging to merchants and intending to dispose of their goods in Holland. Use your best means with the Lords States General

1648. VOL. DXVI.

or Provincial that the said ships may not have their bulk broken and the goods disposed of by sale in those Provinces, which might be an incentive to other evil disposed persons, and dangerous to trade and commerce. This course they are more likely to pursue as in all places on land the enemy's armies have been wholly destroyed, Colchester reduced, and all other their designs discovered and disappointed, while our forces are ready against any attempt they shall anywhere make upon the land. Endeavour to procure that the said merchants' ships so seized by them may be kept there [in Holland] for their owners, also that the revolted ships may not be suffered to have the convenience or accommodation of their ports or receive any assistance or countenance from any persons or places under the obedience of those Provinces. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 3, 4. *Copy*=1½ *pp.*]

Sept. 2. Ordered by both Houses, that 500*l.* apiece be bestowed upon and paid to Sir Gerrard Lowther, Sir Francis Willoughby and Sir Paul Davies, knts., and that one moiety of this 500*l.* is to be paid out of the rents and money coming in by the Ordinances for 50,000*l.* for Ireland and the other moiety out of the arrears of the Ordinances for the weekly assessments for Ireland after former engagements upon those Ordinances first satisfied. The Committees for the affairs of Ireland and all other persons who are entrusted with the managing and ordering of the moneys upon those Ordinances are hereby authorised and required to take care and give order for the payment of these several sums to the gentlemen above named, their executors or assigns, whose respective acquittances shall be a sufficient discharge to the treasurers of those moneys. [*Interregnum* 15 *E.*, *pp.* 76, 77. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Grimston, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That Gerard, Grimston, and Skippon be added to the sub-committee for examination of prisoners made yesterday, and the quorum to be any two.
2. Mem.—That Col. Rawlinson, Lieut.-Col. Rawlinson, Major Sayer, and Capt. Richardson, are either concealed in Colchester or go there by wrong names. Informed by J. St.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 116.]

Sept. 3. Westminster. 85. The Committee of Lords and Commons for the Admiralty and Cinque Ports, to Captain [John] Pearce. From your several letters to our Secretary we observe your diligence and have not forgotten the service you performed on the coast of France in maintaining a fight with two frigates of the enemy's, and therein expressing so much faithfulness, resolution, and courage, whereof we shall be ready to certify our sense when opportunity offers, meanwhile we would have you to proceed with cheerfulness. [⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir

1648. Vol. DXVI.

J. Trevor, and Mr. Pierrepont [but a quorum not being present no business done]. Afternoon—Present: Earl of Northumberland, Lord Lisle, Sir G. Gerard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Major-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the letter of 2nd Sept. from Bridgwater be reported to the House.
2. To write to Lieut.-Col. Kelsey noticing what is informed [against him] by Quartermaster-General Fincher and to let him understand that he ought to obey the order of this Committee without order from any other.
3. To write to the Lord General enclosing a copy of Fincher's letter, and of the Orders of the House concerning the suppressing of the forces under Col. [Wm.] Eyre.
4. To write to Quartermaster-General Fincher to remain where he is a week longer, and then if he hear nothing of Col. Eyre to return.
5. To write to Col. Monk desiring him to inform himself of who have been instrumental in sending over forces out of Ireland, also what numbers they were [sent over], and out of what regiments, troops, and companies they come.
6. That the letters now read be sent to Mr. James, John Johnson, and Walter Bullard.
7. That the warrants for Dierick Oost, [Nicolas] Corsellis, [Adam] Lawrence, and Mr. Thomson be signed and delivered to them.
8. To write to Lord Grey and the rest of the Committee of Leicester not to suffer their horse at Pontefract to come away but to provide some maintenance for them, and that their letter will be reported to the House with our opinion.
9. That the letter of the 1st inst. from Leicester be reported to the Commons with the opinion and desire of this Committee that some provision be presently made for their troops at Pontefract.
10. That Col. Weldon's letter of the 1st from Plymouth be reported to the House, and that a copy of the letter be sent to the Committee of the Army, with a note recommending it to their care.
11. That an order be sent to the keepers of Peterhouse and of the two Counters, requiring them to send a list of all prisoners in their custody for enlisting forces, raising arms against the Parliament, or such like delinquency.
12. That Mr. English shall have permission to relieve the Scots who are prisoners here with money necessary for their subsistence.
13. That Capt. Cherry be committed prisoner to Peterhouse for being in arms against the Parliament.
14. Likewise Messrs. Chichester, Polwheele, Hill, and his brother be committed to that prison.
15. That a warrant be issued to the Committee of the Army for payment of 623*l.* appointed to be disposed of by this Committee, in order to be remitted to the Committee of the Militia of Westmorland or their nominees, and so paid to the forces now employed in the North.
16. That the letter of the 1st inst. from the Committee at Nottingham and the paper given in by Major Widmerpole be reported to the Commons with our opinion and desire that the House would take them into speedy consideration and take some course for remedying what is therein represented.
17. That Mr. Frost do send to Mr. Brown for a list of the prisoners taken at the battle of Preston.
18. To write to the Committee of Southwark to secure the [ferry] boat immediately, and to apprehend such as endeavour to take it away.
19. Order for Mr. Strange to return the money taken upon Col. Whorwood, and that a warrant be granted him to take two pair of pistols and holsters and a suit of arms with a sword for his own use.
20. That certain persons [not named] now prisoners in the Counter be removed to Peterhouse.
21. That Arthur Owen be sent to for to attend here to-morrow.
22. To write to the Committee of Derby enclosing the Paper given in by Sir John Curzon and Mr. Gell, and to desire them, if Bolsover Castle

1648. VOL. DXVI.

can be made untenable, so that it may [not] be possessed by the enemy to the prejudice of that county, that then this may be done and the men now in the house be taken out.

23. Mem.—That Captain Cherry did affirm, that he saw the two younger sons of Mr. Turner, High Sheriff of Surrey, in actual arms against the Parliament [serving] under the Earl of Holland.
24. That Mr. Hayes be desired to be here to-morrow.
25. That warrant be issued for apprehending and bringing hither in safe custody Mr. Bosgrave of the George Yard, and Harris for words spoken.
26. The like for apprehending Col. Thomas's man.
27. A letter of testimony to the Earl of Warwick for Capt. Dakins and Thos. Sparling.
28. That a warrant be issued for apprehending Sir Horatio Carey, Sir John Maney [Main] and Sir Anthony St. Leger.
29. That it be represented to the House of Commons: That this Committee has had no money at all for near two months. That those employed abroad for intelligence are unpaid. That many have been employed at home for the same service, by whose endeavours the designs of the enemy have been discovered, and their executing of the same has been prevented; to reward whose past services and to continue it for the future we have no money; besides which there are very great arrears due to the messengers who have ridden at their own charges till they have no more means left to stir; nor has this Committee means so much as to send a letter whereby the work of this Committee must lie still and we shall be able no further to discover the enemy's designs, nor have means to prevent them, unless some considerable sums may be appointed for it. And that this matter may be put in such a way as there may be a constant supply in hand, for these services cannot be done without present money.

[*Interregnum*, 10 *E.*, *pp.* 117–121].

Sept. 4. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Thanks for your frequent and full advertisement of all occurrences whilst at Aldeburgh and Lee Roads. Glad to hear of the joining of the Portsmouth fleet with you and of that unanimous resolution of all the mariners to adhere to their duty and to prosecute the revolters; however, the situation of the place and violence of the weather did not give you an opportunity to fight with them without evident danger of putting your ships upon the sands. We approve of your resolution to avoid [an action] in that place for the preservation of your fleet, notwithstanding the revolters by that means had an opportunity to slip away, yet we hope their own wants and the distractions amongst them will reduce them speedily and without much difficulty. We doubt not you will carefully watch for and improve every opportunity for their reduction and for securing in the meantime the trade of the kingdom from any interruption by them. In order thereto, we offer it to your Lordship's consideration whether it may not conduce effectually to that end, if you be informed the revolted ships be returned to Goree [in Holland], that you may not so ride by them, and yet without command, as to keep them in from making depredations abroad, and besides increase their distraction and give a reputation to our affairs in those parts; but we leave all to your consideration. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 5, 6. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Sept. 4. Derby House. The same to Lord Grey and the rest of the Committee of Leicester. We have received yours of the 1st inst., concerning the forces of

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

your co. now at Pontefract, which we have directed to be reported to the House with our opinion that some course may be presently taken for their maintenance. We desire that they may not be recalled from Pontefract where there is so great use of their services, to preserve the country thereabouts from plunder and spoils by the garrison, which could then furnish themselves with victuals and so retard the reduction of the castle. [*Ibid., pp.* 6, 7. *Copy* = $\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

Sept. 4. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. You have remaining in your hands 1,246*l.* to be disposed of by this Committee for Cumberland and Westmorland. We desire you to pay 623*l.* thereof to Thos. Browne, grocer, of Wood St., or to James Wainwright, haberdasher in Cateaten St., that they may remit it to the Committee of the Militia for Westmorland. Let no time be lost, as their forces are at present in great necessity, and will be required for present service. [*Ibid., pp.* 7, 8. *Copy* = $\frac{2}{3}$ p.]

Sept. 5. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Northumberland, Visct. Say and Sele, Sir R. Onslow, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Fiennes, Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. Nomination of a sub-committee to receive a proposition which may be of special service to the Parliament, and to report to this Committee.
2. That Mr. Shadbolt and Capt. Gill be discharged from prison and their things returned to them.
3. That Mr. Watson be discharged from his imprisonment in Peterhouse upon giving bond in 500*l.* to appear within the next six months if sent for and to do nothing of disservice to the Parliament.
4. To send to Mr. Cooke and Mr. Houghton to examine the watermen committed for attempting to seize the Privy Barge, to apprehend others and to proceed against them according to law. That a hole be made in the barge and leader to prevent them being carried off.
5. That the business of South Wales be taken into consideration to-morrow afternoon.
6. A similar warrant to be given to Major Cooper as formerly was granted to Mr. Atkins.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 122.]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to James Johnson and Walter Bullard of Yarmouth. We have received some information concerning which we desire to be further satisfied from you, therefore you are to be here at Derby House within six days after the receipt of these letters. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 4. *Copy.* $\frac{1}{2}$ *p.*]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Enclose copies of the Commons' order and of theirs to Quartermaster-General Fincher for the performance of a certain service, and to enable him to perform it we gave him letters to the Commanders of horse mentioned in his order. What obedience thereto he found from Lieut. Col. Kelsey, the Governor of Oxford, appears by the account given of it by him, also enclosed. We are very much dissatisfied that our commands and directions should be neglected and disputed by those whose duty it is to obey, and it will be impossible for us to discharge the trust

1648. VOL. DXVI.

that is upon us, if our directions may not find a ready compliance and punctual obedience which we have thought fit to represent to your Lordship, not doubting you will take care to preserve that most necessary part of military discipline in your army and all the members of it. That a prompt and ready obedience [ought to] be given to all orders and directions of those who have a power to command them. [*Ibid., pp.* 8, 9. *Copy* = 1 *p.*]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Militia of Westmorland. There was by Ordinance of Parliament 623*l.* to be disposed of by us for your county, which the Committee for the Army will now cause to be transmitted to you. We desire you to take order that it be distributed in such proportions as you shall judge fit amongst such of your forces as have lately been employed in service against the enemy in your parts. [*Ibid., pp.* 9, 10. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. The bearer who was formerly employed by you at sea has lately been instrumental in discovering some very dangerous persons who have since been apprehended. We have desired him to continue in town for a few days to finish some business of that kind, therefore we desire his stay here may be no prejudice to him. [*Ibid., p.* 10. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to Lieut. Col. Kelsey. We lately gave order to Quartermaster-General Fincher to suppress certain forces under the usurped command of Col. Eyre who plundered and spoiled the country, and to enable him to perform that service gave him letters to several commanders of horse to obey his orders and assist in that work. We are informed that the Oxfordshire horse are under your command; and that instead of giving assistance you disputed our order and said you would not obey without command from the Lord General. You are to know that this Committee has power to give order to the Lord General and to command all the forces of the kingdom for preserving the peace and safety of it, which trust that lies upon them, they can no ways discharge if their directions shall be disputed. We are wholly unsatisfied at this deportment of yours, of which we have informed the Lord General. We expect that our directions and orders shall find a ready and prompt obedience with all commanders of forces, according to the power given us for the safety of the kingdom, without dispute or tergiversation. Sent by Mr. Farmer. [*Ibid., pp.* 11, 12. *Copy.* 1¼ pp.]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to Quartermaster-General Fincher. We have received yours giving an account of your service whereby we understand that Col. Eyre and his troop are gone out of the counties to which you were sent. It was not intended that you should stay there to defend the country against him but to suppress him wherever you should find him; but seeing he has escaped thence and you know not where he is, so after three or four days tarrying there, if you have no further news of him or of his return thither, we desire you then to

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

return hither to your charge. We have informed the Lord General of the disobedience of Lieut. Col. Kelsey, and also written to himself about it. [*Ibid., p.* 12. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to Messrs. Cooke and Houghton. We are informed that certain persons are prisoners in the Counter in Southwark for endeavouring to seize the privy barge and the leader of it and to carry it away. We desire you to examine them and others and take order that they may be proceeded with according to law. You are also to take out a board or otherwise render the barge incapable of being carried away, all which we leave to your care. [*Ibid., p.* 13. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 5. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Derby. We send to you a paper presented to us by Sir John Curzon and Mr. Gell, and desire you that if Bolsover Castle can be made untenable that may be done and the garrison withdrawn. Let care be taken that so much only may be done to it as to make it untenable as a garrison and that it may not be unnecessarily spoiled or defaced. [*Ibid., p.* 14. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 5. Petition of Sir Philip Jones, knt., of Treowen, co. Monmouth, to the Committee for Compositions that he being at the beginning of the late unhappy trouble, put into the Commission of Array for co. Monmouth, he did sometimes sit and sign warrants by virtue of the [King's] Commission with other gent. of that county for raising of soldiers for which his estate was sequestered, and hath so continued for a long time. He was also engaged in the second war, and was in Raglan upon the surrender of that garrison and castle to his Excellency. His estate being seized he has been prevented from earlier tendering himself to this Committee to compound for his delinquency. Prays to be admitted to a favourable composition. *Underwritten,*

Received 5th September 1648 *and referred to the Sub-committee.*
[*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 687.]

Sept. 6. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Pierrepont; and in the afternoon, Earl of Denbigh, Sir J. Danvers, Sir G. Gerard, Sir H. Vane, Sir Wm. Armyne, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. Letter to be sent to Mr. Cooke and Mr. Houghton in Southwark.
2. That the letters from the Lord Admiral and Commissioners of Parliament aboard with him, together with the examinations, be reported to both Houses.

Afternoon.

3. That a warrant be issued to the Keeper of Peterhouse to make search for all prisoners that have at any time escaped from that prison, to keep them again in custody, and to detain all such as he shall have cause to suspect come to that prison to endeavour any such escape or to bring or carry intelligence.

1648. Vol. DXVI.

4. That Sir John Wollaston be desired to call before him the Keeper of Peterhouse and such of his servants as he shall see cause, also Robt. Lindsay and Hugh Deacon, servants to Lord Coventry, and to examine them concerning the escape of Sir Joseph Wagstaff and Col. Thomas.
5. That Henry Penning, Anthony Thelwell, and James Field be brought hither on Friday by the Marshal of London, with the cause of their commitment.
6. That the ports be written to for to stop Sir Joseph Wagstaff and Col. Thomas, and to send a description of the men.
7. That the horses taken by Mr. Luddington from Mr. Turner's sons, who were in arms [under] the Earl of Holland, be by him disposed of to the use of himself and the rest of those who took them.
8. To write to Lord Admiral [Warwick], enclosing the Commons' order concerning sending a ship to lie before Scarborough, and to desire that what shipping he shall send for that service may be such as can be confided in.
9. Likewise to Lord General [Fairfax], sending a copy of the Commons' order, and to desire him to take care [to provide] some force for that service.
10. Another letter to the Lord General, enclosing the Commons' order concerning the Isle of Wight and an extract from Col. Hammond's letter referring to that order, touching further force to be sent thither, and to desire him that such force may be sent as shall be sufficient for the security of that place.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 123, 124.]

Sept. 6. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General. By the enclosed extract of Col. Hammond's letter and the Order of the House referring the same to this Committee, you will see what is desired as a guard for the Isle of Wight during the treaty. We desire that the horse and foot mentioned in the extract may be sent thither, and we will confer with the Committee of the Army for their payment while so employed. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 15. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 6. Derby House. The same to Sir John Wollaston. There are some important prisoners escaped out of Peterhouse, amongst others Sir Joseph Wagstaff and Col. Thomas. We desire you to send for and examine the keeper of that prison and his servants, as also those of Lord Coventry, that we may be certified who were the cause of their escape. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 15, 16. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 6. Derby House. The same to the Customer, Comptroller, and Searcher of the port of Dover. Should Sir Joseph Wagstaff and Col. Thomas, who have broken prison from Peterhouse, come your way, make stay of them till they can be sent up safely in custody to this Committee. Their personal description. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 16, 17. *Copy* = 1 *p.*]

Sept. 6. Derby House. The same to Dr. Dorislaus. We wrote to you [*see* Sept. 1] to use your endeavours that bulk be not broken of the merchants' ships taken by the revolted ships and brought into Holland, nor the goods be put to sale. Particulars of goods taken out of the cloth ship by Capt. Batten and transferred to his own. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 17, 18. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

y 69096.

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Sept. 6. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. By the enclosed order of the Commons you will see the resolution of the House of Commons concerning sending a ship to guard Scarborough. We leave this to your care, only desire that what shipping you shall send for that service may be such as you can perfectly confide in. [*Ibid., p.* 18. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 6. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. By the enclosed order you will see the Commons' resolution concerning the more strait besieging of Scarborough by land. We, not knowing how your forces are disposed, do desire you to give order to such as you shall think fit to march thither and attend that service. Sent by Mr. Binding. [*Ibid., p.* 19. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 7. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Temple. There are divers officers, and some of them of quality, who are privily come from the Scots' army, where they were lately prisoners, and now are going in those ships to Scotland. There are in the [same] Dutch ship which falls down [the river] this night tide also some honest men [four named]; these you may let pass, but make stay of all the Scottish passengers, and keep them till you receive further order. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 19, 20. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 8. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earls of Pembroke and Mulgrave, Lord Edwd. Howard, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Knightley; in the afternoon, Earls of Northumberland, Pembroke, and Denbigh, Sir H. Vane, junr., and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To be reported to the House of Commons that the money assigned for payment of the guards attending the House is now exhausted, and no more to be had at Haberdashers' Hall, and therefore, unless they appoint a further supply, their service must cease.
2. That 20*l.* be paid to a person not to be named, who is to be employed on secret service abroad.
3. That the report now made by the sub-committee concerning Col. Hill, according to the Commons' reference, be reported to that House. (*Vide* Report in the Irish Book of the same day.)
4. Likewise the sub-committee's report concerning Sir Robt. King. (*Vide* Irish Book.)
5. To write to Lord General [Fairfax] that Col. Hammond may have Deal Castle instead of Walmer, and that Sandown may be disposed of by advice with the Lord Admiral.

Afternoon.

6. To write to Captain Stone, Governor of Stafford, enclosing the petition of Major Balfour's wife, and to desire him to examine the business, and if he find it to be according to what is therein alleged, that then he restore unto him his horses and necessaries again.
7. Mem.—That Lord Newburgh has engaged to appear before this Committee on three days' notice to be left at his house during one month.
8. That Visct. Say be empowered to give a pass to a certain man [not named], he being to be employed upon special service.
9. Warrant to the Keeper of the Counter in Wood Street. To bring up Henry Penning, Anthony Thelwell, and James Field, now prisoners

1648. VOL. DXVI.

with you, with the cause of their commitment, to this Committee on Monday, to answer what may be objected against them. In the event of this Committee not sitting or not hearing the cause, then you are still to retain them in custody.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 125, 126.]

Sept. 8. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Capt. Stone, Governor of Stafford. Enclose a petition on behalf of Col. Balfour, now a prisoner with you, in order that you may inform yourself of the truth of the matter of fact therein suggested. If you find it to be as expressed in the petition you are to set him free and cause his horse and other things taken from him to be restored to him. Should you find his case to be otherwise than as stated, you are to assure yourself of the facts and certify the same to us, in the meantime detaining him till further order. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 20, 21. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 11. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Pembroke, Lord Howard, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Masham, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord Admiral to send a ship to lie at Rye, the [authorities there] having dismissed one that they had hired.
2. To write to Major Gibbons to examine Mr. Ball, and send up what charge they have against him, with the proofs.
3. To write to the town of Rye that the prisoners whose examinations are sent up be kept in safe custody, they having confessed that they were going to the Prince; and for the bark by one of them taken, they may proceed against him in the Admiralty if they think fit.
4. That the letters and papers from Col. Weldon at Plymouth be reported to the Commons.
5. To narrate to Mr. Bullard, of Cornwall, what was sent hither by Col. Weldon concerning the Isle of Scilly, and to desire him to use his utmost endeavour with his brother to preserve that place to the Parliament.
6. That Sir J. Danvers and Mr. Knightley be desired to examine the business concerning the escape of Major Gifford.
7. To write to the Committee of Kent and Col. Rich, enclosing the Commons' order concerning the castles in the Downs.
8. To write to the Lord Admiral recommending Col. Willoughby for the place of Surveyor of the Navy.
9. That the examination of the business of the watermen attempting to get away the "Leader" barge be referred to John Corbett and Justice Wright.
10. That the papers given in here by Mr. Southworke concerning some being in arms be referred to the Committee of Insurrections, and the others concerning some words spoken against the Parliament be referred to the Committee for Complaints.
11. That Mr. Phenning and Mr. Field do give in bonds of 200*l.* each to this Committee to appear at any time within six months after three days' warning.
12. To write to the Committee of Hereford to take bond of Mr. Diggins and Chas. Booth, and so to release them if they know no further cause against them.
13. That so much of the Lord Admiral's letter as concerns the Duke of Lorraine be transcribed and sent to the Committee for Foreign Affairs.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 127–129.]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Sept. 11. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Major Gibbons. In yours of the 8th inst. you mention the business of Mr. Ball. In regard of his former employment there may be reason to suspect his going into France at that time might be for some disservice to the Parliament, and therefore it was well done to stay him. We desire you to examine into the facts concerning him and send up what you have to charge him with and the proofs, that we may take further order, and in the meantime keep him safe. As to the other men whose examinations you sent up, let them be kept prisoners in regard they confess they were going to the Prince. As for the ship which one of them confesses to have taken from Rye, they may proceed against him in the Admiralty if they think fit. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 21, 22. *Copy* = ¾ *p.*]

Sept. 11. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Recommending Col. Willoughby as a fit person for the place of Surveyor of the Navy, now void by the revolt of Capt. [Wm.] Batten from the service of the Parliament. [*Ibid., p.* 22. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 11. Derby House. The same to the same. Whilst the revolted ships were in the Downs the town of Rye kept a ship at their own charge for the defence of their harbour, but which they have now dismissed to save the charge of the country. They desire that you would appoint a ship to lie upon that coast for their defence, which we recommend to your consideration. [*Ibid., p.* 23. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 11. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent and Col. Rich. By the Commons' Order enclosed you see what is referred to your consideration concerning the three castles in the Downs. You are to confer with the Lord Admiral concerning that affair and return the results to the House. [*Ibid., pp.* 23, 24. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Sept. 11. Derby House. The same to Col. Jones. We formerly wrote to you that Sir Francis Willoughby might continue in this kingdom without prejudice to him in his command in regard of some business of which he informed us. His business being not yet finished let him continue here for three months longer. [*Ibid., p.* 24. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 12. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Pembroke, Visct. Say, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Trevor, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir Wm. Armyne, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Fiennes, Swynfen, and Knightley. Ordered,

That the Commissioners of the Navy be sent for to be here to-morrow morning.

Sept. 12. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Mr. Francis Buller. We send enclosed to you a copy of an examination which, if it proves true, shows that the Isle of Scilly is in danger. Of what consequence that place is to the service of the Parliament and freedom of trade at sea you very well know, and we doubt not but you will use your utmost endeavours to prevent [its defection], for which purpose we desire you to write to the Governor and use your utmost

1648. VOL. DXVI.

interest with him to continue faithful to the Parliament according to the trust reposed in him and his honour, which is so deeply engaged by that trust. What you shall understand of his affections and of the condition of that place by it we desire you to certify to this Committee. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 25. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 13. Order of Parliament. That the 700*l.* formerly ordered to be paid to the Lady Joan Countess of Kildare, be made 1,000*l.*, and immediately paid to her, upon her husband's accompt as part of his arrears, out of such delinquents' estates, as she shall discover to the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall, not formerly sequestered or that have compounded at undervalues. That the Committee be enjoined to proceed upon such discovery and to pay the 1,000*l.* to her or her assignes accordingly, and that her acquittances for the same shall be a sufficient warrant and discharge to the Treasurer at Goldsmiths' Hall, or to such as pay the money. [*Copy.* ½ *p.* *Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 427.]

Sept. 13. 86. Pamphlet entitled—A Declaration of the Order of the Treaty appointed to be between the King's most gracious Majesty and the Commissioners from both Houses to treat at Sir William Hodges' house at Newport, Isle of Wight. Which Commissioners set out from London on Wednesday, Sept. 13, 1648. The narrative is divided into 30 paragraphs, containing the following particulars:—1. The King's Majesty was set at liberty on Wednesday, Sept. 6, 1648 [on which day the Lords agreed to the order for revoking the votes of the 1st Jan. 1647–48, so far as they extend to any restraint of the King's person to Carisbrook Castle, Com. Journals vi., p. 8], and repaired to Sir Wm. Hodges' house at Newport, where his Majesty's Court is to be during the treaty, and where the Commissioners are to make their addresses to him. 2. The persons chosen to be Commissioners from the two Houses of Parliament during this treaty were Algernon Earl of Northumberland, Philip Earl of Pembroke, Wm. Earl of Salisbury, James Earl of Middlesex, and Wm. Viscount Say and Sele, being members of the Peers, and Thos. Lord Waynmor [Visct. Wenman], Sir Henry Vane, junr., Sir John Potts, bart., Sir Harbottle Grimstone, Denzill Holles, Wm. Pierrepont, John Crew, Samuel Browne, John Glynn, the Recorder, and John Bulkley, members of the House of Commons. They went from London on Wednesday, Sept. 6 [this should be Wednesday the 13th, as proved by the following entry in the Commons' Journals vi., p. 19:—"The Commissioners appointed to go to his Majesty came up to the Clerk's table, and Mr. Speaker, by command of the House, delivered unto them their instructions and their commission, and the propositions agreed upon, and presented to the King at Hampton Court, upon which they are to treat with his Majesty now in the Isle of Wight."] 3. These Commissioners are to treat immediately with the King's person; to deliver what both Houses shall command to his Majesty and none else; and to take account of his answer, or what he shall propound, from none on his Majesty's behalf, but from the King immediately.

Vol. DXVI.

1648. 4. The King being apprised of their coming to join with him in a personal treaty, is to appoint them a time and place where they are to wait on him. 6. They are then to present the propositions to the King from both Houses, being the same that were delivered at Hampton Court. 7. The Commissioners are to make addresses to his Majesty as they think fit. 10. The King is then to return answer as to the matter of resolution, when and how he will return them answer to the propositions. 12. The Commissioners to send a messenger to Parliament with letters giving account of these overtures. 13. The King then adviseth with such as he shall desire of those who are appointed to wait upon him, viz., Gentlemen of the Bedchamber, Duke of Richmond, Marquis of Hertford, Earls of Lindsey and Southampton; Grooms of his Bedchamber, George Kirke, James Levingstone, Henry Murray, and others here specified. 14. On their second interview the King is to deliver such answer to their propositions as he shall think fit and propound such things in relation to the treaty as he shall please. 15. The Commissioners on receiving the King's answer are to proceed to treat with the King on such particulars as shall be insisted on, in relation to what they have presented from the Parliament. The first of which is for his Majesty to recall all his propositions [proclamations ?], declarations, &c., against the Parliament, and then for settling the Militia and Church government. 16. The Commissioners are to give reasons why these should be first insisted on, and why his Majesty should grant the passing of them. 17. Any additional propositions received, not included in the propositions from the Parliament, are to be communicated to the Houses before they conclude anything therein. 19. After the first meeting of the Commissioners with his Majesty, the treaty is to continue 40 days. 20. If it please God that a peace be concluded and all agreed, then the King and the Commissioners are to sign the agreement. 23. The Commissioners are to treat upon such propositions as they shall receive from his Majesty accordingly as they shall receive instructions from both Houses. 24. During this treaty his Majesty is to have his liberty with freedom, honour and safety to his person. 26. Both Houses are to draft those propositions into Bills, without any alterations at all, save only such verbal expressions as are usual to statutes. 27. All being thus drawn into Bills, the King is to give his royal assent for the passing of them, upon their being sent to him in the Isle of Wight or elsewhere. It is then probable that his Majesty will come to London, or to some of his courts near London, for if all shall be agreed and signed, all jealousy then is ended and vanished. [*London, printed for R. Smithurst, near Pie-corner*, 1648. 6 *pp.*]

Sept. 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Pembroke, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir H. Vane, Sir J. Trevor, Sir Wm. Masham, and Messrs. Pierrepont, Knightley, and Browne; and in the afternoon, Earl of Denbigh, Armyne, Danvers, Masham, Trevor, and Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Ordered,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

1. To write to the Commissioners of the Navy to have the "President" frigate's company paid off and the ship laid up at Bristol.
2. That the draft of the Ordinance for indemnity sent to this Committee by the Lord Admiral be reported to both Houses.
3. That the letter now read be sent to the Lord Admiral, reporting what was formerly written to him concerning going to Goree, noticing the receipt of his letter, and offering again what was formerly offered about that business; also to urge [speedy action by reason of] the passing on of the year, the expense of victuals, &c. *Vide* the former letter.
4. To write to the Committee of Cornwall, and Governor of Plymouth, and to Sir Hardress Waller, to take care to regain the Island of Scilly, before it be further strengthened or the castle victualed.
5. To notify to Lord General [Fairfax] the revolt of Scilly, and what we have written to Cornwall and Plymouth about it.
6. To notify to Lord Admiral [Warwick] the information we have had concerning Capt. Pilgrim, and what has been ordered in pursuance of it.

Afternoon.

7. That Major [Joseph] Widmerpole shall have such things ordered to his use as he took with Sir Marmaduke Langdale, and that the horses then taken be retained in Major Widmerpole's possession till such be satisfied as were assistant unto him in apprehending them; and that a letter be written to the Committee of Nottingham to examine the business.
8. That Col. Butler do appoint guards to be upon the roads to Ware and Barnet in order to apprehend all such Scotchmen as were lately taken prisoners, who are now coming towards London, and if any be taken to give them into the custody of the constables.
9. That Maj.-Genl. Skippon be licensed to lay out 20*l.* for intelligence.
10. To write to Dr. Dorislaus to acquaint himself what numbers of men are listed by the Prince and to notice it to this Committee.
11. That the Lord Admiral be acquainted with the revolt of Scilly.
12. That Tuesday in every week be appointed for English business, Wednesday for Irish affairs, Thursday for emergencies, and the other days be a vacation unless special business occasion a Committee to be warned.
13. That 5*l.* be given to Captain Oxford for his service done to this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 130–133.]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Relying upon the truth of the enclosed extract, we have thought it would be dangerous to set out that ship [the "President" frigate] again at present, although the port of Dublin be in great want of a ship. She is now come in to Bristol to victual, and we have given order to the Commissioners of the Navy to pay off her company and discharge them. We notify this to your Lordship, that you may order some other ship to be upon that coast in her place. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 26. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The same to Col. Butler. We are informed that many of the Scottish prisoners who were appointed their quarters in the country till they could be disposed of do daily come up to town, where they will be in readiness to be listed and employed against the safety of the Parliament by such as still carry on those wicked designs. We therefore desire you to send out some parties of horse toward the North, both toward St. Albans and Ware, in order to stay such

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Scots as you shall find coming up. Cause them to be committed to the care of the next constable, and return a list of their names and places where left to the Committee for Prisoners, where Col. Moore has the chair, that they may be disposed of by that Committee as they shall see cause. [*Ibid., pp.* 26, 27. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of the Navy. For the reasons you heard yesterday when you were at this Committee, we desire you to forbear at present to revictual the "President" frigate, whereof Capt. Pilgrim is commander, but pay off her company and lay up the ship till you shall receive further order. We have signified to the Lord Admiral what we have done herein. [*Ibid., p.* 28. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners or the Committee of the Notts.' Militia. We are informed that in the absence of Major Widmerpole some soldiers from Nottingham have taken out of his possession some of those horses seized by him when he took Sir Marmaduke Langdale and his party prisoners. The taking of those prisoners was a singular good service done by him, and without all doubt their horses and what else they had was lawful prize of the captors according to the constant practice of war. Learn who those soldiers were, and give order that the horses be delivered back to be disposed of by the Major as he shall see cause. If you shall find any refractory or disobedient to your orders, certify the same to this Committee. [*Ibid., pp.* 28, 29. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. There is a rumour here that the garrison of the Isle of Scilly is revolted from the obedience of the Parliament. We have presently written to the Committee of Cornwall to put over some forces thither before they have either increased their numbers or laid in victuals for the castle. We have also written to Sir Hardress Waller and the Governor of Plymouth to assist what they can. You well know how dangerous that place would be to trade, lying so in the north [mouth] of the channel, if it should be possessed by the enemy. We have notified this to you, that you may consider and appoint what assistance you can for the regaining of it. [*Ibid., pp.* 29, 30. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. To the same effect as the preceding. The place being of so great concernment, it will bring very great danger to trade should it come to be kept by the enemy against us. [*Ibid., pp.* 30, 31. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Cornwall. To the same effect as the above. The Isle of Scilly lying so in the mouth of the channel, has great advantage for intercepting ships which trade that way. We therefore recommend it to your special care to endeavour its recovery before they have either strengthened themselves with more men or victualed the castle for any longer time.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Put over some men so as to prevent the landing of forces or victuals for them. Sent by Mr. Durand. [*Ibid., pp.* 31, 32. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 13. Derby House. The like to Sir Hardress Waller, Governor of Plymouth. With this clause: "Give what assistance you can to put over," &c. [*Ibid. Minute.*]

Sept. 14. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Denbigh, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Masham, and Messrs. Fiennes, Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to Maj.-Genl. Skippon, enclosing the information of Anthony Cooper, a soldier of the garrison of Ludlow Castle, who is fled from thence, upon the discovery made of the plot against that castle and who is come into this town.
2. That Mr. Moore, of Peckham, be released out of prison, giving bail to appear here upon three days' warning left at his house within six months, and never after to do anything against the Parliament.
3. That it be reported to the House of Commons: That a quorum may be appointed of those gents. who are to go down into Lancashire to examine the Scots taken prisoners.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 134.]

Sept. 14. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Impressing upon him the great importance to have the revolted ships brought back to their obedience, both in respect of trade and preservation from all attempts of foreign invasion. The enemy being frustrated in all their attempts at home may endeavour to disquiet us from aboard, and the general peace, now being nearer a conclusion than ever, will give means to those who desire the continuance of our troubles to afford assistance to effect it. Upon these considerations we offered it to your judgment whether it would not be conducible to this end that you went over with your fleet to Goree [in Holland], having assured yourself that the said ships were there, and do your best endeavour to reduce them by force or otherwise as opportunity should offer, conceiving that you would find them both distracted and discouraged and without present counsel what to do in opposition. This we now find to be true by the information received from your Lordship and otherwise; and your own men encouraged by their flight, and more settled in their resolution and firmness to serve [the Parliament] by the uncertainty of the others' condition. We have now received your letter and information with Mr. Strickland's relation: That the masters of the ships think it cannot be effected without danger to the fleet, in regard of the greatness of the ships which are of best countenance for that service, and of other accidents. But that you mean to stand over to the coast and improve such opportunities as shall be offered, and so proceed as the wind may admit of. We shall not judge of the feasibility or danger of executing what we offered, but must leave those particulars to the debate and judgment of your Lordship and council. Only we hope you will use all means to inform yourself, whether and how far, that which has been offered may be put in execution. We desire to put you in

1648.

remembrance, that if they lie there in the harbour revictualling and equipping themselves, while the time of the year runs on and your victual spends, the enemy will be prepared again to come forth when you are necessitated to come in, and thus raise their courage while you seem to decline them. They will then fall to the same course of interrupting trade, and perhaps to the debauching of more to run the same course of mischief with them to this kingdom. We desire you seriously to consider of these things, leaving the resolution to your own judgment. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 32–35. *Copy* = 2½ *pp.*]

Sept. 16. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Denbigh, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Trevor, Sir Wm. Masham, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Fiennes and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That it be very earnestly recommended to the Committee of the Army to take care to supply the forces with Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell with such necessaries as are by him intimated to be wanting, viz., clothes for the foot and pay for the General's regiment; and that 1,400*l.* may be sent down to Newcastle for provision of bread.
2. To write acquainting the Lord Admiral with what the Lord General and Lieut.-General do write for, and desiring him, so soon as the design of Goree be over, to send ships to those places as desired.
3. To write to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to use his best endeavours for recovering Berwick and Carlisle.
4. That Col. Hammond's letter of the 12th be reported to both Houses.
5. That it be reported to the Commons: That the order appointing some Scotchmen to go down into Lancashire to examine the Scots [made] prisoners may be amended, as to the quorum who are to act in that business, and some allowance be granted them, they being unable to do that service at their own charges.
6. To write to Cromwell, Haselrigg, and the Governor of Holy Island, informing them of a design against Holy Island by the revolted [ships], and therefore to take care of that place. Also that the Lord Admiral is desired to send ships to guard those coasts.
7. That copies of the intelligence sent in hither concerning the revolted fleet in Goree be sent to the Lord Admiral.
8. To write to the Committee of the Navy, desiring them to pay the money due to Lord Inchiquin to Lieut.-Col. Beecher for defraying the charge of carrying over Inchiquin's son.
9. That order be sent to Col. Butler to appoint a convoy of six horses to accompany Col. Beecher and Lord Inchiquin's son to Bristol.
10. That the pistols belonging to Mr. Webberley which were seized be restored, he giving security in 1,000*l.* not to sell or part with them to such as are enemies of the Parliament, nor to deliver them when sold without our order first obtained.
11. That Captain Berry's horse be released, he paying the charge of his keep.
12. That the warrant to Mr. Atkins for one month be now given to him and John Foach.
13. That Mr. Rayner be bailed out of prison for a month, in respect of his want of health, upon giving bond with securities in 500*l.* to render himself to prison again at the end of that term, or sooner if required by us, and in the meantime to do nothing disserviceable to the Parliament.
14. That Knightley and Skippon do present the names of such persons as are to be rewarded for service done for this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 135–137.

1648. Vol. DXVI.

Sept. 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Mulgrave and Denbigh, Lord Howard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Fiennes; in the afternoon the same, except that instead of Howard and Trevors, Sir Wm. Armyne and Sir G. Gerard were present. Ordered,

1. That the gents. of cos. Lancaster, Cheshire, North Wales, Salop, Stafford, and Derby, and also the Committee of the Army be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon, that we may confer with them about fit places [in which] to dispose of the Scottish prisoners.
2. To write to Cols. Ashton and Shuttleworth and the Deputy Lieutenants of Lancashire to attend the movements of Sir Philip Musgrave and his forces, and to do their best to suppress [the rising].
3. That letters of the 15th inst. from Lancashire and those from Lord Grey and the Committee of Leicester be reported to the House and to desire that special care may be taken to provide money for the forces of those cos. as desired in those letters.
4. As also the extracts from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell's letters concerning those forces.
5. That the Committee of the Army be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon to confer about provisions for the Army of the North.
6. That the letter from the Committee of York concerning their want of gunpowder, match, and bullet be reported to the Commons.
7. Likewise the Lord General's letter of the 13th Sept., from Somerleyton, concerning a fort to be built at Yarmouth.
8. Also that the House would appoint 1,000*l.* to be employed by this Committee for a special service. [*In margin*, "Suspended."]
9. That Col. Weston's security be looked out, so that the Committee may be acquainted with what he has been paid or not yet paid.
10. To write to the Committee of North Wales that we understand the treaty goes not on, that therefore they should do their best to reduce the place by force, and that boats may best be provided at Chester or Liverpool, such provisions not being supplied from the Navy.
11. Warrant to Captain Manley to deliver to Captain Berry his horse and other goods seized on the false suspicion of his levying arms against the Parliament. Derby House, 19th Sept.
12. The like to Mr. Hope, Capt. Kenniston, or Richd. Gammon to deliver to Henry Symball or his nominee the horse, clothes, and other goods belonging to Mr. Seimor [Seymour], lately prisoner in Peterhouse for levying arms against the Parliament from whence he made his escape. Derby House, 19th Sept.
13. Warrant to release James Rayner, who is prisoner with you for levying arms against the Parliament, he having given security and put in bail for his liberty for a month, which we have accepted, if he be under restraint for no other cause but that specified. At the expiration of 30 days he is to render himself again prisoner, when you are to receive and keep him by virtue of your former warrant until further order. Derby House, 19 Sept.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 138–141.]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. We have seen your two letters to Mr. Pierrepont and others of the 6th and 11th inst., and have written to the Lord Admiral concerning the ships you desire, and for a supply of clothes and money. We have given extracts of those letters to the Committee of the Army, accompanied with the recommendation, whereof the enclosed is a copy. We have some information that the revolted ships intend when they come forth to go to Scotland and seize upon Holy Island by the way. We hope they will not be in a condition to

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

come forth yet for want of victuals, and by the enclosed you will see what we have written to the Lord Admiral concerning them; however, we desire you, now you are in those parts, to take the best care of Holy Island that you can, it being so necessary for the riding of our fleet if they [the revolted ships] shall come that way. By the postscript to your letter of the 11th we conceive you will be advanced as far as the Borders before these come to you, and that you will lose no time nor opportunity for the regaining of the towns of Berwick and Carlisle. And we desire you to use the best means that you in your judgment shall think most conducing to that end. The regaining of them being a thing of so great concernment to the honour of this kingdom and safety of those northern parts. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 35, 36. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to Col. Butler. Both Houses have appointed that Lord Inchiquin's son now here in the Tower be sent over to his father to be exchanged for certain gentlemen there kept prisoners by the Lord Inchiquin. In pursuance of the Commons' order of the 13th inst., we have appointed Lieut.-Col. Phane Beecher to take charge of the youth and to see to his transportation, and the perfecting of that exchange. The better to enable him for the performance of that service with safety, we desire you to select six trusty horsemen out of the guard for the House to be a convoy for him from hence to Bristol or Minehead, and to obey the orders of Beecher until the youth shall be aboard the ship which is to transport him. The sum assigned for this service being so small you are to inform those employed that they are not to expect any money but their own standing salary and entertainment as guards here. [*Ibid., pp.* 36, 37. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to the Governor of Tilbury Fort. There are some 20 Scotchmen stayed at your fort, giving out themselves to be common men only seeking a passage beyond sea, whereas they are persons of some quality and were officers in the late Scottish Army, some of them having also served under Montrose. We desire that they may be reserved for further inquiry, it being unlikely that private soldiers should find means to obtain a single release; likewise that care be taken to inquire into the qualities of all others seeking passage, as commission officers, gentlemen, or chaplains are not to be disposed of by the Committee for Prisoners. [*Ibid., pp.* 37, 38. *Copy*=1 *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. By the enclosed extracts of letters from the Lord General [Fairfax] and Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] you will see what is desired, for some shipping to be employed for defence of the fishing about Yarmouth and for the service of the northern coasts. By the other paper enclosed and by intelligence out of the Low Countries you will see the distracted and distempered condition of the revolted fleet, and what opportunity is offered for its reduction if fitly taken. We are very sensible of the consequence of the fishing trade, and what need

1648. VOL. DXVI.

there is for guard of the northern coasts and Newcastle, and that some ships should attend upon the motions of the Army now there. We conceive that the best way to provide for all is to do what may be for reducing the ships while they lie there, which if you effect, your whole fleet will be at liberty for service elsewhere as is desired, or at least you may be able to keep them [the revolted ships] in from dispersing themselves to do mischief abroad in several places. This we first and chiefly recommend to your consideration, withall desiring your Lordship that as soon as you can and so far as may not disable you for the service against the revolted ships, that some guard may be appointed for the Yarmouth fishing and ships sent northward to attend those coasts and the motions of the Army under Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. We the rather recommend the fitness of this time to act against the ships because the discontents of the seamen are now high, and they have no means to satisfy them. If it once grows so far that the [sailors] leave the ships and run away, they will procure Irish and some of the old Dunkirk trade to sail the ships and run out into piracies to the destruction of trade, and be of greater difficulty to reduce when there will rest no means to effect it but plain force. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 38–40. *Copy*=2 *pp.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to the Governor of Holy Island. The revolted ships are now at Goree, in Holland, but when they come forth again they intend to sail for Scotland and attempt that island by the way. We hope either their coming out will be hindered or that they will be followed so closely by our fleet that they will not be able to effect their design, yet we thought fit to give you notice of this information that you might put yourself into the best posture you can to oppose them, if they should endeavour to put in execution any such design. We have also given notice to Sir Arthur Haselrigg and to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell who is now in those parts. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 40, 41. *Copy*=$\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to Sir Arthur Haselrigg, Governor of Newcastle. To the same effect as the preceding, except this passage: "That you might give the Governor of Holy Island the best assistance you can to oppose them." [*Ibid.*, *p.* 41. *Copy. Minute.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Army. We enclose extracts from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell's letters, and are very sensible of the necessities of the soldiers as therein represented, but find the things desired not in our immediate power to provide, so all that we can do is to recommend them to your care; and, indeed, so very great has the merit of those gallant men been, and such success through the blessing of God hath still followed their endeavours, and so great at present is their want as we should not satisfy ourselves to have sufficiently recommended it to you, and pressed upon you the care of a present supply; but that we know we write to those who have all along, since the care of the Army was upon you, used a special diligence in providing timely supplies of all kinds for them,

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

manifesting your real affection to them, and your great zeal to the kingdom's service. We shall therefore only desire you to consider what service those men have done since their going into Wales, their present wants and nakedness, the approach of winter and the danger of sickness thereby, the irreparableness of their loss, and the service which we have reason to believe remains yet to be done by them; and we doubt not but you will take present order for the clothes desired, for the money for the Lord General's regiment, and for the 1,400*l.* to be sent to Newcastle. All which are more at large mentioned in the said extracts. We leave [this] to your most effectual care and consideration. [*Ibid., p.* 42. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. By the Commons' order of the 13th you were to pay 120*l.* due to Lord Inchiquin for the service of a frigate of his to some person appointed by us to receive the same, the money to be employed for the charge of sending over his son, who is to be exchanged for certain gentlemen kept prisoners by him as by the order appears. We desire you to pay this sum to Lieut.-Col. Beecher, who has the care of carrying over the youth and the exchange of the said gentlemen there prisoners. [*Ibid., p.* 43. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to Capt. Wm. Penn, Vice-Admiral of the Irish Squadron. Both Houses have appointed that Lord Inchiquin's son should be sent over [to Ireland] to be exchanged for certain gentlemen kept prisoners by him. You are to receive aboard your ship Lieut.-Col. Phane Beecher, who has charge of Lord Inchiquin's son and their retinue, and with the first favourable wind transport them to such port in Ireland as may be most commodious. When the time limited is expired you are to return with the Lieut.-Col. and those gentlemen, or else bring back the Colonel and Lord Inchiquin's son in the event of the exchange not being effected. [*Ibid., p.* 44. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 19. Derby House. The same to [Murrough O'Brien] Lord Inchiquin. Both Houses have appointed that your son should be exchanged for certain gentlemen by you kept prisoners, of whom you will receive a list from Lieut.-Col. Phane Beecher, whom we have entrusted with the charge of your son and of the transacting of this affair. He is limited to only 10 days after notice given you to attend the finishing hereof, which, if you shall not accept, you must expect that the sufferings of these gentlemen will be retaliated upon your son, who has hitherto been used with all care and respect. [*Ibid., p.* 45. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 20. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee of co. Lancaster. We are very sensible of the sufferings and condition of your county as represented in your letter, which we have appointed to be reported to the House, where we will do our best to promote what you desire; meantime we desire you not to think of disbanding any part of your forces until things be come

1648. VOL. DXVI.

to a more composed and settled condition. We understand the enemy begins again to gather to a head in Westmoreland under the command of Sir Philip Musgrave and others, and that Tillesley with his forces are coming back by the way of Carlisle. If they be not timely broken they may grow so considerable as to cause a diversion of those forces attending the enemy elsewhere, and may again put the country into further danger. Send therefore what force you can spare to endeavour the breaking and suppression of them. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 46. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 21. 87. Order of the Commons touching Oxford University. Whereas by Ordinance of 21 April 1648 it is ordered: That the Bursers and Treasurers of the colleges in Oxford shall keep such money as they have received, without making any dividend until they shall receive order from the Committee of Lords and Commons for reformation of the University of Oxford, and that from henceforth all tenants and others as are to pay money or other duties to any college in the University shall pay the same to the heads of houses appointed by authority of Parliament respectively. It is ordered that the Committee sitting at Haberdashers' Hall for advance of monies, be assisting to such heads of houses, for putting that Ordinance in execution, and for procuring effectual payment of those rents and duties accordingly. [*Printed in Commons' Journals vi., p.* 25. *Certified copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 21. 88. The like order. That the late delegates of the University of Oxford, the beadles and other officers, or any other person in whose possession the beadles' staves, the seals, evidences, keys, books, or other public goods belonging to the University or any college are, or shall be, do forthwith deliver up the same to the visitors appointed by Ordinance of Parliament. And the Committee for advance of monies at Haberdashers' Hall are hereby required to see this order effectually put in execution. [*Printed in Commons' Journals vi., p.* 25. *Certified copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Denbigh, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. To write to Lord General [Fairfax] notifying that some forces are gathered in Westmorland, to oppose which Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] left order that the Lancashire forces should take care.
2. That the letters now read be sent to the Deputy Lieuts. and Committee of Lancashire.
3. Likewise that to the Committee of North Wales, and one similar *mutatis mutandis* to Col. Mytton.
4. That the warrant now read to all commanders of horse in the several counties be passed to be sent to the several agents for the Irish assessments, requiring those horse to assist in getting in the assessments.
5. That Mr. Mildmay's horses shall remain undisposed of till further order, and that he have liberty upon his parole to attend before this Committee on Tuesday, which parole he passed at the same time.
6. That George Hussey be appointed a messenger to this Committee, *vice* Wm. Binding, deceased.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

7. Warrant to be issued for the three Scotch prisoners brought here by Col. Moore to be committed to Peterhouse.
8. Mem.—That Mr. Compton be sent for to attend this Committee. Col. Moore knows where he is.
9. Warrant to Abraham Wheeler, captain of the "Sygnet" frigate, upon information of spoils committed by Irish pirates and others infesting the southern channel. We have sent full and particular instructions to Captain Reeve requiring him to employ his own ship, that under your command, and the "Expedition" under Captain Jordan in this and other services. You are hereby required to apply yourself to Captain Reeve, and carefully to follow such part of the order sent him as concerns yourself, and to pursue such other resolutions for the advantage of those services as by your joint advices shall be thought fit and requisite. Derby House, the 21st Sept.
10. The like warrant to Captain Joseph Jordan, captain of the "Expedition."
11. Warrant to Capt. Jonas Reeve, captain of the "Elizabeth" frigate. We have received informations of great spoils and robberies committed in the southern channel by Irish pirates upon the merchants to the great prejudice of commerce and trade. And for that the Lord Admiral [Warwick] is now gone for Holland upon special service we have thought fit during his absence to order you, Captain Reeve, to make ready your frigate, and calling to you Captains Jordan and Wheeler to accompany them to sea. You are to ply to and again betwixt Scilly and the Land's End, being careful not to put yourself within the command of the castle of Scilly; and sometimes you are to ply as high as Weymouth to clear the Channel of pirates. We have likewise received information that some of the smallest of the revolted ships joined with others of the enemy are about Guernsey, and are therefore of opinion that Captains Wheeler and Jordan, with their vessels, should speedily repair to those parts to endeavour the surprising or driving away of the enemy's ships. After which service effected Captain Wheeler is to look into St. Malo, where, if he finds any shipping with English goods ready laden, he is carefully to convoy them to their intended ports. He is afterwards to assist you in scouring the Channel, together with Captain Jordan immediately upon his coming back from Guernsey. Derby House, 21st Sept.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 142, 145.]

Sept. 21. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of North Wales. By the letters we have seen we believe there is no great probability of reducing the Isle of Anglesey by treaty, and therefore desire you to use your best endeavours to effect it by force. The boats desired cannot be sent from hence, but we conceive you may be furnished with them from Chester and Liverpool water, these being the nearest places to the island. The Committee in those parts must provide money for payment of the boats, as to press them to that service without wages were a great injustice. There can be no boats nor shipping yet expected hence in regard of the present state of our marine affairs, and therefore we must leave that to your care. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 47–48. *Copy.* 1¼ *pp.*]

Sept. 21. The like to Col. Mytton. [*Ibid., p.* 47. *Minute.*]

Sept. 22. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Major Gibbons. We have received yours of the 19th concerning the release of Mr. Ball. We conceive you had very good cause to restrain him as his employment had been and as the condition of our affairs then stood; but

1648. VOL. DXVI.

since you can find no further matter of fact against him, he may be released and suffered to pass upon his occasions on condition of his engaging to do nothing prejudicial to the Parliament. [*Interregnum 25 E., p.* 48. *Copy.* $\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

Sept. 22. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We have received information from Lieut.-General Cromwell that the enemy begins again to gather to a head in Westmoreland under the command of Sir Philip Musgrave and others, and that the English who were with [Robert] Monro [General Major of the Scottish army] about Berwick are also returned toward Westmoreland, under the command of Tillesley, by way of Carlisle. The Lieut.-General has sent Col. [Ralph] Ashton and the Lancashire forces to suppress those forces, to whom we have likewise written, and we desire you, if you have any troops lying that way, that you would instruct them to keep correspondence with Col. Ashton, and if need be give him assistance for the timely suppression of those forces which, if suffered to grow to a head again, might cause a great diversion of our forces which must be otherwise employed in attending the enemy elsewhere. [*Ibid., p.* 49. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 22. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. As you might have expected a more speedy return of Capt. Deakins and Thos. Sparling we desire to let you know that they have been employed on special service by an order from us; therefore let them reckon their entry from the time of their discharge at Deptford, with pay at 3*l.* 10*s.* per month, and grant them again such commands as may be suitable on the first opportunity. [*Ibid., p.* 50. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 23. Guildhall, London. 89. The Treasurers of the Committee for Sequestrations to the Committee for taking the Accounts of the Kingdom. It having pleased the Houses (in reference to the great business of sequestering the estates of papists and delinquents and for the better ordering thereof for the benefit of the State, and for preventing many abuses in the management thereof) to pass both the enclosed Ordinances which, in express terms or by implication, do in divers parts thereof relate unto you, it seemed to us very necessary that you should be acquainted therewith. We shall desire you to observe the times when and the persons by whom all sequestration monies are by these Ordinances directed to be paid and accounts brought in to the Treasurers for Sequestrations, and for what causes and ends the same ought to be done, especially what the 4th Article of the Ordinance of 25 Aug. directs to be done by you we entreat may be effectually performed; as also whatever else you shall discern in these Ordinances to be for the advancing of this service we heartily desire your compliance therein. [*Seal with arms.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 26. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Denbigh and Mulgrave, Lord

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Howard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. St. John and Rous; and in the afternoon, Earls of Kent and Mulgrave, Lord Lisle, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the whole despatch, consisting of 8 pages, from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell be reported to both Houses.
2. That the Earls of Denbigh and Mulgrave, and Sir J. Evelyn, be at liberty to speak with a person to be employed upon some special service, and to report to this Committee upon what terms.
3. To write to Commissary Genl. Ireton and the Governor of Windsor Castle, to examine Holder, Gleane, Culham, and Knipe, with the assistance of Mr. Frost, junr., and to report the examinations to us.

Afternoon.

4. That Col. Hammond's letter be earnestly recommended to the Committee for the Army to be taken into consideration, the business therein mentioned being formerly referred to them from the House of Commons.
5. That the Constable of Elmstead's letter with the certificate annexed, and the Governor of Windsor's letter to this Committee with our reply, be reported to the House of Commons.
6. That the letter now read be sent to Captain Taylour of the "Star" frigate now at Portsmouth.
7. To write to Col. Mytton noticing the disorders of his soldiers, and desiring him to enforce strict discipline.
8. That Col. Moore be authorized to write to such owners and masters of ships as he may think fit to assist in reducing the Isle of Anglesey, and when this is accomplished we will endeavour with the Houses that they be satisfied for that service.
9. To send order to the messengers of the Lord's House for the eight papers received from Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, to be delivered to our Secretary Mr. Frost, copies of them being presently required.
10. That the orders given by this Committee to Cromwell since his beating the Scots be reported to the House when the letters and papers by him sent are reported.
11. That George Douglas, a Scotchman, and his servant Wm. Moorehead, be discharged, when together with the Earl of Ancrum he shall have entered into engagement with this Committee, never hereafter to bear arms against the Parliament of England.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 145–147.]

Sept. 26. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Mytton. We are informed that there are great disorders amongst the soldiers under your command in the parts where their quarters are, whereby the people are much oppressed. It is thought one great reason of it is for that they are in several counties. We desire you to inquire into those disorders and exercise strict discipline amongst yourselves. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 51. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

[Sept. 26.] Derby House. The same to Maj.-Genl. Skippon. We send you enclosed, the information received, and desire you to give order for the apprehension of the persons therein mentioned. When apprehended let them be committed as prisoners to Peterhouse till further order can be taken with them. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 26. 90. Funeral certificate of Edw. Cropley, Esq., who was fined twice for sheriff of London, and died at his house in Grey Friars, Christ

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Church, London, on Tuesday 5th September 1648. He married Priscilla, daughter and heiress of Thos. Moore, Aldermans' Deputy of Aldersgate Ward, by whom he had issue John Cropley his son and heir by whom this certificate is attested. He lies buried in the chancel of St. Michael's in the Querne. [1½ *pp.*]

Sept. 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester, and Mulgrave, Sir H. Vane, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Trevor, and Mr. Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letters now read, to the Committee of Kent and to Sir Michael Livesey be approved, signed, and sent.
2. That the votes of the Houses for Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell to give assistance as mentioned in the order be enclosed in a letter and sent to him.
3. That Mr. Mildmay be here upon Tuesday.
4. That the letter to the Governor of Windsor, Commissary Genl. Ireton, and Mr. Scott, M.P., be signed and carried by Mr. Frost, junr., to Windsor, when he goes about examination of the prisoners.
5. To write to the Earl of Leicester enclosing a copy of what we have written to the Committee of Kent, and to Sir Michael Livesey, concerning the affront offered his Lordship by some troopers.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 148.]

Sept. 9–28. 91. Bonds entered into for appearances before the Committee of Lords and Commons at Derby House, dated the 9th, Anthony Symson of Shenley, co. Bucks, in 100*l.*; 11th, Henry Penning of Little Baddow, Essex, in 200*l.*; 11th, James Field of Clifford's Inn, London, in 200*l.*; 15th, Capt. George Moore of Peckham, Surrey, in 500*l.*; 20th, Wm. Watson of Reigate, Surrey, in 1,000*l.*; and 28th, Sir Ambrose Browne, Bart., of Beachworth Castle, Surrey, in 2,000*l.*, for the appearance of his son Adam Browne, Esq. [*Many Seals with arms, &c.*]

Sept. 28. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Whichcott, Commissary General Ireton, and Mr. Scott. There are certain prisoners now at Windsor Castle for promoting the levying of arms against the Parliament. Their names are Messrs. Holder, Gleane, Culham, and Knipe, whom we desire you in conjunction with Mr. Frost, junr., to examine on the particulars enclosed in order for the fuller discovery of this design, and who were engaged in it, and return the same in writing to us. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 52. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Sept. 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. We understand that you have not paid the 120*l.* to Lieut.-Col. Beecher for the carrying over of Lord Inchiquin's son into Ireland as desired, so that service cannot be proceeded with. The sum is very small, and that business requires expedition as the gentlemen in durance in Ireland are in much misery, therefore give order for the payment of the money forthwith that Beecher may be despatched away. [*Ibid., p.* 53. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 28. Derby House. The same to Arthur Samuel, Esq. We are advertised from Holland of a design to carry away [the King's youngest son Henry

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Stuart] Duke of Gloucester. We send you notice thereof that you might with the greater care look to his safe keeping, he being now under your charge. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Sept. 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Kent and Sir Michael Livesey. By the enclosed you will see the great incivility and affront that was put upon the Earl of Leicester at Penshurst by troops quartered at Sevenoaks, find out those persons and proceed against them to make them exemplary, it being of extreme ill-consequence to this kingdom that soldiers in pay of the Parliament for preservation of the peace should, by such exorbitancies, disturb it more than any others. [*Ibid., p.* 54. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Sept. 28. Derby House. The same to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell upon report to the Houses of those letters and papers which we lately received from you, they have passed the votes enclosed, which in accordance with their order we transmit to you. [*Ibid., p.* 56. *Copy.* ⅓ *p.*]

Sept. 30. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earls of Manchester and Denbigh, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Rous, Fiennes, Knightley, and Swynfen; and in the afternoon, Earl of Denbigh, Danvers, Trevor, Onslow, Masham, and Messrs. Fiennes, Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the warrant for the convoy of Mr. Scott be signed and delivered.
2. That a warrant be issued for the discharge of Mr. George Douglas and his servant Wm. Moorehead out of Peterhouse.
3. Mem.—That the Earl of Ancrum engaged his word and honour that Mr. G. Douglas should not bear arms against the Parliament hereafter.
4. Mem.—That Adam Browne, son of Sir Ambrose Browne, appeared at this Committee and engaged not henceforth to bear arms or do any thing against the Parliament.
5. Thos. Hickman to have a pass to go into Ireland about some service of the Earl of Thomond.
6. That the report on the state of the ships' victuals with the Lord Admiral [at Goree] be delivered to the Committee of the Navy, and they desired to inform us on Monday what they can presently do to supply further victuals to these ships.
7. That it be reported to both Houses that the Lord Admiral with his fleet is now at Goree in Holland; that he has summoned the revolted fleet, a copy of which summons with the Prince's answer, and the reply of the Lord Admiral and the captains of the ships are hereunto annexed; that the revolted ships' companies have received 6,000*l.* and are providing themselves with things necessary to go to sea.
8. That the Lord Admiral [Warwick] cannot prosecute this service without a further and present supply of victual for his fleet.

Afternoon.

9. That Sir Thos. Bludder with his servant be sent from Peterhouse to Mr. Walcop's in Southwark, who is to have charge of him.
10. That the letter now read be signed and sent to the Lord Admiral.
11. That Mr. Chapman, the vintner at the "Green Dragon" on Lambert Hill, by Old Fish Street, be warned to attend here on Tuesday.
12. That the letter now read be sent to Mr. [Walter] Strickland and to Dr. Dorislaus.
13. That the proposition concerning the "Dolphin" frigate and the "Hunter" dogger boat to be employed first to the Isle of Anglesey

1648. VOL. DXVI.

and afterwards on the coast of Ireland be reported to the Commons' House.

14. That the 1st and 4th propositions contained in the paper given in to this Committee by Sir Henry Cholmeley be reported to the House.
15. That it be returned in answer to the 2nd and 3rd propositions of Sir H. Cholmeley, that he is to apply to the Lord General for the 2nd, and to the Committee of the Army for the 3rd proposition.
16. That answer be made to the petition of Capt. Hawkridge that although he was committed by our warrant, yet the matter for which he was committed lying before the Houses, he must make his address to them for his release.
17. Warrant addressed to all colonels, captains, and commanders of horse in the Parliament's service. That Thos. Scott, M.P., being employed on a special service to Windsor and thence into Leicestershire will require some guard or convoy to attend upon him in this journey, which you are hereby required to furnish him with. Derby House, 30th September.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 149–152.]

Sept. 30. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Mr. Walter Strickland and Dr. Dorislaus. We are informed that while the States of the United Provinces profess neutrality towards the Parliament's fleet under the Lord Admiral and the revolted ships, they do in the meantime suffer the Revolters to have supplies and countenance there, and suffer them to plant their guns on land on field-carriages to the danger of our fleet; which carriages, we conceive, are had from some of the people under the States' obedience. Also all respect is shown to the Revolters' ships by the States' ships, but they do not the like to ours; besides they suffer formed companies to march to their assistance and fire ships to be provided against our fleet. We desire you to inquire into the truth hereof, and if you find it to be so to represent it to the States, who do ill requite the Parliament for their care in reducing the ship of theirs which mutinied at Bristol. We might have expected that they would have been ready to have done the like good office for us, and have been careful to maintain correspondence with this kingdom as they ought by reason of the ancient alliances between the two countries. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 54, 55. *Copy* = 1¼ *pp.*]

Sept. 30. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. By your Lordship's packet from aboard the "St. George" riding off Goree [in Holland], we learn the state of the revolted ships, and that as yet nothing has been done against them, which we would have thought might have been best done at your first approach, before time had been given them to consult for their defence and before the States could have interposed by any message, which they could hardly avoid to send in regard of the Prince of Orange's potency there, but perhaps would not have been troubled to have seen the thing done. Their pretences of neutrality do ill agree with their suffering men to march in formed companies to the aid of the Revolters, and mounting guns on land upon field-carriages against our fleet, which carriages certainly were not found aboard the [revolted] ships, and suffering the preparation of fire ships against your fleet. We conceive to lie there upon the bare defensive and do nothing unless provoked

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

will not reduce the revolted ships, and that they will there in security grave, tallow, revictual, and recruit, and so be in a posture to come forth when you must be necessitated to come in. Upon your Lordship's reasons for return or continuance there we cannot at this distance give any positive advice. It is possible that the state of affairs upon the place may alter in a very few hours, and that which might seem counselable when the resolution is here taken may by such a change be dangerous to attempt to execute when the orders shall arrive. We must, therefore, leave it to you to consider seriously the state of things as they appear to you upon the place, and not to let slip any advantage of reducing those Revolters. But if an opportunity be not speedily offered to reduce them, we leave it to you to consider whether it will not be more [for your] honour and safety to return into the Downs than to be forced to it by accidents and with danger in regard of their preparations on land and fire ships, and when your victual is spent, while they being prepared will be ready to continue out at sea. We have reported to the [Commons'] House for a supply of victual for your fleet, and they have earnestly recommended the care thereof to the Committee of the Navy. [*Ibid., pp.* 56, 57. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Oct. 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Kent, Sir G. Gerard, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Fiennes and Rous. Ordered,

1. That it be reported to the House of Commons that [it is desired] they would presently take into consideration the setting out of the winter guard [for the narrow seas], the list [of ships] for which, we are informed, is already before your House, and that they may speedily put to sea.
2. That it be reported to both Houses that a warrant may be forthwith issued to the Lieutenant of the Tower to deliver Lord Inchiquin's son to Lieut.-Col. Beecher, who is appointed to carry him over [into Ireland] and exchange him for certain prisoners there; and [it is desired] that he may be delivered up without fee, in regard he was not sent thither as a delinquent but only for custody.
3. That it be added in the letter to Inchiquin that this Committee expects him to permit Beecher's wife to come away with him and to have restitution of her goods.
4. To write to the States General of the United Provinces.
5. That Mr. Thomson and the other merchants be desired to put in writing what they intend to do about setting out the ships at Portsmouth by them desired, and to bring the same in writing.
6. That the Governor of Weymouth's letter, with its enclosure concerning the wants of the Isle of Portland and the consequence of that place, be reported to both Houses.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 153, 154.]

Oct. 3. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent and Mulgrave, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Col. Fiennes, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. That. Col. Moore be desired to be here on Thursday, as also Col. Richd. Lovelace that his petition may be cleared.
2. To write to the Lord General to send a convoy to carry David Jenkins to Wallingford.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. That the letters of Sir Hardress Waller, Mr. Buller, and that of Capt. Bennet be reported to the Houses.
4. That the letter from Poole, with the rest of the papers concerning that town, be put into Sir G. Gerard's hands to be reported.
5. To write to Captain Pretty to deliver [something] to Mr. Bland.
6. That Richard Grimes be bailed in 1,000*l.*, with good security, to appear at any time within six months, upon four days' warning after summons left at his house.
7. That the business of the fort at Gravesend be taken into consideration this day sevennight, when Col. James Temple and some of the gentlemen of Kent are desired to be present.
8. That Mr. Mildmay's business be heard on Thursday, when Mr. Knightley be desired to be present.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 154, 155.]

Oct. 3. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. The House of Commons has appointed that the body of David Jenkins [the Welsh Judge] shall be removed from Newgate to Wallingford, for the removal of whom there will be need of a convoy. He will be convoyed part of the way by some volunteer horse of Maj.-Genl. Skippon here in town, but as the London horse receive no pay at all, but do all service upon their own charge, it is desired for their ease that your Lordship would appoint some horse to meet them upon the way as near to London as may be. If you would name a place and time of meeting, the Major-General will bring him thither and deliver him to that convoy. It should have been done long since, but has been deferred because there were no horse of the Army in these parts, therefore let it now be done with as much speed as may be. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 58. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Oct. 3. 92. Petition of the Warden and Assistants of Dover Harbour to the Committee of the Navy and Customs: That for buying materials and for workmanship in repairing of heads and groins of the harbour about 2,000*l.* has been expended since 27th April 1646, of which 1,000*l.* was received by your order out of the Customs. Petitioners have now to acquaint you with other breaches which the last winter and this summer, especially on the 21st and 23rd August, did happen in the bay near the north-head of the harbour by the force and violence of the sea. Petitioners in discharge of their duty desire your Honours to grant them some money for the repair thereof, and assign the manner of payment, all trade being decayed, which was formerly the chief maintenance and support of that harbour. [1 *p.*] *Annexed,*

92. I. *Order of the House of Commons made upon the above petition and a certificate of the surveyors estimating the repairs at* 1,270*l. That the Committee of Kent do for the present, out of the composition money of delinquents, disburse the money desired for the repair of Dover Harbour. And that it be referred to the Committee of the Navy to examine and consider what revenue and means has been assigned for repair of the breaches and preservation of the pier and harbour of Dover, and how*

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

the county of Kent is to be repaid the money by them disbursed. [*Printed in Commons' Journals vi., p.* 42. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

92. II. *The Committee of the Navy to the Committee of Kent. That in compliance with the above Order of the Commons they would advance the* 1,270*l. out of the compositions to the Commissioners of the Harbour for the necessary repairs; and they would use their best endeavours for repayment of the same.* [*Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 7. 93. Ordinance of both Houses for payment to Col. [Samuel] Jones 2,000*l.* upon accompt, in part of the arrears due to him upon his entertainment in the service of the Parliament. This sum to be paid out of the first money arising out of the sequestrations of the real and personal estates of the new delinquents who were concerned in the late insurrection in Anglesey. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x., p.* 533. *Copy.* 1¼ *pp.*]

Oct. 7. Newport. 94. John Crewe [M.P., and one of the Commissioners from the Parliament to the King] to Mr. [John] Swinfen, M.P. Immediately after we received from the Houses their last letter we acquainted the King with their resolutions, whereunto his Majesty hath made no reply, but hath proceeded in declaring his scruples and in debates upon the second Proposition. The King did go on in the treaty as soon as he had despatched his answer to the Houses, and finding that they were so little satisfied with what was sent by his Majesty, and so well pleased with what was done by their Committee, who therein received special favour from the Houses, I hope the [king] will keep close to that way, which his Majesty so much desired, without the like digression. This week the King hath propounded several doubts, one upon his oath in relation to episcopacy, another that he thought it sacrilege to alien[ate] church land to secular uses, on which questions Mr. [Samuel] Browne and the Recorder [John Glynn] spake well and learnedly. The King much desired to have heard the divines upon these doubts, but the Commissioners, because the laws and customs of the kingdom were of greatest use in the determination of those questions, thought them not so proper for the ministers. The King also declared that he was not satisfied in conscience to take away episcopacy, because it was exercised by the Apostles and delivered by them to others, and that it was in the primitive time and since till within 200 years. Herein the King first heard our divines discourse, and after that received a paper from them, which contained the sum of that which may be said against the *jus divinum* of episcopacy, and a general answer to what the King propounded concerning the power of the Church to alter Church government, viz., that the substantials for government which were set down in scripture could not be altered. In reply to this paper his Majesty hath given them a large discourse to prove that the Apostles made diverse Bishops, and that government and preaching were not to be reckoned amongst the extraordinaries

1648. VOL. DXVI.

of the Apostles, but that the Bishops were their successors in the one and the Presbyters in the other. We did expect the King's final answer to the second Proposition this day, but this evening his Majesty gave us notice that he could not be ready till Monday, at which time I doubt not but we shall receive it. Some about the King say that the reason why the King sent his general answer to the Houses was, that he might not be prejudiced by his not coming fully to you[r view] in the second Proposition till you saw what he intended in the rest. I present my humble service to Mr. Chancellor [of the Duchy of Lancaster, Sergeant John Bradshaw,] and Mr. Ansloe, and remain your humble servant. [*Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office.* =2 *pp.*]

Oct. 9. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Denbigh and Mulgrave, Lord Wharton, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. St. John, Fiennes, and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the paper presented to this Committee by the gents. of Somersetshire be reported to the House of Commons, with the opinion of this Committee, that the forces associated under Col. Popham, mentioned in that paper, being about 3,000 may continue as they are, and that the House will be pleased to confirm the same by their order.
2. That for the other part of the said paper concerning the 120 horse and 200 foot, we submit it as our opinion to the House, that an establishment should be settled upon that county for the maintenance of those men, and that the Lord General's letter to Col. Popham concerning them be also reported.
3. That the Committee of the Navy, and in particular Mr. Rolles, be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 156.]

Oct. 10. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Trevor, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to Sir Hardress Waller to have 400 men ready to be sent to reduce Scilly, and that they be at Falmouth by the end of next week, also to let him know that we have given order to the Committee of the Navy to provide both barks and convoy, and to the Committee of the Army to provide victual for them.
2. That letters be written to the Committees of the Navy and of the Army to provide ships and victuals as above said.
3. Warrant for the Master of the "Falcon" to go upon the Sussex coast to guard the fishermen there to be signed and sent.
4. That Col. Mildmay be discharged [from prison] upon his parole to appear here at any time within six months, after six days' warning to be left at his father's house at Danbury in Essex, and that hereafter he will not do anything to the disservice of the Parliament. Mem.—That Col. Mildmay passed his parole.
5. That Col. Mildmay's horses be delivered up to him upon payment for their charges.
6. To notify to [Captain Henry Stone] Governor of Stafford that by direction of the carrier's man Col. Ray, James Shaftoe, and John Carr had been taken, and that therefore the carrier be released; to assist the persons coming down in their search for horses belonging to Col. Ray and the rest.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

7. That Mr. Bradshaw now prisoner in Peterhouse be set at liberty.
8. That Wm. Morgan be released upon paying the 20*l.* penalty appointed by the Ordinance.
9. Likewise Mr. Smallman upon paying the same penalty.
10. That Captain Robt. Knightley be discharged if it can be made appear that upon his coming from Oxford he entered his engagement not to take arms against the Parliament, and that he depart out of the lines of communication.
11. That Mr. Knipe and Mr. Gleane, now prisoners in Windsor Castle, be released upon bond to appear here when called for, to which purpose a letter to be written to the Governor.
12. That Mr. Stockton be released upon paying the forfeiture appointed by the Ordinance.
13. Order giving to Mr. Marshall Batten's horse seized by Mr. Marshall upon Captain Batten's revolt.
14. Warrant to Sir Walter Erle and the other officers of Ordnance at the Tower. In accordance with the desires of the Committee and Commissioners of the Navy you are to receive into your charge the four iron demi-culverins now aboard the "Assurance" frigate, and cause to be transferred to her the four brass sakers now aboard the "Swiftsure," the demi-culverins being too heavy for the "Assurance," which is appointed to go to sea as one of the ships constituting the winter guard [for the narrow seas]. Derby House, 12 Oct.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 157–160.]

Oct. 10. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell. We doubt not you have before this time heard of the good service done by Col. Monk in the recovery of those towns in Ulster out of the hands of the Scots, which is a very great advantage to the preservation and establishment of the English interest in that kingdom if it be pursued. But the far greater part of the forces in that Province are of the Scottish nation, and therefore though these [parts] be thus gotten, yet unless there be some greater numbers of English sent thither they may soon be lost, those people having no further lien upon them than their own interest, and we have no further assurance of them than we have strength enough to compel them to their duty. We therefore specially recommend it to your care and consideration to consult whether 500 or 600 men of the English nation who have been raised in those northern parts upon the occasion of this late war might not be well spared to be sent into Ireland, and whether it would not be a good conveniency to those parts to have such men sent away to be employed there, as would be burdensome and dangerous if they continue at home. If you find it may be done we desire you to give it all your furtherance and assistance so that those men may be sent to Col. Monk with all speed to be by him disposed of as he may see cause for the good of the service. We desire your opinion as to the feasibleness of this by the first opportunity and what we may hope from it. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 59. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Oct. 10. Derby House. The same to Col. Ashton, and the rest of the Committee of Lancaster, Col. Mytton, and the Committee of North Wales. To the same effect as the preceding. The paucity of the English in Ulster is such that the places recently taken from the Scots by Col. Monk can hardly be secure or much use made of them unless some greater numbers of the English nation be sent thither with

1648. VOL. DXVI.

expedition, so as there may be force enough to compel those to their duty according to justice, who are now held to it only by principles of their present but changeable interest, and with the change whereof we can have no assurance they will not also change. Upon consideration whereof we conceive there may be many in your parts who were raised upon occasion of these late troubles, but whose service is no longer required, who if they should continue here without employment might be burdensome and dangerous. We desire to know whether you might not presently send over 1,000 men to Col. Monk, for whose going there cannot want great encouragement, as we hope the reduction of Ireland cannot be a work of any long time, and that being accomplished they could not want such advantages there, as this kingdom cannot afford to men of their condition. We desire you carefully to consider of this being a matter of very great concernment, and signify to us your opinion of its feasibleness, in the meantime putting it forward with all possible expedition. We conceive as the service of these men there may much promote the public service so their absence hence may not be adverse to settling and composing the quiet of your country. [*Ibid., pp.* 60, 61. *Copy.* 2 *pp.*]

Oct. 10. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We desire you to give order that 8 or 10 horsemen be made ready and receive orders from Lieut.-Col. Beecher, who is entrusted with the charge of conveying Lord Inchiquin's son to Bristol, Minehead, or Portsmouth, at whichever place shipping be ready for his transportation to Munster. [*Ibid., p.* 62. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Oct. 10. Derby House. The same to Capt. Pretty. We are informed that at the time of the late insurrection in Surrey there was a horse taken by some of your troop from the bearer Mr. Bland, he being then travelling upon the way, and not guilty of bearing arms, and therefore ought not to have had his horse taken from him, and ought to have him restored. You are to cause the horse to be restored, or its value, by the man who took or disposed of the horse. Else you are to repair to this Committee and show cause why obedience is not given to this order. [*Ibid., pp.* 62, 63. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 10. Derby House. The same to Col. Duckenfield, Governor of Chester. Two sureties have entered into bond for Sir John Gifford, now a prisoner with you, whereupon he is to take his liberty for two months, and he is also to enter into the same bond at his coming up, you may therefore signify this to him and give him liberty to come up hither and take his parole for his appearance here to enter into bond. We have also given liberty to Col. Willoughby to continue here for six weeks longer. But we desire you not to take the parole of any other prisoners, only such as we shall give you directions for. [*Ibid., p.* 63. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Oct. 10. Our Court at Newport, I. W. 95. Warrant by the King to Robert Reeves, clerk of the Check to the Guard. You are to swear in Henry Chaplaine, yeoman of our Great Chamber in ordinary, *vice* Nicholas Horne, deceased. [*Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Oct. 10. 96. Acknowledgment by Henry Peck that he had received of George Willingham a warrant under the King's hand and seal for the payment of 200*l.* per annum to the two daughters of Lady Brett, out of the office of the Ordnance. [¼ *p.*]

[Oct.] 11. Newport. 97. John Crewe, M.P., [one of the Commissioners for the treaty with the King] to Mr. [John] Swinfen [M.P.] The King hath granted offices for 20 years, which I hope the Houses will think long enough, considering that those who shall be chosen during that time are to continue either *ad vitam* or *ad culpam.* His Majesty reasoned hard before he came to this concession, especially in regard to the Treasurer, who keeps his purse, and of the Secretaries who write his letters.

The King takes a catechism to be of great importance and therefore thought it reasonable to have had time, or to have made it a probationer for three years; he excepted against this [one] because it determines controversies about the Sabbath and some other things, yet his approbation of it not being on assertion that everything in it is true, but an allowing of it to be published and taught, he hath consented as in his paper. The Primate of Armagh [Usher] hath been with the King. The rest are not yet come. What will be the conclusion I am doubtful? That it may be a good peace is the prayer of your humble servant. [*Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office. Seal broken.* 1 *p.*]

Oct. 11. Derby House. The Committee of both houses to Sir Hardress Waller. We have information of the revolt and present state of the Isle of Scilly, and the possibility of its recovery and reducement if present and effectual means be used. We have desired the Committee of the Navy to make provision of barks for the transport of 400 soldiers, and given order for some ships of war to convoy and countenance them, which will be at Falmouth by the end of next week. We desire you to have these 400 men ready at that place and time, and to appoint some able person to command and conduct them while on that service. The Committee of the Army is desired to supply money for provisions to be sent along with them. Your own letters have manifested such a sense of the importance of this service, that we need use no arguments to press you to the most effectual and expeditious prosecution of it. We have appointed a report to be made to the House for an establishment to be settled for the 2,000 foot of Somerset which are to be put into Bridgwater and Dunster Castle that your forces may the better attend the service of Scilly. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 64, 65. *Copy*=1¼ *pp.*]

Oct. 11. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. To the same effect as the preceding. We desire you to order barks to be provided and ready at Falmouth by the end of next week for the transportation

1648. VOL. DXVI.

of the 400 men to be transported to Scilly with such provisions as shall be necessary. We have given orders for the ships of War upon that coast to attend the convoy of those barks and give their best assistance for the reducing of that Isle. Should there be any of the Parliament's ships in the ports of the south or west waiting for supplies to enable them to go forth, order that these be furnished and put forth with all expedition. [*Ibid., pp.* 65, 66. *Copy*=1½ *pp.*]

Oct. 11. Derby House. The same to Col. Whichcott, Governor of Windsor Castle. Although there appears but little ingenuity in the answers of Mr. Gleane and Mr. Knipe, and that we are sufficiently informed of their guilt, in the matter of promoting the designs of the enemy in the late war, yet in regard of the sickness of the one and the inconsiderableness of the other, we are content they be released upon bonds which we send inclosed to be sealed by them. [*Ibid., p.* 67. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Oct. 11. Derby House. The same to [Col. Stone] Governor of Stafford. By direction of the carrier's man the persons of Col. Reay, James Shaftoe, and John Carr [or Ker] are here taken prisoners, and therefore if the carrier be under restraint for no other cause he may be set at liberty. Assist Wm. Baker and Peter Walklate in the discovery and seizing of the horses and goods belonging to the Colonel and the rest. [*Ibid., p.* 68. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Oct. 12. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present, in the morning: Earl of Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Mr. Solicitor, and Mr. Fiennes; and in the afternoon, Earl of Manchester, Sir J. Danvers, Sir R. Onslow, Mr. Solicitor, and Messrs. Knightley, Fiennes, and Swinfen. Ordered,

1. That the Lord Admiral's letter of the 2nd instant from aboard the "St. George," at Goree, and Alex. Bence's letter of the 1st, together with ours of the 30th Sept. in answer to former letters of the Lord Admiral, which are said in his Lordship's letter to have received no answer, be all reported to both Houses.

Afternoon.

2. That the M.P.s serving for Lincolnshire be desired to be here on Monday to express their opinion about the garrison of Belvoir Castle, whereof the Earl of Rutland to have notice.
3. That both papers of the gents. of Somersetshire may be reported to the Commons.
4. Likewise, the paper of the gents. of Northamptonshire together with our opinions, that 80 of the horse lately raised in that county on occasion of the insurrections should be kept up.
5. That an order be sent to the troops lately in the pay of the Committee of Kent to disband and not to keep together.
6. That the paper of the Committee of Kent be reported to the Commons, together with our opinion, that four companies of foot should be kept up in that county, viz., two for the garrisoning of Sandwich, one for Dover Castle, and one for Rochester.
7. That the paper of the gents. of Herefordshire be reported to the Commons.
8. Likewise, that of the gents. of Gloucestershire.
9. And that of those of Derbyshire.

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

10. That the Committee of the Army be desired to be here to-morrow afternoon.
11. That [William] Boreman [active in the insurrections in Kent], and now prisoner in the country, be referred to the Lord Mayor of London, who may release him upon entering his engagement never hereafter to act or do anything against the Parliament.
12. That Lieut.-Col. Burleigh be discharged from his imprisonment in Peterhouse, upon paying the sum set upon him by the Ordinance.
13. That the warrant brought in by Mr. [Robt.] Coytmore for four brass sacres to be exchanged for four iron pieces [of Ordnance be approved].
14. That Messrs. Hatton and Fettiplace be discharged from their imprisonment in Peterhouse.
15. That the letter to [Capt. Stone] Governor of Stafford be passed, signed, and sent.
16. That 50*l.* be given to Jane widow of William Binding, late messenger to this Committee, in consideration of her husband's service to this Committee.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 161–163.]

Oct. 13. 98. [John Swinfen, M.P., to John Crewe, M.P.] I have received your letters of the 6th and 11th instant. Upon consideration of the King's answer to the second proposition, the Houses have voted it to be unsatisfactory, and that the Commissioners do acquaint the King therewith and move him to a full answer to that proposition. After that proposition, upon which this direction shall find them, is concluded, and that they proceed on in the treaty. Since the King's answer to the proposition for Ireland was this day read, some motions were made to vote that also unsatisfactory, but it comes so far to what the Houses desired, that the debate was laid aside and so it resteth. I pray God the King's next answer to the proposition for taking away episcopacy may be such as may have the like entertainment with the Houses, otherwise this is all but a fight off the shore, which makes the ensuing rough ocean the more terrible. It is true it is a tender point as now it stands betwixt the King and the Parliament. Yet the obligations lie stronger upon the Houses to insist, than upon the King to deny what is proposed. The Houses have covenanted and sworn publicly and solemnly to endeavour the extirpation of Bishops, and that with a preface that will return unanswerably upon them if they do it not, and this in the time of the kingdom's great distress, as an expiatory means of our troubles. And they have caused thousands to swear the same, and [in] general all the clergy and religious friends to the Parliament's cause, soldiers, citizens, and others of all professions are sworn on this point.

The King, whatever he may have in his private conscience, hath no such public engagement upon him, nor upon his people. The Parliament's declarations upon this point have not only raised the minds of many in England hold[ing] out this as a main point of reformation, but they are gone into all parts of the Reformed Churches, to draw their eyes and prayers to us, who look upon that discipline as the wall of disunion and the abolition of it, the means of union with them, which is a weighty consideration both in Christianity and polity especially seeing the Popish party, their common enemy, look on that Government as a link to which they

1648. VOL. DXVI.

tie their interest, and, as by experience we have found, do thereby draw in much of their end. The King, if he aim at union, the strength of our peace, cannot in this Protestant kingdom and in reference to the Protestant world have the like engagement on him to hold up bishops. And for the only bond upon him, that is held forth, that of his private judgment, it is clear by his last answer that it is not as to the bishop in the Bill, but a primitive bishop not now in question, which if it could be settled, he could take away the bishop in the Bill; so that the question seems to be but betwixt two governors both *de novo* to be settled in England; this of the Parliament and that of the primitive bishop; and to that offered by the Parliament the King can agree for three years, therefore, as I conceive by his own prerogative he may take away the present bishops d.d. in the formerlayes [defined, in the formularies?] and lay aside the new bishop till hereafter. And it is his private judgment differing from very many learned and good men who have been bishops in former times, and some of the King's clergy at present with many others of his party, few of his nobility or gentry being bound in it. And against the judgment of his Parliament, the Divines called by them for reformation, and against the Church of Scotland the King's own law in that kingdom, and against the judgment and practice of all the Reformed Churches abroad. Nonne solus sapis tot ne errant universi? Besides this when I consider the series of the proceedings in this, one would think either the King's private scruple might be answered or the Parliament's proposition assented to notwithstanding. For, in the first proposition, the King enacts that the Parliament's war is just, necessary, and defensive: from whence I infer, that either the King's private judgment is not agreeing with this Act, and if he yet satisfies his conscience, to name his private judgment in a Legislative Act and so not opposes it to the judgment of the Parliament, and then he may as well do it in the matter of bishops and more if the judgment of his Parliament be considered, which are more general and contrary to the one than the other; or else the King's private judgment is the same with the Act, and then I cannot see how this point of taking away bishops, which the Houses swore to in time of their war and declared it to become a great part of what they would obtain thereby can be unlawful to be joined in by the King. I shall only add that we may remember how much our friends in Scotland declared against the engagement of D[uke] H[amilton] only upon this that it was upon an agreement that took not away bishops in England, which was the only exception they made as to the matter of their cause, though others to the manner of proceeding, and on this bore so great a rent, suffered so much pressure. If they did this against an agreement which was made by their own people and which carried infinite advantages to their nation in other respects, what will they do against such a false agreement made by us? And if they so dissent how will the Parliament be able to make good such an agreement if they should attempt it; all those that are for indulgence agreeing the bishop to be most contrary to them. [*Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq. to the Public Record Office.* = 2½ *pp.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
[Oct. 13.] 99. His Majesty's concessions: Declarations, &c.—His Majesty granted the first proposition for taking off Delarations, &c., as was desired. Militia.—His Majesty granted the third proposition concerning the Militia as was desired. Ireland.—His Majesty consented to the proposition of Ireland limiting the time of the Parliament's disposing of offices to 20 years. Public Debts.—His Majesty consented to pass such Acts for Public Debts and Public Uses as should be presented within two years and incurred within that time. New Honours.—His Majesty consented to that proposition which extends to annulling all the new honours that he has made, (*in margin.* This was granted as was desired to the proposition concerning Peers), and to the barring [of] the king [from] making any for the future, to vote in the House of Peers without the consent of both Houses. Offices English.—His Majesty granted the disposing of Offices in England to the Parliament, so the time limited exceed not 20 years. Court of Wards.—His Majesty granted the taking away of the Court of Wards, having 100,000*l.* per annum allowed in lieu thereof to be raised as the Parliament shall think fit. Ormond.—His Majesty granted to declare against the Earl of Ormond's power and proceedings after an agreement with his Houses. [*See Lords' Journals x., p.* 544. *Presented by J. Livingstone Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office,* 1*p.*]

Oct. [13]. 100. Amongst the propositions sent to the king at the Isle of Wight [was the following]: That the persons who shall expect no pardon be only these delinquents following. First Branch.—Rupert and Maurice, Count Palatines of the Rhine, Earls of Derby, Bristol, and Newcastle, Lords Cottington and Digby, Matthew Wren, Bishop of Ely, Sir Robt. Heath, Dr. Bramhall, Bishop of Derry, and 27 others including Henry Vaughan, esq., now called Sir Henry Vaughan, [who is omitted in the list printed in the Lords' Journals]. And all Papists and Popish Recusants who have been, now are, or shall be actually in arms or voluntarily assisting against the Parliament of England, and by name, John Marquis of Winchester, Edw. Earl of Worcester, Thos. Lord Brudenell, Henry Lord Arundel of Wardour, and nine others. Also all persons who have had any hand in the plotting, designing, or assisting the rebellion of Ireland except such persons who having only assisted the said rebellion have [sur]rendered themselves or come in to the Parliament of England. [*Printed in Lords' Journals, x.* 548. 2 *pp.*] *Subjoined,*

In the Propositions of both Houses sent to His Majesty at Newcastle [11 *July* 1646], *the list of excepted persons was the same with those presented at the Isle of Wight, but with the addition of these Scottish gentlemen.* [*The names are printed from a more perfect copy in Rushworth's Collects. Part IV., Vol i., p.* 313.]

Oct. 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Mulgrave, Lords Lisle and Cranborne, Sir W. Masham, and Messrs. Fiennes and Knightley. Ordered,

1648. VOL. DXVI.

1. That copies of Dr. Dorislaus's letters of $\frac{5}{15}$ Oct. from the Hague be sent to the Commissioners at the Isle of Wight.
2. That extracts of the matter of fact from the letters of Mr. [Walter] Strickland and Dr. Dorislaus be reported to both Houses.
3. That the paper given in by Mr. Jesson concerning the forces of Warwickshire be reported to the House of Commons.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 164.]

Oct. 16. 101. Ordinance of both Houses for providing constant pay for the guards of horse attending the Parliament. The Houses taking into consideration the necessity of having guards of horse to attend the Parliament and their due and constant pay hereby ordain. That the sequestrations and compositions of the real and personal estates of George Duke of Buckingham, Sir Edmond Bowyer, knt., Wm. Stafford, Esq., Sir Thos. Harris, bart., John Bill, Esq., and Sir Humphry Tracy together with all money received from the same and remaining in the hands of any Committee or persons shall from henceforth be employed and disposed of for the support and payment of such guards of horse until 5,000*l.* be raised thereout for this purpose. For the more speedy payment it is further ordered that all persons who shall within 30 days advance by way of loan or otherwise this sum or any part, it shall be accounted an acceptable service to the State and the same secured upon these estates as well as so much more now owing to them upon Public Faith, together with interest at 8*l.* per centum for the same until the whole shall be satisfied out of the estates named above. The Committee at Haberdashers' Hall are to receive such subscriptions and give allowance of tickets for the same. [*Another, Copy in Interregnum G.* 71, *pp.* 425, 426. *Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 546. *Copy.* 3½ *pp.*]

Oct. 16. 102. Certificate by Gabriel Beck, Auditor of the Committee for affairs of Ireland. That there is due to Captain Robert Manley for his service in Ireland 463*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.*, with the arrangement made for payment of the same in three several parts. *Subjoined,*

Memorandum by H. Aldrich that Major Robt. Manley has assigned one third part of this debenture payable out of the British Assessments to Robert Earle who has entered the said assignment with me. [1¼ *pp.*]

Oct. 16. At the Prince's Lodgings. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Lords Howard and Cranborne, Sir J. Trevor, Maj.-Gen. Skippon, and Messrs. Knightley and Swinfen; and in the afternoon, the same with the addition of Earl of Mulgrave, Lord Lisle, and Mr. Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letter now read to Quartermaster-General Fincher to send 20 horse as a convoy for the money to be sent to the Isle of Wight be signed and sent.

Afternoon:

2. That the person employed by Maj.-Genl. Skippon shall have 20*l.* for service done.
3. Likewise the Major-General 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* for so much disbursed by him for public service.

1648. Vol. DXVI.

4. That the gents. of Devon and Cornwall be desired to be here to-morrow.
5. That the letter to the ships in pay of the Parliament, which are upon the coast, to be ready for a design for Scilly, be approved, signed, and sent.
6. Letter now read to be sent to Col. Jones.
7. Letter to the Lord Admiral transmitting the votes of the Houses to be signed and sent. [*In margin*, Suspended.]
8. That the paper of Col. Anthony Weldon be reported to both Houses.
9. Warrants to be given to the keeper of Peterhouse for the commitment of such men as have been sent in by Maj.-Genl. Skippon.
10. That the list of seven prisoners sent hither by Capt. Stone be reported to the House of Commons with the opinion of this Committee. That in regard of the engagement made by Capt. Stone, we think they should have passes given them to go beyond sea, upon engaging never more to bear arms against this kingdom.
11. That Mr. Rayner shall enter into bond to appear upon summons at any time within six months and not to do anything against the Parliament.
12. That Wm. Wake shall be discharged from his imprisonment and be freed from anything done by him in his father's rescue.
13. Warrant to suffer Wm. Wake to go down and to remain in the country following his calling and employment, we having discharged him from any further attendance for rescuing his father from custody, who had been arrested by order of the Dorsetshire Committee. Derby House, 16 Oct. 1648.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 165–167.]

Oct. 16. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Quartermaster-General Fincher. We desire you out of the Guards attending the Houses under your command to appoint 20 men in whom you can confide as a convoy for the money now to be sent down to the Isle of Wight until the same shall be put aboard, there being great necessity of the present use of the money. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 69. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Oct. 16. Derby House. The same to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. Your letters with other advices from those parts, concerning the fleet under your command and the revolters we reported to the Houses, who have ordered that the Committee of the Navy do from time to time take care to supply the fleet at Goree [in Holland] with provisions and money necessary to make you and the fleet able to continue there. Enclosed we send you their order concerning that affair. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 17. Newport, Isle of Wight. 103. John Crewe [M.P. and one of the Commissioners to treat with the king] to Mr. [John] Swinfen [M.P.]. I received your letter by the messenger's own hand as you desired, which contained many strong arguments to prove what you intended. This day the king hath given us his answer concerning delinquents, which is sent by this bearer. I confess it comes far short of what is demanded, yet I think it's more than ever the king granted heretofore, and upon the same grounds on which he hath yielded to exclude those in the first exception from places of trust, if it be insisted on by the Houses, he may exclude others. I hope we shall receive direction from the Houses to press his Majesty to a full answer in this, as you have done upon other of the king's answers which have not been satisfactory. We should press his Majesty with much more advantage, for his further consent, if somewhat of the severity of

1648. VOL. DXVI.

this proposition were remitted. Lawyers are barred from practice, the means of their livelihood; ministers, although they should conform, are [rendered] incapable of the exercise of their function, and by consequence will be destitute without possibility of providing bread for themselves and families. I can by no means think it safe for us to come into the hands [of those] who have been and are of judgments contrary to the Parliament, yet I wish that his Majesty might have some ease in this proposition, and if you cast your eye upon the proposition, I much mistake, if some parts of it may not be altered, without departing from such grounds of safety as are necessary. We are now treating again upon the proposition of Church affairs, according to your command. The divines this day gave in another paper in answer to the king's paper which was read in the treating room, many hearers being present as at the [reading of the] former papers. I entreat you to remember my service to Mr. Ansloe and to Mr. Chancellor of the Duchy [of Lancaster, Serjeant John Bradshaw], and to confer with my Lord of Manchester, to whom I have written to the same effect as to yourself. [*Seal with "lion rampant." Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office.* 2 *pp.*]

Oct. 17. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir H. Vane, Sir W. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Masham, Mr. Solicitor St. John, and Messrs. Knightley and Rous. Ordered,

1. That the letter of the Lord Admiral [Warwick] enclosing the Order of the House [of Commons] for his stay at Goree, and for provisions for himself and the fleet there, be approved, signed, and sent.
2. That the Lord General's letter of the 14th, concerning the forces of Yorkshire, be reported to the House; likewise the desire of the Yorkshire gents. for the disbanding of the forces before Scarborough and Pontefract, and their places to be supplied by three regiments of foot and 600 horse of the Army.
3. To write to the Committee of the Army to take care that pay may be provided for the regiment of Col. Rainsborough, now in Yorkshire, out of the first money coming in, either out of the assessments of that co. or any other.
4. That Col. Moore be desired to be here to-morrow touching the business of Col. Lovelace.
5. That the letter to the Committee of the Army for payment of Col. Rainsborough's regiment be approved, signed, and sent.
6. To write to the Mayor to look after those in Colchester, who were lately in arms there, they being now plotting something as we are informed.
7. That the Commissioners of the Navy be sent for to attend here to-morrow.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 168, 169.]

Oct. 17. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of the Army. Complaint of the Yorkshire gentlemen that Col. Rainsborough's regiment having marched into that county are now quartered there to the great burden of the inhabitants, they not having money to pay their quarters. The county maintains its own forces; we therefore desire that that regiment may be paid out of the first moneys received upon the assessments for the Army. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 69, 70. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

Oct. 17. Derby House. The same to the Captains and Commanders of the Parliament's ships. You are desired to be at Falmouth by the end of next week to convoy the barks appointed to carry the 400 soldiers of Sir Hardress Waller's forces for reducing the Isle of Scilly, which has revolted from the Parliament. Having arrived with them at Scilly you are to render effectual assistance for reducing that place. [*Ibid., pp.* 70, 71. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 18. Proceedings of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir John Trevor, Sir R. Onslow, and Messrs. Knightley and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That Lord Dyall be removed up to London and committed to the King's Bench.
2. That the proposition of the gents. of Lancashire be reported to the Commons.
3. That the gents. [names blank] in prison at Hereford be discharged upon the ordinary bail and conditions.
4. That all the persons under-named be warned to be here to-morrow at 9 a.m., when Mr. Young, the Victualler of the Navy, is to be present, viz., Wm. Tatham, Richd. Heniker, Henry and Thos. Liddell, John Slack, Samuel Starland, Henry Lawes, Thos. Kennedy, and Norborough, Scots.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 170.]

Oct. 18. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Governor of Liverpool. The petition enclosed having been presented to this Committee, we desire you to examine into the matter of fact suggested in it and certify us what you find, that order may be taken thereupon as we may see cause. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 72. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Lord Howard, Sir John Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, and Messrs. Fiennes and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That directions be given to the Commissioners of the Navy that charter-parties be taken of such masters of ships and barks as shall be engaged to carry provisions to the Lord Admiral now at Goree; and that it be expressed therein that they are to deliver such provisions as they shall receive here on board the Earl of Warwick's ships.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 171.]

Oct. 19. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Mayor of Colchester. We have received information that there are many disaffected persons in your town, to whom those lately in arms in the country resort to consult, having some dangerous designs at present in hand. We desire you to keep a watchful eye upon them, and to take order that their meetings may be hindered or suppressed, and thereby the mischief prevented that might otherwise be effected by them. You having had much experience of the fruit of such designs and conspiracies when not timely discovered and broken, we need use no other arguments to excite your care in this business. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 72, 73. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

1648.

VOL. DXVI.

Oct. 21. Newport, Isle of Wight.

104. John Crewe [M.P., and one of the Commissioners to treat with the King] to Mr. [John] Swinfen [M.P.]. The King hath now given answers to all the propositions. He hath granted the Great Seal as fully as [in] the first which justifies our taking arms. He hath granted the Court of Wards, increasing the price 50,000*l.* per annum, giving this reason for his alteration in discourse, although it be not in writing, that his father [James I.] was offered for the Court of Wards 120,000*l.* per annum and 500,000*l.* fine. He hath granted the Great Offices for 10 years, whereas in Ireland they are passed for 20 years, alleging this reason in debate that Ireland is yet to conquer, and that offices granted during the 10 years are to continue after, the officers being to continue *quamdiu se bene gesserint.* The King hath in many things made large and full concessions, yet I doubt it will be hard to see them, the Bishops' power of ordination still remaining. His Majesty would have had a proviso [added] in the Bill that is to take away Archbishops declaring that the Bishops should have power for ordination, but he receded from that and divers other things. If you knew with what difficulty this hath been obtained you would not blame those whom you have trusted. I know not whether it will be convenient or not to take into consideration the proposition of delinquents, but if it will, some yielding therein, or nothing as some think, may prevail with the King to go a little further in the proposition concerning the Church. We are now at leisure here till we receive your further commands, the work is with the Houses. Deliberation and a full House may do well. That their resolutions may be such as may prevent repentance and confusion shall be the hearty prayer of your humble servant. P.S.—I pray you present my humble service to Mr. Chancellor of the Duchy [of Lancaster] and Mr. Ansloe and likewise to commend me to my brother Stephens, and tell him I would have written to him if I had known he had been in town. I heard the House was to be adjourned for a week, and being at such a distance give me leave to wonder at it. I pray you consider what is necessary to be proposed for the ministers who have been placed in other men's livings. [*Seal with "lion rampant." Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office.* =1¼ *pp.*]

Oct. 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Lords Cranborne and Lisle, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir H. Vane, and Messrs. Fiennes and Rous. Ordered,

1. To write to Col. Weldon desiring him to continue at Plymouth until next post, and in the meantime the Committee will take care to report his condition to the House [of Commons].
2. That Mr. Perkins and Mr. Dillingham be appointed to view the clothes for the officers in Ireland, of which Mr. Hawkins has given patterns, and to report to this Committee.
3. That Captain Norwood, captain of a troop of Lincolnshire horse, be discharged from the service in Cumberland to which he was lately commanded.
4. To write to Mr. [Walter] Strickland and Dr. Dorislaus, informing them of an endeavour by some Irishmen to establish a trade with

1648. VOL. DXVI.

some principal cities in those parts [of Holland], and to desire them to inquire into the truth of it, and to use their best endeavours to hinder it.

5. That the information furnished by Mr. Coytmore concerning some design which the Prince's ships have upon the Isle of Wight be sent to the [officer in command there].
6. That the warrant brought in by Mr. Coytmore concerning the victualling of the "Truelove" frigate be passed, signed, and sent to the Commissioners of the Navy.
7. To write to Maj.-Genl. Mytton, or, in his absence, to the officer in command of Beaumaris Castle, to the effect that the goods of Mr. Nicholas Loftus which were seized by Capt. Symkis may be delivered up to his nominee.
8. That Sir Hardress Waller's letter of the 18th instant be reported to the Commons.
9. To write to Sir H. Waller giving an account of what we have done upon his letter.
10. That a warrant be issued to Sir Walter Erle for furnishing the garrisons of Poole and Brownsea Castle, with such particulars as are given in by Lieut.-Col. Read.
11. That the mercury-woman apprehended by the marshal and committed to Bridewell be removed to Peterhouse, for which a warrant to be issued.
12. That the letter of Col. Weldon be reported to the Commons.
13. That Peter Whitney, master of a ship of Alderman Langham's, be summoned to be here on Thursday, when the witnesses are to attend.
14. Warrant to the Keeper of Bridewell, or his deputy, to deliver the body of Eleanor Passenger, now in your custody, to Francis Bethan or Francis Deakins, to be disposed of according to the directions given them by us. Derby House, 24 October.
15. The like to the Keeper of Peterhouse, or his deputy, to receive into his custody Eleanor Passenger, and to keep her prisoner for dispersing and spreading scandalous and unlicensed pamphlets until you receive further orders for her enlargement. Derby House, 24 October 1648.
16. Warrant to Sir Walter Erle and the rest of the Officers of Ordnance to deliver to Lieut.-Col. John Read, Governor of Poole and Brownsea Castle, or his nominee, the gunpowder, match, and ball underwritten, being for the supply of those garrisons. Derby House. *Underwritten,*

    Twenty barrels of gunpowder, 3 *tuns of match,* 150 *falconet shot,* 200 *falcon shot,* 100 *minion,* 100 *sacre,* 50 *demi-culverin, and* 100 *culverin shot.*
17. Warrant to the Commissioners of the Navy, at their office in Mincing Lane. You are desired to see that the "Truelove" frigate under Captain John Sherrin, lately come in to Bristol for want of victuals, be forthwith victualled and fitted to sea, to attend the movements and command of Col. Michael Jones, Governor of Dublin, which vessel is to continue in that employment until its commander receive other order from the Lord Admiral or this Committee. Derby House, 24 October 1648.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 171–175.]

Oct. 24. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Weldon [Governor of Plymouth]. By yours of the 20th instant we learn the sad condition of your soldiers, for which we are very sorry. We formerly made known your condition both to the Committee of the Army and to the House of Commons, to whom we will report your letter and use our best endeavours with the House that you may receive a speedy and effectual supply. But for that we much apprehend

1648. VOL. DXVI.

the safety of that place [Plymouth] if you should come away; we desire you to continue there, and hope, when we shall have again acquainted the House with your condition, we may be able to give your soldiers such means of subsistence that you will be content to continue still there. [*Interregnum*, 25 *E.*, *pp.* 73, 74. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 24. Derby House. The same to Col. Mytton or the officer in command of Beaumaris Castle. By the petition of Mr. Nicholas Loftus you will understand that goods of his to a considerable value were seized in the Isle of Anglesey, and detained in Beaumaris Castle while Capt. Symkis held it against the Parliament. He has suffered very much in his estate by reason of the rebellion in Ireland, where he is at present on the public service; we therefore desire you to deliver up to his servant any goods belonging to him which may be there. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 74, 75. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Oct. 24. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Hereford. We are informed that there are 100 foot in your county now to be disbanded, but who are willing to serve in Ireland. Cause them to be delivered to Major Mathias Westmorland, with whom we have agreed for the carrying over some men for Col. Conway's regiment, and give them any needful assistance for their marching to such port as may be most convenient for Ulster; likewise let the 50 horsemen, with their horses and arms, be delivered to Captain Brough, to be conducted thither, to be at the disposal of Col. Monk for recruits in the troops of that Province, and give him all necessary assistance for the marching of those horse. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 75, 76. *Copy* = 1 *p.*]

Oct. 13–26. 105. Bonds entered into for personal appearance before the Committee of Lords and Commons sitting at Derby House, viz., Isaac Knipe, of Broad Street, London, in 500*l.*, dated 13th October; Leonard Gleane, of Milk Street, London, in 500*l.*, dated 13th October; Archibald Allyott, in 500*l.*, dated 17th October; James Rayner, of Borden, Kent, in 500*l.*, dated 26th October. [*Latin and English. Seals with arms and devices.*]

Oct. 26. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir H. Vane, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the whole state of the business of Scilly be reported to the Commons, together with our opinion that three months' pay for 400 men should be provided, and to make provision of victuals for those to be sent for its reduction.
2. That Mr. Fussell have liberty for 10 days to go abroad with his keeper, to go to counsel about Lady Rich's business or as a witness in that lady's cause now depending.
3. That the letter written to [Walter] Strickland and Dr. Dorislaus be approved, signed, and sent.
4. To write to the Lord General signifying that such as have been in arms against the Parliament are not to be suffered to come within 20 miles of London, by an order of Parliament, and therefore to limit his passes accordingly; and to take notice of his pass for Major Ward.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

5. That Ralph Freeman, son of Sir Ralph Freeman, may continue at his father's house, giving bond in 1,000*l.* to appear before us within six days during the next six months, upon warning to be left at his father's house, and not to do anything hereafter to the disservice of the Parliament.
6. That the paper given in by John Elliot, Agent for the Association of South Wales, be reported to both Houses.
7. That Sir Thos. Soame, Mr. Cooking, and the rest of the gents. be here to-morrow afternoon.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 175, 176.]

Oct. 27. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General Fairfax. The Provost Marshal in London has apprehended one Major Ward, who produced your pass upon his parole for 30 days; in regard of his having your pass we were unwilling to commit him to prison, but have sent him back to you. Forasmuch as it is against the Ordinance of Parliament that any who have been in arms against the Parliament should come within 20 miles of London, we desire that in giving passes your Lordship would cause a restriction to be inserted that such persons come not within the 20 miles radius, the confluence to London of such persons having been the occasion and means of much of the late troubles which have come upon the kingdom. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 80, 81. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 27. Derby House. The same to [Walter] Strickland and Dr. Dorislaus. We are informed that there has been some transaction or agreement between certain cities in Holland and the rebels in Ireland for mutual trade and intercourse, which would greatly prejudice the Parliament's service, if true, by supplying the rebels with what they want for continuing the war against us. We desire you to inquire into the truth of the fact, and, finding it so, to use your best endeavour to break it and hinder its effect, which we doubt not you will easily bring to pass when the Hollanders shall be rightly informed. We conceive that those who contributed so freely for the relief of the Protestants there when they were brought so low by the rebels will not now enable them to hold out in a war by maintaining a trade with them, and thereby at last to ruin those to whose preservation they formerly so piously, largely, and seasonably contributed. For the better information of the Hollanders you are to let them know that the Irish, with whom that transaction is, stand not in the relation of enemies only but of rebels to this Crown, and were so declared by Act of Parliament before the difference here between the Parliament and the King, and therefore that transaction for mutual trade, if such there be, cannot be grounded upon any pretences of neutrality. [*Ibid., pp.* 81, 82. *Copy* = 1 *p.*]

Oct. 28. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Swynfen and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the letter from the gents. of North Wales presented by Col. Jones, with the four papers enclosed, containing the articles of agreement

1648. VOL. DXVI.

between the Commissioners of Parliament and the inhabitants of the Isle of Anglesey and Governor of Beaumaris Castle, be reported to both Houses.

2. That the paper now read be reported to the House of Commons as the opinion of the Committee of the Navy concerning putting the ship "John" off the winter guard, and employing the four shallops therein mentioned in its stead.
3. To write to the Committee of North Wales acknowledging the receipt of their letter concerning Captain Wenlock, but that it is not convenient to give a commission now other forces are to be disbanded. That it rests with them to reward him for the service done out of such money as they have power there to raise, those being first satisfied who had commissions given them for their service.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 177.]

Oct. 30. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Wharton and Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir R. Onslow, Maj.-Genl. Skippon, and Messrs. Fiennes, Wallop, Rous, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That Sir John Cheisley be called in, and what [communication] he has to offer be received.
2. That the paper subscribed by Sir J. Cheislie, containing a narrative of the state of things in Scotland, be reported to both Houses.
3. Likewise that Cheislie has left here a copy of the King's letter to the Committee of Estates of Scotland, and of their reply to the King.
4. As also the letter of the General Assembly in Scotland to the Assembly of Divines [at Westminster]; and the commission to Sir J. Cheislie and Mr. Blair.
5. To acquaint the several Committees of Militia about London that there is a dangerous design in hand, and to desire them to appoint special guards until they receive further order.
6. That Maj.-Genl. Skippon be desired, in regard that there is a design of dangerous consequence, to put his volunteer horse into such a posture as they may be most useful for prevention thereof.
7. To write acquainting the Lord General [Fairfax] that there is a dangerous design in hand, and therefore to desire him to send horse to quarter at Brentford and Acton.
8. That Edward Osbaldstone be admitted a messenger, *vice* Andrew Durant, deceased.
9. To write to the Governor of Plymouth, desiring him to stay there for some time, the House [of Commons] having been very busy all last week about the business of the Treaty.
10. Warrant for the arrest of John Jones, and to bring him before this Committee with all papers found on his person or at his lodging. Derby House, 30 October.

[*Interregnum*, 10 *E.*, *pp.* 178, 179.]

Oct. 30. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the several Militias and the Guards at the Mews [near Charing Cross]. We have formerly on several occasions given [you] notice of designs against the Parliament and City, and by your diligence and care in arranging your guards and watches these have been frustrated. We have now again information of a design for mischief and assassination ready to be put in execution by many desperate persons who were lately in arms for the King, and are now in town against the Ordinance of Parliament. We desire you to appoint extraordinary guards by day and night to prevent this mischief, which is said to be secretly ready to break out suddenly, and endeavour to apprehend all such

1648.

persons as are in town against the said Ordinance, and commit them to prison. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 76. *Copy.* ¾ *p.*]

Oct. 31. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir J. Danvers, Sir H. Vane, and Mr. Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to the Committee at Haberdashers' Hall to pay the 500*l.* for the garrisons to Mr. Frost.
2. That Mr. [Richard] Culme be bailed in 500*l.* to appear before us at any time during six months, to answer what is to be objected against him, and hereafter not to do anything to the disservice of the Parliament.
3. That Capt. [Oliver] Vaughan, now prisoner in Peterhouse, be discharged upon paying 20*l.* according to the Ordinance.
4. That Captain Hampden be discharged upon taking the Negative Oath.
5. That the Committee of the Navy do give order to Sir Hardress Waller to take up barks and ships in Cornwall [for the reduction of Scilly], and also credit for that purpose.
6. To write to Sir Hardress Waller acquainting him with what is done herein, and desiring him to put it in execution.
7. That a warrant be given to the Treasurers of the 50,000*l.* Ordinance, to pay to Sir Theophilus Jones 100*l.*, which was ordered to him by the House of Commons.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 180, 181.]

Oct. 31. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. Notwithstanding the many and continual disappointments which the enemies of the peace of this kingdom have experienced in their attempts at disturbance, yet they are not so far either convinced or discouraged, but that they are still projecting new mischiefs, and as we are now informed have a design to attain their end by a private massacre. We have this from trustworthy sources. The persons implicated are said to be such as have served the King, of whom there are 500 about town. They intend to have their rendezvous at Brentford or Acton on Wednesday or Thursday night, and proceed thence by night to London, and there seize upon in their beds and destroy such of the Parliament men as they have designed to it. This is the information received, and although we judge they will experience many difficulties, yet we thought not fit to neglect it, and have therefore given order to the several militias to keep good guards, and endeavour to apprehend such persons as are here in town against the Ordinance. We desire you to give order to some of your horse to be at Brentford and Acton on Wednesday night, and to continue there till we see whether there be attempts made to execute those designs, and that the horse have order on those nights to march toward London as far as Kensington in order to discover if any of them be there, and so to return to their quarters. Certify us if you can send those forces, and let them communicate with Major-General Skippon that there may be no mistaking of one another if our guards here should scout out upon those roads. In any passes you may give to any prisoners upon their parole, let there be a limitation forbidding them to

1648. VOL. DXVI.

come within 20 miles of London, it being against an Ordinance of Parliament and giving them an opportunity to contrive and execute mischief. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 77, 78. *Copy.* 2 *pp.*]

Oct. 31. Derby House. The same to Sir Hardress Waller. We desired the Committee of the Navy to take up some barks in the West for the transportation of your men to Scilly. They have received returns that these may best be had by you in the ports of Cornwall, for which they would supply you with credits. We therefore desire you to take up such ships there as may be wanted for transport of those men. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 79. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 31. Derby House. The same to Col. Ralph Weldon. Last week we wrote desiring you to stay at Plymouth fearing some danger to the place if you should come away, and we then ordered a report to be made of your letter to the House [of Commons], and believed we should before this have been able to send you some resolution of the House about it. But the House having been busied this week about the affairs of the Treaty could not be at leisure to hear the report, but have appointed it to be the first business to-morrow morning, when we hope that will be done which will be satisfactory to the soldier, and enable you to give a [better] account of that place, which is of so very great concernment to the kingdom [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 79, 80. *Copy*=⅔ *p.*]

Oct. 31. Derby House. The same to Major-General Skippon. You are acquainted with all the informations we have received of the mischief and danger designed against the Parliament and now ready for execution. We have written to the several militias to appoint good and sufficient guards night and day, and we desire you to make what use you can of your Volunteer horse. We have also written to the officers in command of the horse at the Mews to keep good guards both night and day for that purpose. [*Ibid.*, *pp.* 82, 83. *Copy*=½ *p.*]

Oct. 31. Derby House. The same to the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall. Upon a report this Committee made to the Houses of the necessitous condition of some places of strength in this kingdom they granted this order enclosed for 500*l.* to be placed at their disposal for the use of some garrisons. The speedy payment of this money may much conduce to the security of those places, they being in much want. We therefore desire your Lordships that this sum may be paid to Mr. Frost to be disbursed by him as directed by this Committee. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 83. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Nov. 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Mulgrave, Sir H. Vane, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Knightley and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That Messrs. Knightley and Swynfen be a sub-committee to examine the papers of Mr. [John] Jones brought hither by the Marshal.

Nov. 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher. We have received information that there is now a design in hand of great danger to the Parliament, that

1648.

it is ready to break out by way of massacre, and this night or some time this week they resolve to attempt it. We therefore desire you to have care that very good guards may be kept both day and night by your horse, and that they may be all in readiness upon any occasion that may happen. The conspirators intend to make their rendezvous at Acton or Brentford, and proceed thence by night to town to execute their design. The Lord General has directions to send some horse to those places of which we send you notice, lest upon your scouting out you might meet with some of these, and by mistake any inconvenience should happen. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 84. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 2. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lord Howard, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, senr., Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. Mem.—That Mr. Cocking and Mr. Vivian engaged themselves that Peter Whitney should not act anything against the Parliament in his voyage to the Levant.
2. That Peter Whitney be suffered to go on his voyage, entering bond in 10,000*l.* not in future to do any disservice to the Parliament either personally or with his ship the "Freeman" of London, or its lading.
3. Warrant to the Customers, Comptrollers, and other officers of the Ports and Customs; and also to the Governors of the Forts at Tilbury and Gravesend and Mayor of Gravesend. You are required to visit all ships passing outward bound, and to make search in all places within your power for Sir George Villiers, who is about to transport himself into the parts beyond sea, having some design greatly to the danger and prejudice of the Parliament. When apprehended you are to bring him with all goods, papers, and writings belonging to him in safe custody to this Committee. Derby House, 2 Nov. 1648.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 182, 183.]

Nov. 2. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to [Col. Whichcott] Governor of Windsor Castle. We send enclosed [Alderman Thomas] Cullum's bond signed by his sureties for him to seal, after which you may set him at liberty and return the bond up to this Committee. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 85. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 3. 106. Examination of Henry Holland of Crutched Friars, London. That the bond produced was for payment of 20*l.*, the money of his sister Mary O'Mahon, the wife of Teage O'Mahon, but was upon valuable consideration made over to this examinant. [⅔ *p.*]

Nov. 3. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir H. Vane, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir Wm. Masham, and Mr. Fiennes. Ordered,

1. To write to all Ports to take care that no forces and no suspected persons be suffered to go over into Ireland.
2. That the papers given in by Mr. Salwey and the gents. of Lincolnshire concerning his banding supernumeraries be reported to the Commons by Mr. Swynfen.
3. Warrant to all officers of the Ports and Customs and Governors of the port towns named below, and to all colonels, commanders of ships, and others: That the enemies of the peace of this kingdom, de-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

signing to lengthen out its troubles by reinforcing and supplying the rebels in Ireland and carrying on the war more vigorously there, have arranged for the transportation thither, in small numbers at a time, of great forces, and for these when there to repair to Ormond and the rest of the rebels. You are therefore hereby required to take special care and to give positive order to all ports, creeks, and places under your several jurisdictions, for the visiting and searching of all ships, barks, or other vessels bound thence to any parts of Ireland. You are not to suffer any persons to be embarked for or transported to Ireland except such as you know to be engaged in commerce and merchandise; or such as have papers from either House of Parliament or from this Committee. You are to send copies of this order to all the out members of your port requiring them, as you are also hereby straitly charged, to see the same put in due and effectual execution. Derby House, 3 Nov.

Underwritten—

For Weymouth, Poole, Lyme Regis, Dartmouth, Plymouth, Barnstaple, Minehead, Bristol, Milford Haven, Chester, Holly Head, Liverpool, and to send three [*copies*] *to Sir Arthur Haselrigg for the ports in Cumberland, and one to the port of London.*

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 183, 184.]

Nov. 4. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: in the morning, Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir Wm. Masham, and Mr. Swynfen; and the same in the afternoon, except that Mr. Fiennes takes the place of Sir J. Danvers. Ordered,

1. To write to Col. Monk, enclosing the petition of Col. O'Connelly, and desiring him to examine the matter of fact, and either certify the same hither or, if it be thought fit, to try him there by a council of war, which should be taken out of both brigades, in regard of some animosities between him and some officers there.
2. That the letter now read be signed and sent to Captain Stephen Rich.
3. That the warrant now read [*see* Nov. 3] be sent to all ports respecting Ireland.

Afternoon.

4. Upon reading the charges transmitted by Mr. Eastwick against Mr. Philpot, late Mayor of Hereford, and hearing the latter's answer thereto, it is ordered that Mr. Philpot be dismissed from further attendance, this Committee being satisfied that he did his endeavour for assessing the money for Ireland in that city, and that he be no further troubled about that business.
5. The person who had 20*l.* given him at the instance of Maj.-Genl. Skippon to have 20*l.* more.
6. That the money laid out by the officers of horse of Maj.-Genl. Skippon's [regiment] be repaid them.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 185, 186.]

Nov. 4. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Sir Chas. Coote and Col. Monk. Besides the information enclosed, we have confirmatory evidence both from France and Holland that the enemy's intention is to turn all their force towards that kingdom [Ireland], and to gain there all the force they can. We have taken the best order we could for preventing the transportation of any force from hence, and we hope when the Prince with his revolted fleet shall sail that way they will be so attended [by our ships] as they shall not be

1648.

able to contribute much to your trouble. The danger we have cause principally to apprehend is the union that may be wrought between the enemies there now or lately at difference, and the defection of some commanders to the King who have been hitherto in the pay of the Parliament, though they have sufficiently manifested their disaffection to it. For remedy against the first of these inconveniences we have already concluded with some forces for their present transportation [thither], and are in treaty with more, which, joined with the force you have already there, will be sufficient to oppose their conjoined forces. For the second point we could earnestly wish you were in better case to deal with those by force whom we and you shall have cause to suspect; but Col. Jones, waiting a fit opportunity, freed himself from a danger by removing some few men who, if they had been there now at [the Marquis of] Ormond's arrival, had retarded the affairs at Dublin and in Leinster to a very great hazard. We doubt not but you will use your best judgment and put forth your utmost strength for seizing and securing those persons who, we are informed, will certainly serve the King's interest if any force should arrive to which they can join themselves. Those whom we have information of are the Lord of Ardes [Hugh Viscount Montgomery of the Ards], Sir James Montgomery, Sir Robert Stewart, Col. Audley Mervin, and the officers of the regiment late [under] Sir Wm. Stewart. We have sent the bearer [Francis Harvey] of this express, who may have some business to prosecute there which may require to have the men drawn together, on which occasion or any other you are to employ your best dexterity and keep yourselves in the best posture against all designs or attempts of the enemies of the peace and interest of this kingdom, which they are preparing with all diligence to put in execution. There may be many there besides those above mentioned who are known to you or suspected to be disaffected. We leave it to your judgment to displace or continue them, but those you displace secure there or send them hither in safe custody as you shall see cause. The time and manner of your proceeding herein we leave to your own judgment, being upon the place, as you shall judge may be most for the service of the Parliament. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 85–87, *Copy* = 2 *pp.*]

Nov. 4. Derby House. The same to the Committee of the Navy. We are informed by Captain Stephen Rich, master of the Post bark between Holyhead and Dublin, that for want of the money he was to have received from you he has been enforced to lay up one of those barks, so however great the exigency there is not means always on both sides to transport letters or intelligence. The present state of affairs there [at Dublin] since the arrival of the Marquis of Ormond is such as requires both speedy and frequent advice, the want whereof may much endanger the safety of our forces there and the preservation of the interest of this kingdom. Let the money due to Capt. Rich be presently paid him, and see that course be taken for the constant payment of his entertainment, so that he may

1648. VOL. DXVI.

not fail of performing that necessary service. [*Ibid., p.* 88. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 4. 107. Survey of the defects of Dover Harbour made by an order of the Committee of the Navy and Customs. Mr. Pitt, of London, being sent down by the Committee to join with others, estimates the cost of necessary repairs as here specified. [1 *p.*]

Nov. 6. Newport, Isle of Wight. 108. John Crewe [M.P., and one of the Commissioners to treat with the King to John] Swinfen, M.P. My desire to take leave of those that went to London [caused me to] break off in the midst of my last, and therefore having the opportunity of this bearer, Mr. Cressett, although it be the same day, I trouble you again. We shall use our utmost endeavours here to bring the King nearer the Houses, and you will do good service at London in persuading the House to come nearer the King. A breach is like to hazard the Navy and to lose Ireland, where the Papists gain what we lose. And no man knows what will become of religion and the Parliament if we have not peace. Future troubles will be laid to the charge of Presbytery, and the people will be apt to hinder and oppose that which they conceive to have been an occasion of their miseries, and so, instead of abolishing Episcopacy, we may beget an enmity to Presbytery in those who might otherwise have been made friends. It will be thought by some that there is too much eye upon their lands, and to answer that objection I wish that they would demand the lands after 99 years to increase small livings, and that such rents as are reserved in the meantime may be also employed to the same purpose. If this were offered, the King cannot allege conscience, and those that affect Episcopacy would have little temptation to endeavour the setting it up again. I entreat you to further a satisfactory answer to the King's propositions; he expects it, and therein hath great reason on his side. I trouble you no further, remaining your humble servant. P.S.—I desire you to present my humble service to Mr. Chancellor of the Duchy [of Lancaster] and Mr. Ansloe. [*Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office. Seal melted.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 6. Newport, Isle of Wight. 109. John Crewe [M.P., and a Commissioner sent to treat with the King] to [John] Swinfen [M.P.]. The continuance of the treaty was news to me, but it being the pleasure of the Houses, I submit, as also to my own longer stay, which is appointed by the greater number of the Commissioners. The Bishops being to come down at the King's desire and with the leave of the Houses, I hope nothing will be done against an agreement with the answer [which] the King sends now till they hear what he will grant after advice with those who are yet to be consulted with. As it is, if the King's offer be put into an Act in terms, the Bishop can do nothing, no, not in ordination, without the consent of the Houses The Commissioners are going, so that I have not time to write more, but that I am your most humble servant. P.S.—I have

1648.

written more at large to my Lord of Manchester. [*Presented by J. Livingston Jay, Esq., to the Public Record Office. Seal melted.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 6. 110. Certificate by the Examiners of the University of Oxford that John Ball, student, has obtained an optime, whereby he is adjudged fit to receive a scholar's place. [½ *p.*]

Nov. 6. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lord Howard, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, Mr. Solicitor, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. That Mr. [Walter] Strickland's letter of the 26th Oct. be reported to the Houses.
2. Likewise Col. Hammond's of the 3rd present.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 187.]

Nov. 6. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Cornet Wallis. We have information that Col. Bosevile, a very dangerous person, is this night to come to town carrying papers of great consequence. He rides post, having a warrant in another name. If such person should attempt to pass your guards cause him to be apprehended and his papers seized and bring them to this Committee. Personal description. [*Interregnum* 24 *E., p.* 89. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 6. Derby House. The same to Mr. [Walter] Strickland. We have received yours of the 18th and 26th ult., with an enclosure concerning the trade of some there in [Holland] with Ireland. By ours you will see that we have fallen upon the same arguments as therein suggested. If they be rebels against England they are in no capacity to treat with any, and for such they are declared by Act of Parliament, and the war against them is wholly left to the Parliament. Use your best endeavour for annulling that transaction which would be very prejudicial to the Parliament's affairs, and cannot be excused by them [the Dutch] under any pretence of neutrality in regard the war in Ireland is to be carried on only by the Parliament. [*Ibid., p.* 90. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 7. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Evelyn, and Mr. Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letters now read be signed and sent to cos. Hants., Essex, Wilts., and to the Governor of Wallingford.
2. Likewise the letter for Captain Griffancius Phillips [touching the assessments for Ireland at Hereford].
3. Warrant to be issued to Sir Walter Erle, Lieut.-General of the Ordnance, to supply the fort at Landguard with 50 barrels of gunpowder, half ton of match, and the other particulars mentioned in the note given in by Col. Ireton.
4. Warrant for supply out of the public stores of ammunition and other particulars herein specified, to Col. Ireton or his nominee, for the service of the garrison in Landguard Fort, near Harwich. Derby House, 7 Nov.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 187, 188.]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Nov. 8. 111. Order of the Committee of the Navy for the repayment by the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall of 1,000*l.*, with interest at 8*l.* per cent., lent by George Robinson, Victualler of the Navy at Chatham. [1 *p.*]

Nov. 10. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Howard, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, Sir R. Onslow, and Mr. Knightley. Ordered,

1. That Col. Hammond's letter of 7th present, concerning the King's parole be reported to both Houses.
2. That Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell's letter of 5th present be reported to the Commons.
3. That Lieut.-Col. Burleigh be discharged from his imprisonment upon giving security to depart the town and to do no disservice to the Parliament.
4. That it be reported to the House of Commons that this Committee, upon consideration of the letters from Berwick and Barnard Castle referred to us, are of opinion that provision should be made for six weeks for the garrisons of Carlisle [and Berwick], and that after that time that those garrisons be kept by forces of the Army, and so maintained [out] of the general establishment [for the Army].

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 189.]

Nov. 11. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Howard, Say, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Fiennes, Knightley, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the Committee of the Army, Sir Walter Erle, and the gents. of Yorkshire be desired to be here on Monday to consider how to provide for the forces to be employed in the siege of Pontefract Castle.
2. A sub-committee nominated to treat with Mr. Harvey and Col. Temple concerning their going over into Munster in pursuance of an overture made from thence; and in case they are to go over, then this sub-committee to draw up instructions for their guidance.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 190.]

Nov. 13. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Mulgrave, Manchester, and Salisbury, Lords Howard, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir G. Gerard, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Knightley and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To notify to Col. Hammond what Mr. Frost has related.
2. Another letter to be written to the Parliament's Commissioners in the Isle of Wight about the same business.
3. To write to the Lord General to remove such troops of horse of his army as are quartered in Middlesex, if they be there only upon the orders of this Committee.
4. To write to Sir Wm. Constable to withdraw the garrison in Sudeley Castle [co. Gloucester], if upon view it shall appear that the works of that castle are sufficiently slighted.
5. That Major Bill, prisoner in Peterhouse, be removed into the Counter, in Southwark.
6. That Captain Taylour be discharged from his imprisonment in Peterhouse upon giving security to this Committee not to come within 20 miles of London, nor to act anything against the Parliament.
7. That Captain Wm. Edwards shall be discharged from any restraint, he giving security and passing his parole to this Committee, that he will not act anything against the Parliament.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

8. That the petition of Captain Greene be recommended to the Committee of the Navy, and they desired to pay so much money, remaining in their hands due to him, as the petition intimates is to be paid for his ransom; this Committee having no power for disposing of any money.
9. Warrant to the keeper of Peterhouse prison to deliver to Mr. Walcop, keeper of the counter in Southwark, Major Bill now in your custody, if he be under restraint for no other cause but only by the warrant of this Committee.
10. The like to Mr. Walcop, keeper of the counter in Southwark, to receive from the keeper of Peterhouse the person of Major Bill for raising arms against the Parliament for which cause he stands committed.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 191, 192.]

Nov. 13. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Commissioners in the Isle of Wight. We are informed that there is an intention for the King's escape on Thursday or Friday next at night. The intention is that he shall land at Gosberg [Gosport]. We have written to Col. Hammond about it and send you this notice. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 92. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 13. Derby House. The same to the Lord General [Fairfax]. We desired you to send some horse to quarter about Acton and Brentford upon news that the enemy designed a rendezvous there in order to act something against the Parliament. We conceive the coming of the horse there gave interruption to what was intended, so if they are quartered there only in order to that service we now desire that they may be recalled and appointed to other places at a further distance from this city. [*Ibid., p.* 93. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 13. Petition of Sir Thos. Fanshaw, of Ware Park, K.B. [and lately a member of the House of Commons], to the Commissioners for Compositions at Goldsmiths' Hall: That his estate is sequestered for his adhering to the forces raised by the King against the Parliament. Prays to be admitted to make his composition upon the Articles of Barnstaple, within which he is comprised. *Underwritten,*

Received 13 *Nov.* 1648. *Referred to the Sub-Committee.* [*Interregnum G.* 208, *p.* 682.] *Annexed,*

Certificate signed and sealed by Sir Thos. Fairfax; That Sir Thos. Fanshaw, K.B., of Ware Park, co. Hertford, did reside and inhabit within the town and garrison of Barnstaple within seven months next preceding the surrender of that garrison; that Sir Thos. ought to have the benefit of the Barnstaple Articles being the same as those of Exeter, and I do recommend him accordingly to the Committee of Lords and Commons for Compositions, that he may be admitted to compound according to those Articles. Queen Street, 25 *Dec.* 1648. [*Seal with arms. Ibid., p.* 679.]

Nov. 13. 112. Petition of John Chaddock, trooper, to the Committee for the Army. Was in actual service for the Parliament from the

1648. VOL. DXVI.

beginning of the wars in Capt. S. Gardner's troop in Col. Butler's afterwards Col. Horton's, regiment, and received many wounds, and lately at the siege before Pembroke was maimed in his left arm. Prays that order may be given for stating of his accounts and payment of his arrears, he having a wife and children. [1 *p.*] *Underwritten,*

112. I. *Certificate by George Dunn, surgeon: That Chaddock being in the Savoy Hospital under his care was a maimed man.*

112. II. *Ordered at the Committee for the Army that the Commissary-General of the Musters do certify how petitioner stands upon the several musters of the Army.* 13 *Nov. Annexed,*

112. III. *Certificate by Capt. Samuel Gardner to the Committee of the Army: That Chaddock serving as a trooper in Col. Horton's regiment at the late siege of Pembroke Castle, behaved himself valiantly, and was maimed. Presteign,* 26 *Aug.* [½ *p.*]

Nov. 14. 113. Order of the Committee of the Navy for the repayment by the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall of 2,000*l.*, with interest at 8*l.* per cent., lent by John Holt, Victualler of the Navy at Portsmouth. [1 *p.*]

Nov. 15. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Salisbury, Visct. Say, Lords Lisle and Cranborne, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Danvers, Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the Committee of the West and some of the Committee of the Army be desired to be here to-morrow, when Col. Weldon is to attend.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 193.]

Nov. 15. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Hammond. We have information that there is an intention for the King to make his escape upon Thursday or Friday night, and that he intends to land on this side at Gosberg [Gosport]. That only two are to accompany him, a little old man with shriveled face, and a lusty young man of about 26. We have sent you this notification that you might thereupon with greater diligence pursue your instructions from the Houses. We desire you to make use of this information, but keep the particulars to yourself, lest if it be declared it might divulge by what means the information comes to us. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 91. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 15. Derby House. The same to Sir Wm. Connestable [Constable]. We understand that George Lord Chandos has in accordance with our former instructions caused the works and strength of Sudeley Castle to be so far slighted and demolished as to render it incapable of being held by an enemy. Cause a view to be taken of it, and finding it to be so cause the garrison to be withdrawn and the Castle

1648.

delivered up to Lord Chandos and certify us of what you do in pursuance hereof. [*Ibid., p.* 94. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 15. Derby House. The same to the Commissioners of Excise in co. Dorset. We have had occasion to employ Mr. Francis Harvey into Ireland about some special service of great concernment to this kingdom. Do not therefore let his absence from his charge of Commissioner of Excise be in any way prejudicial to him during his employment abroad, nor suffer any loss in the profits of the Excise while he is thus employed by our command. [*Ibid., p.* 95. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 15. Derby House. The same to Col. Hammond. We have received again advertisement that the design holds for the King's escape. And to escape without exciting your suspicion he intends to walk out on foot a mile or two as usually in the day time, and there horses are laid [in readiness] in the Isle to carry him to a boat. If he cannot do this, then either over the house in the night, or at some private window in the night, he intends [to make] his passage, which we thought fit again to give you notice of, that you might make such use of it for prevention as you shall see cause. We desire you to communicate this to the Commissioners there, and also if you shall find that the King has escaped to give us notice with all possible speed. [*Ibid., p.* 96. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

[Nov. 15.] Derby House. The same to Lord Admiral [Warwick]. By yours of the 11th inst. from aboard the "St. George" we learn that some of the revolted ships are come in to you, which example we hope others will follow, or else that without any great difficulty you will be able to reduce them. We return you hearty thanks for this good service, in thus securing freedom of trade from the danger of those revolters resolved to turn pirates, and we doubt not you will improve all opportunities to finish what remains of this work before the winter makes it impossible for your Lordship to continue there. By reason of the coming in of these ships we hope there will be no need for so many ships to remain with you still as are now there. We have daily complaints how much the Western coasts are infested with Irish frigates as they call themselves, and other picaroons, whereby many ships are taken and the course of trade intercepted, to the ruin of the merchants and great diminution of the Customs, by which the mariners should be paid. We therefore desire you to send away such as you can spare of your fleet as are designed for the winter guard, with orders to scour the seas to the westward, for suppressing of those pirates. They are to do what they can, having regard to these other services, for the reducing of Scilly, and preventing the piracies and depredations of those who now hold it. We have instructed the Committee of the Navy to provide money for payment of the mariners, and for victuals for the ships which are to continue out at sea. Should your Lordship want victuals, signify so much to the Committee of the Navy, and we believe they will send bills for furnishing you there. [*Ibid., pp.* 97, 98. *Copy.* 2 *pp.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Nov. 16. 114. Order of the funeral procession of Sir John Warner, who was elected Lord Mayor of London in 1647, from Grocers' Hall to Walbrook, on Thursday, 16th November 1648. [*Heraldic.* 3 *pp.*]

Nov. 16. 115. Draft of the same. [3 *pp.*]

Nov. 16. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present in the morning: Earl of Salisbury, Lord Howard, Sir R. Onslow, Sir J. Trevor, Sir H. Vane, junr., and Messrs. Rous, Fiennes, and Swynfen; and in the afternoon, Earls of Salisbury and Manchester, Lords Howard, Lisle, and Cranborne, Sir R. Onslow, Sir G. Gerard, Col. Rosseter, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To notify to Col. Hammond that we have received information again that the King's escape is intended, and so much of the manner of it as concerns those in the Isle.
2. To inform the Lord General [Fairfax] that an information was sent from Mr. Frost to Mr. Rushworth concerning the King's [intended] escape, and to desire the particulars may be kept secret lest it should disclose from whence the discovery comes.
3. To write to Lord Admiral [Warwick], noticing the receipt of his letter and his good service there, and desiring him in regard the seas are so much infested [by sea-rovers] to the westward, to send such of the ships with him as can be spared to prevent the mischiefs by them [intended].
4. That it be recommended to the Committee of the Navy to provide money for payment of the mariners who are to come in, and also to provide victual for the ships which are to continue at sea. That Sir H. Vane, junr., and Mr. Swynfen be desired to go to that Committee, and to represent effectually to them the necessity there is that these provisions should be seasonably provided for this service.

Afternoon.

5. That Mr. Townshend be permitted to return into England, he putting in security in 300*l.* to live peaceably here and not to act anything against the Parliament.
6. That the Lord Admiral's letter be reported to both Houses.
7. Likewise the two papers of Col. Weldon relating the condition of the garrison of Plymouth.
8. That the letter to Sir Wm. Constable, now read for withdrawing the garrison of Sudeley Castle, be approved, signed, and sent.
9. Likewise the letter now read to the Lord Admiral.
10. Mem.—That Capt. Wm. Edwards passed his parole to this Committee not to do anything to the disservice of Parliament.
11. That Henry Lucas, Wm. Griffith, Wm. Boville, and Barth. Parsons be discharged from their imprisonment in Peterhouse.
12. To write to the Committee of Surrey recommending the paying of what loss is certified to have been sustained by some in that co. upon the mounting of some of the garrison of Windsor for pursuing the Earl of Holland.
13. That Arundel Ball, prisoner in Peterhouse, be discharged from his imprisonment.
14. Also Mr. Ashley, prisoner in the Gatehouse.
15. Warrant to the keeper of the Gatehouse for the discharge of Richd. Ashley, committed prisoner by Col. Moore, if there be no other cause against him.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *pp.* 193–195.]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
Nov. 16. Petition of Leonard Rawlinson, gent., to the Committee for Compounding at Goldsmiths' Hall: That Robt. Rawlinson, of the Marsh Grange in co. Lancaster, the petitioner's uncle, was sequestrated within that co. for being a Papist in arms, and is dead about 1½ years ago, unto whom petitioner is next heir, and who has always faithfully adhered to the Parliament, having been a Captain under Col. Moore at Liverpool, where he was taken prisoner by Prince Rupert, suffered a tedious and chargeable imprisonment, was then plundered of all his goods, and this last summer was likewise plundered by some of Sir Marmaduke Langdale's forces, and hath 450*l.* due to him for arrears; he would likewise state that Robert Rawlinson's widow is living, which he desires your Honours to consider. Prays to be allowed to compound for his uncle's estate, consisting only in some small customary tenant-right lands within that county. *Underwritten,*

Received 16 *Nov.* 1648, *and referred to the sub-committee.* [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 280.] *Annexed,*

Certificate by Col. John Moore: That the bearer, Capt. Rawlinson, hath for 19 *months been a Captain in his regiment at Liverpool, where he hath performed faithful service, being there taken prisoner by Prince Rupert's forces, and for a long time sustained a grievous and chargeable imprisonment, being likewise plundered of all his personal estate, and although he hath as yet received very little pay and sustained much loss, his estate lying* 60 *miles remote from Liverpool, yet notwithstanding, out of his zeal to the Parliament, he has raised another company since his enlargement, which is now in actual service for the defence of the garrison at Liverpool, himself being now in London upon public employments concerning himself and the officers of the garrison. You are therefore not to interrupt him whilst passing and repassing your guards. Commons' House,* 22 *July* 1645. [*Ibid., p.* 285.]

Nov. 16. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of co. Surrey. We have perused some certificates of yours concerning losses sustained in your county, owing to the Governor of Windsor Castle taking horses to mount some of his foot in order to pursue the rebels under the Earl of Holland, which was done by him in pursuance of an order of this Committee, and we conceive it most reasonable that those men should receive satisfaction for their horses. The House [of Commons] having given the sequestrations of your county growing upon these late delinquents for repairing its losses and sufferings, we conceive these men may most properly be satisfied out of the said sequestrations. We therefore recommend that they be satisfied the sum in these certificates mentioned out of the money accruing from these sequestrations. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 99. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Nov. 17. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the several Militias. For several years past great disorders have occurred in the streets of this City upon public days, and many incivilities and insolencies have been committed by compelling the drinking of healths at bonfires and offering of other acts of violence to passers by; besides occasion is thereby given for ill-affected people to assemble and make beginning of insurrection. You are at all such times to appoint sufficient guards of well-affected men in order to prevent any such drinkings, incivilities, or making of bonfires; likewise to suppress all tumults or insurrections that may arise by occasion thereof. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *pp.* 100, 101. *Copy* = ⅔ *p.*]

Nov. 17. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir J. Danvers, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Trevor, and Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Ordered,

1. That the proposition now read concerning the forces in Carlisle and Northumberland be reported to the Commons, and Sir Wm. Armyne is desired to make the report, with liberty to nominate the person.
2. That Sir Wm. Armyne be desired to go to the Committee of the Revenue, and urge speedy payment of 1,000*l.* for the very pressing service of this Committee.
3. That an order be sent to the several Committees of Militia about London to take care to prevent the disorders which are usually made upon occasion of public [holi]days.
4. That the petition of Lieut.-Col. Wm. Osborne be reported to the Commons.
5. That the letter now read be sent to the Lord Admiral [Warwick].

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 196.]

Nov. 17. Petition of Robt. Wood, of Trull, Somerset, to the Committee for Compounding: That he having adhered to the forces raised against the Parliament, his estate is under sequestration. That he surrendered himself to the General at Truro in Cornwall, and is comprised in those Articles, as by the pass annexed appears, since which time he has observed all orders and ordinances of Parliament. Prays to be admitted to a moderate composition according to those Articles. *Annexed,*

Certificate by Sir Thos. Fairfax: That Robt. Wood was in Truro at the disbanding of the [*Royalist*] *forces there, and is to have the benefit of those Articles, and I do recommend him to the Committee to be admitted to his composition upon those Articles as others in the like condition are admitted.* 30 *Dec.* 1648. *Seal with Fairfax's crest and motto.* [*Interregnum G.* 207, *pp.* 442 *and* 447.]

Nov. 18. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Salisbury, Lords Lisle and Cranborne, Sir J. Danvers, and Messrs. Knightley, Swynfen, and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That the letters now read to Quartermaster-General Fincher and Major Hill, of Surrey, to guard some money to Kingston and from thence to the Isle of Wight, be approved, signed, and sent.
2. That Sir Robt. Stuart, lying at Mr. Morgan's, at the "Wheatsheaf" in King-street, do signify to us the place of his lodging and be ready upon his parole formerly given to appear when summoned.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

3. That Mr. Thomson, the bookseller over against Lincoln's Inn, be summoned to attend here on Monday to answer what is objected against him for dispersing unlicensed books, and that the mercury women be permitted to come hither at the same time.
4. To write to Col. Jones to pay to Elizabeth, widow of Captain Wm. Chambers, out of the money now sent over, so much as should have been paid to her husband if still living.
5. That Sergeant-Major Edw. Ashton be recommended to Col. Jones for preferment.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 197.]

Nov. 18. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord General [Fairfax]. This morning Mr. Frost sent to Mr. Rushworth a relation concerning some intentions for the King's escape. The particulars of this relation we desire you may be kept secret, lest by its divulgence they might discover from whence this notice comes, leaving it otherwise for you to make such use of it as you shall see cause. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 100. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 18. Derby House. The same to Quartermaster-General Fincher. We desire you to be ready on Monday morning, with such horse as Captain Fox shall desire, to convoy the money going to the Isle of Wight for the use of the Commissioners there as far as Kingston-upon-Thames, where other guards are appointed to take charge of it. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 101. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 18. Derby House. The same to Major Hill, of Surrey. The like to have a convoy ready on Monday at Kingston to guard the money going to the Isle of Wight till it shall be put on board for transportation. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 102. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 20. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Mulgrave, Lords Howard and Lisle, Sir J. Trevor, Sir G. Gerard, Col. Rosseter, and Messrs. Fiennes and Knightley. Ordered,

1. That the two certificates now read in the behalf of Capt. Wm. Edwards and Mr. Townshend be approved and signed.
2. The like certificate for Thos. Howard, he putting in bail not to take up arms against the Parliament.
3. Approval of the warrant for Sir Adam Loftus to pay 100*l.* to Sir James Barry.
4. To write to Griffancius Phillips endorsing the charge made against him by some of Herefordshire, and requiring him to desist from such proceedings and keep himself close to his Instructions.
5. That the Committee of Notts'. letter of the 11th to Gilbert Millington be reported to the Commons.
6. To write to the Estates of Scotland recommending the case of Wm. Tradue who suffered loss through a ship taken there.
7. That Mr. Cherry be discharged from his imprisonment in Peterhouse upon giving security not to take up arms against the Parliament.
8. Likewise Mr. Vaughan upon condition of his passing over sea immediately.
9. To write to Col. [Wm.] Carne to keep Farleigh Castle until he receive further order.
10. That Mr. Norbury be released from Peterhouse.
11. Likewise Richard Compton, upon entering into bond not to come within 20 miles of London, and to do no disservice against the Parliament.

1648. VOL. DXVI.

12. To notify to Col. Reynolds that shipping is prepared for him, and not to lose time for the transportation of his men.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 198, 199.]

Nov. 20. Indenture between Adam Lambert of London, beaver maker, and Richard Warburton, of London, gent. That whereas Matthew Couchman of Tooting Graveney, co. Surrey, by indenture of lease dated 24th December 1646 did demise and to farm let to Adam Lambert the messuage or tenement with garden or yard adjoining at Grub Street, Middlesex, then in the tenure of James Booth, to hold the same for 31 years at the yearly rent of 20*l.* Now this indenture witnesseth that in consideration of 25*l.* the above said Adam Lambert engages to assign and set over to Richd. Warburton the residue of the term of his lease of such premises, the latter engaging to pay the original rent of 20*l.* to Matthew Couchman or his executors. Signed by Richard Warburton. [*Skin of parchment. Case F., No.* 18].

Nov. 21. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses, Derby House. Present: Earl of Salisbury, Lords Say, Cranborne, and Lisle, the two Vanes, Sir Wm. Armyne, Col. Rosseter, and Messrs. Fiennes, Rous, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the letter to Col. Reynolds be approved, signed, and sent, as likewise that to Col. Thos. Carr, and two letters to Col. Jones, one on behalf of Major [Edw.] Ashton and the other of Eliz. Chambers.
2. To write to Mr. St. Aubyn and Mr. Ceely to proceed against Francis Burgess of St. Erth, according to the Ordinance, and should he not conform then we will proceed further against him.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 200.]

Nov. 21. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Col. Thos. Carne. We are informed that the care and custody of Farleigh Castle was committed to you by Sir Edw. Hungerford now deceased. Take care that the place be safely kept from surprise by the enemy. We desire you to continue this charge till you shall receive further order in it from both Houses or this Committee. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 102, 103. *Copy* = ½ *p.*]

Nov. 22. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Mulgrave, Lords Cranborne and Lisle, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Trevor, Sir G. Gerard, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the Lord Admiral's letter of the 15th be reported to the Commons, and they desired to give order for providing pay due to the seamen for this summer service as mentioned in that letter, and take into consideration the gratuity expected by the seamen also therein mentioned.
2. That an order be sent to Haberdashers' Hall to pay to Col. Butler or his nominee such sums as shall appear to be due under certificate from Auditor Broad out of the money remaining in their hands and appointed for the discharge of pay.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., p.* 201.]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.

Nov. 22. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee at Haberdashers' Hall. In pursuance of the order of both Houses of the 22nd inst. you are desired to pay to Col. Butler and Quartermaster-General Fincher such money as shall come to your hands for the use of the horse attending their daily guards on the Houses, from time to time as the same shall appear to you to be due upon the accompt of the musters by Mr. Auditor Broad and by him so certified. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 103. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Nov. 23. Indenture between Richd. Cale and Thos. Whaplett, citizens of London of the one part, and Theodore De Vaux of Covent Garden, gent., of the other part. That whereas John Earl of Clare by indenture of lease dated 9 Dec. 1647, did for term of years demise and to farm let to Richd. Cale three messuages situated in the parish of St. Clement Danes, and the latter having since assigned the same to Thomas Whaplett and demolished the three tenements in place of which five other substantial tenements have been erected. Now this indenture witnesseth that Cale and Whaplett in consideration of 192*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.* paid to Cale and 207*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.* paid to Whaplett by Theodore De Vaux have assigned to him as well their interest in the said original lease as the five messuages or tenements upon conditions herein stated. [*Signed by Theodore De Vaux. Skin of parchment. Case F., No.* 19.]

Nov. 23. Statement of the case of Nicholas Fisher, Esq., of Stainbank Green, in Westmoreland. His delinquency that having been formerly employed in the Parliament's service, this last summer, upon the Scots' advance into the kingdom he was made a commissioner for the enemy and acted therein. He petitioned here the 16th Nov. 1648. He formerly took the national covenant and again recently together with the negative oath. He compounds upon a particular delivered in under his own hand whereby he submits to such fine, &c., and by which it doth appear [as here stated]. *Underwritten,*

Fine at four years, 259*l.* [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 183.]

Nov. 23. The like in the case of Nicholas Orbell of Capleside, co. Westmoreland. His delinquency that having faithfully adhered to the Parliament in all these troubles, this last summer he was unhappily drawn to take up arms in Col. Langdale's army [as Captain of a foot company under Sir Henry Bellingham] but voluntarily submitted before the surrender of Appleby. He petitioned here the 20th Nov. 1648 [expressing himself very ready and willing to observe all Ordinances of Parliament]. He took the covenant and the negative oath during this month. He compounds upon a particular delivered in under his own hand whereby he doth submit to such fine, &c. *Underwritten,*

Fine at four years, 68*l.* [*Ibid., p.* 199.]

Nov. 24. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Manchester and Salisbury, Lord Cranborne, Sir

1648. VOL. DXVI.

G. Gerard, Sir R. Onslow, Col. Rosseter, and Messrs. Fiennes and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. That the Propositions of the Governor of Liverpool as also the Lord General's letter concerning fortifying the same be reported to the Commons.
2. To write to the Committee of Cumberland to pay the 4,000*l.* appointed by Order of both Houses of 8 Nov. for disbanding the Lancashire forces to Mr. Cotton of Preston, to be by him issued as he shall receive direction from Col. Genl. Ashton.
3. To write to the Committee of Westmorland to take care that upon the withdrawal of the Lancashire forces from Appleby Castle it be not surprised and kept by the enemy.
4. To notify to the Lord Admiral [Warwick] that we leave it to him to come to Town when he shall think fit.
5. Likewise to desire him to give convoy to the ship laden with arms bound for Hull.
6. That the two women now prisoners in Peterhouse for selling scandalous books be released, having made discovery of the men of whom they had them.
7. That Mr. Whorwood be released from Peterhouse upon giving security not to do any disservice against the Parliament.
8. Likewise Mr. Jonathan Lloyd to be discharged from Peterhouse upon security.
9. Also Smallman and Stockton upon giving security.
10. That the two letters now read to the Lord Admiral be approved, signed, and sent.
11. Likewise the letters to Mr. Walley and the Mayor of Liverpool to further the transporting of levies for Ireland.
12. Also the letter to the Commissioners of Cornwall for the Irish assessment there, [and] concerning a contempt of one Burgess.
13. That a warrant be issued for paying Mr. Husbands for printing the Ordinances of 16th Feby. 1647[-48] for the Assessments for Ireland.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 201–203.]

Nov. 1–25. 116. Bonds entered into for personal appearance before the Committee of Lords and Commons sitting at Derby House, viz.: John Jones of Westminster in 500*l.*, dated Nov. 1; Thos. Cullum, citizen and draper of London in 500*l.*, dated Nov. 2; Peter Whittie, master of the ship "Freeman," of London, not to employ his ship or its lading to the disservice of the Parliament, in 10,000*l.*, dated 2 Nov.; William Edwards of Chester in 500*l.*, dated 15 Nov.; Ralph Freeman of East Beachworth, Surrey, in 2,000*l.*, dated 17 Nov.; Robert Townsend of London in 500*l.*, dated 18 Nov.; Captain Henry Taylor of Norton, co. Hereford, in 500*l.*, upon notice to be left at the Tilt-yard house, commonly called Walsingham House, dated 22 Nov.; Captain Robert Tothill of London to perform the Articles of Agreement in carrying over a regiment of foot into Ireland, in 2,000*l.*, dated 23 Nov.; Thomas Vaughan of Pentglace [Penglais] co. Carnarvon, in 500*l.*, dated 25 Nov.; William Whorwood of Holton, Oxon, in 500*l.*, dated 25 Nov. [*Latin and English. Seals with arms, crests, and devices.*]

Nov. 25. 117. Order made at the Committee of the Navy. The Houses did by their Ordinances of 31 Aug. and 2 Sept. appoint that 50,000*l.*, part of the 300,000*l.*, charged on the receipts at Goldsmiths' Hall, payable to the Scots should for several reasons therein contained be paid for several other uses, viz., 40,000*l.* for the use of the Navy

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

7,000*l.* for powder and ammunition, and the remainder to Wm. Cotton for payment of the Lancashire forces, which last sum the M.P's. for that county have desired, may be paid immediately after the 15,000*l.* shall be paid for the use of the Navy. This Committee do therefore hereby declare that they do consent to this arrangement as desired for the Lancashire forces, and the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall are desired to proceed herein accordingly. [1 *p.*]

Nov. 26. 118. Elias Palmer to Walter Frost, senr. The provision of clothes, here specified, which went by waggon to West Chester, are arrived, and my brother Timothy Palmer entreats direction for shipping them to their several consignments in Ireland. I pray prepare an order which may be signed to-morrow, when I shall attend about this business. [½ *p.*]

Nov. 27. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Kent, Salisbury, and Manchester, Lords Say, Wharton, Howard, Cranborne, and Lisle, Sir Wm. Armyne, Sir J. Trevor, Sir J. Evelyn, Sir H. Vane, and Messrs. Fiennes, Rosseter, and Swynfen. Ordered,

1. To write to the Lord Admiral enclosing the letter from Plymouth, complaining of the great losses sustained by several merchants at sea, as in a particular given in is mentioned, and to desire him to take special care to prevent the like for the future.
2. That the letter now read to the Lord Admiral be approved, signed, and sent.
3. That the Committee of the Navy be desired to be here to-morrow.
4. That the order of the House for sending shipping to the Isle of Wight be sent to the Lord Admiral.
5. That the letter now read to the Committee of Cumberland be approved, signed, and sent.
6. To inform Maj.-Genl. Ashton that there are great numbers of men quartered in Cumberland, under pretext of raising the pay assigned to them upon that county; and to desire him to command the withdrawal of those forces except only a troop or two of horse at the most, which will be sufficient for the gathering in of their money.
7. That Col. Ashton's letter of the 4th present, and the petition of the commanders of horse and foot in Westmorland, be reported to the Commons, together with the desire of this Committee. That they would please to take the sad and wasted condition of that county and the necessitous condition of those forces into consideration and give speedy order for their relief upon their petition.
8. That a letter be written to the commander of the forces at Appleby to take care that no harm be done to the Castle and goods therein, and no spoil made upon the country, when they shall march out of it.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 204, 205.]

Nov. 27. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Lord Admiral Warwick. By the letter from Plymouth and the estimate of loss of shipping in those parts you will see how deeply some places have suffered by piracies committed on those seas, also the necessity for some guards to be sent into those parts. This is required with the greater expedition, it now being the season of year when more ships return than at any other time. We know not the state of the fleet that is with you nor how the winter guards are either provided or disposed, nor how you have left the revolted ships, nor what need there may

1648. VOL. DXVI.

be for some of your fleet to attend them. We cannot therefore give your Lordship any particular direction herein; but being very sensible of the great loss to particular men, and of the general interruption of trade, and prejudice to the kingdom by it, we do earnestly recommend the same to your care and desire you upon consideration of the whole state of the marine affairs to take the best course you can for the defence of the coast, suppression of pirates, and defence of trade, being that wherein the kingdom is so much concerned. We send you enclosed the Commons' order of this instant 27th of November. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., p.* 104. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 27. Petition of Peter Guillum of Southampton to the Committee for Compounding. That he having adhered to the forces raised by the king against the Parliament, his estate remains under sequestration. That he is comprised within the Articles agreed unto upon the surrender of the City of Exeter, and craves the benefit of those articles as by the General's certificate annexed appears. That he would have sooner addressed himself to your Honours to have perfected his composition but was detained beyond sea a long time by sickness. Prays to be admitted to compound according to the Articles. *Underwritten,*

Received 27 *Nov.* 1648, *and referred to the sub-committee. Annexed,*

I. *Particular of the estate of Peter Guillum.*

II. *Certificate. That Peter Guillum was resident in the city of Exeter within six months next before its rendition to Sir Thos. Fairfax, so that he is capable of the benefit of such Articles as were granted on behalf of that city and which have been since confirmed by both Houses of Parliament.* 6 *March* 1647[–48].

III. *Affidavit to the above effect.*

IV. *Certificate of Sir Thos. Fairfax that Peter Guillum having been resident in the city of Exeter within six months before its rendition, he ought to have the benefit of those Articles in the making of his composition. St. Albans,* 8 *Nov.* 1648. [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 379.]

Nov. 27. Petition of John Peacocke, gent., of Comner, Berks., to the Committee for Compositions. That he hath borne arms against the Parliament and was comprised within the Articles of surrender of Hartlebury Castle, co. Worcester. That he hath forborn to apply to your Honours in respect that he hath no present estate nor any thing in expectancy but a possibility of certain copyhold lands as here stated. *Underwritten,*

Received 27 *Nov.* 1648, *and referred to the sub-committee. Annexed,*

Certificate by Col. Thos. Morgan. That the bearer hereof, Capt. John Peacocke, was a Captain in the regiment of Col. Samuel Sandys in Hartlebury Castle at the time of the rendition thereof to me for the Parliament's use; and that

1648. VOL. DXVI.

upon my engagement to him, he ought to have the benefit of the Articles, whereupon the castle was surrendered. 20 *Oct.* 1648. [*Interregnum G.* 207, *pp.* 364, 365.]

Nov. 27. Statement of the case of John Ashburnham, Esq., of Ashburnham in Sussex. His delinquency that being a member of the Commons' House in this Parliament, he deserted the Parliament and went to Oxford, where he sat and voted in the Assembly there; and is one of the persons excepted in the first exception of the propositions. He petitioned here the 13th November 1648. He has neither taken the negative oath nor covenant, but being sick desires leave to take them in the country before the sequestration be taken off. He compounds upon a particular delivered in under his own hand, by which he submits to such fine, &c. That he is seised in fee to him and his heirs in the demesnes of the manor of Ashburnham in Sussex of the yearly value before these troubles of 70*l.* Particulars of other property. Debts owing to him: By Lord Lumley, 800*l.*; by Sir Wm. Ogle, 500*l.* Arrears of rent, 600*l.* Out of which he craves allowance of 50*l.* per annum charged upon the lands in Sussex by the compounder in 1639 to the Lady Elizabeth Viscountess Cramond in consideration of 1,000*l.*, but saith the deed is lost; but it is certified by a note signed by the Viscountess and deposed to by Francis Ashburnham to be true. Saith he is indebted to several persons by bond and otherwise 3,500*l.* *Underwritten,*

Fine at moiety 1,270*l.* 27 *Nov.* 1648. [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 117.]

Nov. 27. Statement of the case of Sir Richd. Lee, Bart., of Langley in Salop. His delinquency that being a member of the House of Commons he deserted the Parliament and was imprisoned at the taking of Shrewsbury, since when he has remained there in prison and upon his parole for his health. He petitioned here the 14th April 1648. He has neither taken the covenant nor negative oath. He compounds upon a particular delivered in under his own hand, whereby he doth submit to such fine, &c. Particulars of his estate. *Underwritten,*

Fined 27 *Nov.* 1648. *Ordered that when Sir Richard Lee's report shall be made the old rents be considered. Fine at a moiety,* 6,285*l.* 12*s.* [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 143.]

Nov. 28. Paris. 119. Anonymous communication described as "A true copy of a letter written by an Independent agent for the Army from Paris to an Independent member of the House of Commons, a great creature and patriot of the Army, extracted out of the original." It is endorsed, "A true copy of Scoutmaster Watson's letter to a brother Independent to favour Papists, and his reasons for it." I was glad to receive the Doctor's lines intimating your recovery. I am indifferently well, the place here in respect of all outward accommodations very well agreeing with me, and very much ex-

1648. VOL. DXVI.

ceeding England, only defective in this, that I cannot find a Mr. Westrow nor Dr. Staines here to make a bosom friend, and yet in that it is not altogether so barren as I did and you may well imagine it. I am fallen into the acquaintance of three or four Catholics of very great ingenuity, and in their way of very much religion. Undoubtedly it is an error to look at all Papists through the same perspective, for they are more to be differenced than English Papists can be. I find their opinion of and dependence upon the Pope little or nothing what we imagine it to be, and better principled to make members of a commonwealth than most English; their opposition to the King is not to be reconciled, their hopes are now upon the Army, to whom they wish all prosperity, as [also] to the settling of a representative, being extremely distasted with regal hereditary power throughout the world. It seems my Lord Saye hath undertaken to procure a pass from the House for Sir Kenelm Digby to come over to England; he is not, according to your rule, a delinquent, but it seems came over into France by the House of Commons' license, acquitted from any crime; let me desire you, when it comes to be moved in your House, give it the best promotion you can. One would think a business so reasonable should find no opposition (but to such a constitution as you are of, no man can tell what is reasonable), he never was in arms, and I believe can easily answer anything that can be objected, save his religion, why he should be from under sequestration. Let me entreat you to speak to as many of your acquaintances as you can, that when it comes to be moved it may not be repulsed. I could heartily wish you and Mrs. Westrow and the Doctor had a good occasion to bring you over into France; if so, I should not think of returning into England whilst you stayed. I have no more at present, but my own and wife's best respects to you and Mrs. Westrow.

Nov. 28. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Committee of Westmoreland. The forces lately raised in Lancashire being now to be disbanded, and those of them in Appleby Castle to be drawn away in order thereto, we desire you to take care that the Castle be not surprised or kept by the disaffected, so as to interrupt the peace and quiet of those parts. [*Interregnum* 25 *E.*, *p.* 105. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 28. Derby House. The same to the Deputy Lieutenants and Committee of Lancashire. Propositions having been made to this Committee by Major John Ashurst about transporting a regiment of foot to Ireland, [to be formed] of those who lately served under the command of Colonel-General [Ralph] Ashton and are now to be disbanded, we desire you, for the better encouragement of these soldiers, to accept that service, that out of the moneys assigned by the Houses for their disbanding those may be first paid who shall volunteer for Ireland, and that you will agree and contract with them for what they are to receive. You will bear in mind that the greater expedition that is used herein the sooner your country will

Vol. DXVI.

1648.

be freed from the burden of these soldiers, and the more effectual will the war be carried on in Ireland. We need add no more in recommending this to your care. [*Ibid. Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Nov. 28. Derby House. The same to Col.-Genl. [Ralph] Ashton. We have accepted the proposals made by Major John Ashurst for forming a regiment of foot to serve in Ireland out of the soldiers who lately served under your command. We desire you that those who volunteer for Ireland may be first paid, it being much doubted whether they will consent to be transported till they have what they are now to receive, lest after their departure no effectual care be taken for their satisfaction. [*Ibid., p.* 106. *Copy.* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 28. Derby House. The same to the Committee of Cumberland. By the enclosed order of the Houses of the 8th instant you will see there is 4,000*l.* to be paid out of the sequestrations of your county toward the payment of the forces of Lancashire which are now to be disbanded. The continuance of them on foot is a great charge to the country, besides other inconveniences that might happen thereby; we therefore desire you to use all expedition in paying that money, the rather because a regiment of those men, upon being paid off, are to be sent away to Ireland. Let the money be paid to Mr. Cotton of Preston, that he may issue the same for payment of those forces according to directions from Col.-Genl. Ashton. [*Ibid., p.* 107. *Copy.* ⅔ *p.*]

Nov. 30. Petition of Sir Dennour Strutt, Knt. and Bart., to the Committee for Compounding at Goldsmiths' Hall. He having continued always well affected to the Parliament's proceedings, was unhappily engaged in the late insurrection in Essex, for which he is sequestered. Prays to be admitted to a favourable composition. *Underwritten,*

Received 30 *Nov.* 1648, *and referred to the Sub-Committee.* [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 397.]

Nov. 120. Infringement of the office of Clarencieux, King-at-Arms, in the ordering of the funeral of Mr. Chamberlain, Sheriff of Oxfordshire, who died at his lodging near Ludgate, London, in November 1648, and was carried down from thence to Kingsclere in Hants., where his ancestors are buried. [*Draft notes for a funeral certificate endorsed, "This is an offence so intolerable and so abusive to the office of Clarencieux that it is not to be endured."* 1 *p.*]

Nov. 121. Ordered by the Committee of the Navy that the Committee at Goldsmiths' Hall do pay out of the fines and compositions, according to the Orders of the Houses of 31 August and 2 September, 40,000*l.* to Sir Henry Vane, junr., Treasurer of the Navy, the money to be employed for the use of the Navy. *Dorso,*

40,000*l. paid to Sir Henry Vane for the Navy.* [1 *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Dec. 1. Aboard the "St. George" in the Downs. 122. Warrant of Lord Admiral Warwick appointing Captain John Peirce to be captain of the Weymouth frigate for this winter's expedition. [*Strip of parchment, signed, and sealed.*]

Dec. 1. Hawarden Castle. Petition of Thos. Ravenscroft and John Aldersey to the Committee [for Compounding] sitting at Goldsmiths' Hall. We, being of the Committee for Flint, do certify that Thos. Whitley of Ashton in this county has on the 16th June last taken before us the negative oath and national covenant according to the Ordinance of Parliament. [*Interregnum G.* 209, *p.* 180. ½ *p.*]

Dec. 1. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to the Lord Admiral [Warwick]. We have just received the enclosed from Captain Tweedy intimating the speedy setting out of the revolted ships from Helvoetsluys. We desire you to order some shipping to attend the suppressing of them and preventing their mischiefs and spoils and the great interruption of trade thereby, besides the encouragement they would give to the rebels in Ireland if they should arrive there. Their coming is expected by the rebels who hope by that means to hinder the arrival of all supplies from hence either of men or provisions. Many places require to be guarded in order to prevent their riding at anchor, landing, watering, or other accommodation, which we leave to your judgment. If you want victuals or other provisions to enable you to pursue these revolted ships effectually, we will endeavour that such be speedily sent to you. Let all the ships abroad be apprised of the coming out of the Revolters that they may not be taken by surprise. Information is just received by one from Helvoetsluys that they will be ready to go out by Saturday and Prince Rupert with them. [*Ibid.*, 25 *E.*, *pp.* 108, 109. *Copy.* 1½ *pp.*]

Dec. 1. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earl of Manchester, Lords Say, Howard, and Lisle, Sir H. Vane, junr., Sir J. Trevor, and Messrs. Pierrepont and Fiennes. Ordered,

1. That Captain Reeve's letter from Plymouth concerning the taking of the "Crescent" frigate be reported to the House [of Commons]; as also the Prince's Commission to the captain of the "Crescent"; and that the House be desired to take the requests contained in those letters into speedy consideration.
2. To write to the Lord Admiral enclosing the paper given in to Mr. Frost and desiring him to take care of the several places therein mentioned.
3. That Mr. Chichester be released and his horses restored to him upon paying the charges of their keep.

[*Interregnum* 10 *E.*, *p.* 206.]

Dec. 2. 123. Account of the number of barrels of ale received into St. Thomas's Hospital, Southwark, from Sept. 1643, when the excise began at 8*s.* per barrel, viz., 2,936 barrels, which are to be deducted out of Mr. Cholmley's account, and he to satisfy the Excise what is charged upon him besides it being his own

1648.

account. Signed by Edward Rice, Steward of St. Thomas's Hospital. *Subjoined,*

Notes showing that as Mr. Cholmley demands no allowance from Sept. 1643 *to* 15 *April* 1644, *his demands are* 370 *barrels less than the Steward certifies that he received from him.* [2½ *pp.*]

Dec. 11. 124. Complaint against John Browne, Clerk of Parliaments. It is headed: An Appeal to each individual member of the present Parliament and Army, in the case of John Poyntz *alias* Morris, Mary his wife, Isabella Smith, Leonard Darby, and John Harris, who by the power, policy, treacherous, and scandalous suggestions of John Browne, combining with one Littleton, have been illegally imprisoned in four several prisons by virtue of the Lords' order, for 20 months, and by the Lords fined and sentenced without crime, without legal hearing, without evidence, not being suffered to enjoy the benefit of law, or make their lawful defence as by law they ought. That we have not been wanting in our endeavours both to obtain our freedoms and clear our innocency is apparent by our several addresses made to the House of Commons, the sum of our desires being as here stated. These are followed by 17 articles exhibited to his Excellency the Lord General Fairfax against John Browne, concluding with the following paragraph: And although we find the subtle and plausible suggestions of Mr. Browne to be of too great weight to delude you, yet we desire this may be a touchstone to try his truth by. If, as he pretends, we be really guilty of such crimes, we dare him, in the sight of God and good men, to bring us to a legal trial; nay, if we were guilty, we might by the law challenge it, and it ought not to be denied. Oh, therefore! if you be Englishmen or would evidence to the world that you are no respecters of persons, we are bold to challenge this justice of you, to free us from our imprisonment by the Lords' order, and bring us to a legal trial, that by the law we may be acquitted or condemned. This is pure justice; suffer us not to perish in prison while you may justly deliver, lest by your silence you contract upon yourselves the guilt of other men's oppressions. This is followed by five other Articles exhibited on 11 Dec. 1648 to the Lord General Fairfax against John Browne, on behalf of Richard Paris. [*Broadside.*]

Dec. 11. Petition of Wm. Harris, of Kennegy in Cornwall, to the Committee for Compounding. That petitioner never was in arms against the Parliament, nor ever advanced money for the king's service except what he was enforced to do by a Privy Seal from Oxford. That he advanced to the Parliament's use 50*l.* for his fifth and twentieth part by the assessment of the Committee of Cornwall, as appears by their acquittance dated 15 July 1646; afterwards, there was a sequestration granted against him, but was discharged in May 1647 for a considerable sum, they promising him that he should never be troubled more, and that they took him for no delinquent, and accordingly they never troubled him until 16

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Oct. last, when a sequestration was granted against his real and personal estate to be executed with all severity and to depart the county within 14 days to prosecute his composition. Prays that he may have the benefit of the Truro Articles under which he was comprised with other Cornish gentlemen. He would have some years since prosecuted his composition had he been sequestered or found to be a delinquent. He therefore now prays to be admitted to compound. *Underwritten,*

Received 11 *Dec.* 1648, *and committed to the examination of the Sub-Committee.* [*Interregnum G.* 207., *p.* 663.]

Dec. 11. 125. John Blackwell to James Smith at the Treasury in Guildhall. This bearer, Adjutant-General Blackmore, is one of the Adjutant-Generals of the horse; he was with Lieut.-Genl. [Cromwell] in the north and is to receive the three months' pay upon the General warrant, which amounts to 58*l.* 16*s.* I pray fail him not as he is a special friend of mine. [1 *p.*]

Dec. 13. Wm. Lenthall, Speaker, to the Committee for Compounding at Goldsmiths' Hall. This gent., Mr. Richard Bowle [of Kersey Priory, co. Suffolk], was in Farringdon at its surrender, which garrison was yielded [to Sir Thos. Fairfax] upon the same Articles with Oxford. It is Mr. Bowle's desire that he may have the benefit of those Articles now in making his composition as if he had come in in due time. And for that I am very well assured he was not in the late insurrections, nor never since acted anything against the Parliament, and finding him much inclined to live peaceably and quietly, I was willing to recommend him unto you to receive this desired favour at your hands if it may stand with your proceedings, which, if you shall please to vouchsafe to him at my request, I must needs acknowledge your great respect. [*Signed and sealed. Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 491.]

Dec. 14. 126. Reasons why the Lords dissent from the vote of the House of Commons. 1. For that they conceive a proclamation in the way proposed would be ineffectual, since it is not *sub pœna convictionis,* which cannot be till particulars in order to trial be declared. 2. That what the House of Commons have proposed and do propose at present is intended in order to a judicial way of proceeding, but since the Earl of C[leveland's] flight their Lordships, upon consideration of the whole state of affairs and of the kingdom, have upon grounds of prudence and justice thought fit, for the security of King and kingdom, to proceed in a legislative way against the said Earl, and have to that end passed and sent down unto them a bill of banishment [see Commons' Journals, 13 Dec. 1648] and incapacity against him, with which this vote is inconsistent. [½ *p.*]

Dec. 14. 127. Grant of arms made by Arthur Squibb, Clarencieux King-of-arms, to Martin Dallison, of Haringey, *alias* Hornsey, co. Middlesex, gent. [*Not signed or sealed.* 1 *sheet.*]

Dec. [14]. 128. Draft of the above, dated 5 Dec. [1 *p.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648.
Dec. 18. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Mulgrave, and Denbigh, Sir J. Danvers, and Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Ordered,

1. Part of Dr. Dorislaus' report was read.

Dec. 19. Proceedings at the Committee of both Houses at Derby House. Present: Earls of Pembroke, Salisbury, Mulgrave, and Denbigh, Lord Lisle, Sir J. Danvers, and Maj.-Genl. Skippon. Ordered,

1. That Dr. Dorislaus be desired to make the rest of his report on Thursday afternoon, about 3 o'clock.
2. To write to the Committee of the Navy, desiring them to furnish the Isle of Guernsey with 50 barrels of gunpowder and 4 fats of match; the letter to be sent to be signed.
3. That Mr. Polwheele be discharged from Peterhouse upon [giving] security.
4. That a warrant be issued to the keeper of the prison at Winchester to keep in safe custody such as are brought to him from Guernsey for having been in a conspiracy there against the island. [Names omitted in MS.]
5. To report to both Houses that we have received the report of Dr. Dorislaus concerning that part of his negotiation in the United Provinces which concerns the opposition to the treaty there made for mutual trade and commerce between the States General and the rebels of Ireland; and as they formerly upon notice thereof gave order and direction several times to Dr. Dorislaus and Mr. [Walter] Strickland since his going over to oppose the same, who thereupon have made some good progress in the same, so this Committee has now again sent directions to Mr. Strickland to prosecute and follow the same till he obtain a revocation [of the treaty].

[*Interregnum* 10 *E., pp.* 207, 208.]

[These are the last proceedings of the Committee at Derby House entered in the Day Books of that Committee. In Commons' Journal, vol. vi., p. 133, under date 7 Feb. 1648–49, the following entry appears:—Ordered, "That the Committee of Safety and the Committee at Derby House, and the powers to them and either of them given by any Order or Ordinance of Parliament, be absolutely dissolved and taken away."]

Dec. 19. 129. Orders of the Commons. That the papers concerning the Declaration for non-addresses [to the King], and all other papers of that nature, now in several hands, be delivered to Mr. Scott's Committee, who with Mr. Challoner are to take care of it. [*Printed in Commons' Journals vi., p.* 100. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Dec. 20. London. 130. Certificate sealed in presence of Thos. Skynner, Secretary of the Company of Merchants Adventurers, that Jacob Jacobson, master of the Steelyard in Dowgate Ward, as also John Leemkuel, merchant, Paulus Vander Velden Freehost, and John Eisleben, inhabiting the same house, are all there authorized and placed by the Honble. Chamber of Hanz Towns of Germany, and are by Act of Parliament free from all subsidies, taxes, &c., as the merchants of England are mutually exempted in great number in the City of Hamburg, one of the Hanz Towns, where the Merchants Adventurers of England now hold their residence for Germany. [*Seal of the Fellowship of Merchant Adventurers gone.* ⅝ *p.*]

1648. VOL. DXVI.

Dec. 21. 131. Petition of Captain Francis Wilsford and eight others serving under him to the gentlemen of the Committees of the several ridings of co. York. That petitioners have been in this service before Pontefract [Castle] ever since 24 June last, and are now disbanded. Pray that they may receive a fortnight's pay according to the last establishment, and they will accept the same in full for their whole pay since this service. *Subjoined,*

131. I. *Order by the Committees of the Ridings for payment as desired.* 21 *Dec.* 1648.

131. II. *Receipt of Captain Francis Wilsford for* 15*l.* 8*s. in full according to the above order.* [=1½ *pp.*]

Dec. 21. 132. Petition of Edward Taylor, trooper, to the Committee for the Army. Was in actual service for the Parliament in Captain Samuel Gardner's troop, in Col. Horton's regiment, from 2 May 1645 till 30th Sept. last, and at the routing of Sir Henry Lingen in North Wales received many wounds, and being maimed in his left hand is disabled from further service. Prays you to consider his sad condition, and to order his accounts to be stated and paid. [1 *p.*] *Subjoined,*

132. I. *Certificate by G. Dunn, surgeon, that Taylor was maimed in his left arm.*

132. II. *Ordered at the Committee for the Army that the Commissary-General of Musters do certify how petitioner stands upon the several musters.* 21 *Dec.* 1648. *Annexed,*

132. III. *Certificate by Captain Samuel Gar[d]ner to the Committee of the Army, that Taylor, serving as a trooper in Col. Horton's regiment in North Wales, was maimed at the rout of Sir Henry Lingen, and that he behaved faithfully and valiantly in this service. Presteign,* 30 *Sept.* 1648. [1 *p.*]

Dec. 21. 133. Ordinance of Lords and Commons for raising 3,000*l.* out of the sequestered estates and compositions of Sir Henry Gibb, Knt., Sir Henry Bellingham, Knt. and Bart., and Thos. Bowes, Esq., lying within co. Durham, to be paid to Lieut.-Col. John Lilburne for and towards the loss he sustained by occasion of two unjust sentences or decrees given against him in the late Court of Star Chamber, the one 13 Feb. 1637[–38], and the other 18 April 1638. [*Printed in Lords' Journals x.*, 637, 638, *under date* 23 *Dec.* 1648. *Copy.* 2 *pp.*]

Dec. 21. Petition of Morgan Owens, of Glassalt, co. Carmarthen, to the Committee for Compounding. That Morgan Owen, late Bishop of Llandaff, about Oct. 1641, being then prisoner in the Tower of London, made a lease of his whole estate for 100 years to one Owen Price, his then servant, reserving only 40*s.* rent per annum, and in March 1644 died. Petitioner, by conveyance from Rees Owens, petitioner's father and right heir to the Bishop, had of right belonging to him certain of the lands mentioned in the said lease made to Price as aforesaid; by virtue whereof, as also petitioner having letters of administration upon the Bishop's per-

1648.

sonal estate, conceives he hath good right at law to so much of the real estate as was conveyed to him by his father, as also of the whole personal estate, by virtue of the said administration. Notwithstanding which Price doth question petitioner for his whole estate accruing to him from the Bishop as aforesaid, and received great parts of the profits thereof until the Committee of the county had sequestered the same, above two years after the death of the Bishop, which petitioner humbly conceives to be without just cause. And thereupon, in Dec. 1646, he appealed to the Committee of Lords and Commons, as appears by the copy of an order of that Committee annexed. But in respect petitioner's cause will be a long time before it can be heard, and his whole estate during all that time continuing under sequestration, he chooses rather to submit to this Honourable Committee to be set at a reasonable fine for the freeing of the estate fallen to him from sequestration than any longer to attend the judgment of that Committee. Prays that Price's lease and the premises may be considered, the Bishop's debts allowed, and himself admitted to compound according to the annexed particular. *Underwritten,*

Received the 23rd Dec. 1648, *and referred to the Sub-Committee to state the case.* [*Interregnum G.* 207, *p.* 790.]

Dec. 22. Derby House. The Committee of both Houses to Mr. [Walter] Strickland. By the report of Dr. Dorislaus we understand the state of the affair concerning the treaty between the States General and the rebels of Ireland for trade and commerce, and have received from him a copy of the paper put in by you upon the directions you received from us for opposing and breaking of that treaty, wherein you have proceeded and made your proposition upon the best grounds, and which are without all colour of controversy. For that kingdom, being annexed and subject to the sovereignty of this, could not at any time treat or make any transactions for itself. And that they stand now in the character of rebels is declared by the King and Parliament before any difference grew up between them, and the managing of the war for the reducing of that kingdom is, by Act of Parliament passed by the King long before the difference, left wholly and only in the Parliament's power, the case therefore being rightly stated by you. We desire you to prosecute and solicit with your best care and diligence [with the States] that what has been surreptitiously procured by misinformation may be seasonably broken before any use be made thereof to the prejudice of this kingdom. We hope this will not be a matter of very great difficulty when the States, both General and Provincial, shall be rightly informed of the true state of that affair. We recommend to your care the effectual prosecution thereof, and desire to hear of your proceedings therein. [*Interregnum* 25 *E., pp.* 109–111. *Copy* = 2 *pp.*]

Dec. 22. Derby House. The same to the same. We understand that some ordnance which was taken on shore out of the revolted ships which were drawn into Helvoetsluys have been taken in pawn for sums much under the due value by Martin de Rew of Rotterdam, and that he

1648. VOL. DXVI.

is about to dispose of them to his own use. If this be so, you are to endeavour to prevent the disposing or embezzlement of them, as they belong to the magazine and stores of this kingdom for marine service, and therefore cannot be disposed of but by authority of Parliament. [*Ibid., pp.* 111, 112. *Copy* = 1 *p.*]

Dec. 28. 134. Order of the Commons: That the petition of Wm. Harris and four others, citizens and cheesemongers of the City of London, be referred to the Committee of the Army, and they to consider with the General what is fit to be done therein, and to do the same accordingly. [*Printed in Commons' Journals vi.,* 105. *Copy.* ½ *p.*]

Dec. 1–30. 135. Bonds entered into for personal appearance before the Committee of Lords and Commons sitting at Derby House, viz., Jonathan Lloyd, of Llanvair, co. Cardigan, in 500*l.*, upon warning to be left at Mr. Protheroe's house at the "Salutation" Tavern in the Strand, dated 1 Dec.; John Stockton, of London, in 500*l.*, upon warning to be left at Mr. Pither's house in Fetter Lane, dated 2 Dec.; Thos. Smalman, of Wilderhope, co. Salop, as above, 2 Dec.; Robt. Chichester, of Rawley, Devon, in 500*l.*, upon warning to be left at Mr. Eastlander's house in Palace Yard, Westminster, 2 Dec.; John Cherry, of London, in 500*l.* as above, 8 Dec.; Wm. Burleigh, of Magheralin, co. Down, Ireland, in 500*l.*, upon warning to be left at the Countess of Kildare's house in Covent Garden, 14 Dec.; Sir John Giffard, knt., now of Chester, in 1,000*l.*, upon warning to be left at his house at Gilson, co. Warwick, 30 Dec. [*Latin and English. Seals with arms, crests, and devices.*]

[Dec.] 136. The Committee sitting at Haberdashers' Hall to the Lord General Fairfax: That soldiers have been quartered in that Hall these six weeks passed, to the great inconvenience of public business. The Hall being the place where we have met these six years past, and at this present is the only place where our treasury is kept, our earnest suit to your Excellency is that you would give order for some other hall to be assigned for the soldiers. [*Draft.* ⅔ *p.*]

—— 137. Bond by Charles Prince of Wales for 50*l.*, repayable with interest upon his restoration, and demand for payment by the lender [name blank]. [*Seal with royal arms and crown.* ½ *p.*]

—— 138. List of fees payable for suing out a pardon, viz., fees in the House of Lords, fees in the House of Commons, fees for the pardon; total, 35*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.* [1 *p.*]

—— 139. Notes by Sir Edward Nicholas, touching his banishment and intention to compound for his property if suffered to return and employed in any office of emolument. My humble promise to God at my being by order of the two Houses at Westminster exiled my native country without my being heard, or any particular charge laid against me, other than that having the favour to be

1648. one of his Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State, I have faithfully, according to my duty, attended and served his Majesty against the rebels in England. [His name was inserted in the list of delinquents to be excepted from pardon on 13 October 1648. *See* Treaty of Newport, Walker, p. 57.] That humbly acknowledging it a mercy of God thus gently to lay on me a punishment so much less than my many sins have deserved, I do promise that when it shall please Him to restore me, without [counting] composition to so much of my estate as half the yearly value, which it did before these times yield me, I shall then truly and faithfully allow out of it to pious uses, that is to the relief first of my own poor kindred, and then of other poor, and for other pious uses as God shall put into my heart, 8*l.* per cent. of all gains, &c. [He compounded for 772*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.* *See* Dring Cat. of Compounders, 1655. Written on the flyleaf of a letter addressed to himself, and bearing three seals with arms. $1\frac{1}{2}$ *pp.*]

1648–49. Jan. 1. Petition of Henry Earl of Bath to the Committee for Compounding, at Goldsmiths' Hall: That petitioner by special command attended his Majesty at Oxford in the time of these unhappy differences betwixt the King and his Parliament, for which offence his estate is sequestered by the Committees in several counties. Prays that he may be admitted to a favourable composition according to the Ordinance of Parliament, he having taken the negative oath and covenant. *Underwritten,*

Received 1 *Jan.* 1648[–49], *and the particular referred to the sub-committee.* [*Interregnum G.* 208, *p.* 717.] *Annexed,*

I. *Certificate by Sir Thos. Fairfax: That in November* 1645, *the head-quarters of the* [*Parliament's*] *Army being then at Tiverton, the Earl of Bath sent to me desiring to be taken into the protection of the Parliament and Army, he having been long before at his own house and, as I understood, without being at all active against the Parliament, though he wanted not opportunities. I therefore, according to his desire, granted him a Protection. Since which time he has given all fair respect to the forces of the Army as often as they came near his house, and has upon occasions been serviceable to us, particularly in the siege of Barnstaple, he being then under the command and within the verge of that garrison when it was surrendered, the head-quarters being then at his Lordship's house. Therefore I desire and conceive it reasonable that he may have the benefit of the Barnstaple Articles, to which purpose I have given his Lordship this recommendation.* 13 *Feb.* 1648[–49]. [*Seal with crest and motto. Ibid., p.* 719.]

II. *Statement of the case of Henry Earl of Bath. His delinquency that being a peer of the realm he went to Oxford and sat in the pretended Parliament there,*

1648–49. VOL. DXVI.

but left Oxford and went to his own house in Devonshire in April 1644, *where he stayed till the Lord General* [*Fairfax*] *came into the west. And in November* 1645 *he surrendered himself to the General and was present at the surrender of Barnstaple, and is recommended by the Lord General to enjoy the benefit of the Articles of Barnstaple, as by certificate under his Excellency's hand and seal of the* 13*th of Feb. appears. He petitioned here* 1 *Jan.* 1648[–49]. *He took the negative oath before the Commissioners for Custody of the Great Seal of England* 6 *June* 1646, *and the national covenant amongst the other Lords of Parliament. That by virtue of a conveyance made by William late Earl of Bath, dated* 20 *Aug.* 1619, *the compounder is seised as herein stated. Fine upon Barnstaple Articles,* 693*l.* 15 *Feb.* 1648[–49]. [*Ibid., pp.* 713–715.]

Jan. 1. 140. Certificate of money received in payments of the customs in the port of London for one week, from 25 Dec. 1648 inclusive to 1 Jan. [following] exclusive, viz., subsidy inwards by English, 381*l.* 0*s.* 1*d.*; subsidy inwards by strangers, 56*l.* 19*s.* 0½*d.*; subsidy outwards, 69*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*; customs of cloth, 17*l.* 5*s.* 5½*d.*; subsidy of sweet wine, 501*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*; subsidy of French and Rhenish, 107*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.*; subsidy of currants, nil; total, 1,134*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* [½ *p.*]

Jan. 6. List of additional members to be added to the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. The names are the same as those printed in the Commons' Journals vi., p. 113, except that this list includes Col. Harrison, who is omitted in the printed Journals. [*Interregnum* 15 *E., p.* 87.]

Jan. 8. 141. Bond of John Fussell, of Blandford Forum, co. Dorset, in 500*l.*, to Oliver Cromwell. Conditioned that Fussell shall not raise any forces or arms against the Parliament, but live peaceably, then this obligation to be void. [*Three seals with devices.* ¾ *p.*]

Jan. 12–15. 142. Lists of the names of such of the Commissioners appointed by the House of Commons for trial of King Charles I. as were present at the meetings in the Painted Chamber on the 12th, 13th, and 15th. The names are identical with those given in the Journal of the proceedings of the High Court of Justice. [See *Domestic State Papers, vol. dxvii., and printed in State Trials, vol. iv. Attested by John Croft as true copies of the record examined by him.* 3 *pp.*]

Jan. ½³. The Hague. 143. Speech delivered by Sir Wm. Boswell in French, this day, to the States of the United Provinces, in the presence of Charles, Prince of Wales, at the Hague. His Highness [Prince Charles] hath long thought of desiring this audience in his own person, to acknowledge the great civilities he hath received from their Lordships since his arrival in these parts, yet he hath hastened it at this time upon an occasion of the greatest importance to his

1648-49.

Highness in this world, and which he presumes will find a deep resentment with their Lordships. It cannot be unknown to them in how great and imminent danger the life of the King, his Highness's royal father, at this time is. How, after a personal treaty with the two Houses of Parliament by his Majesty's concessions, there was such a progress towards peace that the Houses declared themselves resolved to proceed thereupon towards a peace, the which in all probability would have been effected, if the Army had not seized upon the person of the King, and being possessed thereof marched into London, and there imprisoned the members of Parliament and such other persons of the City whom they found most inclined to peace. In this posture stand now the affairs of that miserable kingdom, the King imprisoned, with those circumstances of restraint that a servant lately sent by his Highness [the Prince] to see his Majesty could not get admission to his presence. The Parliament so dissipated and dispersed that no members thereof are suffered to meet, except those who concur in and submit to the resolutions of the Army, being not above 50 in number [out] of above 500. The House of Peers, who have unanimously declared against this proceeding against the King, being in effect dissolved by a Declaration passed by those few of the Commons, that the Sovereign power is in them without King or Lords. And a Council of War constituted to govern the kingdom, who in the first place have published a remonstrance containing the model of the new government, they intend to settle; which is equally destructive to Parliament as to King, overthrows the whole fabric and constitution of the kingdom and all the laws thereof, and exposes the Protestant religion to the invasion of more heresies and schisms than have in any age infested the Church of Christ. Not content with this confusion, they have declared a resolution or purpose to proceed with further violence against the person of the King, implying thoughts of deposing him and taking away his life, which as his Highness cannot mention without horror, so he is confident their Lordships do not hear without equal detestation. How these unparelled proceedings concern the interest and quiet of all Princes and States, how far this extravagant and exorbitant power these men usurp may relate to the peace of their neighbours, how far the reformed religion may suffer by the scandals of their actions, who profess that religion, his Highness needs not press their Lordships to consider, but he contents himself with this sad relation of the state and distress the kingdom and crown of England at this time are in, assuring himself that their Lordships will proceed thereupon with that affection and vigour as is agreeable to their own justice and honour, and to the great estimation and regard they have always professed to such an ally. [*Translated out of French.* 1 *p.*]

Jan 16. 144. Order made at the Committee of the Navy for the attendance of the Treasurers of Goldsmiths' Hall before this Committee to-morrow at 9 a.m. They are to bring with them their reasons in writing wherefore they stop payment of the money

1648–49. VOL. DXVI.

assigned by Ordinances of the Houses of 31 Aug. and 2 Sept. last, for the service of the Navy; the same being payable next after the 10,000*l.* assigned by Ordinance of 13 Jan. 1646–47 for the Marquis of Argyle, out of the 50,000*l.* formerly ordered to be paid to the kingdom of Scotland as part of the 300,000*l.* That so the reasons for stay of payment may be reported to the House of Commons, much inconvenience having been caused by refusal of the victualers to deliver in their provisions by reason of the stop of payment made by the Treasurers at Goldsmiths' Hall. [1¼ *pp.*]

Jan. $\frac{18}{28}$. The Hague. Charles, Prince Royal to the Queen Regent of France. He is persuaded it requires no arguments to induce her to intercede for him with the King, her son, touching the address which he has made to him. When I have taken the boldness to inform your Majesty that the rebellious subjects of the King, my father, after all the outrages they have done to him, now design to deprive him of his crown and life, by an injustice unequalled and execrable paricide against the person of their legitimate King, thus setting an example dangerous to all other princes, and which ought to be detested by all good people; I shall supplicate your Majesty to use such means with the King [your son] that it may please him by the intervention of his authority to employ the means which he may judge suitable for to hinder that wicked design, and for to preserve the crown and life of my Lord and father, which I shall receive as a result of his singular goodness and generosity, and which will render me eternally your very humble and affectionate nephew and servant. [*French.* 1 *p. Transcripts in the Public Record Office, from Affaires Étrang. vol. lx., fol.* 11. *Original.*]

Jan. $\frac{18}{28}$. The Hague. Charles, Prince Royal to Cardinal Mazarin. I cannot but be extremely sensible of the impious proceeding of the English Army and its abettors against the King, my father, who pretend to have authority for to judge their King, for to despoil him of his crown and dignities, and to threaten his life as to them shall seem good. My duty as well as my interest obliges me to make every effort to frustrate a thing so wicked. I have to this end besought the assistance of his Most Christian Majesty, knowing that it tends to the security of all kings to oppose examples of such evil consequence and so prejudicial to their dignity. It is therefore in sequence of so many testimonies that I have already received of your friendship, I pray you to be willing to use your influence with the King [of France] and the Queen Regent for to obtain the favour which I have asked of them; the which I shall esteem as a proof of your affection. [*French.* 1 *p. Transcripts in the Public Record Office, from Affaires Étrang. vol. lx. Original.*]

Jan. 24–25. 145. Certificates in favour of Joseph Thomas to be admitted to a fellowship in All Souls' College, Oxford, he being descended from Robert Randolph, son of Wm. Randolph, and so admissible as the founder's kinsman. [3 *pp.*]

VOL. DXVI.

1648–49.
Jan. 29. 146. Order made at the Committee for the Army. That the Treasurers-at-War do deliver to Sir Hardress Waller 500*l.* for payment of one month's pay to the four foot companies under his command in Pendennis Castle, there not being so much in arrear out of the monthly assessment to be raised in co. Cornwall. *Subjoined,*

146. I. *Mem. of Warrant for* 500*l. to Sir Hardress Waller out of the* [*assessment due by*] *city of Norwich.*

146. II. *Receipt by Sir Hardress Waller for* 500*l. received of the Treasurers-at-War,* 2 *Nov.* 1649. [1½ *pp.*]

NEWSPAPERS FOR THE YEARS JAN. 1648—JAN. 1649.

The Kingdom's Weekly Intelligencer, sent abroad to prevent misinformation. Collected by R.C., published weekly. 1 No., viz., 245, from 25 Jan. to 1 Feb. 1647–48. Printed for H. B. Imprimatur, G. M[abbott]. [*Newspaper Collection I.*]

A Perfect Diurnal of some Passages in Parliament, and the daily proceedings of the Army under Sir Thos. Fairfax, (New Series) published weekly, three Nos. for this year, viz., No. 231, from 27 Dec. 1647 to 3 Jan. 1647–48, No. 233 from 10 to 17 Jan., No. 234, from 17 to 24 Jan. 1648. Collected by S.P.G., and printed by E.G. and F.L. for Francis Coles and Laurence Blaikelock. Imprimatur, G. Mabbott. [*Newspaper Collection I.*]

Perfect Occurrences (New Series) of every day journal in Parliament, and other moderate intelligence, from Sir Thos. Fairfax's Army and other parts. There are six Nos. for this year, viz., No. 53 for 1–7 Jan., No. 54 for 7–14 Jan., No. 57 for 29 Jan.–4 Feb., No. 58 for 4–11 Feb., No. 63 for 10–17 March, and No. 64 for 24–31 March 1648. Collected by Luke Harruney, cleric. Imprimatur, Gilbert Mabbott. Printed by John Clowes and Andrew Coe, and sold at Cripplegate and the Old Bailey. [See *Newspaper Collection I.*]

The Kingdom's Weekly Post, containing passages about the King, the daily proceedings of Parliament, and intelligence from the Army and other parts. Two Nos. only, viz., No. 1 for 29 Dec.–5 Jan., and No. 4 for 19–26 Jan. 1647–48. Collected by B. D. Imprimatur, Gilbert Mabbott. [See *Newspaper Collection I.*]

Heads of Chief Passages in Parliament, and an account of the State of the King and Kingdom, published weekly. Collected by B. Hunc. Imprimatur, G. Mabbott. Printed by B. Alsop, and sold near Cripplegate and in the Old Bailey. Three Nos. only, viz., No. 1 for 5–12 Jan., No. 4 for 26 Jan. to 2 Feb., and No. 5 for 2–9 Feb. 1647–48. [*Newspaper Collection I.*]

1648–49. NEWSPAPER COLLECTION.

Mercurius Elencticus, communicating the unparalleled proceedings at Westminster, the headquarters and other places, discovering their designs, reproving their crimes, and advising the kingdom. Published weekly. Only three numbers, viz., No. 8 for 12–19 Jan., No. 11 for 2–9 Feb., and No. 14 for 23 Feb. to 1 March 1647–48.

Mercurius Pragmaticus, communicating intelligence from all parts, especially from Westminster and the headquarters. Only No. 53 for 1–8 May 1649. Published weekly. Without licenser's or printer's name, or place. In the title page are the following lines:—

"Their snivelling forth rebellion in
The pulpit doth but vex
Our God, and will but hasten him,
T' enthrone young Carolus Rex.

"Then Tom and Nol. Ireton and Phill—
The drayman Pryde shall drive,
Upon a sledge up Houle-bourne-Hill,
Till at Tyburne they arrive."

——"Nemo me impunè lacessit."

[*Newspaper Collection I.*]

The Perfect Weekly Account, containing special and remarkable passages from both Houses of Parliament, the General Assembly of Scotland, and the state and condition of the King's Majesty, the Army and Kingdom. Published weekly. Three Nos., viz., No. 9 from 3–10 May, No. 12 from 24–31 May, and No. 14 from 14–21 June 1648, [mis-printed in all three numbers 1647]. Imprimatur, G. Mabbott, but no printer's or publisher's name. In No. 12 is the following passage:—This day [29 May] the impostor, who deceived many people in Kent, calling himself Prince of Wales, was brought out of Kent, and was called into the House of Peers, and being examined further, he said that he was the son of a poor Welchman, but was born at Marseilles, in France, his name he saith is Cornelius Evins, he is well known in London, especially at some of the common gaols, he was ordered to be carried away in safe custody. [*Newspaper Collection I.*]

VOL. DXVII.

1648-49.
Jan. 6-30. A Journal of the Proceedings of the High Court of Justice erected by Act of the Commons of England, entitled "An Act of the Commons of England assembled in Parliament for erecting of a High Court of Justice for the trying and judging of Charles Steward [Stuart], King of England;" as it was reported in the House of Commons and attested under the hands of Andrew Broughton and John Phelps, Clerks of the said Court. This journal is almost identical with that printed in State Trials by Howell, vol. iv., pp. 1046-1135, only the latter has a few additions and alterations by Dr. J. Nalson. The following are the more material alterations: Instead of the passage in State Trials, p. 1098, "The Clerk reads, &c.," this MS. gives a fuller narrative, viz.: "Then the Clerk reads. *Clerk.*—Charles Stuart King of England, you are accused, on the behalf of the people of England, of divers high crimes and treasons, which charge hath been read unto you. The Court now requires you to give your final and positive answer by way of confession or denial of the charge.

"*King.*—Sir, I say again, that so I might give satisfaction to the people of England of the clearness of my proceedings, not by way of answer, not in this way but to satisfy them that I have done nothing against the trust that hath been committed to me, I will do it; but to acknowledge a new Court against their privileges to alter all the fundamental laws of the kingdom in their behalf, Sir, you must excuse me. [His Majesty still persisting not to own the Court, they refused to permit him to deliver his reasons against the jurisdiction of the Court by word of mouth. Nevertheless his Majesty thought fit to leave them in writing to posterity, and they are printed in Reliquiæ Sacræ Carolinæ, ed. 1657, pp. 399-402, and will be found in Rushworth, Part iv., vol. ii., pp. 1403-04.] "This I intended to speak in Westminster Hall on Monday, 22 Jan., but against reason was hindered to show my reasons."

"*Lord President Bradshaw.*—This is the third time that you have publicly disowned this Court and put an affront upon it. How far you have preserved the fundamental laws and the freedom of the subject your actions have spoken it, for truly, Sir, men's intentions are used to be shown by their actions; you have written your meaning in bloody characters throughout the whole kingdom. But, Sir, the Court understands your meaning. Clerk record the default, and gentlemen, you that brought the prisoner, take him back again.

"*King.*—I have one word to you; if it were only my particular indeed I would not.

"*Lord President.*—Sir, you have heard the pleasure of the Court, and you are, though you will not understand it, to find that you are before a court of justice.

"*King.*—Well, Sir, I find I am before a power; and [then] went away. These words he spake with a low voice as he was going away.

"The prisoner being thus remanded the Court adjourned itself

1648–49. VOL. DXVII.

forthwith to the Painted Chamber, giving notice that from thence they intended to adjourn to this place by ten of the clock to-morrow morning.

"Painted Chamber. The Court, according to their adjournment from Westminster Hall, come together from thence into the Painted Chamber, where they sit private and ordered as followeth. Ordered, that no Commissioner ought or shall depart from the Court without special leave of the said Court. This Court took into consideration the Lord President's managing of the business of the Court this day in the Hall, and the King's refusal to answer notwithstanding he had been three several times demanded and required thereunto. And have thereupon fully approved of what on the Lord President's part had then passed; and resolved that, notwithstanding the said contumacy of the King and refusal to plead which in law amounts to a standing mute and tacit confession of the charge, and [this] notwithstanding the notoriety of the fact charged; the Court would nevertheless, however, examine witnesses for the further and clearer satisfaction of their own judgments and consciences, the manner of whose examination was referred to further consideration the next sitting, and warrants were accordingly issued forth for summoning of witnesses. Mr. Peters moveth the Court as a messenger from the King, viz., that the King desires he might speak with his chaplains that come unto him privately. But the House of Commons having taken that into their consideration the Court conceived it not proper for them to intermeddle therein. The Court adjourneth itself till the morrow morning at nine of the clock to this place." [*The narrative then proceeds as printed in State Trials*, iv., *p.* 1099.]

On the meeting of the Commissioners on the 27th, after their adjournment from Westminster Hall to the Painted Chamber, a long discussion took place between President Bradshaw and the King, concluding with a lengthy harangue or summing up by the President, only the first few lines of which are given in State Trials, iv., p. 1127, but will be found reprinted in full at pp. 1008–1015 from a tract entitled "A perfect Narrative of the whole Proceedings of the High Court of Justice for the trial of the King in Westminster Hall. Published by authority to prevent false and impertinent relations. Jan. 20–27, 1648-49. Licensed by Gilbert Mabbott," and is reprinted in Howell's State Trials, iv., pp. 994–1018. After the morning meeting of the Commissioners in the Painted Chamber on the 30th January, concluding with the entry, "Ordered, that the scaffold upon which the King is to be executed be covered with black," the two narratives cease to correspond—that printed in State Trials supplying particulars from other sources as to what took place on the scaffold and subsequently; while the MS. proceeds to report the doings of the Commissioners who met again in the Painted Chamber *post meridiem*. Col. Hewson, Col. Okey, Mr. Carey, [John Carew], Col. Deane, Mr. [Cornelius] Holland, Col. Wanton, Col. James Temple, Col. [Edm.] Ludlow, Mr. [Francis] Allen, Mr. Meyne [Simon Mayne], Mr. [Thos.] Scott, Col. Rowe [Owen Rowe], Col.

1648-49.

[Robt.] Tichborne. They or any five of them shall have power, and are hereby appointed a Committee to issue forth their warrants, under five of their hands, to Capt. John Blackwell for disbursing and payment of such sums of money as they shall think fit for the service of this Court upon such bills as they shall allow, and to take particular account of the moneys already disbursed and to be disbursed for the service of this Court, and to make report thereof to this Court, and are to meet in the Queen's Court on Thursday at 9 a.m., and the care hereof is particularly referred to Col. [Robt.] Tichborne. They thereupon adjourn till the morrow.

1 Feb. 1648-49, Painted Chamber. The Commissioners being met [viz.], Lieut.-Col. Goffe, Col. Ewer, and Col. Pride. Sir Hardress Waller, together with the rest of the Committee of Accounts or any three or two of them, are appointed and desired to take the examination of Wm. Evans, gent., and of all others that shall be apprehended for any words or actions spoken or done against this Court, and to peruse all such papers, letters, or writings as shall be found with or about the said persons, and to make report thereof to the Court, and the Committee above mentioned are added to the Committee of Accounts. And thereupon [the Commissioners] adjourn till the morrow.

Feb. 2, 1648-49, Painted Chamber. The Commissioners being met, ordered, that Capt. [John] Blackwell shall issue forth such moneys as shall be requisite for satisfaction of all contingent charges not yet satisfied in relation to the trying, judging, and execution of Charles Stuart, late King of England, according to such warrant as he shall receive from the Committee appointed to take the accounts of the moneys disbursed for the service of this Court, and the said gentlemen are desired to meet at Whitehall to-morrow morning and take an exact account from the said Capt. Blackwell of the moneys by him disbursed.

John Hall was brought before this Court upon information that he should be engaged in a design against this Court, who being examined concerning the same, and Thos. Morris, Wm. Hitch, and Thos. Baxter, witnesses produced against him being sworn and examined, the said John Hall was committed to the custody of the Marshal-General of the Army. One Mr. Nelson and Mr. Evans were likewise brought before this Court upon an information exhibited against them of a practice and design that they were engaged in against this Court. And John Minshaw, Mary Minshaw, John White, and John Heydon, clerk, were sworn and gave evidence against them. Ordered, that the said Evans and Nelson be committed to the custody of the Marshal-General of the Army, and Col. [John] Moore is desired to acquaint the House herewith. The Lord President moved the Court, that in regard the Court's commission is now determining care may be likewise taken for a sufficient remuneration for the guards that have so freely and cheerfully attended the Lord President and this Court. Col. [Robt.] Tichborne reporteth from the Committee appointed for that purpose that the said Committee have considered of a gratuity to be given unto the respective officers and attendants of this Court, of which

1648–49. VOL. DXVII.

allowances this Court doth approve, and desire Col. [Thos.] Harrison to move the House for moneys to satisfy the same and all other charges of this Court. Mr. [Aug.] Garland, Commissary General Ireton, Mr. [John] Lisle, Mr. [Henry] Martin, Sir Hardress Waller, Mr. [Thos.] Scott, and Mr. [Wm.] Say, the aforesaid members of this Court, are ordered, on the behalf of the Court, to peruse and consider the whole narrative of the proceedings of the Court and prepare the same to be presented to the House of Commons, who are for that purpose to meet at the Lord President's lodging to-morrow morning at 9 of the clock, and endeavour the despatch of the whole business so as it may be in readiness to be tendered to the House on Monday morning next. And such other members of this Court as shall please to take pains herein are for that purpose to repair to the said meeting place to give their assistance in the premises; and Mr. Say is desired thereupon to present the same to the House.

The aforesaid Committee are likewise to take notice of the informations already given to the said Court touching the abusive and threatening language used against the Court and members thereof, and to prepare an information and account to the House of Commons thereof. And Cols. Berkstead and Moore are added to the said Committee. And the said Committee are likewise desired to take what further information shall be given against those that threaten, practise, or design any evil against this Court or the Lord President, or any the members thereof.

An Order of the House of Commons is produced whereby it is referred to this Court to consider of what satisfaction shall be given to the King's servants and gentlemen that guarded him at Windsor for their said service. This Court do refer the case thereof to the Committee appointed to consider of the satisfaction to be given to the officers of this Court, and Col. [Matthew] Tomlinson is added to the said Committee.

Thus in obedience to the highest Court, by whose power we have thus acted, we have faithfully with the best diligence we could use, upon conference of our clerks and collected notes, put together these memorials of our proceedings from the first to the last, which we herewith tender to the consideration of this Supreme Court to be disposed of as to the same shall seem meet, to whose judgment the whole is, as it ought to be, by us submitted. Andrew Broughton, John Phelps, Clerks of the Court aforesaid. [95 *pp.*]

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy and Admiralty, &c., belonging to the year 1648.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Jan. 5.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners and Victualers of the Navy.	You are to peruse these propositions, consider of them, and what price is fit to be given George Robinson for this service, and to certify your opinion, as also on the other clauses, unto this Committee. [½ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 1
Jan. 7.	The same - -	Commissioners of the Navy.	The House of Commons, by Order of 30 Dec. last grounded on a report of the Committee of the Admiralty, resolved that they do approve of the contract made by the Commissioners of the Navy with Captain Stephen Rich for the continuance of two packet boats to ply between Chester and Dublin only after the rate of 11*l.* per mensem for each. This sum to be continually and duly paid to Captain Rich out of the Treasury of the Navy by order of this Committee; as also the sum of 319*l.* 8*s.* 5*d.* certified to be already due for his past services in maintaining two packet boats for that service. This Committee do therefore order that the Commissioners of the Navy do make out to Captain Rich a bill for that amount, and from time to time quarterly bills for payment of hire of the two packet boats at the rate of 11*l.* per mensem for each to Captain Rich, he giving security for due performance of that service. [1½ *pp.*]	2
Jan. 12.	The same - -	The same - -	In prosecution of the Commons' Order of 23 July 1647 we have considered of the satisfaction to be given to Mr. Stephen Evans for the hire of his ship employed in bringing prisoners from Plymouth to the Downs, and do order that the Commissioners of the Navy shall make out a bill for 80*l.* for the service of the ship, and for any further demands Mr. Evans is left to apply where he may see fitting. [¾ *p.*]	3
Jan. 13.	Committee for the Admiralty.	The same - -	In your report you gave reasons for stopping 10*d.* per diem out of the 3*s.* 4*d.* heretofore allowed to the commanders of small vessels in the fleet. We hear that you have lately paid Captain Clarke of the "Charles" frigate, which is of less burden than some of the others, after the old rate of 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem. We desire you to certify us whether you have lately paid any commanders of small vessels at the old rate, and if so certify the reason of your having made a difference as to the present petitioner. [½ *p.*]	4
Jan. 31.	Petition of Captain Richd. Swanley, late Admiral of the Irish Seas.	Committee of the Navy.	Petitioner received considerable sums from the Treasurer of the Navy, which he disbursed for payment of sick and discharged mariners, and other special uses of the squadron under his command. Prays order to the Commissioners of the Navy to examine his accounts and pass bills for what shall appear to be passable in their office, whereby he may clear his imprests. *Underwritten,* 1. *Order as desired.* 31 *January* 1647-[48].	5
Feb. 1.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	You certified that of the six shallops convenient for the security of Guernsey, there are but two now ready and belonging to the Navy. You are forthwith to buy or have built four other shallops with decks fit for that service. You are also to treat with James Haviland, Deputy of Guernsey, concerning the victualing of the men in the frigates and shallops to be employed this coming summer at Guernsey, and certify us of your proceedings thereupon. [⅝ *p.*]	6

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Feb. 8.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy, with Mr. Auditor Bingley and Mr. Hutchinson.	It is ordered that Mr. Alcock do attend you with Mr. Crane's accounts for the year 1642, and with such bills as are signed and allowed for victualing the ships employed for that winter's guard of the Narrow Seas and the coasts of Ireland. You are required to review the same accounts and bills, and to certify us who performed those services, and whether Mr. Crane or Mr. Alcock, and by what warrants and orders, what moneys have been paid them thereupon, and when paid, as also what moneys remain due upon these accounts and bills to each of them. [1 *p.*]	Vol. 518, No 7
Feb. 8. Westminster.	Committee for the Admiralty.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Warrant for joining Mr. John Davies with Mr. John Welles in the office of clerk and keeper of the stores and storehouses belonging to the Navy in Deptford Strand without any increase of salary for executing that office. You are therefore required to enter and admit Davies to execute and enjoy that place jointly with Welles. [1 *p.*]	8
Feb. 8.	The same - -	The same - -	We are informed that stores are frequently embezzled by officers of ships belonging to the Navy. You are to use your best care and diligence for discovery of all such embezzlements, and to punish such as are found guilty according to the quality of their crimes, and return their names and offences to this Committee. We desire you to endeavour the prevention of the like miscarriages, and admonish those who act subordinately to you to be faithful in their several trusts. [1 *p.*]	9
Feb. 8. Westminster.	The same - -	The same -	Warrant to cause the ships "Satisfaction" and "Recovery" to be graved and fitted for sea, that they may be ready to join the next summer's fleet. [⅔ *p.*]	10
Feb. 11. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to issue your warrants as well for the speedy graving of such ships as may require it, as for the furnishing of such as are now in harbour or shall come in from time to time both with victuals and naval stores, that they may be in readiness for next summer's expedition. You are to hasten this business, and for the future to prevent any of them remaining too long in harbour so that the Parliament's service at sea may be attended with the more advantage. *Underwritten,* 1. *List of 40 ships and vessels with two ketches [intended to form next summer's fleet.* 1 *p.*]	11
Feb. 12. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	By order of both Houses of the 9th February it is referred to this Committee to take course for the graving and fitting with victuals and other necessaries the rest of the Parliament's ships, in addition to those voted for the summer guard, that so they may be ready to set forth to sea if occasion should require. You are therefore required to take order accordingly. [⅔ *p.*]	12
Feb. 15.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	The Victualers of the Navy lately represented to this Committee that the butchers do now demand 31*s.* 6*d.* per cwt. for beef to be paid in advance. Having perused the propositions made, the Committee think fit that this business be remitted to the Commissioners and Victualers of the Navy who are to treat with the butchers who made these propositions, or with others for furnishing a proportion of beef, and concerning the price and times of payment, and to certify their proceedings and opinions thereupon to this Committee. [⅔ *p.*]	13
Feb. 17.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to contract with Mr. Hill for the 31 bales of Noyalls canvas mentioned in your letter of the 16th, and this Committee will give order that the bills for the same be paid at the time agreed on. [¼ *p.*]	14

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Feb. 17.	Committee for the Admiralty.	Commissioners of the Navy.	To enter John Kent for cook in the "Rainbow," vacant by death. [¾ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 15
Feb. 17.	The same - -	The same - -	Forasmuch as it appears not to this Committee that the commanders of small vessels, at their going forth with the fleet in the beginning of last summer's expedition, had notice of reduction of their pay from 3*s.* 4*d.* to 2*s.* 6*d.*, we do order that each of the commanders whose pay was so reduced shall receive the extra 10*d.* to complete 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem; but that in future you are to allow no commander of a small vessel of the fleet, bearing less than 50 men, above 2*s.* 6*d.* per diem, unless he executes the place of master as well, in which case he is to receive 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem. [1 *p.*]	16
Feb. 17.	The same - -	The same - -	We are informed by Colonel Rainborough, Vice-Admiral of the Fleet, of the great want of ships for convoy about the Downs, whereby the trade of the kingdom is hindered and the honour of it impared by necessitating some masters of ships to desire the benefit of convoy from "Strangers." You are therefore required to certify this Committee the names of such smaller ships as are in most forwardness to go to sea, that order may be given for their hastening out to the Downs. [¾ *p.*]	17
Feb. 17.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	We understand from Captain Roger Tweedy's letter of the 9th, that you have given direction for five only of the six shallops intended for the service of Guernsey. You are required to give order for the present building of a sixth shallop. You are to certify your opinions on the ammunition desired for these shallops, as also an estimate of the whole charge of these shallops for this summer's service, both for ammunition, victuals, and mariners' wages. [1 *p.*]	18
Feb. 21.	The same - -	The same - -	Whereas the Houses are to be moved to give order for providing two vessels, both bearing not above 100 men, for guard of the Iceland fishing. You are to consider of two ships fitting for that service, and to treat upon what conditions they may be contracted for and certify the same to this Committee. [¾ *p.*]	19
Feb. 21. Holborn.	W. Jessop - -	The same - -	On desire from some western merchants the Committee for the Admiralty have ordered that the "Hart" frigate do repair to Portsmouth for supplies as her victuals shall expire, and after her refitting then to return to Weymouth to attend the convoy of merchants' vessels to and from that port, of which I thought it necessary to give you notice. They have likewise given directions for hastening out of some small vessels belonging to the summer guard to be assistant as convoyers about the Downs. I send you a copy of the order previous to being signed in order to prevent delay, so please take it into consideration and report your opinion to-morrow. It will be signed to-morrow. *Underwritten,* 1. *The "Greyhound" at the Isle of Wight, the "Hart" and "Weymouth" frigates with the "Dove" and "Lilly" at Portsmouth, the "Nicodemus" at Chatham, besides the "Cygnet," "Hind," "Crescent," and "Pelican" at Deptford [which will be ready] three weeks hence.*	20
Feb. 22	Committee for the Admiralty.	The same - -	Warrant requiring you to take order that during this summer's expedition an allowance of 3 lbs. of beef with the ordinary addition of peas be made to the mariners one day in the week only, in lieu of 2 lbs. of pork herefore accustomed. This order was made in respect of the scarcity of pork at this season. [1 *p.*]	21

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Feb. 22.	Committee for the Admiralty.	Commissioners of the Navy.	The want of vessels fit for convoying merchants' ships at sea is so great that some have been forced to solicit the protection of strangers. This having been represented to us by Colonel Rainborough, Vice-Admiral of the Fleet, we require you to give effectual order for furnishing some small vessels appointed for this summer's expedition with victuals and all necessary stores, viz.: "The Hart," "Robert," "Nicodemus," "Cygnet," "Hind," and "Crescent," that they may be ready to put to sea, and be disposed to such stations as may be most serviceable for the defence of trade. [1 p.]	Vol. 518, No. 22
Feb. 22. Navy Office in Mincing Lane.	Committee of the Navy.	The same	This Committee having received the annexed information and desires from Lieutenant-General Cromwell, desire you to give instructions to Mr. Boat and other officers at Portsmouth, to take a survey of 2,000 timber trees within six miles of Portsmouth, for the Navy, belonging to the Lieutenant-General, and to return the same to you that you may transmit it with your opinions thereupon to this Committee. [⅔ p.]	23
Feb. 28. Westminster.	Committee for the Admiralty.	The same	There is now at Deptford a shallop, formerly employed against the Parliament, which was forced ashore upon the Earl of Warwick's land in Essex, and which is fit for the service at Guernsey. In case you have not made other provision these are to require you to have it viewed, and if found to be fit for the State's service, then you are to cause her to be prepared and furnished for sea. [⅔ p.]	24
Feb. 29. Westminster.	The same	The same	Warrant to give order for Anthony Roworth to be entered gunner in the First Whelp, vacant by death. [⅔ p.]	25
Feb. 29.	The same	The same	The like for Sebastian Corald to be entered cook of the "Recovery." [⅔ p.]	26
Feb. 29.	The same	The same	The like for Wm. Betts to be entered carpenter of the "Recovery." [⅔ p.]	27
Feb. 29.	The same	The same	The like for Robert Bradley to be entered carpenter of the "Dove" pink. [⅔ p.]	28
Feb. 29.	The same	The same	The like for Wm. Lorrimer to be entered master carpenter of the "Nicodemus" pinnace. [⅔ p.]	29
Feb. 29.	The same	The same	The like for John Thornton to be entered boatswain of the "Recovery." [⅔ p.]	30
Feb. 29.	The same	The same	The like for David Williams to be entered purser of the "Recovery." [⅔ p.]	31
[Feb. 29.	Committee of the Navy.	The same	We having considered your report recommending the "Truelove" and "Blessing" to be employed this next summer for guard of the I[c]eland fishery, we require you to proceed to perfect the contracts with the owners at the rates and conditions agreed on, and thereupon to make out bills of imprest to them for 150*l.* each, with rigging wages. Upon receipt of your certificate this Committee will take special order for payment of the remainder of their freight for the time they shall be employed in that service. [⅔ p.]	32
March 2. Westminster.	Committee for the Admiralty.	The same	We having received information of the unsizedness of the fish and mustiness of the beer cask aboard the "Happy Entrance," to the disheartening of the mariners and endangering their health, do require you to call before you the Victualers of the Navy and examine into this matter. Having found by whose default it was occasioned, you are to report the true state to this Committee. [⅔ p.]	33

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. March 4.	Committee for the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Ordered to certify what remains due to the extraordinaries of the several [Navy] yards not yet appointed to be paid, up to Christmas last, and from what time the same begins. You are also to certify the like concerning the ordinaries. [½ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 34
March 7. Westminster.	Committee for the Admiralty.	The same - -	Warrant to give order for John Stanley to be entered both purser and steward in the pink "Dove," now fitting for next summer's expedition. [⅔ *p.*]	35
March 14. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	The like for Giles Holdship, late carpenter in the "Globe," lately sold, to be entered carpenter of the "Dreadnought," vacant by removal of James Bends to the "Prince [Royal]." [⅔ *p.*]	36
March 14. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to take up two ketches, bearing together 20 men, to attend upon the fleet in the next summer's expedition, according to the Parliament's Order of 9th February limiting your contract to term of this expedition. [⅔ *p.*]	37
March 14. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant for James Bends, carpenter of the "Dreadnought," to be promoted carpenter of the "Prince Royal," *vice* Thos. Marsh, retired. [⅔ *p.*]	38
March 14. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	The like to make choice of a sufficient officer to fill the place of boatswain in the "John," vacant by suspension of Henry Roads, during the next summer's expedition only. [⅔ *p.*]	39
March 14. Westminster.	W. Jessop - -	The same - -	I represented to the Committee for the Admiralty the readiness of some vessels to put to sea according to your intimations, and their stay in port is occasioned through want of their commanders. The list of commanders is before the Houses, and it is expected that it will be considered this afternoon. I hope a very little expectance will put a period to this present inconvenience. I have enclosed an order about a boatswain for the "John." The Committee have ordered a report for adding the "Pelican" to this summer's list of ships. [*Seal with arms and crest.* ⅔ *p.*]	40
March 14.	Captain Reeve Williams.	Committee for the Navy and Customs.	He lately presented a petition to this effect:—That by reason of some of his ships not going forth this last year by way of reprisal according to contract, he became indebted to the State in 160*l.*, part of 400*l.* received. That he might satisfy this debt and be further serviceable to the Parliament, he offered to set forth for service in this summer's fleet, or by way of reprisal his ship the "Mermaid" and two brigandines. Whereupon this Committee commanded him to bring in two bills and orders for 800*l.*, which were made out and signed for this last year's service, and then they would take his former petition into consideration. Represents that these bills stand engaged for 100*l.* more, which he took up for carrying on this service. These being now called for he is threatened with imprisonment, the bills being his friend's security. Nevertheless he has so far prevailed with his creditor as to deliver them up, and these bills are now remaining with this Committee. Prays the Committee to give him employment with the said vessels whereby he may be able to satisfy both the State and his creditor. As hitherto he hath shown himself faithful to the State, so he will continue to be. *Underwritten,* 1. *Ordered by the Committee of the Navy that the Commissioners of the Navy are to peruse this petition, examine the matter therein contained, and take up the petitioner's ships by way of reprisal according to the Ordinance, and make him up bills for what will remain due to him over and besides what he hath received.* [1 *p.*]	41

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. March 16. Westminster.	Committee for the Admiralty.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Warrant to cause 70 men to be borne upon the "Cygnet" frigate instead of 60, she being principally intended for a convoyer. In these times when the Irish frigates are so numerous and active she will be less liable to defend herself or secure her convoys if she be undermanned. [⅔ p.]	Vol. 518, No. 42
March 16. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant for taking up one ketch only to attend upon next summer's fleet, the place of the other ketch formerly ordered being supplied by the "Hunter," which would be fit for no other employment. [⅔ p.]	43
March 21. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to enter John Robinson as deputy gunner of the "Vanguard" during the absence of its master gunner John London, who is to have charge of the "Swallow" for this summer's expedition. [⅔ p.]	44
March 21.	The same - -	The same - -	We having received information of the embezzlement of stores belonging to the Navy, authorized certain gentlemen in Suffolk to examine into the same. In return we received a certificate, charging several officers in the Parliament's ships with breach of their trust by sale of several stores under their charge. We transmit a copy of this certificate to you, willing you forthwith to send for the officers implicated, and having examined them strictly upon the particulars with which they are charged in this paper, to take order that reparation be made to the State, according to their several injuries and defaults. Return to us a report of your proceedings with your opinion what course it will be fit to take with the buyers for better preventing of the like abuses in time to come. [⅔ p.]	45
April 4. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	By our warrant of 28th February 10 men extraordinary were ordered to be borne upon the "Constant Reformation" in addition to her ordinary number for completing 260 men in all. It is now further ordered that an additional master's mate be also borne upon that ship bringing the number of men up to 261. [⅔ p.]	46
April 4. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant for augmenting the numbers of men borne upon the smaller vessels. Upon perusal of the list returned from the Commissioners of the Navy it appears that the number of men to be borne upon several small vessels accompanying the fleet in this summer's expedition is short of the numbers usually borne upon them. For that their undermanning will render them less serviceable as convoyers and in greater danger to be taken, especially considering that the Irish frigates are so numerous and active, it will be well that the numbers be increased. In which kind if any disaster should fall out it would tend to the great dishonour of the kingdom. This Committee is informed that 20 of the 180 men borne upon the "Convertive" may be well spared, which will go towards making up 50 men to be distributed amongst that class of vessels in the fleet over and above the numbers mentioned in the list. In the proportioning of the numbers the Commissioners are to take the advice of Col. Thos. Rainsborough, Vice-Admiral and Commander-in-Chief of the Fleet. [⅔ p.]	47
April 8. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to continue John King in the place of gunner in the "Angel," prize, [now called the "Dolphin"] taken from the [Irish] rebels by Col. Thos. Rainsborough, Vice-Admiral, who preferred him to that post. [⅔ p.]	48
April 13. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to enter John Browne, now boatswain of the "Dreadnought," to be boatswain of the "Eagle" lighter *vice* Wm. Browne, deceased. [⅔ p.]	49

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. April 13. Westminster.	Committee for the Admiralty.	Commissioners of the Navy.	The like to cause Thos. Arkinstall to be entered as boatswain in the "Dreadnought." [⅔ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 50
April 15. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	The like to continue John Fleming as purser and steward of the "Angel" frigate, now called the "Dolphin," taken from the Irish rebels. [⅔ *p.*]	51
April 20.	The same - -	The same - -	To give order for John Gossage to be entered purser of the "Truelove" frigate, to be continued as one of the next summer's fleet. [⅔ *p.*]	52
April 27. Holborn.	Wm. Jessop -	The same - -	I received a letter from Captain Peacock of the "Tiger" to know whether he should take in the remainder of his victuals and go to sea till the 26th May, or come in and attend to the cleansing of his ship which is very foul. He desires also to tallow her every three or four months. Please communicate your instructions to him or enable me to return him answer at the Cowes where he now is. [½ *p.*]	53
May 2.	Committee for the Admiralty.	The same - -	Whereas six shallops are being prepared for the Parliament's service in defence of Guernsey. These are to require you to take order for their furnishing with victuals and all sorts of boatswains' and carpenters' stores for six months' service. [½ *p.*]	54
May 2.	The same - -	The same - -	Whereas the "Pelican" and the "Dolphin," lately called the "Angel" prize, are to be added to this summer's fleet. These are to require you to issue your warrant for furnishing them with victuals and boatswains' and carpenters' stores to last them during the summer's service. [½ *p.*]	55
May 4. Westminster.	The same - -	The same - -	To cause Henry Austen, junr., to be entered purser of the "Garland" in the room of his father, resigned. [⅔ *p.*]	56
May 4.	The same - -	The same - -	The "Mary Rose" being designed to continue about the Isle of Wight, we desire you to take order for her victualing, as also for the "Tiger," which is to be hastened to the North Coast, infested by Irish frigates. The latter is at present attending the direction of the Rear-Admiral westward whilst the victuals now aboard will permit. The "Roebuck" being shattered in a fight with two Irish frigates and put into Yarmouth, we would have speedy order taken for her repair that she may be hastened to sea, her commander being a man of courage. [⅔ *p.*]	57
May 6.	—	—	Inventory of goods in the Mincing Lane meeting room of the Commissioners of the Navy which are detained for non-payment of 26*l.* house rent, due in the former principal officer's time. [1 *p.*]	58
May 27. Derby House.	Earl of Warwick, Lord Admiral.	The same - -	The soldiers coming now into Southwark, I doubt not but the rabble which took away your guns in the insurrection at Deptford will be dispersed and forsake them. You will do well to cause the guns to be looked after and brought back to the shallops now preparing for Guernsey. [⅔ *p.*]	59
May 30. Holborn.	The same - -	The same - -	Your letter of yesterday directed to the Committee for the Admiralty was last night represented to them at Derby House, who have desired me to take speedy and effectual care to put in execution the several particulars therein desired to be done. The first part concerning intelligence of the revolt of the ships in the Downs is nearly provided for, and I will take further care thereof by all opportunities. The advice you give concerning the shallops I shall leave to your care, by ordering some of them to ply to and again in the Thames for the ends you propose. It may not be amiss to hasten some of them to the Downs, to attend commands there for the present in case things	60

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.				Vol. 518, No.
			settle, whereof you shall have notice by the first. I pray give order for the survey of their stores, so that if any have been taken away they may be supplied. [½ *p.*]	
June 1.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	It is ordered that you do forthwith certify us an estimate of the whole charge for the setting out of this summer's fleet. [½ *p.*]	61
June 1. Tilbury Hope.	Earl of Warwick, Lord Admiral.	The same - -	Whereas Richard Price, master of the "Rebecca," ketch, did yesterday let slip his cable at the Downs, whereby he lost both it and his anchor, to the end he might accompany me from thence and escape from those ships there, which have deserted their duty to the Parliament. You are to give warrant for delivering to him out of the Navy stores a cable of 7 inches and an anchor of 2 cwt., for reparation of the loss so sustained by him for the Parliament's immediate service, for which this shall be your warrant. [*Admiralty Seal.* ½ *p.*]	62
June 3. Warwick House.	The same - -	Capt. Wm. Batten, Capt. Richard Cranley, Commissioners of the Navy.	I understand by Wm. Jessop that your business detains you so as you cannot go this day with me but will be with me on Monday night at Portsmouth. I pray fail not so to be and I should be glad you would bring Mr. Boat with you. I pray speak with the rest of the Commissioners as soon as they hear all is clear at Chatham to go down and provide two second-rate ships of the best to be speedily made ready, victualled, and well manned, and I would have them give orders to the "Nicodemus" and the ketch what to do, also to the dogger boat, they lie all at Gravesend and Deptford, and it were good the shallops were all sent away on the back side of the Goodwins to the place they were provided for, and to that end consult with Mr. Haviland, that there may be good officers placed in the shallops, for he complains of some miscarriages amongst them. I desire your care herein and not to fail to be with me at the time named. P.S.—I have written to the General [Sir Thos. Fairfax] to secure Upnor Castle and the fleet at Chatham as soon as he has [gained possession of] Rochester, which I hope he will have this day. [1 *p.*]	63
June 3.	The same - -	Commissioners of the Navy.	Whereas in these times of distemper several ships of the fleet have renounced the Parliament's obedience. In order to the reducing of these it was resolved yesterday, as the opinion of yourselves and others, that two second-rate ships should be provided at Chatham with all possible speed, after the reduction of those parts, which resolution is since approved of by the Committee at Derby House. You are therefore required to give warrant for the speedy fitting of two such ships fit for the intended service, and cause them to be furnished with victuals and stores of all sorts. [½ *p.*]	64
June 12. London.	The same - -	The same - -	I came to Westminster on Saturday, and repairing to Derby House represented to the Committee there the condition of the fleet at Portsmouth. I found that Sir Henry Vane and others were sent as Commissioners to offer an indemnity to the Kentish gentlemen who were aboard the revolted ships, and to treat with the mariners. The Committee have sent Capt. Benjamin Crandley with a letter to them and an answer is shortly expected, he having order to follow them in case they should be gone from the Downs. The "Warwick" frigate and "Greyhound" made an escape and have got into the Thames. To-day I purpose to go to Chatham in order to see how things proceed there, and I hope by night there may be occasion to send you notice of the success of the Commissioners' letter, Mr. Greene being, as I hear, confident it will produce a good effect. P.S.—Since the writing of this letter I have received information that the ships are	65

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			gone from the Downs to Holland, so I doubt the effect of the gents.' labours will be lost. [⅔ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No.
June 13.	Captain Thomas Plunkett.	Committee of the Navy.	Has set out to sea a galley called the "Delight" carrying 35 men and rowing with 28 oars, of which Captain Richard Poole is authorized Commander, and has his Commission from the Committee for the Admiralty and letters of reprisal under the Great Seal of the Admiralty Court to go against the rebels on the coast of Ireland for six months. Prays the Committee to give order that he may receive satisfaction for the six months victuals according to custom, ships thus set out being provisioned by the State in accordance with the Ordinance of Parliament. *Subjoined,* 1. *Ordered by the Committee of the Navy that the Commissioners of the Navy should make out bills for victualing as desired.* 13 *June* 1648. [*Torn* = 2 *pp.*]	66
June 14. Warwick House.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Upon taking a survey of the stores at Portsmouth there were found many old stores of cordage, sails, and metal, which only cumbered the storehouses, and are of no use but to be sold. The proceeds thereof might be employed with advantage to the Parliament's service for bringing to Portsmouth certain timber bought in Bear Forest for the use of the Navy there. You are therefore required to cause such of the provisions in the stores at Portsmouth as you shall find decayed to be sold with the first opportunity for the service of the State, the proceeds to be employed for the land carriage and converting of the said timber for which this shall be your warrant. [1 *p.*]	67
June 15. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant for fitting out to sea the "St. George" and "Unicorn," which have been selected by the Houses as the two second-rate ships to be added to this summer's guard. Let them be furnished with men, victuals, and naval stores for this service. [⅔ *p.*]	68
June 22. Holborn.	The same - -	The same - -	In pursuance of a resolution taken at a Council of War, whereat most of ourselves were present on Tuesday last, I desire you to give order to those officers at Portsmouth whom it may most properly concern for the victualing and fitting of the ships there, as also for making up the complements of men, borne upon the several ships, with all possible respect to their cordiality and good affection to the Parliament. I pray you also to take the same course with the ships at Harwich, that so they may be all in a capacity, upon any sudden command to go forth to sea. See that an able and faithful man be put in the room of Aldridge, master of the "Phœnix," also in that of Captain Coppin. I was notified of the arrival of Captain Crowther in Cowes Road, and of his intention to put into Portsmouth Harbour. I pray take care for his company's speedy pay. Consider how far the "Bonaventure" may be serviceable for the reduction of the revolted ships, before her fitting forth for the rest of this summer's service. I suppose it may not be inconvenient to take her to the Downs, both in respect of her countenance and the qualification of her seamen. [1 *p.*]	69
June 26. Chatham.	The same - -	The same - -	I am informed by several of the officers at Chatham that much of the Navy stores are embezzled and stolen out of the old storehouses at Chatham Hill to the great disservice of the State. You are to confer with the officers there and certify me your opinions whether it would not be advantageous for the service of the Navy to remove the storehouse to some convenient place in the new dockyard for the better securing of the stores to be laid in. Also send an estimate of the charge of	70

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			removing thereof. [*Seal of the Lord Admiral.* ½ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No.
June 30. Warwick House.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Warrant to assign a bill on the Treasurer of the Navy for payment of 10*l.* as a gratuity to Captain Peter Pett, junr., according to custom, in consideration of his having built the "Phœnix" frigate at Woolwich in the summer of 1647. [½ *p.*]	71
June 30. Holborn.	The same - -	The same - -	It has been represented to me both by the Governor of Scilly and others that a small vessel is very necessary for guard of that Road from the danger of the Irish frigates and distempered spirits there. The danger of a place of so great concernment being lost to the Parliament has induced the Governor to apply for the constant attendance of a fit vessel, to the charge of her manning and victualling he is content to contribute. Consider whether there be any prize vessel of the Parliament's of about 70 or 80 tons now remaining in those parts, which might be employed for this service, or in what other way a vessel may with most convenience be had. Make report to me with the first opportunity that I may take means for perfecting of this matter. [½ *p.*]	72
June 30. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant whereby you are required to give order for payment of the mariners taken up by Captains Robert Nixon and Charles Saltonstall to man the "Rebecca," ketch, employed for surprisal of a small vessel then riding in the Downs, having aboard her goods and property belonging to divers ill-affected persons.	73
June 30. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant for allowing Mr. Peter Pett, senr., of Ratcliff, 20*l.* gratuity for building the "Tiger" and "Elizabeth" frigates at Deptford in the summer of 1647, according to custom. [½ *p.*]	74
July 3. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same -	Warrant requiring you to give order to enter Captain John Coppin with his two servants aboard the "Greyhound" frigate, with the usual allowance of wages and diet, to commence from the day she was last paid off. This is allowed by reason of his good affection to the Parliament's service, and more especially for his bringing the "Greyhound" from under the power of the revolters. [⅝ *p.*]	75
July 3. Holborn.	The same - -	Captain Roger Tweedy.	As I hear you are sending down money to Portsmouth to pay off the "Bonaventure's" company, it may be a convenience to the service if you were to make use of mine at Portsmouth, viz., 170*l.* in silver, and 300*l.* in gold, repaying so much here, only the gold must be repaid in the same specie. [½ *p.*]	76
July 3. Holborn.	The same - -	Commissioners of the Navy.	I purpose very shortly to repair again to Chatham for hastening away the ships. The present deficiency is the want of good men. Send word what number is already provided, and beat up drums this day for a further supply. Let those enlisted for the "St. George" be invited to go under myself, as Captain Andrews must be replaced by another for family reasons, and those for the "Unicorn" under Captain Richard Swanley. P.S.—*In the Earl's handwriting.* I think to go for Chatham tomorrow and so to sea, for the wind being easterly will bring the revolted ships out of port; therefore hasten all away with what speed you can. [⅝ *p.*]	77
July 4.	—	—	Certificate of the Captain and Company of the "Dove," pink, representing the misdemeanour of John Stanley, purser of that vessel appointed for this summer's expedition. [1 *p.*]	78

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. July 5. Warwick House.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	To give order that Henry Buckley be entered cook in the "Elizabeth" frigate, vacant by death. [½ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 79
July 6. Derby House.	The same - -	The same - -	Having resolved to hasten down to the ships at Chatham, I pray you send down the masters and as many men as you may, for I will get the ships out into the Leigh Road. Get a hoy to carry down my goods, and a convoy for her, as also a shallop to lie about Foxhall, above bridge, to search all boats for ammunition and arms, and for suspected persons. One of you are to go down with me to-morrow and hasten all the victuals and ammunition to the ships. What you do, do speedily, for it concerns you for the service. [1 *p.*]	80
July 6. Holborn.	The same - -	The same - -	I forward a letter from Captain Ball, of the "Adventure," with the boatswain's list of stores wanting aboard that frigate. Take the same into consideration, and give order for supply of what you shall find necessary. [*Lord Admiral's seal.* ½ *p.*]	81
July 6.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to cause Gabriel Walters to be entered gunner of the Tenth Whelp, *vice* John Marrow, charged with complicity in the late commotion in Kent. [½ *p.*]	82
July 6. Holborn.	The same - -	The same - -	I understand by [Capt. Thos.] Newbury that the "Hunter" will be out of victuals on Monday. As he is speedily to return to his station, where the general has placed him, give order for victuals to be placed aboard, that he may apply himself to the service for which he is assigned. *Endorsed,* 1. *For furnishing the "Nicodemus" with victuals.* [½ *p.*]	83
July 7. Derby House.	The same - -	The same - -	Give order for another barge with musketeers to be stationed near Millbank, for the Committee at Derby House think one barge insufficient. If they take any send them to Derby House Committee. You must also set a guard below bridge to see that no arms, ammunition, or persons go to the enemy by way of Greenwich, as well as above bridge. Let this be speedily done. [1 *p.*]	84
July 7. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to cause George Crisp to be entered gunner in the "Swiftsure," *vice* Butler Nodes, removed into the "St. George. [½ *p.*]	85
July 7.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to make ready the four-oar barge, belonging to your office [in Mincing Lane] to serve with another fit vessel above London Bridge. These are diligently to examine all boats and persons going up and down the river, and to stay all sorts of ammunition and suspected persons. They are to obey commands from the Committee at Derby House, and to whom they are also to report their proceedings. [⅔ *p.*]	86
July 10. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to send some well-affected men to secure and remove the small pink or ketch riding about Deptford, as some ill-affected persons have a design to seize upon her this night. [½ *p.*]	87
July 10. Warwick House.	The same - -	The same - -	The "Bonaventure," under the command of Captain John Crowther, Vice-Admiral of the Irish Fleet, is now come into Portsmouth. You are to give warrant to the Treasurers of the Navy for his pay as Vice-Admiral, after the usual rate of 15*s.* per diem, during his service aboard that ship, discounting the time for which he has already received pay. Inform yourselves of the time he has served as Commander-in-Chief, as well as Vice-Admiral, and certify me your opinion whether any and what addition of allowance may be fit to be made him in respect thereof, above the ordinary allowance of Vice-Admiral. [¾ *p.*]	88

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. July 11.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Order to be given for making up the books for what is due to the Ordinaries in the several naval yards to Midsummer last, and certify this Committee. [½ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 89
July 12.	The same - -	The same - -	The like order to certify what remains due to the Extraordinaries in the several yards at Chatham, Woolwich, and Deptford, to Midsummer last. [½ *p.*]	90
July 12. Warwick House.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	Warrant to increase the salary of John Dimock, storekeeper at Portsmouth, by 10*l.* per annum, *viz.*, 40*l.* to 50*l.*, to be continued to him during these times of much action in setting forth great fleets, by which means his duties are much increased. [1 *p.*]	91
July 12.	Captain John Crowther.	Committee of the Navy.	His petition is, that having for 18 months acted as Vice-Admiral of the Irish Squadron and Commander-in-Chief, by virtue of a Commission from the Committee for the Admiralty, you would grant him an order to the Commissioners of the Navy requiring them to peruse and pass his accounts, as also an order for payment of his salary. *Subjoined,* 1. *Ordered as desired for the Commissioners of the Navy to peruse this petition and make up his accounts,* 12 *July* 1648. [1 *p.*]	92
July 13.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	We received from you a certificate that Captain Robert Clarke, being employed as Commander of the "Charles" frigate, belonging to Lord Inchiquin, laid out on that ship to make her fit for service 99*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*, and that there remains due for freight 197*l.* 19*s.* 7*d.* In regard of Lord Inchiquin's defection the ship is now in the custody of the Marshal of the Admiralty. This Committee, considering the premises, do think fit and order that you do make out to Captain Clarke a bill for 99*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*, charging that sum on the freight due to the "Charles" frigate. [⅔ *p.*]	93
July 13.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	By virtue of an order of the Houses, you are required to treat for the taking up of six merchant ships of force such as are ready for service, so that the owners may be contracted with for their assistance in the reduction of the revolted ships if there shall be cause. [*Lord Admiral's seal.* ½ *p.*]	94
July 13. Chatham.	The same - -	The same - -	Captains Deakins and Sparling having to go up [the river] in the "Falcon" and "Spy" frigates to revictual, you are to cause them to be supplied with such a proportion as may enable them to get to Guernsey, where they will be further supplied upon the contract with Mr. Haviland. [⅓ *p.*]	95
July 15. Chatham.	The same - -	The same - -	It is a great wonder to me that I should lie here all this while when the happiness of the kingdom depends upon our success. I am confident if all men would do their duties faithfully and actively that the ships would not lie here neither for provisions nor men. I hear there are 40 sail of colliers come in wherein you will find men enough, and they declare their willingness, but no order is given them to come down or to be sent to me. I am sure there is a great fault somewhere. I pray you do your parts and let both myself and all men see you have endeavoured faithfully to perform the trust reposed in you by hastening all things to us, and especially good men. I desire you once again to go to my brothers of the Trinity House, in my name, and demand their assistance in getting a competent number of honest and able men for me in regard of the influence they have over all seamen. If good men be not sent down the cause thereof will exceedingly reflect upon them, it being already reported in Holland that this fleet cannot be set forth because the Trinity House will rather discourage than encourage the mariners	96

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			thereof; of this I thought fit to give them notice by you, as having a better opinion of their affections. *Lord Admiral's seal.* [2 *pp.*]	Vol. 518, No.
July 18.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	The House of Commons, by their Order of the 11th instant, instructed us to provide and set forth a small pinnace for the safety of the Scilly Isles. We have information that the "Elizabeth" frigate, taken by Captain Young, who now attends Captain Penn, the Rear-Admiral of Ireland, of 25 tons, is a fit vessel for this service, and that Captain Penn may leave her at Scilly. You are to give order to Captain Penn to leave her there, manning and furnishing her with all provisions, and then to deliver her to Colonel Bullard, Governor of the Islands. Captain Penn is to take up money there to pay the mariners for their service in his ship, and pay them off, drawing bills of exchange for the same on this Committee. [1 *p.*]	97
July 19. Chatham.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	Warrant to assign a bill for 10*l.* on the Treasurers of the Navy as a gratuity to Mr. Joseph Pett, assistant at Chatham, in reward for his care in part building the "Dragon" frigate in the summer of 1647 according to the usual custom. [½ *p.*]	98
July 20. "St. George," in Leigh Road.	The same - -	The same - -	The bearer, John Eastwood, master of the "Peter" and "Mary," employed under your orders for bringing provisions to the ships at Chatham, has since, by Peter Pett's appointment taken in several stores there, and delivered them aboard the ships "St. George," "Unicorn," "Adventure," &c., in this road, for which you are to give him allowance. [½ *p.*]	99
July 20. "St. George," in Leigh Road.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to employ Mr. Orchard to enlist 50 or 100 good men in the vicinity of Lyme Regis, and put them aboard the ships at Portsmouth, which are to come about to me, or send them by the "Hart" or "Weymouth" frigates to strengthen us. [*Lord Admiral's seal.* ⅔ *p.*]	100
July 22. "St. George."	The same - -	The same - -	The distempers continuing amongst the seamen of the "Garland" and "John," at Portsmouth, who are resolved not to leave their respective ships till they receive their pay there, I have this day consulted thereabouts with a council of war, who advise that they be speedily paid off and discharged at Portsmouth, and the ships be there laid up, their sails and rigging being taken ashore. I have thereupon recommended it to the Committee of the Navy that money may be speedily provided for this purpose, whose resolution you are to attend, and take order for payment of the mariners, and for putting other matters in execution at Portsmouth. You are to hasten down victuals for the "Adventure's" additional men, as also the purser of that frigate, who has much neglected his charge. The ships at Harwich are by an Order of the House of Commons not to stir thence till Colchester be reduced. However, as I am this day certified their mariners are so ill-tempered that there is as yet no trusting them forth to sea, we have this day resolved to come higher into the river, as an expedient to the sooner providing of men, having not half our numbers complete one with another, the "Adventure" and "Nicodemus" excepted. Being informed by Captain Tweedy that Commander Sparling of the "Spy" frigate is very negligent of his duty, I would have you examine into the same, and if you find him unfit to be continued in the service then you may place Wm. Bocke, master of your barge, in his stead. [*Seal.* 1 *p.*]	101

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. July 24. "St. George" in Leigh Road.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	I pray take into consideration the certificate from Captain Crowther, and return me your opinions what allowance should be made to Philip Johnson for his services in the Irish seas. Johnson has petitioned me for some employment in the Navy, which I favour; he having proved faithful in his former trust, I pray give order for his being continued master of the "Bonaventure" at her next going forth. [⅝ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 102
July 24. "St. George," off Leigh Road.	The same - -	The same - -	I find myself very much obstructed through want of frequent intelligence touching the proceedings of the revolted ships, which is at this time the more inconvenient by reason of the uncertain temper of the ships at Portsmouth, whereby I cannot with sufficient certainty frame my instructions touching their coming about. I would therefore have Captain Deakins hastened to me, and his vessel furnished with victuals that he may fetch intelligence. I think it would also be well to take up two ketches to be so employed. The master of the "Rebecca," though honest, yet wants spirit to undertake anything accompanied with appearance of danger. I hear from Portsmouth that the men of the "Garland" are now content to come up to London with their tickets, so money need not to be sent down to Portsmouth. The "John's" men profess a willingness to oppose the revolted ships provided they may first receive their pay, yet I question whether their former carriage hath not rendered them unfit to be trusted. The other ships unanimously professing their resolutions to adhere to the Parliament's commands, and particularly to oppose the revolted ships, I would speedily call forth, were I truly advised where the revolters are, that I might accordingly frame my instructions. I desire you therefore to provide two such ketches as are fitted for this service, and to hasten them to me, and if you hear anything touching the revolters let me speedily hear of it. [*Seal.* 1¼ *p.*]	103
July 25. "St. George," in Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	The captain of the "Adventure" frigate has informed me that the medicaments allowed the surgeon are expended. This present expedition being visibly of much action, and the vessels going forth very sudden, it would be well to give order for furnishing the surgeon's chest. [½ *p.*]	104
July 25. 'St. George,"	The same - -	The same - -	Yours came to hand this morning. To that concerning the "Garland" and "John" my letter sent yesterday gives a full account. Captain Jordan informs me that the "Cygnet," under Captain Wheeler, is gone from the coast of Pembrokeshire towards Portsmouth to revictual, having under his charge several vessels to convoy. I think it may not be amiss to give notice thereof to the Rear-Admiral, that as she approaches the Isle of Wight he should send out to command her standing directly into Portsmouth, lest her men should be assaulted with those suggestions which have wrought upon the revolters. The "Expedition" will also come to Portsmouth to revictual unless countermanded. Victuals at Bristol not properly taken care of. Consider hereof and give orders to Captain Jordan, it being very hazardous at this time to draw off the ships from the Irish Seas. The "Assurance's" victuals will also expire about the 4th prox. P.S.—The badness of the victuals supplied from Bristol serves to endanger the seamen's health, and the blowing of them up into discontent. [*Seal.* 1 *p.*]	105

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. July 25. "St. George," at Tilbury Hope.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	I am informed by the captain and boatswain of the "St. George" that the stores here particularised are wanting aboard her [to prepare her for action], which, give order for to be sent down forthwith. [½ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No 106
July 26. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	Take order for sending down the men who have entered themselves with Aylworth of Shadwell, the press-master, but who repaired not aboard with me, or have them punished. [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	107
July 26. "St. George."	The same - -	The same - -	In your letter you certified me that the usual pay allowed to the Commander-in-Chief of the Irish Fleet was 30*s.* per diem, which place has for several months been executed by Captain John Crowther, in addition to his place of Vice-Admiral by virtue of an Order of the Houses. You are to assign a bill on the Treasurers of the Navy for payment to him of 15*s.* per diem during the time he executed the post of Commander over and above the allowance [of 15*s.*] ordered by my former warrant to be paid him as Vice-Admiral of the Fleet. [¾ *p.*]	108
July 26. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	The bearer, John Wriothesley, late deputy purser in the "Antelope," hath through the revolt of that ship from the Parliament's service sustained a considerable loss. I shall therefore in respect of his age and small means of livelihood desire you to give order for his being borne in ordinary upon the "Sovereign" or "Prince" as you shall find most expedient. [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	109
July 27. "St. George," in Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	Let your barge be employed for accommodating the passage of Mr. Callamy or Mr. Bolton, two ministers whom I have sent for to come down to spend their labours aboard next Sabbath day. [½ *p.*]	110
July 27. "St. George" in Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	I have received certain queries from you, by the hands of Alexander Bence, and have conferred with him about them considering the 4*s.* per mensem was added to the seamen's wages as an encouragement and gratuity for faithful service; and that the seamen discharged out of the Portsmouth ships have not only deserted their duty but have also unreasonably pressed for pay, many weeks before the expedition expired; I am of opinion that they ought to have no more than the usual pay of 15*s.* per mensem; wherein notwithstanding I think a difference should be put betwixt those that were merely passive and involved by the others resolution. For those who are characterized as the principal actors in the mutiny and engagement of the rest, I conceive it just they should lose their pay, at least, that it should be suspended; but because this addition of 4*s.* per mensem was ordered by the Parliament, I shall not therefore make any positive conclusion in the premises, but desire you to confer thereabouts with the Committee of the Navy to whose wisdom I refer it. The muster-master shall have command to muster the ships once in two or three days, and care taken to keep the seamen from going ashore at Gravesend, no boats being suffered to land any except in cases of importance. For the limiting of the ships in the Irish seas, to repair to Bristol for their victuals and stores, I conceive the same very necessary; but the complaints of the victuals there are so high, both for ill-quality and the victualer's delays, that until that be remedied I fear an absolute order in that kind, if taken notice of by the seamen, will endanger that inconvenience which we desire to prevent, and therefore, I pray, confer with the Committee of the Navy upon that point. I am informed by a private letter sent Captain Moulton from Bristol that the company of the "Dragon" frigate are of a temper inclining to revolt, which do you represent to the Committee, and with their advice give	111

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			orders to Captain Young, myself not being acquainted with the state of her victualing, and therefore cannot so properly give orders for her disposal. [1½ *pp.*]	Vol. 518, No.
July 27. "St. George," in Tilbury Hope.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	I have just received advice, that the revolted ships were lately at Yarmouth, whence they weighed on Monday, making, as was conceived, for the Downs. I have therefore countermanded my order for the well-affected ships at Portsmouth to call about, and send orders to them not to stir out of that harbour till further order. If therefore you shall hear that they be not gone from Portsmouth, send down thither an able pilot for the "Lion" to bring her about by the King's Channel. [*Seal.* ⅔ *p.*]	112
July 27. Treasury Chamber, Westminster.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	Upon a letter from the Lord Admiral for some fire-ships to be provided for the present service under him, it is ordered by this Committee that you confer with the master shipwright, Colonel Willoughby, and Captain Taylor, concerning two vessels to be employed as fire-ships in the service, and to consider at what rates the same may be had, what their fitting out will cost, and by what time they can be made ready and return certificate. [⅔ *p.*]	113
July 31.	The same - -	The same - -	The House of Commons, by their order of the 27th present, directed that the Commissioners of the Navy should give order to the Victualers of the Navy to issue out of the navy stores a proportion of victuals for 30 men for two months, to supply the soldiers under Captain James Temple in Tilbury Fort, and that by reason of the unhealthiness of the place an old vessel should be fitted for to lie before Tilbury. It is hereby ordered that the said Commissioners do fit up and employ a vessel for that service accordingly. [1 *p.*]	114
Aug. 3. "St. George," in Tilbury Hope.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	Difficulty of taking up ketches at London. Unfavourable reports of the suitableness of the vessel seized on at Margate and the ketch at Portsmouth. Robert Blackleech has offered his vessel the "Robert," galiot, for this service. I have written to the Officers of the Ordnance to furnish her with ordnance and gunner's stores according to your contract, if she be approved of. [⅔ *p.*]	115
Aug. 3. "St. George."	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to sign a bill to the Treasurer of the Navy for pay of Captain Henry Bethell, as Rear-Admiral of the fleet, after the rate of 20*s.* per diem, from the time of the "Garland's" entering into pay at the beginning of this summer's expedition to the time of her paying off. [*Sealed.* ½ *p.*]	116
Aug. 4. "St. George."	The same - -	The same - -	I have received yours of the 2nd and 3rd present, and replied about taking up of ketches yesterday. I have written to the Committee of the Navy concerning the supply of the victualers' stores, and the necessity of advancing money for refurnishing the navy stores. I do very well approve your writing to Sir George Ayscue, promising his seamen employment next winter as an inducement to take in the remains of the "Garland's" and "John's" victuals. The "Lion" in danger to be rendered useless for this expedition. Consider of furnishing the Portsmouth ships with able pilots. [1 *p.*]	117
Aug. 5. "St. George."	The same - -	The same - -	If Robert Blackleech will agree upon such conditions as you shall think reasonable proceed with the contract, if not you may break off the treaty; it being not fit that the present exigency should be used by any as an advantage to unfit demands. Upon the Houses ordering an addition of men to the several classes of ships as here specified, the Committee of the Navy issued their orders to you for the ships bearing of these proportions	118

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			respectively, yet I find that warrants are not issued to the pursers of the ships with me in conformity with the Houses' order, whereby they are disabled from acting in their places with that certainty and regularity that is necessary. For preventing which inconvenience I desire you to give warrants to the respective pursers, or such others to whom it properly appertains for bearing upon their several ships the said several proportions of men, as also to certify me what you have done in order thereunto, as to the other ships that are at Portsmouth. Likewise consider of putting aboard the several ships a proportionable increase of victuals. [⅔ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No.
Aug. 9. "St. George."	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	In pursuance of a resolution of a council-of-war held aboard the "St. George" on the 29th ult., I have issued my warrant to the Captain of the "Fellowship" to discharge David Hales, the present master of that ship, and to admit Captain Robert Clarke to fill that place. [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	119
Aug. 12. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	The "Falcon" frigate and "Spy" shallop being not fit for Guernsey in this season and of little use here, I purpose to employ their men upon some of the ships whose numbers are not yet complete. I have followed the advice contained in your letter of yesterday, so that if the victuals and stores you mention be sent hither, the ships will be ready in a few days to receive them. We have seized upon a small vessel on her way to join the Prince, which will be fit to attend the fleet. Contract for a packet boat, to carry letters from the Parliament to Scotland. I desire you to provide and send down 20 pendants of my colours, viz., yellow and tawny, for the ships that accompany me to sea. [*Seal.* ⅔ *p.*]	120
Aug. 13. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	John Wells, Clerk of the Stores at Deptford.	Warrant to deliver out of the stores and send aboard H.M. ship the "St. George" the small grapnels with chains, which were fitted for fire-ships, as also a sprit top sail for the "Adventure" frigate. [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	121
Aug. 14. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	Commissioners of the Navy.	You are to give warrant for what you shall find to be due to Captain Stephen Squibb, who has laid down his charge of Captain in the "Hector," for his service during this summer's expedition. [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	122
Aug. 17. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	I leave it to your discretion to employ the "Spy" frigate at Erith in place of the barge [for examining boats in the river]. The victuals for the ships at Harwich you may hasten down, though the Lord General [Fairfax] hath intimated his desire that they may not yet stir from thence; I hope, however, they will shortly come to me. There having been some complaints exhibited to me against Becke, the gunner of the "Providence," I would have him be content to stay at home during this expedition, and this shall not prejudice him in his future employment. This I am induced unto in respect of the jealousy of the times, which requires me to use all circumspection as to officers. I will this day represent to the Speakers of both Houses the necessity of getting a speedy supply of money for the Navy according to the particulars which you mention. [*Seal.* ⅔ *p.*]	123
Aug. 18. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	I send you enclosed the informations and examinations concerning the embezzlement of two cables by the boatswain of the "Fellowship," by which you will find the Captain too much interested in the disposing of the cable. Therefore make a stop upon both their wages till you have further examined into this business. I pray do what you can to speed the paying off of the "Assurance" and "Dragon." [⅔ *p.*]	124

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Aug. 19. "St. George," in Tilbury Hope.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	I have sent up Nixon, captain of the "Hector," to impress 40 seamen for the service of our ships. Give him a bill for press and conduct money that he may return to me with all expedition. [½ p.]	Vol. 518, No. 125
Aug. 21. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	John Hayward, master of the "Tiger," is to resign his charge in favour of Anthony Houlden, I have ordered the captain of the "Tiger" to admit him as master, and desire you to grant him a warrant accordingly. [½ p.]	126
Aug. 22. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	The neglects of the former captain of the "Fellowship" daily discover themselves. Upon change of commander but 10 hammocks were found in her, so I was fain to supply 40 out of the "St. George." I am informed by Captain [Penrose] and the boatswain that she is altogether unfit for sea till she be new tallowed. Mr. Price's ketch is now gone up [the river] and may conveniently bring down 40 hammocks for to replace those lent out of the "St. George," and 3 cwt. of tallow, which you are desired to supply.	127
Aug. 22. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	Warrant to cause Thos. Catling to be entered boatswain of the "Fellowship" in place of Richd. Ott[aw]ay, suspended. [½ p.]	128
Aug. 23. Tilbury Hope.	The same - -	The same - -	John Hayward, the late master of the "Tiger," being discharged, you may take order for paying him his wages for the time he served. [½ p.]	129
Aug. 25.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to give order that John Bleake be continued boatswain of the "Adventure," frigate. [½ p.]	130
Aug. 28. Derby House.	Committee of both Houses at Derby House.	The same - -	We are of opinion that good use may be made of the pinnace "Falcon" for stay and searching of all boats and vessels passing up and down the river. You are to cause her to be equipped and manned out for that service according to your letter. [⅔ p.]	131
Aug. 29. Ouse Edge.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	You are to pass a bill to the Treasurer of the Navy for payment of 2*s.* 4*d.* per diem to George Archby and Wm. Tilley, watermen, so as to make up their wages to 3*s.* each, whilst they were employed in attendance upon the "St. George" with their wherry, which having been damaged in this service 40*s.* is to be allowed for repairs. [⅔ p.]	132
Sept. 5. The Downs.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to take order for the pay of Mr. Pounsett, pilot of the "St. George," who with much diligence attended his charge and eventually brought her safe into the Downs, having respect to his extraordinary attendance; you are also to take the like course for boatswain Arkinstall, pilot of the "Lion." [½ p.]	133
Sept. 5.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	Having received certificate from you concerning the delinquency of George Cole and four others named, in attempting to carry away the "Elizabeth" frigate from King's Road to the revolted ships. It is ordered that the Commissioners and Treasurer of the Navy do check the wages of these persons, and this Committee will report the information against them to the House for their further punishment for this their delinquency. [⅔ p.]	134
Sept. 6.	The same - -	The same - -	Order to return certificate to this Committee of the loss and damage the State hath suffered by the seizure and detention of that vessel, whereof Captain Greene was commander [viz., the "Welcome" pink], that so demands may be made from the State of France. [½ p.]	135

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Sept. 9. "St. George," in the Downs.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	The "Nicodemus" being otherwise disposed of, I have appointed the "Robert" frigate to take charge of the two vessels waiting for convoy at Gravesend, so pray hasten them down. As to the proposition concerning the separating of the fleet into several guards, I shall in convenient time take care for it. At present I am resolved to go with the whole body to the coast of Holland, some few ships excepted for [guard of] the Isle of Wight, to attend such advantages and providences as may there offer themselves. I have recommended it to the House of Commons that the ships mentioned in your list may be taken into consideration, and prepared for the winter guard, if they shall think fit. I approve of the "Lion" being sent into Portsmouth at the expiration of her provisions, her men being unwilling to take in any new supplies. I have ordered the rest of the victuals into the "Tiger" and "Recovery" that they may be ready for service on the north coast, after our voyage to Holland is over. I have ordered the "Weymouth" frigate to Chatham to refit. I have sent your list for the winter guard to the House without any alteration. The best information I have from Holland gives it: That the "Reformation" and "Antilope" are laid up at Helvoet-Sluys; that the other great [revolted] ships are like to be in the same posture; that some of the smaller vessels are intended to be set out, some for the north and some for Ireland; that the seamen are generally disposed to run away from them; and that the whole company is very necessitous. But of the truth of these particulars I expect shortly a more particular account. P.S.—I. I hear the "Star" frigate is nearly ready, so let her be furnished with victuals that she may be in a condition to assist in guarding the Isle of Wight. II. I think by what I have heard since this letter was perfected that none of the [revolted] ships are laid up. September 10. [*Seal.* 1 *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 136
Sept. 9.	The same - -	The same - -	To give order for Thos. Mitchell to be entered gunner of the "Cygnet" frigate, *vice* Gates, discharged. [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	137
Sept. 13.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	You are to give order to the captains of the "Truelove" and "Blessing" [now at Harwich] to take up money for paying off these vessels, drawing bills on the Treasurer of the Navy. Their companies attending the Iceland fishing. [½ *p.*]	138
Sept. 19.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to certify us to-morrow a list of the ships at Bristol and Portsmouth, and in what readiness they are to go to sea. [½ *p.*]	139
Sept. 22.	Wm. Woolward, of Colchester, mariner.	Committee of the Navy.	Petition that they would order him satisfaction for the service of his ship and men, and some reward for his fidelity and service to the Parliament in securing the fort [at the mouth] of the Coln from the enemy until the Parliament's forces were possessed of it. Being commander of a vessel of 150 tons with four pieces of ordnance, fitted to go to sea, he continued for three months to guard the harbour by order of the Lord General Fairfax until the town [of Colchester] was surrendered. The enemy in the meantime spoiled his house and goods in his absence, and condemned himself to death at a council of war. *Subjoined,* I. *Order for the Commissioners of the Navy to consider of the time and number of men kept by petitioner on his ship during this service, and to return their opinions to this Committee what is fit to be allowed by the State for the same. September* 22. II. *Certificate by the Commissioners that they have not sufficient data to certify what time the petitioner with his ship was in the service of the Parliament,*	140

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			*near Colchester, but they conceive he may have served about three months, and in regard of his necessity recommend that he may be impressed 30l. until his account can be stated. Navy Office, 25 September* 1648. III. *Ordered by the Committee of the Navy that petitioner having now produced certificate of his service with his vessel from the Committee for Essex, do again attend on the Commissioners of the Navy, who are to make up his account, and signify what they conceive fit to be allowed for his ship's service. 5 October* 1648. [=2 *pp.*]	Vol. 518, No
Sept. 22. Derby House.	Committee of both Houses at Derby House.	Lord High Admiral Earl of Warwick.	Your Lordship might perhaps have expected the speedier return of Captain Deakins and Thos. Sparling, we therefore desire you to be informed from us that in obedience to our orders they have been employed on special service. You will therefore give them their entry from the time of their discharge at Deptford, and at the same rate as during their last employment, viz., 3*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.* per month as they inform us. With the first opportunity grant them again such commands as you may think fit, letting none of less merit be preferred before them. [*Copy.* 1 *p.*]	141
Oct. 2. "St. George," before Goree.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	I have recommended it to the Committee at Derby House to hasten away six weeks' victuals hither for the fleet, in case they shall approve of my staying here some time, as I intend. If they determine thereof, let no time be lost nor care wanting for the provisions to be sent hither. I had intelligence of a design by the revolters to seize upon the "Henrietta" pinnace, that they might make use of her ordnance, but how true it is I know not. I desire that care may be taken to prevent that mischief and all other intentions prejudicial to the fleet at Chatham, of which I have heard some uncertain rumours in these parts. P.S.—Should the Lords resolve of the victuals coming hither let a victualer accompany them, and let them be disposed into parcels for 40, 50, or other number of men to prevent confusion. Certify me by the next whether the "Leopard," "Bonaventure," and "Dragon" are approved of to form part of the winter guard; if they be, then in what condition they are for the sea, and take order that they be victualed and manned with all speed. *Underwritten,* I. *Received* 12 *October, and responded to* 13 *October* 1648. [*Seal.* 1 *p.*]	142
Oct. 3.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	That Mr. John Holt, the Victualer, at Portsmouth, cannot furnish the "Assurance" and "Dragon" frigates, which are now waiting there for their supplies, by reason of the great arrears due to him from the State for victuals already furnished to the Navy; you are therefore to write to him requiring him to provide and put on board these frigates provision of victuals for four months, and the same will be paid for at sight by bill of exchange drawn on the Treasurer of the Navy, which this Committee will see carefully satisfied; and we will likewise see Mr. Holt speedily satisfied 2,000*l.* part of his arrears. You are further to write to the commanders of these vessels that as soon as they have taken the victuals aboard, one of the frigates is to sail for the Downs, in order to convoy the victuals for the fleet lying on the coast of Holland, and the other frigate to remain for clearing the western coast from pirates. [1 *p.*]	143
Oct. 11.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to give order and take special care for the present sending away of the victuals for the ships [of the Lord Admiral's fleet] at the Goree [on the coast of Holland]. Send with the victuals a sufficient convoy and a victualer	144

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			to distribute the same amongst the ships to prevent all prejudice, according to the Lord Admiral's letter, which will be herewith sent unto them. [⅔ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No.
Oct. 16. "St. George," before Goree.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	I very well approve of your selection of Thos. Arkinstall to succeed Mr. Hubert in the Master Attendant's place at Portsmouth; but Captain Taylor, late of the "Star" frigate, being recommended to me by Sir Henry Vane and Colonel Hammond, I would have you inform yourselves of his fitness for such place, as he is son-in-law to Mr. Hubert. Distractions are on the increase amongst the revolters, so that I hope our fleet's staying here some time will not be without a very good issue. [*Seal.* ⅔ *p.*]	145
Oct. 12 and 20.	—	—	Order from the Committee of both Houses at Derby House for the discharge of John Bowman or Boardman, now prisoner in the Poultry Compter, for matters touching the rising in Kent. Referred to the Lord Mayor to release him, upon his engagement not to do anything hereafter against the Parliament. [½ *p.*] *Annexed,* 1. *Certificate by Robt. Yardley that the bearer, John Boardman, hath subscribed to the negative engagement. Rochester, 20 October.* [¼ *p.*]	146
Oct. 24.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Certify us what you have done in prosecution of our former orders for sending away victuals to the Lord Admiral's fleet [on the coast of Holland]. In what vessels laden, when these set sail, and with what convoy. [½ *p.*]	147
Oct. 31.	The same - -	The same - -	We having received your letter certifying the great want of hemp, canvas, timber, &c., to be supplied to the Navy stores, do hereby order that you treat with such persons as possess these provisions ready and fit for service, and signify to us the lowest rate and longest time [of payment] you can persuade them unto, that so this Committee may give them satisfaction for due payment of their money. [⅔ *p.*]	148
Nov. 1.	The same - -	The same - -	Captain Thos. Morgan, Victualer of the Navy at Bristol, having completed his contract for last year's victualing the ships of the Irish squadron, is now come up to know our resolution concerning any further service. We think fit and order that he repair to the Commissioners and Victualers of the Navy and make up his accounts for the service past. You are to treat with him for this year's service ensuing, both concerning the prices and other particulars, returning certificate to this Committee. [⅔ *p.*]	149
Nov. 3.	John Holt, Victualer at Portsmouth.	Committee of the Navy.	In his petition he represents that he contracted for the victualing of 1,000 men for eight months for the last year's service, towards which he received 2,000*l.* imprest, and was to have 600*l.* per mensem with the Customs at Southampton. And in case there should be occasion for 500 men more to be victualed for the like time, he engaged to do it at the same rate, under the like conditions. Represents that he has completed his contract for the said 1,000 men and almost the victualing of other 500, but hath not received any imprest, nor his monthly payments, with the advancement for either of the services since June last. By your Honours' order of 3rd October you promised him present payment for the victualing of the "Dragon" and "Assurance" frigates, which comes to near 2,000*l.*, and also to take speedy care for payment of 2,000*l.* more in part of his arrears, of which he has only received 1,000*l.* There is yet remaining due to him for victualing the Navy, which ended at Michaelmas last, above 3,500*l.*, and for provision he has since delivered above 500*l.* more, besides a	150

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			further service at present to be done. Prays order for present payment of 1,000*l.* about the "Dragon" and "Assurance," and further credit on the Customs at Southampton, also that he may receive the residue of his arrears. Further, that you would give order to petitioner for the contract of victualing the Navy at Portsmouth for this ensuing year. *Subjoined,* I. *Ordered by the Committee of the Navy that the Commissioners of the Navy do peruse this petition, and with the Victualers make up petitioner's accounts, and contract with him for the ensuing year's service. They are to certify their proceedings to this Committee.* [1½ *pp.*]	Vol. 518, No.
Nov. 7.	—	—	Ordered by the House of Commons that the ship "John" be taken off the winter guard, and that four shallops, viz., the "Eagle," "Scout," "Samuel," and "Fly," be inserted in the list instead, and accordingly fitted out for sea. [*Copy.* ½ *p.*]	151
Nov. 9.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Mr. Richd. Chiverton having refused to deliver in to the Navy stores 100 tons of hemp at the rates and on conditions tendered him, it is ordered that you do treat with some other person for that quantity. [⅔ *p.*]	152
Nov. 11.	The same - -	The same - -	We approve of your contract with Mr. Haviland for victualing 100 men, to serve in the Guernsey shallops at the rate of 9½*d.* a man per diem, and do order that you make out to him bills for the money according to his contract, which we will take care are satisfied. [⅔ *p.*]	153
Nov. 13. "St. George."	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	You are to give order to Richd. Botley to be entered cook in the ship "Satisfaction," lately reduced to the obedience of the Parliament's fleet under my command.	154
Nov. 15.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	Ordered that you do proceed with the contract for a parcel of timber begun with George Maplizden, and make him out a bill of imprest for 50*l.*, which we will take care to see satisfied. [⅔ *p.*]	155
Nov. 15. The "St. George," off Helvoet-Sluys.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	You are required to give order for payment of 10*l.* 10*s.* to Captain Ball in satisfaction for boats supplied by him to several ships of this fleet, for which this shall be your warrant. [½ *p.*]	156
Nov. 17. "St. George," off Helvoet-Sluys.	The same - -	The same - -	You are to cause Richard Countrey or Cuntrie to be entered gunner in the ship "Satisfaction." [⅔ *p.*]	157
Nov. 17. "St. George."	The same - -	The same - -	The like for John Williams, to be entered gunner in the "Hind" frigate. [⅔ *p.*]	158
Nov. 17.	Committee of the Navy.	The same - -	We are certified by the Lord Admiral that several of the revolted ships are come in under his command, and the rest are likely soon to be reduced or rendered unfit for future service; so that the ships of the summer guard are likely speedily to come into port to be paid off, and the winter guard to return from that service. You are therefore to certify us what wages are due to the mariners of the summer fleet now to come in, where these ships are, when they come in, and when their victuals will be expired. Also an estimate of the mariners' wages in the winter guard, and how long these ships have been out. Consider whether, if 10,000*l.* should be advanced to the Lord Admiral Warwick in Holland, it would be advantageous for the service to pay the same off there among the mariners of those ships, which are to be continued on the winter guard; likewise consider how far this sum will pay them off, together with your opinions concerning the same. [1½ *p.*]	159

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648. Nov. 24.	Committee of the Navy.	Commissioners of the Navy.	We are informed by letters from the Lord Admiral that he has arrived in the Downs with several ships from the Goree [in Holland], some of which must necessarily be sent into port to be refitted and made ready for future service. Consider to what place those ships may be most conveniently brought in both in relation to their victualing and other stores, and advise the Lord Admiral by an express post, as also this Committee to-morrow morning, so that the same may be reported to the House of Commons. [¾ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No. 160
Nov. 25. "St. George," in the Downs.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	The same - -	You are to give order for Simon Blackmore, now purser of the "Satisfaction," to be entered as purser of the "Happy Entrance," *vice* Abraham Robinson, removed. [½ *p.*]	161
Nov. 25. "St. George," in the Downs.	The same - -	The same - -	The like for Abraham Robinson, to be entered purser of the "Leopard." [*Seal.* ½ *p.*]	162
Nov. 27. "St. George," in the Downs.	The same - -	The same - -	I have received yours of the 25th instant, with a list of such ships as you would have sent to the several yards for their victualing and repairing. Whereas you have assigned the "Nicodemus" only for Deptford, I should have thought it convenient to have had more ships sent thither, respecting the nearness at hand of your provisions and stores. I intend sending the "Nonsuch" frigate thither, unless I hear from you that you have sent the masts provided for her to Portsmouth, supposing Mr. Peter Pett of Ratcliff will lose no time in hastening her forth again. The "Phœnix" likewise must be repaired of some defects, and I conceive it most fit that she be sent up the river to Chatham or Woolwich, in order to be dealt with by Captain Peter Pett, who built her. I will take care of the west coast, whither the "Dragon" is already sent to be followed by the "Tiger" and "Providence," which may upon occasion repair to Portsmouth to revictual. As for a proportion of victuals to be sent down, a supply for 600 men for six weeks will suffice, for if there be little occasion for the ships now abroad to continue at sea I will send some of them in. I approve of your changing the "Recovery" for the "Warwick," which I have sent in to be revictualed. The afore-mentioned list I have somewhat altered and return you a copy, conceiving as affairs stand [those substituted] will be more ready for service. P.S.—Since writing this I have resolved of the "Phœnix" going to Portsmouth. [*Seal broken.* 1 *p.*]	163
Nov. 27.	Owners of the ship "Love" of London.	Committee for the Navy.	Petition, that their ship the "Love" of London coming from the Straits, was taken in the Downs by the revolted ships and carried over into Holland, where they discharged her lading. The ship has since come in to the Lord Admiral, and remains under his command, but her master, Gregory Milner, is retained prisoner by the Prince [of Wales] in Holland for condescending to come in. Pray order from this Committee to enable them to send a man to take possession of their said ship and conduct her for London, so that her provisions and necessaries may not be embezzled. *Underwritten,* 1. *Ordered by the Committee of the Navy that the Commissioners and Collectors of Prize goods do send some fit person to bring up into the river Thames and secure the ship "Love," taking care against embezzlement, and to report the state of this business to this Committee,* 27 *November* 1648. [1 *p.*]	164
Nov. 28.	Lord Admiral Warwick.	Commissioners of the Navy.	Warrant to sign a bill on the Treasurer of the Navy, for payment to Captain George Deakins after the rate of 3*l.* 10*s.* per mensem for the time between his surrendering the command of the "Falcon" shallop, and his return on	165

Vol. DXVIII. Letters and Papers relating to the Navy, &c.

Date.	From.	To.	Subject.	Reference.
1648.			board the "St. George," 12 October, he having been during the interval employed on service by order from the Committee of both Houses sitting at Derby House. [⅓ *p.*]	Vol. 518, No.
1648–49. Jan. 11.	Wm. Jessop - -	—	Certificate that on the 12th November 1648 Mr. Robt. Blackleach, commander of the "Robert," galiot, sent a letter to the Lord Admiral Warwick, then at Helvoetsluys, desiring a supply of money or a discharge from the service, his vessel being much disabled in the then late storm; to which his Lordship replied, giving him his discharge. On the next day, the messenger returned aboard the Lord Admiral's vessel, giving account that Prince Rupert had staid him on shore and seized his letters, whereupon his Lordship did sign a duplicate of the discharge, and despatched the messenger with it to Captain Blackleach then being about Amsterdam. [1 *p.*]	166
Undated.	Wm. Spilman -	Commissioners of the Navy.	I entreat your Worships' favour that I may go as clerk in one of the two ships in which pursers are employed by the State. [=½ *p.*]	167
—	Wm. Wildey -	The same - -	In behalf of the bearer, Wm. Spilman, that he may be employed as clerk in one of the merchant ships [now being fitted out]. [=½ *p.*]	168
—	Elia Palmer -	Captain Phineas Pett.	Certifies that the bearer, Thos. Rowland, being entered cook of the "Triumph," *vice* James Bradford, is to be entered upon the ordinary. [½ *p.*]	169
—	Peter and Christopher Pett.	—	Certifying their opinions that the masts for the new frigates may as well be supplied from the yards of the mast-makers in the river Thames as to have them made in their own yards, and for this service we can recommend Will. Wood.	170
—	Andrew Burrell -	Mr. Harding -	I pray provide for the lower deck of the ship "Swiftsure" 22 brazen scuppers as under specified. *Underwritten,* 1. *Mr. Harding's demand is 16d. per lb. of brass, and 3s. for the workmanship of every scupper besides waste of the plates.* [1 *p.*]	171

Vol. DXIX.

COLLECTION of Petitions to which dates could not be assigned, but which clearly belong to the reign of Charles I. They are arranged in alphabetical order.

1. Petition of Wm. Bringfield, servant to the Prince, His Highness, and of Eliz. his wife to the Privy Council. Prays settlement of the difference which had arisen between the Earl of Bedford and petitioner touching the paving of a way lately made; the Earl for six years had been solely charged with the pavement, but now petitioner and his wife were required to contribute. Has been at great charges concerning this business. In consideration of the great damages petitioner is like to sustain, prays your Lordships to settle a final order and conclusion to which he will humbly submit, and that you would free him from custody of the messenger of this Board. [*Damaged by damp.* ½ *p.*]

2. Petition of John Brunt, one of the ordinary messengers of his Majesty's Chamber, to the same. That some two or three years since petitioner made two several journeys with your letters and warrants for fetching up of Sir Wm. Mavill and Abraham Bigo from the Isle of Purbeck, and likewise for apprehending Isaac Bungar and John Worrall, who refuse to pay the usual fees. Prays your Honours to give order for satisfaction to be made to him by the parties named. [½ *p.*]

3. Petition of Col. Sir Wm. Cathcart to the King. Having spent much time abroad in foreign service, he has waited all opportunities to do your Majesty service. His brother who served your Majesty constantly and faithfully as captain of horse eight years under Sir Robt. Stuart having been slain in your service, has left a wife and four children with no maintenance but what petitioner gives them. Prays your Majesty to confer upon him a foot company of the standing forces of Ireland. [½ *p.*]

4. Petition of John Clobery, Esq., to the Privy Council. Having married Katherine Forde, a widow, he was compelled to proceed in Chancery against her mother for divers great sums of money disbursed by him; upon which his wife was induced to leave him and prosecute a suit in the Court Christian for Alimony, much against his interests as he desired to live lovingly with her. She had since returned to his house, but he was now threatened with a warrant to bring him before your Lordships, whereby opportunity might be afforded to draw her away again from him. Prays your Lordships to be a means that he may quietly possess his wife, and that course may be taken for punishment of those ill-disposed persons who would molest him. [1 *p.*]

5. Petition of Millicent Conyers to the same. Having been there many years engaged in a tedious suit against Mr. Abraham Sunderland and his father upon a contract of marriage with the son, the

father procured the latter at last to marry another woman; an order was made by the Judges and Doctors Delegates appointed by his Majesty to determine this business for payment of 300*l.* to petitioner, which only partially covered her charges, but of this she has only been able to obtain 150*l.* Prays your Honours to send for Abraham and his father Richard by a messenger, and to commit them to the Fleet prison until the remaining 150*l.* be paid. [1 *p.*]

6. Petition of Claud Cordier, master of a ship at Calais, to the Queen. That he is detained prisoner in Dover Castle since two months having been falsely accused of uttering certain words against his sacred Majesty the King, whereas he has ever desired to honour and serve so good and wise a King. Prays the Queen, out of her accustomed clemency, to intercede with the King, so that he may be released from prison and suffered to pursue his calling as an honest man. [*French.* 1 *p.*]

7. Petition of David Dacosta to the King. Was born beyond the seas, but having lived with his family many years in this kingdom, desires to continue in the way of his calling and to become one of your faithful subjects by taking the oaths of allegiance and supremacy and paying customs as an alien. Prays letters patent of denization under the Great Seal. [1 *p.*]

8. Petition of John Damon to the Privy Council. Having brought a quantity of clay to the value of 100*l.* to London, thinking to have uttered it as formerly, he was prevented by Richard Cox, in the name of John Lea, Esq., who detained his goods under a pretended patent. He gave bond in 20*l.* at Poole for delivery thereof at London, which he has performed. Prays the Council to call Cox before them to show cause by what authority he detains petitioner's goods, that he may receive such relief as may be thought meet. [⅔ *p.*]

9. Petition of John Damyn, of Weymouth, shipwright, to the same. Have with others been employed by John Blatchford and John Hill, of Dorchester, merchants, in transportation of their goods, being not customed, from Weymouth and Poole into Ireland. They are unable to obtain payment for their service, these merchants having grown so rich that they dare not take course of law against them. Prays the Lords to grant a warrant to the Mayor of Weymouth and Melcomb Regis to inquire in what and how much these merchants have wronged the King and the subject in that kind, and to take order for righting petitioner and his friends. [1 *p.*]

10. Petition of Bertrand Decott and John Teliscas, to the King. That petitioners lately going over into France, with Teliscas' two sons, who had your Majesty's pass, and they a pass from the Lieutenant of Dover Castle, were nevertheless stayed and taken by Captain Ferne, who pretends your commission of war. Having wounded them, this Captain rifled them of all they had to the

value of 1,000*l.*, and having stripped them naked set them ashore, and they are now returned to seek relief of your Majesty. This captain is set forth by Mr. Thos. Chewe and other merchants of London, so they pray your Majesty to commiserate their miserable estate and to give speedy order therein. [½ *p.*]

11. Petition of Joan Densme to the Privy Council. Having recently married Claud Densme, a Frenchman, she went with her husband to Gravesend with the object of accompanying him to Calais, but there was not suffered to embark, having omitted to procure a permit, so that she is left destitute. Prays the Lords to grant her license to embark and so join her husband over sea. [1 *p.*]

12. Petition of Mary, wife of James Dixon, of Whittlesea, labourer, to the King. Having been convicted at Quarter Sessions for Nassaburgh, co. Northampton, of the stealing of a bay gelding worth 4*l.*, the chattel of Thos. Cooke, she was sentenced to be hanged and "is not to be avoided by the strictness of law," although it appears by the annexed certificate that she is a fit object of your Majesty's mercy. Prays pardon for the said offence. [½ *p.*]

13. Petition of Captain John Douglas, Sergeant-Major, to the King. Having been for 11 years continuously employed in the service of Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia, the Duke Christian of Brunswick, and the King of Denmark, for which he has received only one year's pay, and now beholding the multitude of suitors, who presently did press the State, had out of modesty resolved not to trouble your Majesty at this time, being confident to have enjoyed the post of Lieut.-Colonel in Sir George Hayes' regiment, but far contrary to his expectation he now finds himself to be opposed by your Majesty's will, in which he esteems himself more unfortunate than in all his lost time. If your pleasure be such that he must desist from prosecuting his claim to the said place, he then prays your Majesty to give order for satisfying his arrears that he may be enabled to pay his debts and push his fortune somewhere else, since he his destitute of all other means of attending here any longer. [½ *p.*]

14. Petition of John Dunch, of Baddesley, Hants, to the King. Holds a lease for years of a farm at Chilbolton, Hants. from the Dean and Chapter of Winchester, whose ancient usage and custom hath been time out of mind upon their tenants' applications to renew their leases and continue their estates to them before all others. That petitioner in pursuance of this custom made application and would undoubtedly have obtained the renewal of his lease had not Charles Lord De la Warr upon letters recommendatory for the same from your Majesty to the Dean and Chapter interrupted petitioner's proceedings therein, intending to deprive him of his just interest in and to the same, contrary to all equity and good conscience. Forasmuch as petitioner's lease is at present charged with raising and payment of divers legacies and sums amounting

in the whole to 1,300*l.* upon just presumption that it would be renewed, and without which he is no way able to satisfy this sum. Prays that your Majesty would either be pleased to recall your royal letters, or else signify, notwithstanding, to the Dean and Chapter your pleasure that they should pursue their ancient custom and freedom in granting and renewing their tenants' estates whereby petitioner may be restored to a capacity of enjoying his most just and undoubted right. [1 *p.*]

15. Petition of John Freake, of Crewkerne, co. Somerset, to the Privy Council. Having mortgaged certain lands in that county to Wm. Floyer for 250*l.*, and failing the day of payment, Floyer took advantage of the forfeiture and retained the lands, leaving them to his kinsman John Floyer. Prays that this matter be referred to certain justices of peace named, that they may mediate some charitable end between Floyer and petitioner in this business, or else certify the state of the cause to your Lordships. [½ *p.*]

16. Petition of the same to the same. Statement of the mortgage of certain lands to Wm. Floyer as related in the preceding. Petitioner for the preferment of his son Wm. Freake made over to him the fee simple of the manor of Eastham, with a present annuity of 60*l.* and a competent jointure for his wife, reserving only an estate therein during life. His son combining with John Freake of Hilton has by unfair means got possession of the manor and lands. Prays that the premises may be referred to the examination of [John] Lord Poulett, Sir George Speeke, and others named. [1 *p.*]

17. Petition of Lancaster Gibbons, Sergeant-at-Arms to the King. That he hath faithfully served your royal father and your Majesty these 30 years with great expense of his estate, having by his travail and industry caused many thousand pounds to be brought into the Exchequer. Having lost his eyesight and fallen into great misery he is a petitioner to be admitted one of the Poor Knights of Windsor, either in the new plantation of Sir Francis Crane's or on the vacancy of one of the old. [1 *p.*]

18. Petition of Edward Grey and Wm. Rumbold to the King. That Elizabeth Quested is tenant by lease of several tithes belonging to the Dean and Chapter of Durham, being parcel of the rectory of Norham, the which lease is nearly expired. A person employed by her having sealed a lease under such rent and covenants as she now rejects, petitioners are ready to accept the same, and pray your Majesty to recommend them to the Dean and Chapter for tenants. [½ *p.*]

19. Petition of Elizabeth Grubbe, widow, to the Privy Council. Has been a suitor these five years to be relieved about a glasshouse in Lambeth, against Sir Edw. Zouch, and the other patentees to whom the said house was leased. You formerly directed your letters to Sir E. Zouch and Sir Robt. Mansfield, and the other patentees, requiring them to pay to petitioner so much rent and

charges for reparations as then proved due to her amounting to 82*l.*, whereof she has only been able to obtain 31*l.*, leaving 51*l.* still unpaid, and which she cannot recover. Through the infinite delays of the patentees and her great want she is compelled to renew her troublesome suit, praying your Honours to give order for the immediate payment of the 51*l.* She has lost in dead rent, in suit of law and repairing of the houses, fully 432*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, to her utter ruin if your Lordships take not pitiful commisseration of the distressed estate of a poor widow. [1 *p.*]

20. Petition of Philip Gruin, merchant of Paris, to the King. By reason of his recent great losses and ships taken at sea he has been unable to satisfy his creditors in France, and in order to procure time to collect his resources has obtained from the French King letters patents of protection, which with his petition he caused to be presented to the Provost of Paris, and signified the same to James Collange, one of his creditors. Is informed that Collange is come over into England for to arrest and imprison him. Prays the King in commisseration of his great losses and crosses to take him and his goods into your Majesty's protection and defence, and to grant him your warrant of protection for one year. [1 *p.*]

21. Petition of John Harris to the King. Has been a seaman in your Majesty's service, but falling into lewd company, with whom he was taken in a felony, robbing another man of 7*s.* in the night, is now convicted and condemned to die for the same. Being a very lusty young man in the prime of life and a very good waterman, able to do your Majesty service in any part beyond the seas, prays your pardon for his life.

22. Petition of Wolfgang Hawser to the King. Was born in Zurich, and bred up in the art of chasing and embossing in gold, silver, and other metals, and being desirous to improve himself in his calling, and to attain to more knowledge by travel, came into this kingdom near four years since, where he would willingly spend the remainder of his days, having been bred in the Protestant religion, if he might obtain that favour, as other aliens have done, by being made a free denizon, and so become a subject to your gracious Majesty. Prays letters patent to be a free denizon of England, so that he may follow his calling here, in which he hopes to be of more use to your Majesty than others, having finished several pieces of work for your use of late. [1 *p.*]

23. Petition of Henry Hayes, Searcher of the Custom House at Ipswich, to the Houses of Parliament. Having seized a billinger belonging to Ostend freighted with barley, to be transported thither, now lying in Ramsey Creek, he desires an order from the Parliament how he shall dispose of the commodity with speed, for the goods will take loss by keeping. [1 *p.*]

24. Petition of James Hayward, of Gray's Inn, to the King. The better to fit himself for your Majesty's service in a martial

way petitioner served for six years as a volunteer in the service of several foreign Princes, and has for the last four years reserved himself in readiness for some employment either on sea or land. In respect that a fleet is shortly to be set out he prays the place of captain in one of the ships of the said fleet. *Dorso,*

24. 1. *Sir Edw. Powell was commanded to put this petition in Mr. Secretary's hand, that the King might be reminded thereof in time. Sent by Sir Edw. Powell.* [⅔ *p.*]

25. Petition of Richd. Helliard, merchant of Southampton, to the Privy Council. Has now on his hands 100 lasts of corn, which he cannot vend in these parts without great loss, the price being under the Statute allowance for exportation. Prays leave to export the same to friends in amity, as Holland or Zeeland, in the ship "Lion" of Flushing. *Underwritten,*

25. 1. *Langhorne the like.* [½ *p.*]

26. Petition of the King's Heralds and Pursuivants at Arms to the same. Upon sundry complaints the late King James was pleased to command the Commissioners for the Office of Earl Marshal then being to settle an order for regulating of funerals and other matters concerning the office of arms. Upon some misinformation this order, in the last year of his reign, was commanded to be brought into the House of Commons, where it was discussed without any resolution being come to, so that it still remains in the custody of the Clerk of that House, notwithstanding several Parliaments have since been held. Pray warrant to the Clerk for the redelivery of the said order. [1 *p.*]

27. Petition of Thos. Heywood to the same. Has a cause depending in the Court of Requests against Francis Muriell, for detention of certain lands and goods for recovery whereof in regard of his poverty petitioner has been admitted to sue *in formâ pauperis.* Wm. Trundle having privately got an outlawry against petitioner for some debt has transferred the same to Muriell, who threatens to arrest petitioner thereupon, and to lay divers actions upon him at the time of the execution of a commission between himself and Muriell, which will be speeded at Dereham in Norfolk this vacation, which commission, and the execution thereof is to be returned about the second return of Michaelmas Term next. Prays a free pass to go down into Norfolk to attend this commission, and until the second day of next Michaelmas Term, which will be a means to preserve his poor estate from ruin. [1 *p.*]

28. Petition of Henry Hodges, master and owner of the "Harry" of Dublin, to the King. His ship the "Harry" of Dublin having been seized by the French as a prize, originally taken from them by the Dunkirkers, from whom she was first bought, petitioner beseeches your Majesty to commiserate his case and give order for his relief. [⅔ *p.*]

Vol. DXIX.

29. Petition of James Houbland of London, merchant, to the Privy Council. Has ever been regular in payment of his Majesty's customs and duties. A year ago he laded in the "David Alexander" of Dieppe for the account of Nicholas Cognard of Rouen, one bale containing 32 pieces of perpetuanos and serge, which being seized as French goods is stayed in the custody of his Majesty's Commissioners. Prays order to the Commissioners for French goods for the redelivery to petitioner of the perpetuanos and serge; his own goods, of far greater value, being now stayed at Rouen in Cognard's hands, in respect that the latter's goods are stayed here. [$\frac{2}{3}$ *p.*]

30. Petition of Wm. Howard of Redriffe [Redruth in Cornwall] to the King. Upon information that he should destroy his Majesty's fowl, has been committed to the custody of Ralph Hardwick, a messenger. Prays the King to give order that he may be brought to a speedy hearing, or be liberated upon bail, for recovery of his health. [$\frac{1}{2}$ *p.*]

31. Petition of Wm. Howe, minister, to the Privy Council. At the earnest suit of the Alderman and Burgesses of Grantham, co. Lincoln, he was induced to leave a certain place and means of maintenance for life in order to come to Grantham, and there supply the place of one of their vicars, he being suspended and sequestered. It was agreed that the petitioner should receive the allowance of 20*l.* per annum during the suspension of the vicar, as also a covenant of assurance of 40 marks per annum so long as he should be continued by the Bishops of Lincoln there to preach as a lecturer. The Alderman and Burgesses, knowing petitioner to be a very poor man, unable to contest with them in law, now absolutely refuse to perform their covenant, or to allow him the maintenance formerly due to him. Prays letters to the Alderman and Burgesses requiring them to perform their covenant with petitioner, or else to appear before your Lordships to show some lawful reason to the contrary. [1 *p.*]

32. Petition of the Laird of Hunthill, junr., to the King. The necessity and reasons for building a bridge at Kelso. The many Christian souls that perish by water for want of a bridge. The great advantage which will redound to both kingdoms by trading and commerce which is now obstructed, the river of Tweed not being passable for the most part between Michaelmas and Easter. That the way between London and Edinburgh will be 20 miles shorter and better. Therefore petitioner prays you to signify your Royal pleasure for a contribution or imposition, in what way you think best, for the building and raising so charitable a work, and that he may be empowered to receive and distribute the same for that purpose in both kingdoms. [1 *p.*]

33. Petition of Gabriel Kenton to the Privy Council. That Henry Manfield, Esq., having wrongfully detained from him 110*l.*, being his whole estate, for about 22 years, the matter was referred by

mutual agreement to certain divines who resolved that Manfield ought to make restitution of that sum with considerable recompense, notwithstanding which he still withholds petitioner's money. Prays that he may be sent for with one John Gunnell as witness of the premises, petitioner being too poor to contend at law. [⅔ *p.*]

34. Petition of [the Overseers of Kingston-upon-Thames] to the same. They have used all possible care and endeavours for repairing of the King's highway at the west end of Kingston, but are opposed by Wm. Clifton, Henry Hammond, and other refractory inhabitants, who resist payment of the rates. Pray that these refractory persons may be sent for, or else such course be taken with them that this needful work may not be hindered. [1 *p.*]

35. Petition of Wm. Kith, prisoner in Newgate, to the King. Having been preserved through your Majesty's sovereign mercy from death prays that you will extend the same mercy to his enlargement and not let him remain here, the place being more full of horror than death. [½ *p.*]

36. Petition of John Lehon, engineer, to the King. You were pleased to grant him a Privy Seal, but he cannot obtain payment of the money, not being able to get audience of the Lord Treasurer, but only delays and ill words. Being detained here he will spend his money before receiving it, besides losing his time and occasion of advancement by the Prince of Orange. Prays your Majesty to command that his Privy Seal may be paid. [1 *p.*]

37. Petition of Sir Lewis Lewknor, knt., master of the ceremonies, to the king. Represents the mischief done by the continuous destruction of woods and underwoods notwithstanding the good laws and statutes made by your most noble progenitors against the great waste, destruction, and spoil of timber, which is required for the maintenance of the navy and buildings. Pra s a grant of all fines, forfeitures, and penalties due to your Majesty by reason of such offences committed in the past, and for six years to come, within cos. Kent, Sussex, and Herts, under Letters Patents which may be a sufficient warrant for him to receive the same to his own use. *Underwritten in a different hand :—*

Be pleased to excuse my defect in this,
And I'll amend what ere is thought amiss,
By all the gods of Hellespont.

[1 *p.*]

38. Petition of the inhabitants of the hunds. of Little and Lessness and adjoining hunds. in co. Kent to the Privy Council. It appears by the Lord Lieutenant's letters to his Deputy Lieutenants, that there are several Scottish companies, numbering 1,600 men, lodged within the said hundreds, which by reason of their poverty are unable to entertain them without the utter undoing of the families there resident. Forasmuch as the billeting of those

companies seemeth contrary to his Majesty's pleasure lately signified by his gracious answer in Parliament, and tends to an apparent undoing of petitioners, who by reason of their vicinity to London are subject to many other of his Majesty's taxes and charges, and which billeting, if continued, will prevent them from paying his Majesty's subsidies lately imposed on them. Pray present order for the removal of those companies from these hundreds and parts adjacent. [⅔ *p.*]

39. Petition of John Lucas, B.A. of St. John's College, Cambridge, to the King. Petitioner's father was servant to the Countess of Dorset, but died 18 years since. By the kindness of friends petitioner was preferred to the said University, where he has commenced B.A., and the Master and Fellows are ready to certify concerning his conversation and ability, but as the county of his birth, Surrey, can claim no propriety to any preferment in his College, they are unable to admit him to a fellowship. Prays the grant of a Privy Signet for a fellowship in that College. [⅔ *p.*]

40. Petition of John Macham, minister, to the King. There being ten prebends in Worcester Cathedral in your Majesty's gift and donation, prays preferment to the first which shall next become void. *Annexed,*

40. I. *Mem. A prebend in the Church of Worcester is but of small value in the King's books, viz.,* 20*l.* *The yearly profit in money is but* 7*l.* 16*s.* 8*d. and* 8*d. per diem as long as the Prebendary remains resident, with other profits amounting in all to* 50*l. yearly. Proffers the Bishop of Salisbury's attestation* [*of his fitness*] *but if this be not accepted of by his Majesty, prays reference to any other Bishop for* [*a certificate of his*] *deserving sufficiency for obtaining the same.* [½ *p.*]

41. Petition of Patrick Maxwell to the King. His resources, in attending on this suit and by his four chargeable journeys lately from Cambridge to York, have become exhausted, so without some temporary allowance he will be compelled to relinquish this suit and not attend, as directed, your Majesty's royal "decernitor" concerning that provision conferred upon him. [1 *p.*]

42. Petition of Wm. Montgomery to the King. The place of Receiver of your Majesty's Revenues in cos. Stafford, Salop, Hereford and Worcester having become void by the decease of the late Receiver who held it by patent of James I., prays that your Majesty would confer the said place on petitioner. [½ *p.*]

43. Petition of Anne Moseley and Sarah Holmes to the Privy Council. About 11 years since a Commission was sent down to Sir Thos. Freake and others, and thereby a discovery made of an annuity of 20*l.* per annum out of the lands of Walter Parker in co. Wilts, made over to John Eldrington, which passed to his four

sisters as co-heirs. Petitioners being claimants to a share in the same through one of the co-heiresses, pray protection against a forced sale of their interest by the other inheritors. [⅔ *p.*]

44. Petition of J. Munro to the same. I desire to know the cause of my imprisoning. It was only my true and affectionate desire which brought me to offer my service to his Majesty, therefore if it please you to try me and show me the cause wherefore I deserved such usage, I will readily submit to such punishment and more. [1 *p.*]

45. Petition of Michael Nunes and two other Portugees to the same. Were taken on a voyage from Brazil to Portugal by Captain Thos. Chaplaine and brought into Youghall, from whence they are come hither to obtain passes to return to their native country. Being very poor pray you to grant them a warrant that they may go home. [½ *p.*]

46. Petition of Wm. Parker, clerk, to the King. Although he has the title and consent of the true and undoubted patron of the parsonage of Ecton, co. Northants, he prays your Majesty's presentation to the same, so that he may be the better assured in the peaceable following of his calling, against the practices of ill-disposed persons. [½ *p.*]

47. Petition of Wm. Pensack to the Privy Council. He being a seaman and having spent 25 years in the King's service, unfortunately purchased a cable rope which had been stolen, although unknown to him, and for that offence was imprisoned and coming to his trial before the Judge of the Admiralty, was condemned to die. For that he neither committed this fact nor did anything deserving death, he hopeth for his Majesty's gracious pardon. But by reason of his Majesty's absence, and the day of execution tomorrow, he appeals to your Lordships to defer the day of execution till his Majesty may be moved in his behalf, or to grant him a reprieve till the next Assizes. [1 *p.*]

48. Petition of John Perryman to the same. A year since a soldier from Pendennis Castle with two persons named Bullock and Service, carried off 6 loads of dressed timber worth 16*l.* from petitioner's grounds pretending it to be for his Majesty's use, but could show no warrant for their so doing. Petitioner having received no satisfaction for his goods brought his action at common law in Easter Term last against Bullock and Service, as he humbly conceiveth it was lawful for him to do, whereupon complaint being made to your Lordships that he had wrongfully molested them, you granted a warrant for his apprehension, and he now lieth in the custody of a messenger, to his great grief and charge, he being an attorney. Prays out of your special favour and goodness you would take his estate into consideration and send for Bullock and Service that the truth may be discovered, and that he may be released of his imprisonment and receive satisfaction. [⅔ *p.*]

VOL. DXIX.

49. Petition of John, Earl of Peterborough, to the King. That by a statute made 3 Henry VII., it was enacted that no man might make exchange without the King's license, nor make any exchange or rechange of money to be paid within this land, but only such as the King shall depute. That Queen Elizabeth did grant her letters patent to the Lord Treasurer Burleigh, conferring upon him the charge and office of the custody of the change, exchange, and rechange within England and other her dominions to make or to be made as well to foreign parts as from the same; and did thereby also give license to merchants and others to make exchanges and rechanges, with divers other things tending to that purpose. This grant was for 23 years, at an annual rent of 30*l.* Queen Elizabeth did also thereby erect the office of brokers of the said exchange and rechange, and gave Lord Burleigh power of appointing those brokers. Whereas by virtue of this grant many good effects were produced, yet being expired the grant has not been renewed, and your Majesty not answered any profit of the same, and every man exchanges and rechanges money at their pleasure without license, whereby many inconveniences have daily and are like to ensue to this Commonwealth. Prays your Majesty to grant petitioner a renewal of the said office, with those powers, liberties, and advantages tending thereto, under the yearly rent of 60*l.*, which is double the former rent, and that a Bill may be drawn to that effect ready for your Majesty's signature. [*John Mordaunt was Earl of Peterborough from* 1628 *to* 1642. 1 *p.*]

50. Petition of John Pett, of Yarmouth, mariner, to the Privy Council. Petitioner being master, owner, and merchant of the "Andrew" of Yarmouth, was upon a voyage from thence to France, when his ship and goods were taken from him by Dunkirkers, and he and his men after being plundered were put on shore to seek and shift to get home. One Harte, of London, merchant, having secretly combined with the Dunkirkers, has become part owner, and trades from hence with them. The ship now lies at Tilbury full laden and bound for Dunkirk. All this he is able to prove, and by that means will entitle his Majesty to the goods now laden. Prays order to be given for stay of the ship and goods, he being ready at his own charge to prove the deceit, and so entitle his Majesty to the now lading, of great value, he desiring only his ship to comfort himself again. *Dorso,*

50. I. *Received,* 10*th of November.* [⅔ *p.*]

51. Petition of John Pickford to the King. That in the 12th year of King James he with Wm. Harley was found guilty of the murder of John Crocker, having been present when Harley struck Crocker on the thigh with a sword, of which wound the latter ultimately died. In respect that at the time of the judgment petitioner was absent beyond seas and did not appear he became outlawed, although ignorant of anything that could be justly laid to his charge. Having for many years suffered much sorrow and misery for that unfortunate accident done in his company and

without his assent, prays your Majesty's gracious pardon of the said murder, outlawry, and conviction under the Great Seal, and that he may be restored and enabled as a free-born subject, notwithstanding that offence. [1 *p.*]

52. Petition of John Poulter, messenger of the King's Chamber, to the Privy Council. That there was due to him from Sir Roger Dallison, knt. and bart., for board and lodging for himself and his two sons 300*l.*, as by Privy Seal and warrant remaining in Sir Robt. Pye's office may appear, for want of which money he was forced to sell his place and put to much inconvenience, and yet there is 20*l.* remaining in the hands of Sir R. Pye. There is also a debenture of 108*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* remaining in the hands of Mr. Francis Morris, Clerk of the Ordnance, which should have been paid him six years since by order of your Board out of the money arising from sale of Dallison's lands, likewise a warrant directed from your Board to Sir Wm. Uvedale, knt., for payment of 16*l.* 10*s.* two years since, but not getting payment of that he was forced to borrow of Mr. Morris 45*l.*, and assigned to him as security the said debenture and warrant, together with his personal bond. Whereupon, the money being unpaid, Mr. Morris has arrested petitioner, which will tend to his utter ruin. Prays the Lords to call Mr. Morris before them, and take present order that he may be satisfied of the money due to him and surcease his suit, and that the remainder may be paid to petitioner for relief of himself and family. [1 *p.*]

53. Petition of George Pounsett and John Eustace, his Majesty's native subjects, to the Privy Council. Coming over from France they were wrecked at Dover, and committed by the Lieutenant of that castle to prison for not taking the oath of allegiance, and so do remain prisoners at the mercy of his Majesty and this Honourable Board. Having been nurtured in the Roman Catholic faith they refused the oath, not out of any wilful disobedience or disloyalty to his Majesty, but only out of the tenderness of their conscience, as being ignorant how far the same may be contrary to their religion. Having suffered wreck of all they had, and being ready to give security for their loyalty and their forthcoming at any time when required, they pray you to pity their distress and give them liberty to endeavour their own relief and supportation, being now like to perish. [1 *p.*]

53A. Petition of John Pratt, one of the attorneys in the Court of Common Pleas, to the Master, Wardens, and Assistants of the Company of Painter-Stainers in London. The place of clerk to their Company being now void by the decease of Mr. Richd. Bryan, he desires them to afford him their votes for his choice and election to fill that place. [½ *p.*]

54. Petition of Edw. Proger to the King. In August last he petitioned your Majesty for a lease of the concealed buildings, erections, enclosures, and encroachments upon your waste and

common grounds and concealments of your lands not in charge which you referred to the Attorney General, who certified that you might by law grant the same. Upon this certificate he having again petitioned your Majesty, you referred it to the Lord Treasurer, and he to the Surveyor General, who reported that petitioner might have a grant of the same for cos. Essex, Surrey, Herts., and Berks. for term of 31 years, reserving a fourth part, without disservice to your Majesty or injury to any others. Thereupon petitioner at his great costs and charges took out a commission for discovery thereof and has expended great sums about the same. Beseeches your Majesty to grant him a warrant to the Attorney General to prepare a bill for your signature granting to him the premises, it being an increase to your revenue and an encouragement to petitioner. [⅔ *p.*]

55. Petition of Dr. Wm. Quatremaine or Quartermaine to the King. He is informed that there is a parcel of meadow ground about 22 acres, called the Prince's meadows, also a piece of waste ground of 3 acres taken out of the Thames, and now built upon, and likewise a wall or bank containing about 1½ acres, leading from the bargehouses to the sluice adjoining to the Prince's meadows, all parcel of the manor of Kennington, now out of lease and in your Majesty's gift. [½ *p.*]

56. Petition of the Mayor of Reading to the Privy Council. In January, by direction from the Deputy Lieutenants of Berks., about 90 soldiers were billeted within the borough, and money for their sustenance collected of the inhabitants and country adjacent. For some six weeks past the country has refused to contribute their two thirds of the assessment, so that the borough is no longer able to sustain the charge, and the persons upon whom the soldiers have been billeted are now turning them out of their houses and others will not admit them, of all which I thought it my duty to advertise your Lordships. Prays your Honours to take some speedy course to prevent the ill consequences that may happen by setting such men loose to shift for themselves; for it is not to be expected that any will billet them any longer. I have already addressed myself to the Deputy Lieutenants near adjoining, but all the advice I can get from them is that I should petition your Lordships, which has emboldened me in this behalf. Humbly desiring you to provide some present remedy to prevent the threatened mischiefs, I shall daily pray for your Lordships. [⅔ *p.*]

57. Petition of Robt. Reeves, Clerk of the Cheque, on behalf of Edw. Midwinter, one of the Yeomen of the Guard, to the King. That Midwinter was lately fined in the Court of Star Chamber in 1,000 marks, for buying and selling cattle contrary to your laws, which fine has since been reduced to 500*l.* For that he committed the offence in ignorance of your laws, and the greater part of the cattle by him so bought were preserved by special direction for the

provision of your Majesty's ships, may it please you to remit his fine, and discharge him from his imprisonment in the Fleet. [*Damaged by damp.* 1 *p.*]

58. Petition of Harkor Reynors and Co. of Amsterdam to the Privy Council. A ship of theirs, the "St. Peter" of Anchusen, having been wrecked upon the coast of Sussex, but the crew saved, they obtained a commission of restitution for the goods saved out of the Court of Admiralty. They are impeded in the execution of the commission by some claiming under Edward Earl of Dorset, and by Sir Thos. Pelham, who pretend that, the ship being a wreck, her lading belongs to them as lords of the adjacent lands. In satisfaction of which doubt petitioner has not only made proof that she is no wreck, but put in sufficient caution into court to answer the value of goods recovered to any person who shall justify a title against them. Prays the Council's letters in an effectual assistance of the said commission, so that the 8 pieces of ordnance and goods saved may be delivered up to him, also a warrant to enable him to transport them without hindrance, having paid the due salvage. [1½ *p.*]

59. Petition on behalf of those who bought the plate belonging to the Duchess of Richmond to the king. That three fellows were hanged at Tyborn the last sessions. The persons who bought the plate from them have restored it to the Duchess, but are suitors to your Majesty for a pardon lest afterwards they be questioned by such as are unfriendly to them. [¼ *p.*]

60. Petition of Ralph Robinson, a messenger of the king's chamber, to the Privy Council. Having been employed by warrant to bring up Mrs. Leversage out of Lancashire prays order for payment of fees, she having been discharged without his having notice thereof. [½ *p.*]

61. Answer made by Lawrence Burlamachi, merchant stranger, to the petition of Bertran Rogues. That Julian Junge, merchant stranger, was indebted to him and his partner in 34,000 ducats or about 10,000*l.*, and so acknowledged by Junge in his will. For discharge of this debt, Junge's widow entrusted to Rogues money to be collected and good's belonging to the testator's estate. Rogues having received the money and goods refused to pay them a penny. Legal proceedings taken thereon. Rogues' practice is to escape if he can without sureties given and so absent himself again from the plaintiffs as he did before. Prays that Rogues may still remain in prison unless he consents to put in sureties according to the last order made by his consent, for plaintiffs doubt not but the said writ is still in force and his imprisonment lawful whatsoever he pretends. [⅔ *p.*]

62. Petition of the nobility and gentry of co. Rutland to the king. Although Rutland has been time out of mind an entire county of itself with a sheriff, assizes, justices of the peace, knights

of the shire, and other incidents thereto as an entire county, yet in military affairs has been heretofore subject to the Lord Lieutenant of another county. Pray his Majesty to appoint a Lord Lieutenant for that county only. [⅔ *p.*]

63. Petition of James Rosse and three others, Pages of the Bedchamber, to the King. That one Robert Davy of Hethersfield, Essex, having lately struck [name blank] with a cudgel, he died shortly after. There is, owing to petitioners for their liveries out of the Great Wardrobe, an arrear of 234*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.*, while most of your servants are paid the like arrears. Pray that in the event of Davy being convicted your Majesty would bestow on them his estate in lieu of their arrears, and that in the meantime a caveat may be entered in the Signet Office for petitioners to prevent all others from applying for the same. [⅔ *p.*]

64. Order made by the king [on the Petition of Sir John Savage]. His Majesty much commiserating the petitioner's case is pleased to direct that the Lord Keeper do award a Commission out of the Chancery under the Great Seal to Sir Henry Wallop, Sir Wm. Uvedall, and six others named, with power to any three of them to examine upon oath and to proceed and do according to the tenor and true intent of the order mentioned in this petition and to certify his Majesty of their proceedings as by the petitioner is desired. [½ *p.*]

65. Petition of Oliver Sawle, Esq., and Henry Carlyon, gent., on behalf of themselves and other the inhabitants of the town and parish of St. Austell, in Cornwall, to the king. That their town has a great trade in corn, fish, and tin, being very populous, and has a fair market-house and other necessaries commodious for keeping markets and fairs. There being no market within six miles, they pray Your Majesty by your letters patents to grant them the franchise and liberty of keeping a market weekly on Fridays and two fairs yearly on the days mentioned in the inquisition quoted. [1 *p.*]

66. Petition of John Sharpe, one of your servants, to the king. That three years since Sarah Jerom obtained a grant by Patent for herself with one Webb to have the sole cutting of fir scales for the making of band boxes and sword scabbards, pretending a claim to the engine invented by John Lane for this purpose, whereas Wm. Burrowes had erected a far better engine for this purpose and had it in use long before your Majesty's grant to Jerom. Prays your Majesty to grant to him and his friend Burrowes license to use their engine or instrument for cutting fir wood and beech into scales for the use of this kingdom for 21 years, with power to buy all such scales as shall be imported at present prices. Also that you would empower petitioner to suppress any other engine that may be used in this work, notwithstanding the former grant to Jerom, and refer the consideration of the premises to Henry, Earl of Manchester, Lord Privy Seal [from 1628 to 1642]. [1 *p.*]

Vol. DXIX.

67. Another copy of the same petition. [1 *p.*]

68. Petition of Peter Shatlett, one of Her Majesty's footmen, to the king. That Morcella Steenes, having been entrusted by the States of Holland to receive their revenues, defrauded them of 22,400*l.* as was discovered and proved by petitioner's father-in-law, who was awarded a tenth part, amounting to 2,240*l.* by the Lords for that service. Of this sum, his father-in-law received but 810*l.* Prays His Majesty's letters of favour to the Lords the States of Holland and Council thereof, that he may have justice and receive the arrears of the money promised to his father-in-law for that service. [1 *p.*]

69. Petition of Robt. Slowe to the Company of Painter-Stainers. For the appointment of Clerk to their Company that place being now void by decease of [Richd.] Bryan. [*See* Petition of John Pratt. ⅓ *p.*]

70. Petition of Francis Smith, James Fresse, and three others, to the king. That they are able to make discoveries of money, goods, and other treasure concealed and detained but properly belonging to your Majesty, before any Commissioners or other persons that may be appointed to that end. They prey a grant of a third part thereof, having spent much money, time, and pains in finding out the same. [1 *p.*]

71. Petition of Richard [Lane] and Wm. Smyth to the king. That King James did grant to Thos. Wiseman the office of Assay Master for tin in cos. Devon and Cornwall by letters patent dated 4th August 1606, during his life and the life of Henry Sweeting. That the interest of the said office is by mean assignment come to your petitioner, Wm. Smyth. That you were pleased to grant petitioners the insertion of their two lives in the said office upon surrender of the patent mentioned above. But before they could procure the surrender of the old patent, your Majesty, they are informed, gave a warrant to Jeames Robins and another for a reversion of that office. Pray your Majesty according to your former intention to grant them a warrant for the passing of a patent for their two lives and the longer liver and to recall the warrant given to Jeames Robins. [*p.* 1.]

72. Petition of Wm. Smyth to the king. That the office of Assay Master of tin in Devon and Cornwall, which was granted by patent of King James to Thos. Wiseman and Henry Sweeting, has come by mean conveyance to petitioner. That Wiseman and Sweeting are still living. Prays a renewal of the patent with the substitution of the names of your petitioner and Richard Lane, Esq., instead of Thos. Wiseman and Henry Sweeting. [1 *p.*]

73. The like petition. But Wm. Smyth prays substitution of his name and that of Nicholas Sheppard in the patent instead of Wiseman and Sweeting. [½ *p.*]

Vol. DXIX.

74. Petition of Wm. Stanley, Mayor, and the Common Council of Southampton to the Privy Council. That the generality of the inhabitants of the town and county are very remiss in their duty and obedience to the magistrates' power and command in that place, and wilfully obstinate against their government in relation to the public services. Also that many of the corporation themselves are very backward in paying the arrears due upon accompt to the town coffers and in attending the Mayor with their countenance and assistance in discharging their trusts according to their oaths, in so much as the honour and reputation as well as the state and government of the town is like to decay and in short time to lose itself. Pray that the Mayor and any four of the Justices of Peace may be empowered to return the names and accusations to your Honours of such persons as shall refuse to submit to the orders and votes of the major part of the Common Council in case of accompts or fines or matters of duty and service in their respective offices and places, that so they may be required to appear before His Majesty and Privy Council to show their reasons for such refusal and thereupon be acquitted or further dealt with according to justice and law. [1 *p.*]

75. Petition of Joan Story, widow, of Westminster, to the King. Having been an inhabitant of that city for near threescore years, and now unable to work, prays nomination to the next vacancy that shall fall within your Majesty's hospital in the Long Woolstable in that city. [1 *p.*]

76. Petition of Francis Sympson, one of his Majesty's servants, to the Privy Council. He holds by lease a house near Rochester, and left a servant therein to keep the house and goods, but some seafaring men and mariners belonging to his Majesty's ships have lately in a riotous manner come and taken possession of the house, spoiling and consuming the goods. Prays letters to some of the justices of peace thereabouts for redress of these disorders and for punishing the offenders. [½ *p.*]

77. Petition of Laurence Tatham to the same. About June last Messrs. Perrie, Cokayne, Collett, and others, merchants of London, having freighted the "Katherine" of London for Dunkirk, employed petitioner as master for that voyage, but whilst the ship was riding at Margate it was seized as prize by Captain Hughes, and would have been adjudged so had not his Majesty dealt mercifully with them, and caused Captain Hughes to accept of 500*l.* for his pains and part interest. All the other merchants except Garrett Collett acknowledged his Majesty's favour, but he has dealt most cruelly with petitioner, pretending that some of his goods were embezzled by Captain Hughes's men while the ship was in his charge, and has taken action at the common law against petitioner. Prays that order be taken requiring Collett to forbear troubling petitioner and to pay him his wages, or otherwise to move his Majesty to deal with Collett as the Lord in the Gospel did with the bond-servant. [1 *p.*]

Vol. DXIX.

78. Petition of Henry Tenitus, born in Germany, to the King. Having served under Captain Barker in the wars in France, he came over with him into England and served him here for 20 years more. Since Barker's decease he has lived in Kent under Sir George Chowne in a private capacity, and professes the religion of the Church of England. He therefore beseeches your Majesty to make him a free denizen. [½ *p.*]

79. Petition of Eliz. Tralfall to the King. Her late husband, Richd. Tralfall, having adventured his whole fortune, about 200*l.*, in a voyage for Ireland, was robbed by pirates, and shortly after died, leaving petitioner with five young children. Prays a grant of letters patent, whereby she may have briefs appointed for collection of benevolence in such places as the King shall think fit. [½ *p.*]

80. Petition of the Guild or Brotherhood of Masters and Pilots, seamen of the Trinity House in Hull. Have long been ruled and governed under a charter containing diverse liberties and privileges granted to them by your progenitors, former Kings and Queens in England, in such order as hath much tended to the furtherance of navigation and well-breeding of seamen. Pray that their charter may be confirmed, and any defects in it reformed. [⅔ *p.*]

81. Petition of Wm. Warren, free Merchant Adventurer trading for Hamburg, to the Privy Council. Was formerly a trader and merchant resident in Hamburg, but lately repairing to London married Hannah, his now wife. Having merchandise aboard he is desirous speedily to depart for Hamburg. Prays your Lordships' pass for his wife and servant. [⅔ *p.*]

82. Petition of Mary Webb, wife of Simon Webb, now prisoner in Newgate, to the King. That her husband was inveigled by Eliz. Parsons to lend her money and occasionally to walk with her, she going in the rank of a gentlewoman. Since which she being taken in a cheat out of malice accused him to be her upholder, and at that time to have been in her company, whereas it was her own son. By her procurement he was sentenced at the last Old Bailey sessions to be whipt, pilloried, and to pay 500*l.* fine to your Majesty. Elizabeth Parsons who did the deed having since got off from her corporal punishment, petitioner prays your Majesty to remit her husband's corporal punishment, though he endure the burden of the fine. *In margin:* "His Majesty is contented, if he be able to pay the fine." [⅔ *p.*]

83. Petition of John West to William [Laud] Archbishop of Canterbury. Petitioner, being executor both to his father and uncle, is desirous that his younger sister, aged 13, may be taken out of the care of her sister Gaultier, who is a Roman Catholic, and placed where she may be religiously brought up in the Protestant religion. [½ *p.*]

Vol. DXIX.

84. Petition of Dorothy, relict of Philip White, Edw. Keeling, Alice Smith, and others, part owners of the chains laid in the Thames for mooring of ships, to the King. That Philip White having invented the plan of mooring ships by chains, with the advice and approbation of the Masters of the Trinity House and principal commanders of ships about London, laid chains in several places of the river to the great benefit of the owners of shipping and the preservation of cordage. He was granted by letters patents of King James the sole benefit of the new invention for term of 14 years under the yearly rent of 5*l.* to the King. That since then White and his partners have expended great sums in the ordering and disposing of chains, to the great advantage and security of ships. Petitioners have now twelve chains in several places about this river, maintained at their constant great yearly charges. The term of years for which the exclusive right was granted to Philip White having expired, petitioners pray your Majesty to grant to them a certain term of years for their enjoying of the berths and places where the chains have been laid, and for such other convenient places in the river where other chains may be laid, under such limitations and powers as shall be thought meet, not being exclusive to any other persons. [1 *p.*]

85. Petition of Roger Wilde, senior and junior, Arthur Wilde, and others, confectioners of Exeter, to the Privy Council. There is a great abuse grown up about Exeter by the false and counterfeit making of diet-bread, pastes, wet preserves, marmalade, and other confectionery stuff by mean people in and near this city, which being sold in baskets carried in the streets at lower prices than the true stuff may be afforded, both the health of the people is endangered and the confectioners undone. Pray the Lords to direct that the Mayor and officers shall examine into these abuses and suppress the counterfeit making of these wares, and that all cooks and common bakers do forbear to bake any of the same. [1 *p.*]

86. Petition of John Worrall to the same. Was committed to the Marshalsea prison a fortnight since by your Lordships, where he remains unable to attend to his lawful business, to his utter ruin if he shall continue long a prisoner. In consideration that he is heartily sorry for his offence, which he acknowledges, prays you to grant him his enlargement. [½ *p.*]

Collection of Imperfect and Fragmentary Papers, without date, but from the writing and contents evidently belonging to the reign of Charles I. Some are of considerable length, especially those relating to legal and ecclesiastical matters, but others are mere fragments, not requiring any separate notice, and are of little value.

87. Special remembrances for additions to be inserted into the Bill of Woods, depending in the Upper House of Parliament. [*A similar Bill was brought into the Commons in* 1610, *but not sent up to the Lords.* 1 *p.*]

VOL. DXIX.

88. Table of precedence, specifying the order in which a six clerk, a barrister, a knight's daughter, a citizen being the King's Receiver, a Doctor of Divinity or Doctor of Physic are entitled to precedence. [1 *p.*]

89. Arguments quoted from some book on constitutional law, to which reference is given, of page and line, but not named:—

"If the King's prerogatives should be subjected to the judgment of the two Estates, the King dissenting, then he should be subject to a sentence in the highest court, and so irremediable, a judicatory should be set up to determine of his highest rights without him for which he could have no remedy, p. 72, l. 18."

"The two Houses are not a legal Court ordained to judge of this case authoritatively, &c., p. 73, l. 17."

"We must not justify this war, because the cause for it is religion, &c., p. 75, l. 3."

"There was a grand intention and plot of altering the government of this kingdom and reducing it to an arbitrary way. They will not say his Majesty was conscious of it; but it was aimed at by many about him, and in power with him, whom it concerned to have him absolute. By these men he was told that such things were law, which if they had been then he had been absolute by law, &c., p. 76, l. 29."

"His Majesty offereth to secure the laws and religion by any Acts they shall devise to that purpose. They will tell you, their danger is not from want of laws to secure them, for they are secured by law already; their danger is from men, and their plots and designs to overthrow law; and a danger of subversion of law cannot be secured by law, &c., p. 77, l. 10."

"None can justify force in the Parliament any further than for security of their privileges, laws, and frame of government, p. 78, l. 13."

"All three Estates have a free negative voice, but take away the privilege of a free negative voice, so that in case of refusal the rest have power to do it without the third, then you destroy that third, and make him but a looker-on, p. 27, l. 32." [3¼ *pp.*]

90. Annotated extracts from some work, proving from the examples in history the superiority of England in political constitution, revenue, and strength in comparison with other European powers:—

"King of Mercia, A.D. 833, expressly bequeathed the robe he wore at his coronation to the Abbey of Croyland for the use of the altar."

"In the laws of King Edward the Good, printed by Mr. Lambert, it is recorded that Eleutherius, the Pope, by whose means the Britons first publicly received the faith, sent a blessed or hallowed crown to King Lucius, about A.D. 172, which having belonged to Cadwallader, the last King of the Britons, came into the possession of Ina, who lived about A.D. 688, and was the first Saxon King crowned of the English and Britons united. The credit of which

monument some seek to blemish because the time of that Pope is a little mistaken in the copy, &c."

"That absoluteness makes a State more mighty, and consequently of greater reputation, all men confess, for the Prince which may employ his subjects' persons and means for the public good is mightier than he that, being obnoxious to their consent, is forced to use either mercenaries or voluntaries levied by the drummer, which hardly perform good service, and therefore *absoluta potestas* excels *precariam* or *angustis limitibus circumscriptam*."

"In the multitude of the people is the honour of the King, and *maxima gloria in maximo imperio*, saith Salust. So Homer makes Nestor, in matter of greatness and precedency, sentence for Agamemnon against Achilles, alleging for just cause that he commanded over more people, though Achilles were the son of a goddess, and for the valour of his person of greater furtherance for their impress." [4 *pp.*]

91. Fragment of a speech on the right of Kings to levy impositions on cloth from merchants. Examples from the reign of Edward III. to Elizabeth. Imposition upon cloth by Queen Mary, considered. The Colloquy of Bruges in 1565. Imposition upon Gascoign wines by Queen Mary. The like on all French wares. Impositions by Elizabeth. Statutes made against impositions alleged and objections made against those statutes answered. Magna Charta, cap. 30, made against impositions. The first objection is against Magna Charta. Answers thereto. Doctrine of Magna Charta thereon. [4 *pp.*]

92. Repairing lease for five years granted by Endymion Porter to John Cutterice of certain landed estate, on condition that John Cutterice should erect a convenient dwelling-house with barns, stables, &c., at the cost of 300*l.*, and engage to satisfy the rent payable yearly to his Majesty of 6*d.* per acre, besides all assessments and payments for ship money, tithes, and other burdens incident thereto, and on the expiration of the term of five years shall surrender the said property to Endymion Porter or his assigns. [*Draft.* 5 *pp.*]

93. MS. Title and Contents of a book entitled "Propugnaculum juris jurandi in subditos edicti à potentissimo Rege Magnæ Britanniæ, &c., Fidei Defensore. Adversus obtrectatores." [3 *pp.*]

94. Treatise relative to the position and claims of the Elector Palatine and King of Bohemia so far as dependent upon the Emperor. It is divided into paragraphs designated "considerations," of which this paper comprises the 3rd to the 20th consideration. Under the 3rd consideration it is stated: "This one of the Duke of Bavaria's Privy Council plainly writes in a book that the Emperor and Duke made a league against the rebels upon certain conditions, and names the councillors who were present on both sides. Shortly after the Emperor returned into Austria and since

Vol. DXIX.

neither saw the Duke nor could speak to him. It is likely the league between them was at Monachin [Munich], and then the Count Palatine was not inaugurated King of Bohemia." Under the 7th consideration: "That which is most prejudicial to the Electors, the King of Spain's consent is desired, he being a foreign King, in a business that concerns the foundation of the Empire; that as the Emperor hath entered into covenant with him for his succession in the kingdom of Bohemia, the like may be done for his succession in the Empire by all probabilities." Under the 9th consideration: "Let it now be considered why the Elector Palatine is hated and proscribed. He did not weaken the majesty and liberty of the Empire, troubled not the public peace, put none of the States of the Empire out of his possession, increased no man's wealth to the hurt of the commonwealth, but because the Palatines were accounted the fittest adversaries to the House of Austria not to the Empire." Under the 10th consideration: "To cover the cause of the [Thirty years] war made for religion, a desire of peace is everywhere pretended, but that which is done proves more than that which is deceitfully conceived to the grief and terror of Germany. The Bohemish cause might have been compounded by a friendly treaty or decided by law, both which the Palatine always desired, and it had been best for the Empire that it had been ended by law. It might have been ended by arms in Bohemia where the war began, &c." The 12th consideration: "In the resolutions given to the English ambassador the King's virtues, moderation of mind, sincerity of friendship are extolled, and his zeal towards justice in his [regard] to the Infanta; but in the letter to Zuinga [Zürich?] his Majesty's interposition and word giving is rejected, as in these words, Will the King of England undertake? with the same religion, that is the same pefidiousness. For it is said a little before that the Calvinists keep no oath, and there the same religion is attributed to the King of England; the reason is there added; for that where occasion is given to commit wickedness a colour may easily be brought for breaking faith." [8 *pp., of which* 2 *are torn.*]

95. Latter portion of a Treatise in MS., justifying the action of the Scots in their adhesion to the Covenant and resistance to the ecclesiastical innovations insisted on by Archbishop Laud of Canterbury. [16 *pp.*]

96. Legal digest forming a sort of Justices' handbook, alphabetically arranged under the matters treated of, as: Arrests, arraignment, assault, assize of bread and beer, attainder, averment, and so on, supplying much technical and interesting information as to the meaning and application of the law as then understood. [*The MS. is defective both at beginning and end and in several other places, but in its present defective form consists of* 50 *closely written pages.*]

97. Another copy of the same legal digest, written on 12mo size. It contains the four first pages which are wanting in the more

complete copy above noticed, but it is very fragmentary, consisting of only 40 small pages, ending with fish and fish-days. The first entry in the treatise is abjuration.

98. Extracts out of some legal authority for a brief, the first reference being Jenkinson, an. 17, fol. 85. That at the execution of the promoters' commission, John Cannock asked the deponent if within 20 years there had not been a brazen eagle for a reading place in the church of Boston, to whom this deponent answering there had been none such there for 20 years, he replied he would lay 100*l.* there was a brazen eagle, and that Mr. Tillson did take the same away from the church and converted it to his own use, the which words the deponent conceiveth were spoken as in effect of malice against Mr. Edw. Tillson. Evidences to prove that the prosecutor hath followed this cause out of a desire of revenge and to get money from the Defendants. [*Fragment, damaged.*]

99. Fragment amongst the Conway Papers of a Parliamentary petition. [Your father King James] of famous memory upon the like petition did give us great comfort and expectation of a reformation of these things; but your Majesty's many gracious promises made in that kind do give us confidence and assurance of the continual performance thereof. In which comfort and confidence reposing ourselves, we most humbly pray for your Majesty's long continuance in all princely felicity. [½ *p.*]

100. [Panegyric addressed to some statesman at Court.] "They note that there have been many changes, but that none hath brought to the place a judgment so cultivated and illuminated with various erudition as your Lordship since the Lord Burleigh under Queen Elizabeth, whom they make your parallel in the ornament of knowledge." "Now in the discharge of your function, they speak of two things that have done you much honour, namely: That you have had always a special care to the supply of the Navy; and likewise a more worthy and tender respect towards the King's only sister [Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia], for the continual support from hence than she hath found before. They observe your greatness as firmly established as ever was any in the love, and, which is more, in the estimation of a King who hath so signalized his constancy. Besides your additions of strength, or at least of lustre, by the noblest alliances of the land." [4 *pp.*]

101. [Report of a mission to the Prince of Orange?] "We informed him that we had charge to pursue his Majesty's pious affection to other Princes, and since he saw that the captains of war did go before the ambassadors for peace, that he would be pleased to take and give as speedy and good resolution as might answer his Majesty's confidence in his wisdom, piety, and affection to him and the necessity of the time and occasions; as for ease of your Excellency I forbear many particularities in our overtures to him, being, indeed, such as we

raised out of our instructions and I did deliver to you in the relation of what passed at Brussels in those points where the subject was the same." [*Fragment amongst the Conway Papers.* 1 *p.*]

102. An exposition by St. Chrysostom upon the Epistle to the Ephesians, chapter iv., verse 1. It commences thus: "I, a prisoner in the Lord. This is a great and exceeding dignity, and greater than either kingdom, consulship, or anything else," and ends with the following passage: "I mean the fruit of the olive, and they be strong, so that they stand all round about the table, and meet here, not rashly nor by chance, but with fear and dread, for so you shall behold Christ boldly in another world, which God grant we may all attain unto." [*This translation occupies* 12 *large closely written pages, and appears to be complete.*]

103. Rough copies of two sermons, the first upon the Gospel appointed to be read in the Church upon Trinity Sunday, taken out of the 3rd chapter of St. John's Gospel: "There was a man of the Pharisees," &c. The other sermon is upon the Gospel appointed to be read in the Church upon Whit Sunday, St. John's Gospel, chapter xiv.: "If any man loveth me," &c. [*The last imperfect.* 11 *pp.*]

104. Notes for sermons, interspersed with quotations from scripture and the Early Fathers of the Church. The following passages may be of interest: "It is difficult to plead the cause of Governors with inferiors; of power against those who suffer; not only because, 1st, they that are parties are ever unequal judges, and men favour their own condition; 2nd, but also that out of compassion most take part naturally with the weaker in their inclinations and tacit defences, though out of caution they side with the stronger in their outward applications; 3rd, 'tis the usual solace of guilty persons to deny the crime even while they suffer the punishment, and to impute the cause of their miseries to others, that they may appear innocent and worthy of pity at least in their own opinions." [12 *pp.*]

105. Extracts out of a book entitled "God's Revenge against Murder." [⅔ *p.*]

106. Legal arguments in some case in which the Royal prerogatives are impugned, probably ship money. "The common law is but the common usage of the land, and therefore the precedents alleged by the King's Counsel are of good authority to prove the law in this case, &c. Before the Conquest, in the reigns of Edgar, Alfred, Æthelred, and other Kings, from the precedents by them raised, it appears the use was to defend the kingdom at the charge of the whole kingdom. A strong precedent for this purpose is the several grants to the clergy and Church of diverse privileges, with exceptions in them of this charge in the times of the above-

mentioned Kings. If it be no Act of Parliament, yet nothing is more like an Act of Parliament, &c., or else it is a strong proof of the King's power, that without an Act of Parliament in case of necessity and danger he might tax and charge the subjects for the defence of the kingdom, &c. Now if this power of charging the subject be not taken away by any Act of Parliament, it remains still, saith my brother [Sir Richard] Hutton [Chief Justice of the Common Pleas]. And so I think it doth, or something in lieu of it. That [the King] was bound in conscience to employ it to that use and no other, and that he would sooner eat the money than convert it to his own private use. Therefore he that thinks the King makes any private benefit of it doth highly slander his Majesty. But let the King be, as David was, a man after God's own heart; yet he shall not want them that will rail upon him. But though, blessed be God, he is so gracious and loving to his subjects, and so just that we need not fear that he will impose any tax or charge upon his subjects but in case of urgent necessity; yet we know not what Kings in succeeding ages will do." Danger of establishing precedents exemplified by the abuse of other prerogatives. [4 *pp.*]

107. Latter portion of a discourse touching controverted points in religion. Exposition of some of the peculiar ordinances and practices of the Romish Church. The discourse is divided into sections, of which this fragment comprises those from 17 to 32, both inclusive. [4½ *pp.*]

108. Draft of a Bill entitled "An Act for the better regulation of Archbishops, Bishops, Deans, Deans and Chapters, Canons, and Prebends, and the better ordering of their revenues, and for the better governing of the Courts Ecclesiastical and the ministers thereof and the proceedings therein." Amongst other things it is proposed that the 32 persons who were to be appointed by Henry VIII. and Edward VI. for the purging of the Ecclesiastical laws and the squaring of them to the common law should be altered to 16, and that they should consider of the form begun by Dr. Haddon, and reduce all the canon laws in practice to a short English digest. [*The latter part only.* 4½ *sheets.*]

109. The first half of an Ecclesiastical Treatise defining the law and practice of the Church of England. It is divided into 27 chapters, as appears from the table of contents, of which only the first 11 chapters are here preserved. Chapter 1 treats of Archbishops and Bishops, their election, confirmation, and investiture, and when their temporalities shall be delivered to them. Chapter 2, of Deans and Chapters, and of their elections, how all cathedral churches held their possessions undivided, and how the same came to be divided and severed. Chapter 3, of the several capacities of Bishops, Deans, Chapters, parsons, prebends, vicars, and other corporations sole and aggregate to purchase or grant; and of different acts and things to be done by them and to them,

Vol. DXIX.

Chapter 4, of leases made by Bishops, Prebends, Deans and Chapters, parsons, and vicars; where their leases shall be held good by statute law and where not. Chapter 5, of alienations and discontinuances. Chapter 6, of advowsons; how they are appendants or in gross; to what they may be appendants and to what not. Chapter 7, of the incidents to an advowson and first of presentation, what it is, and the difference betwixt presentation and ordination. Chapter 8, who may present to benefices with cure, &c. Chapter 9, within what time the presentation must be to avoid a lapse, &c. Chapter 10, when the King may revoke his presentation and where not. Chapter 11, of examination of the clerk by the ordinary, and of his admission and institution, &c. The remaining chapters are wanting, but their substance is indicated by the table of contents. [70 *pp.*]

110. The case concerning residence upon a vicarage, stated in the instance of Brackley. A minister being B.D. or D.D. is presented, instituted, and inducted into a vicarage, upon which he is bound to perpetual residence. Afterwards he is presented to a parsonage, and procures a dispensation to hold both the vicarage and parsonage, and is instituted and inducted to the parsonage also. *Query*, whether by virtue of the general dispensation he may reside upon his parsonage, and only keep two months' hospitality and preach 13 sermons at his vicarage, according to the general condition of his dispensation, or whether he must procure a special dispensation to be non-resident from his vicarage? And if such special dispensation must be procured, then who can grant it? Whether the Metropolitan or the Diocesan? [½ *p.*]

111. Statement of a legal case, the leading particulars of which are thus given: In the 9th of James a marriage was concluded betwixt F. F., the son of S. F., and E. B., the daughter of A. B., in consideration whereof the father of E. B. agreed to give S. F., the father of F. F., lands for portion, which were afterwards sold for 3,300*l.* In consideration of which portion S. F. agreed to give his son, F. F., for present maintenance, 200*l.* per annum, and 50*l.* additional when they should have any children, and the manor of Longville [co. Salop?], with the appurtenances, to be assured in present for part of maintenance after the death of Mrs. Cornwall. Further particulars of what subsequently happened in connection with this agreement. Legal questions thereon arising. [4 *pp.*]

112. Particulars of a suit in which Mr. Littleton, who married Mrs. Audrey, and Mr. Oldworth, who married Susan, the nieces and heirs at common law of Sir Gabriel Poyntz, are Plaintiffs by way of motion without bill now after livery sued, and the Lady Margaret Cutts, the executor of Sir Wm. Cutts, and the Lady Poyntz, executor of Sir John Poyntz, are Defendants. Answer to the above statement and the consequent proceedings at law, "whereby it plainly appeareth that the Court was by this last motion misinformed." [3 *pp.*]

VOL. DXIX.

113. Statement of particulars for recovery of certain chantries and chantry lands [not named], which by the Statute, 1 Edward VI., ought to have come to the Crown. That in the certificate they were omitted, and so continued concealed from 1 till 32 Elizabeth, and then by inquisition were seized into her Majesty's hands and granted to one Thos. Phillips for 21 years. Subsequent proceedings, during which Mr. Horwood being made acquainted with the lease passed the same anew. A commission to inquire of the said lands. "I am of opinion that if the land were in present possession it could not be less worth than 3,000*l.* per annum. I desire a Bill of Intrusion may be exhibited against those [tenants] who paid me the arrearages [of rent], for they have submitted to the title, and the decree being for part the rest would follow, besides the profits of the land so recovered would recover all the rest." [1 *p.*]

114. Legal application to a Judge in Chancery. "There is a suit depending before your Lordship between Rutland Molineux, Plaintiff, and John Hodgson, *alias* Phennix, Defendant. By reason of the late great sickness [of the Plague] and neglect of the solicitor who was to follow the cause for the Defendant, it hath so far proceeded against Defendant for want of answer to the Plaintiff's bill as that he hath sued the Defendant to proclamation or commission of rebellion. Now, my request in behalf of the Defendant, he being a very poor man, is that you would give order that the aforesaid process of contempt upon putting in his answer may be discharged, and that he may be admitted to answer." [1 *p.*]

115. Legal opinion in a case, the particulars of which are not stated. "I find not any information put into the Court for Baker against Ryder, which being so the suggestion of the order is false." Gives advice as to the mode of proceeding, "yet I say Mr. Attorney [General] may grant a *Ducens secum* [*writ of Duces tecum*]." [½ *p.*]

116. Fragment of some work on astrology. Mention is made of twelve remarkable comets which appeared between the commencement of the Christian era and A.D. 539, with examples from history of wars and miseries which they presaged. [4 *pp.*]

117. Extracts relative to the summoning of Ecclesiastics not being Bishops to the Upper House of Parliament. In the summons 16 Edward II. about 30 abbots, and the Priors of St. John's, of Lewes, of Spalding, and of Bridlington are included, and in the 18th year of that King the same writ which was sent to the regular Barons was also sent to Magistro Gilberto de Middleton, official of the Court of Canterbury, and to Magistro Roberto de Sancto Albano, Dean of the Arches, cited by Mr. Selden in his "Titles of Honour," p. 726. And with these in the Parliament of 49 Henry III. some Deans are also called by the like writ, &c. Other Priors of monasteries that had no relation to any cathedral church, as those of Lewes, St. John's, and Bridlington. "But I conceive that all these were summoned as Barons, and to the end they should have places and voices of Barons, and so the dignity of Barons,"—"Titles of Honour," pp. 728, 729. [1 *p.*]

VOL. DXIX.

118. Copy of part of the Law of Sewers, made at Boston, in Lincolnshire, for Sir Anthony Thomas and others, 13 Aug. 1635. There are diverse other things in this Law of Sewers, but no more than is contained in this extract concerning Reavesby [Reasby near Wragby] than this. [*Only the last 4½ pp. of the extract, which consisted of 8 pp.*]

119. Portion of a deed by which Wm. Harward covenants to demise certain premises to Edmund Porter, and to deliver to him the original lease of the manor of Mickleton, which one Henry Abott, of Ensham, granted to Walter Barton, and the assignments concerning the same premises, or else shall engage to produce and show the original lease and assignments whenever required so to do. *Dorso,*

119. 1. *Foulk Porter may sue for two years' tithes and mesne profits for two years before Mr. Ardern's lease. Query, when the lease was sealed, for the interest being in Foulk and Ellen* [*Porter*] *and Kyell being in possession,* [*Ardern*] *had but a right.* [*Copy.* 1 *p.*]

120. Information by a minister of the arbitrary proceedings to which he had been subjected in the Bishop's Court, for having, as alleged, scandalised the clergy in a sermon preached by him at the Visitation of the Archdeacon of Taunton, and for which he was by the Bishop summoned before him down to Wells. [*Fragment.* 4 *pp.*]

121. Single leaf of an ancient black letter law book, in French, numbered 392, and headed, "Provision and premunire." Subjects as indicated in the margin are Rome, the Pope, citation, presentments, affirmation.

122. Fragment of a commentary on the Bible, being pp. 583–586. Conclusion, Revelation, chapter xxii., verses 10 and 11. In page 583: "The reading of Holy Scripture ought not to be prohibited, &c." In p. 584: The two-fold effect of Holy Scripture. "Here first we may see the two-fold and contrary effect of the Scripture and Doctrines. For some thereby grow worse and worse to their own hurt; but others are furthered thereby to salvation, &c." In p. 585: "So the Scripture distinguishes these two [justification and sanctification], where it saith, 'That Christ is made unto us righteousness and sanctification.' And again, 'Ye are justified, ye are sanctified,' 1 Cor. i. 30, and vi. 11." Fourthly: "Papists do vilely abuse this place to establish their 'second justification,' which they say, is actual and meritorious through good works, &c." Answer: "First although the particle ἔτι *still*, might signify 'increase of righteousness;' yet the inference would not follow touching increase of righteousness through charity. For we are nowhere said to be justified by charity; but always through or in faith."

123. List of commodities to be procured [for Lord Conway ?]. Luxuries for the table and desert, perfumes and articles for the toilet, also new books, viz., a book on gardening, "Histoire de

Vol. DXIX.

M. de Thom," in French, "Memoires de M. [Maximilian de Bethune duc] de Sully," "La vie de M. le Cardinal de Richelieu," "Les Dialogues de Lucian, newly translated into French." This list is of some interest as showing what luxuries were then procurable. [*Found among the Conway Papers.* 1 *p.*]

124. Fragment of a brief touching the responsibilities and claims of Edmund Ludlow, Esq., and his brother Henry. Whereas by an order of 5th February last, liberty was given to Edmund Ludlow within 12 days after sight or notice of the said order to give security to the petitioners, his seven brothers and sisters, by his lands descended to him from his father, being of the value of 20,000*l.*, as well for the payment of all the debts due to the mortgagees upon all the lands to them mortgaged and forfeited by their father, being of the value of 17,772*l.*, together with all the debts wherein the petitioner Henry Ludlow stands engaged for his father, the same not exceeding 2,500*l.*, &c. Now, in regard Edmund Ludlow doth contemptuously refuse to perform the said order, their Lordships do hereby further order that the said debts for which Henry stands engaged by bonds for his father as aforesaid shall be paid and satisfied by Edmund Ludlow. [*Much damaged.* 3 *pp.*]

125. List of countries in Europe, with their characteristic designations and points by which they are severally distinguished in history. [*Probably a scholastic exercise. Latin.* 1 *p.*]

126. Copy of an order, certified by R. Vaughan, clerk of the Commons' House. It is ordered that publication be granted of the certificate therein mentioned if Mr. Bradshaw assent to the cause to be heard in its course. [*Fragment.* ½ *p.*]

127. Inventory of plate, in the butlery, in the chamber and nursery, besides a note of the pewter and all the things in the kitchen. [1½ *pp.*]

128. List of things claimed, with the distinguishing merchants' marks by which they may be identified. They comprise a basin and ewer, worth 1,500 rials, and a number of boxes or packages containing rials, the amount in each being specified. [1 *p.*]

129. Note in shorthand [by Sir E. Nicholas ?] for his Excellency the Marquis of Ormond. Also a brief list of shorthand contractions with their significations.

130. Certificate by Gilbert Herring, Captain-Lieutenant of the Colonel's company of the Red regiment of Westminster, discharging Francis Ryley from serving upon the train-band, and in the same company now commanded by him. [½ *p.*]

131. Fragments too imperfect to be of any value or interest.

132. Prayer, unfinished, and followed by a brief passage in another hand, touching the Christian faith. [*Possibly exercises of the Royal children. Fragment.* ½ *p.*]

VOL. DXX. UNDATED.

1. Revocation by the King of the letters lately granted under the signet declaring that Sir Cecil Trafford, of Trafford, co. Lancaster, should not be indicted or otherwise troubled for his recusancy. We understanding that the favour we intended him by our letters will be very much in prejudice of our service, do hereby revoke and make void the same, and command that they be brought in and cancelled, that our service be no further hindered by them. [*Probably between* 1637 *and* 1640. *Draft.* ⅔ *p.*]

2. Warrant by the King for the transfer of Adrian Moore, a lunatic, from his present guardians, who have not well demeaned themselves in the care of his person and ordering of his estate, into the hands of his aunt, Dame Elizabeth Jones and George Williamson, Esq., one of our servants, that they may so physic him as his disease requires; and for his estate, that to be settled as the law shall appoint. [*Draft.* ⅔ *p.*]

3. Warrant by the King to Henry Pike, Deputy Vice-Admiral of Devon. We having urgent occasion for a supply of our stores of French wines, and intending to make some provision of the same in the western parts, do require you, when any Scotch or French ship laden with French wines happens to come into any of the roads or ports of that county not intending to unload or discharge there, to repair aboard the same, and cause about [blank] tuns thereof to be unladen, and put into some convenient cellarage, there to be kept for our use; paying the master of such ship the marketable and current price, we not intending hereby to prejudice him, either by causing him to discharge the remainder of his lading, nor to pay custom for the same to any of our officers of Customs. [*Draft.* ⅔ *p.*]

4. Warrant by the King to the officers of Customs in co. Devon. We have given orders to our officers for the supply of our stores of French wines for our household, to require from the masters of any Scottish or French ships putting into the ports of that county such a convenient store of wine as our occasions shall require, they paying for the same the marketable price. These are to require you not to compel such masters of ships to discharge the remaining part of their wines after our stores are supplied, but to suffer them to proceed upon their intended voyages, the customs being paid only for such wines as shall be so delivered out for our service. [*Draft.* ⅔ *p.*]

5. His Majesty's orders concerning alms-rooms in or belonging to the several cathedral or collegiate churches or elsewhere, of his Majesty's donation. 1. None to be admitted under the age of 50 or 60, except such as are very impotent. 2. No rooms to be granted in reversion. 3. None to be nominated who will not reside within the houses belonging to the alms-rooms. 4. Upon

any vacancy the dean and chapter or other officer where the same is, are to send certificate thereof to the Dean of his Majesty's Chapel Royal, who with the Archbishop of Canterbury are to move his Majesty for the place so void. 5. These orders to be registered at the Signet office, where all Masters of Requests and such as it may concern are to take notice of them, and not presume to move his Majesty in any suit otherwise than as here prescribed. [*Copy in the writing of Dr. Dell, Archbishop Laud's Secretary.* 1 *p.*]

6. Mem. addressed to the King's most Excellent Majesty, concerning the grievances of the kingdom in the moneys thereof, and the remedy for the same. These I have formerly presented to you, together with the remedies, as also the great profit that will accrue thereby to your Majesty. The consideration thereof was referred to the Privy Council, and they have thought fit that a special day should be assigned for that purpose. Desires that a day may accordingly be assigned for examination of the particulars before your Majesty and the Lords. If it be alleged that Mr. Palmer, of the Mint, and Monsr. Breatt have likewise delivered propositions tending to the same purpose, and that it doth not appear that either the grievances of the subject or the profit to your Majesty will be so great as is pretended, it is true that both of them have delivered propositions, but they have altogether contradicted one another in the manner thereof, and besides some of the material things have been omitted, and some others not rightly expressed. Your Majesty knows in a case where there is *pro et contra* a third person is requisite, and especially in this case where the differences may be accommodated. *Endorsed:* "See about the affairs of the Mint." [⅔ *p.*]

7. Reasons for granting the suit [of Mrs. Windham] before any discovery be endeavoured. The project would appear to be the recovery of fines upon alienations. The reasons are stated in the form of articles, thus:—"The stewards of the Courts in whose hands the Court Rolls were are now none of the King's officers, but with the sale of the manors are either removed or gone to the purchasers." "The Court Rolls are now the proper evidence of the purchasers, and not to be drawn from them by any easy way." "His Majesty's part being to come upon accompt the state of the suit will appear, and may at any time be compared with his Majesty's gracious acceptance of the petitioner's service." *Dorso,*
7. 1. *Mrs. Windham.* [1 *p.*]

8. Mem. of arrears of wages due to some of the King's servants, payable in the Exchequer: To sergeants-at-arms arrears for four years, 1,288*l.*; to musicians for the wind instruments for 1⅓ years, 1,986*l.*; to musicians for the lutes and voices 1¼ years, 1,000*l.*; to Estienne Nan at 200*l.* per annum, 250*l.*; total, 4,524*l.* [1 *p.*]

9. Note of the names of such of his Majesty's equeries as are in arrear for their pensions, some for one year, and some for more, viz., Sir Peter Saltonstall [knight in 1605], James Pringle, Robert Tirwhit, Edw. Sydenham, and John Hawston. [⅓ *p.*]

Vol. DXX.

10. Mem. touching the salaries, fees, and allowances anciently belonging to the four messengers of the Receipt of Exchequer viz. :—

	£	s.	d.
For salary, each at 4½*d.* per diem, and 24*s.* per annum for livery - -	8	0	10½
For riding charges, each mile - -	0	0	4
Upon every commitment - -	0	13	4
For every day a person committed remains in custody, to be paid by the party -	0	6	8

The allowances for riding charges and expenses at the command of the Privy Council, Lord Treasurer, or Chancellor of the Exchequer, were rated by the Auditor of the Receipt and accordingly paid.

The salary and allowances above-mentioned were made about the time of Henry II. Since when the condition of times, and the charges of travelling are grown very much dearer, and upon that ground, as we conceive, allowances of the like nature in other places are proportionably augmented. We, the undersigned messengers, Michael Baker, Kellaway Guydott, Thos. Parker, and Edw. Osbal[de]stone, humbly pray: That consideration may also be had for our allowances, livelihoods, and encouragement as shall be thought fit. [1 *p.*]

11. A breviat of the case of the manor of East Peckham, Kent, with a statement of the King's interest therein, and answer to all objections. The manor was by Henry VIII. given to Sir Thos. Wyatt, senior, and for want of heirs was to return to the Crown again, being forfeited by Sir Thos. Wyatt, junior, in the reign of queen Mary. This manor lay concealed by reason of a feoffment until 10 Elizabeth, when Mr. Dodington begged a lease for 21 years, giving a rent of 7*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, where before there was none, and leaving the royalties and service again to the Crown, which before were alienated, and are now worth 14*l.* per annum. By this your Honours may perceive I have law and equity to fortify my cause. [*Sheet of paper.*]

12. Queries touching the commission drawn for leasing the casual revenue. 1. Whether his Majesty's pleasure be that the leases of the casualties shall extend to royalties of castles, honours, and tenures, wardships, marriages, or escheats? 2. Whether this draft being general for all reliefs and heriots it will not be necessary to except such as are already granted in farm? 3. Whether it be not needful to provide in this new Commission that the former General Commission to the Lords of the Treasury for leasing his Majesty's lands and hereditaments be not suspended or interrupted by it? 4. Whether the limiting of the rents to be paid at the receipt infer not a further course of change in the revenue than is yet determined upon by the Lords, and by casting a greater burden on the farmer do not consequently enforce a diminution of the King's rent or fine? 9. Whether the warrant entered for the

Lord Chancellor, Lord Privy Seal, and Secretaries touching the leases passed by them, should not also extend to the Chancellor of the Exchequer for the leases to pass by him? 20. Whether this article of joining of tallies do not secretly carry the receiver's accompt out of the Court where it is now, into the Pipe, to the great charge of the subject, &c.?

Seeing that the object of this Commission is to examine and find out the true, legal, and warrantable form of bringing in and accounting for the revenue, and to discover and rectify the errors and abuses in all the offices and officers thereof, that the best course may be chosen, and established for his Majesty's service: Whether the inquisition and reformation were not fit to extend in general terms to all alike? *Query*, if in particular, then to both remembrancers, clerks of the Pipe, and all other officers of the revenue, as well as to auditors, receivers, and bailiffs, which by this draft seem only to be aimed at, and no power given to the Lords Commissioners? Whether, if this new Commission intend to make many of the quorum? The same will not vary from the last Commission, and all former Commissions for the Treasury, and besides diminish the right of the Chancellor and Under Treasurer's Office in succession, which is granted by patent for life? [2 *pp.*]

13. List of offices of the Exchequer. [1¼ *pp.*]

14. Notes concerning the business of the Pipe Office in the Exchequer by Billingsley. The ordinary course taken by the Clerk of the Pipe for the charge and discharge of Recusants' Revenue. Recusants are indictable at assizes and quarter sessions, and convicted by proclamation; when they are convicted they are or ought to be certified into the Exchequer by the clerks of assizes and clerks of the peace as their other estreats are or ought to be. Proceedings taken thereupon. Recusants' lands have been granted by lease under the Exchequer seal, and also by custody which is without commission. *Dorso*,

14. 1. *The Pipe Office per Billingsley. What the Pipe Office is.* [1½ *pp.*]

15. Note of fees paid at the Exchequer, viz.:—For the debenture of 25*l.* due at Christmas last, 15*s.*; for the order of 175*l.* for intelligence, &c. then due, 1*l.* 10*s.*; to Sir Robert Pye's man for them, 5*s.*; paid at Sir Edward Wardour's for entering them at Christmas, 5*s.*; paid to Sir R. Pye's man for the order for 200*l.* for secret services disbursed, 5*s.*; paid to the tellers for fees, 10*s.* Total, 4*l* 10*s.* [= ½ *p.*]

16. Warrant signed by [Sir] John Culpeper to the Remembrancer in the Exchequer, for a parchment copy of a perfect particular of the lands of John Barlow, Esq., as the same are found by an inquisition upon an extent, and returned into your office. [⅓ *p.*]

17. Mem. in reference to two suits, viz., Wright and Blacknall and Francis Layton. In the former complaint is made that by a letter procured from his Majesty by the Earl of Cork to stop all

proceedings of theirs against him in the Chancery of Ireland, until certain motives presented by him reflecting upon the Lord Chancellor should be examined by certain Commissioners, they were exposed to the Earl's prosecutions at the common law without remedy in the Chancery. Advised that his Majesty do require the Lord Deputy [of Ireland] and Council [there] to take order that the Earl shall not proceed at the common law till the Commissioners have reported, and he has given further order therein. In the latter, Francis Layton, an officer in the Jewel-house, for valuable consideration being to receive 125*l.* yearly for nine years, desireth for that money could not be spared the last year, and in regard he hath by his industry increased your Majesty's revenue in that office above 700*l.* per annum, that you would give order for payment of his said pension and arrears out of the jewel-house or otherwise as you shall think fit. [⅔ *p.*]

18. Mem.—A proposition was made to the King for building of floating mills for grinding corn, &c., upon all the portative rivers of this kingdom, which mills would not only pay a yearly rent to the Crown, but reduce the cost of grinding to the subject one-fourth part. These mills would be no hindrance to the passage of ships, and if they should prove obstructive in any place or damage invested interests they could easily be removed to another spot. There was order given for drafting a patent to that purpose according to the Statute of New Inventions for the good of the Commonwealth, which is not yet put in execution till such time as the Parliament approve of it and confirm it. [⅔ *p.*]

19. Exceptions to the Bill brought in for the prevention of illegal exactions, which are there[in] declared treason. Showing what precautions were taken in former times to guard against and define what is treason, and the danger to the liberty and lives of the subjects if the accusations of treason should be extended so as to apply to and include other offences. Charges of treason are still restrained to the 25 Edward III. That this Bill is subject to the like complaint made in the statute, 1 Hen. IV., that no man will know how to behave himself for dread of the pains of high treason. For in the Bill there are several general words of such large signification and interpretation as imposition, and the like, that no man can tell how far or to whom it may reach, so that the whole body of the Act is only for encouragement of tumult, and to enthral the King's subjects, and to bring the King's revenue to nothing. [3 *pp.*]

20. Reasons proposed why Mr. Pugh's Bill should not pass. This Bill consists of three branches. 1st. A grant of the office of keeping the original seal of Denbigh and Montgomery for 31 years, to commence after the decease of John Mathewes. 2ndly. A lease of the pro-fines for 31 years at 11*l.* 12*s.* yearly rent, to commence upon the determination of an old lease in being, wherein Mathewes hath an interest. 3rdly. A lease of the post-fines to

commence presently at 18*l.* annual rent. [*Endorsed by Edw. Nicholas.* 1 *p.*]

21. Strictures addressed to Mr. Pou[l]tney on propriety or property forming the foundation of government. Now, it was determined upon the debate yesterday that it did weaken the first principle. If a man should ask you in what? I believe it would not be readily answered. The principle is that all government is founded on the overbalance of property. The interpretation of this principle has been that all such government as hath right of making laws and so forth, is founded upon or sustained by, the overbalance of property, that is, such an overplus of property as may hold the proportion of about three parts in four, taking property to be that which is mine and thine in such manner that it cannot be taken away without injury. This interpretation applies only to national and not to provincial government. Examples of Rome and Venice. The balance of power was at first nearly equal between the Israelites and the Canaanites, and so it seems to have been between the people of Israel and their kings, who drove out the Canaanites, and probably because that was naturally necessary unto that government, planted themselves upon those lands. The instances for these reasons belong not to the principle in debate, but to another that comes after. I mean thus, if the reason of your debate gives a clear warrant to your result, then this society will be accounted ingenious; but if you go against the reason of your debate it will be fruitless as to the things, and as to the persons of no honour. [3 *pp.*]

22. Extracts from a work on constitutional law, defining the forms and powers of government, headed "De Jure Regni ex Irvino." [*Latin.* 3 *pp.*]

23. Strictures on a work not named, treating of law and history, with suggested emendations. In page 8: "Lawyers are censured for calling the Parliament of Oxford [6 Henry IV.], wherein there were no lawyers, '*Stultum Parliamentum.*' And yet he saith there: This their saucy and uncharitable censure, may be a just precedent to posterity to censure some of our modern parliaments and ruddle them with the same mark of fool, wherein lawyers have had the greatest sway and predominance. If the representative body of the kingdom at Oxford ought not to have been branded, were it in no other respect than for the honour of our nation and history, with the stigmatical mark of folly and madness, neither should this last, wherein lawyers so much forgot themselves." [1½ *pp.*]

24. Notes defining the ordinary course of trials where any person stands indicted for felony; and this course is termed the arraignment. [1 *p.*]

25. Certain queries upon points of law. Whether money taken up at interest for accompts of values, and so expressed in both their

Vol. DXX.

[the merchants'] books for divers years, shall after be cast upon one of the parties by any new way of accompting or not? If a cargo of goods have been bought and shipped many years past, and the cost and charges entered into both their books, whether shall that be called in question or not? Two other queries as to the law relating to the mode of accounting. *Dorso,*

25 I. *Sir Job Harby. The tin farm.* [½ *p.*]

26. Mem. of the contents of the grant from the King to Edward Chyseldyne of the coppice woods in Leigh Field Forest [co. Rutland], with the objections to this grant. It may be considered that such allowances as are herein stated should be made, with proviso that this grant impeach not any part of the Master of the Game's inheritance. [2¼ *pp.*]

27. Note of the several coppices in Whichwood forest, co. Oxon. These are 20 in number, and contain 1,663 acres, valued at 5*s.* 6*d.* the acre, giving a total of 457*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.* Cautions to be observed in management of the same. Not to fell above 110 acres yearly. The great trees, whereof the forest is full, to be reserved as [Navy timber], also all timber trees above the assize of 10 inches, being oak, ash, or elm, and all young saplings. [⅔ *p.*]

28. List of towns and townships in the Soke of Bolingbroke, co. Lincoln. They are bracketed, and opposite to the several groups are written: Sir Charles Hussey [knt., Dec. 1617], the King's farmer, Mr. Cecill, Sir Walter Norton. [½ *p.*]

29. Particular by Robt. Dixon, seneschal, specifying the present rents of Stepney and Hackney manors, and what they will be upon improvement. Totals: 1,157*l.* 19*s.* 4*d.* present rents, and 6,618*l.* improvements. Royalties: The stewardship, worth per annum 200*l.* for life; bailiwick, 150*l.* for life; spiritual livings in these manors, all in my Lord's gift, worth per annum 1,200*l.* Total of royalties, 1,550*l.* *Endorsed in Sir John Lamb's hand:* "Rents of Stepney and Hackney." The third entry under Stepney Manor is Mr. Milton's lease, rent 10*l.*, improved 130*l.*, the lease ending four years to come [presumably John Milton, the poet, and the Lord of the Manor, Lord Wentworth]. [*Sheet of paper.*]

30. Evidences relating to the endowment of the See of Canterbury, in the writing of Dr. Dell, Secretary to Archbishop Laud. The first is a Latin charter of Edward the Confessor, confirming to Archbishop Stigand and the monks of Christ's Church, Canterbury, the lands which they held in his father's and predecessors' times, with all the rights and privileges which they have hitherto enjoyed. [This charter being printed in Kemble's "Codex Diplomaticus Ævi Saxonici, No. 909, vol. iv., p. 247, is not reprinted here.] This charter was confirmed by divers succeeding kings, and named by these following almost *totidem verbis*, viz., Henry I., Henry II., Henry III., Richard I., King John, &c. The same by Henry II. in early English or rather late Anglo-Saxon [which having a philological interest is here given in full]:—

Vol. DXX.

Henrie þurh Godes geue Ænglelandes king grete ealle mine biscoppes ȝ ealle mine eorles ȝ ealle mine Scir-reues ȝ ealle mine þeines Francisce ȝ Englisce on ðan sciran þe Teobald Ærcebiscop ȝ se hired æt Christes Circen on Cantoreberi hebbet land inne frendlice. And ic keðe eow þat ic hebbe heom geunnen þat hi bion ælc þare lande werþe þe hi hedden on Eadwordes kinges deige mines meges, ȝ on Willelmes deige kinges mines ealde ealde fader, and on Henrics kinges deige mines Eald-fader ȝ sake ȝ socne on strande on streame on wuode ȝ on felde tolnes ȝ teames, grithbreces ȝ hamsocne, forstalles ȝ infangenebeofes ȝ flemene ferinthe ofer here agene men binnen burgan ȝ butan, swa ful ȝ swa forð swa mine agene wikneres hit secen scolde, ȝ ofer swa fæle þeines swa Willem king mine ealde ealde-fader, ȝ Henri king mine ealdfader hem geteiðet hedde. And ic nelle þat eni man æni þing þer on tro butæn hi ȝ hire wicneres þe hi hit bætecen willeð ne Francisce ne Ængliss, forðan þingan þe icc hebbe Christe þas gerihte forgeven minre saule to eccere alesendnesse, ealswa Eadward king mi mæig ȝ Willem king min ealde ealde-fader ȝ Henri king min ealde-fæder hedde idon. And ic nelle geþafien þat æni man þis to brækæ be minæ fullæ frændscipe. God eow gehæalde. And gef æni man si swa þersti þat dedne cwide awænde bi he Judasæs ifere inne Helle grunde þæ Christes Godes sunæ forsealde. Amen, Amen.

What lands were belonging to the Church of Canterbury in King Edward the Confessor's time may be seen by another grant of his, in these words [The Saxon version of this charter is printed in "Codex Diplomaticus Ævi Saxonici," vol. iv., p. 232, but not the Latin]:—

Ego Edwardus gratiâ Dei rex Anglorum gubernator et rector. Instinctu Dei concedo Christi ecclesiæ in Dorobernia et Monachis in eadem ecclesia Deo servientibus ad victum eorum pro salute animæ meæ terras nomine Certaham et Walewich juxta Lundoniam. Omnibus quoque volo esse notum me esse provisorem et defensorem ejusdem ecclesiæ, nec velle consentire ut aliquis hominum inde aliquam terram auferat quam tempore patris mei eadem ecclesia habuit, sive sit donum regis seu archiepiscopi, ducis, comitis, thegenes, volo ut donum omnium cujuscunque sexus vel ordinis sic stabile permaneat, et ecclesia Christi jam prædicta omnium dona firmiter habeat et teneat. Si quis autem aliquid horum a jure ejusdem ecclesiæ abstulerit faciendo aut consentiendo perpetuo anathemate feriatur; et cum Juda traditore damnetur. Hæc sunt nomina terrarum quas ut mihi indicatum est ad præsent[em] ecclesia habet: Sandwic, Estreia, Folcestan, Tenet, Edesham, Jocaham [Jeoccham], Certaham, Godmæresham, Weille [Wyllan], East-Ceart, Other Ceart, Bervincan [Berwica], Brote, Werehorne [Werhornas], Apeldre, Merseham, Orpinctun [Orpedingtun], Preostantun, Meapaham, Culinges, Frymingaham, Hytha, Hollingeburnan, Fearnlege, Peccham on Suth-Sexan, Pættingæs et W[o]detun on Suthrygan [Suðrian] Walawurthe [Wealawurð], Mersæcham [Mersetham], Cei[g]ham, Nosrlege [Horslege] on Est Sexan, Suthcyrcan,

Vol. DXX.

Lagefare, Middletun, Lællinges, Boccinges, Cicce, Stigestede on Est-Engla, Haethlege [Hæðleh], Illelege ; in Buccingahamscire Hrisbeorgan ; in Oxoniafordscyre Niwantun et Brutewrth [Brutuwylle]. [The names within brackets are from the Saxon version.]

Divers other ancient charters are to be seen, with bitter curses upon any that shall defraud or rob the Church.

The Kings of England at their coronation do solemnly swear to keep and maintain the laws, customs, and franchises granted to the clergy and to the people by the glorious King St. Edward.

Judge Thorpe, though he were condemned for injustice and taking bribes, yet the cause mentioned in his sentence was for breaking the King's oath.

Query : How far they may be guilty of this who are so violent against the Church ?

First clause of Magna Charta : —

"First, we have granted to God, and by this our present charter have confirmed for us and our heirs for ever, that the Church of England shall be free, and shall have all her whole rights and liberties inviolable."

Vide Leges Edwardi Confessoris præsertim, Tit. :—

De Clericis et possessionibus eorum.
De Justitia Sanctæ Ecclesiæ.
De universis tenentibus de Ecclesia.
De reis ad Ecclesiam fugientibus.
De fractione pacis Ecclesiæ.
De Decimis Ecclesiæ reddendis, &c. [2½ *pp.*]

31. Notes relative to the Scilly Isles :—

I. Scilly is now in lease for 38 years, at 40*l.* per annum, payable to the Crown, the content being above 17,000 acres, in several islands, four of which only are inhabited. There are thereon two mills, besides fishings and wrecks. There is a company of foot and the government. The rent roll, besides the Crown rent, is 317*l.* There are under-tenants, who have beneficial leases, renewable by custom. The price will be under 6,000*l.* [1 *p.*]

II. Note of leases now in being in the several islands. [1 *p.*]

III. Notes of the extent and value of the several islands. *Endorsed :* "Parliamentary Survey." [2 *pp.*]

IV. The preservation of the Scilly Islands being of such consequence to England, it is proposed :—(1.) To raise two foot companies out of the inhabitants thither to be brought in six months' time or now settled there, who being in the nature of the militia of the place will cost the King nothing ; (2) To cause an exact survey to be made of the creeks, landing places, &c., and to place buoys where necessary. [½ *p.*]

V. Alterations proposed to the 3rd, 5th, 6th, and 16th Articles for the composition trade at Dover in relation to the like at the Scillies. Regulations as to the import and export of goods, with this addition : That what goods shall be consumed on the Isles are to pay the same duty as in England. [1 *p.*]

VOL. DXX.

32. Extracts transcribed out of Selden's ["Treatise on the Judicature in Parliament"], touching the privileges of the Baronage of England during the sitting of Parliament. The power of judicature belonging to the Lords is chiefly seen in their jurisdiction upon writs of error, and their judgments of offences, as well capital as others, which they give to any public mischief in the State. Example of their proceedings in the case of Thos. Thorpe, Speaker of the Commons, on a charge preferred by the then Duke of York [Richard Plantagenet] against him for abstracting certain goods and cattle of the Duke's against his will and license. Extracted ex Rotulo Parliamenti, anno 31 Hen. VI., N. 26. [*The writing is that of the time of Charles II.* 4 *pp.*]

33. Portion of a treatise or speech, pointing out the illegality of the Commons' proceedings against the King, whose consent according to the Constitution is necessary to the enacting of all laws, &c. The writer says the King had clearly quitted all oppressions long before the commencement of the Civil War. "You forget that there is no slavery equal to faction, nor any sure remedy for faction but monarchy." [*Draft with corrections by Sir Edw. Nicholas. Imperfect.* 4 *pp.*]

34. Note of the Clerks of Assizes for the several counties in the circuits of the Judges, viz., The Western Circuit, the Oxford, Kentish, Norfolk, Yorkshire, and Lincoln. When any of these Clerks of Assize die, the senior Judge of the circuit claims the disposing of his place. [1 *p.*]

35. Project for improving the value of the English currency. The reckoning upon the ordinary course of exchange between the parity of the English and Flemish coins stands to the prejudice of the former. In all commerce of trade for commodities both outward and inward, and in the valuation of gold and silver bullion, the comparison is against us. Arguments by which this is proved. On the other part, the disparity in the valuation of silver is proved by the facts here stated. The silver moneys most commonly running in the Low Countries are: Stivers, Flemish shillings, rix dollars, Zeeland dollars, reals of Spain; each stiver is twopence Flemish upon account. Relative values of these coins. The reckoning amongst merchants upon the course of exchange for the parity of English moneys with those of the Low Countries is that—10 stivers do make one English shilling, 200 stivers, or 33*s.* 4*d.* Flemish, equal 20*s.* English, 20 shillings Flemish equal 12*s.* English. Summarily that five of their coins do make three of ours. [= 2 *pp.*]

36. Petition of Thos. Proctor to the Privy Council. His proposals for improving the currency and supplying small coins for change by the alloy of silver with copper. It has been the Royal care of precedent Kings that there be no scarcity, but rather great plenty, of small moneys for change in the people's hands, and these to be of sterling silver even unto pence, halfpence, and farthings, as

by divers statutes may appear. But in our times the sterling silver is of such fineness and high price that these cannot now be made of sterling silver and this conveniently, because then they would be too small for handling and counting with facility, besides the silver of the land would be in danger to be lost. Great need of small change. This want must necessarily be supplied either by copper tokens as at present, or else by such small moneys alloyed [with copper] as may make them big enough for people's handling and counting. For the above and other reasons it is better to have the small coins of silver, though greatly alloyed, than to have the land abounding with copper tokens. These may be made current by way of rechange only so far as the copper farthings are, and so this is no new bringing in of base moneys. For when the lawful money of England is given for these at the Rechange Office, how are these the lawful moneys of England? [*In margin:*—"The more silver that is in our small moneys the more of it is preserved in our coins; whereas else if copper goes current for small coins as now, yea though by rechange, the silver will not be (so much as should be) preserved in our coins. The over great inequality between the worth of 20*s.* in silver and 21*s.* in copper is a great inducement to counterfeit copper tokens, notwithstanding such punishments as the law ordains."] My petition is that if this motion be found such as suggested, that then it be taken by your Honours in good part, and petitioner's poverty be in some way relieved in recompense for the study and cost this matter has put him to. [4 *pp.*]

37. Statement of the affairs of the Fishmongers' Company so far as concerns their answer to the charge of arrearages of rents delivered to them by the patentees for supposed concealment of rents. That, in the opinion of their learned counsel, the lands whereout these rents were issuing were so given to the Company as that they ought not to be charged with the arrearages thereof. That the cases concerning the same are somewhat doubtful or questionable. Out of the land the Company purchased [there issues] 7*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per annum. [*Sheet of paper.*]

38. Note of circumstances to be examined into concerning the ship "Lambreton." Whether the mariners and others here mentioned do not know J. E., an English merchant of the city of E., dealing for himself and certain merchants of London. What merchandise J. E. hath unladen at the Isle of St. Michael in Spain [San-Miguel, one of the Azores?], and what gunpowder he sold to the Governor of that place? [1½ *pp.*]

39. Mem. in behalf of Adriano de Santa Clara, a Franciscan friar of Saint Michael's Islands [the Azores?], now prisoner in St. Catherine's, taken by the pirates of Algiers, and delivered to the Bashaw Perescollia, who transferred him to Mr. James Frissell, consul for the English, in satisfaction of a debt of 3,000 reals of gold which the Bashaw owed to Mr. Frissell. Being the slave of Mr. Frissell he sold me to a Turk to exchange [for] another Turk

Vol. DXX.

who was prisoner in Spain. Amount owing by him to Mr. Frissell, 3,560 reals of gold, for which sum Mr. Frissell hath forced me to pass my bill of 300*l.* and odd sterling, of which forcing I have very good proofs. [1 *p.*]

40. Request of a Scotch merchant to the Privy Council for recovery of the Carpenteris [a merchant's ship] gone into France. To obtain a warrant from the King to press a ship to bring back the parties that are there [in France], and we will bear the other charges. As also a private commission against Turkish pirates that we may come into any port of France without suspicion, and we will venture ourselves and bear the charges, in order to do His Majesty honourable and good service upon hopes of reward according to our service. [$\frac{1}{3}$ *p.*]

41. Questions to be moved to the Judges from Mr. Randall touching the parish of Little Missenden in co. Bucks. As to the payment of the charges of the constable chosen at the Court-leet, when employed in passing rogues to the next constable, which payments are not warranted by any Act of Parliament. If allowed, whether such charges shall be defrayed out of the weekly taxation for the poor? Whether persons living in the parish, but out of the leet, are liable to contribute? How shall men be rated to the poor; whether by their lands or abilities? [1 *p.*]

42. Question submitted to Dr. Duck concerning the perpetuity of right to ecclesiastical presentations. If a church be new built the gift to be assigned from the first founder. But if the bishop should omit this point when he lays the first stone, whether it may be rectified at time of consecration? [*Latin.* $\frac{1}{4}$ *p.*]

43. References to the decrees and canons of the early Councils as to the duty of Bishops and ministers entering immediately upon the duties of the cures to which they are appointed. The Council at Constantinople in the 24th Canon decreed that ministers ought not to have their substitutes or vicars, but in their own persons perform all such duties. The canon law doth conclude the same, asserting that Bishops ought to be continually resident in God's tabernacle. [*Part in English and part in Latin.* 1 *p.*]

44. Friendly advertisements to the preachers appointed for the Wednesday sermon at Uppingham, co. Rutland. There are three sorts of fallacious discourse commonly used in Puritan preaching:—1, *Petitio principii*, a claiming or challenging of such principles to be theirs which are not; 2, *Negatio principii*, a denying of true principles; and 3, *Æquivocatio*, understanding or teaching things which differ, and are diverse indeed, to be one and the same, because they are called by one like term or name. Exposition of these definitions and their particular applications. [3$\frac{1}{4}$ *pp.*]

45. Particular of the manor of the Priory of Hertford bought of Sir Thos. Willis, Minchins of Captain Skinner, and Asbridge House of Mr. Bromeley. Total of charges, 13,275*l.* [1 *p.*]

VOL. DXX.

46. Breviat concerning certain customs and orders upon the forest of Mendip [co. Somerset]. At first it was called the King's, but now usually Mendip Forest. There have been continual strifes concerning the common of pasture, but chiefly about the mines of lead, &c. The Lords Royals are to keep customary Courts freely at their own charges, and workmen upon the forest were to serve as jurymen without any fees. The workmen have to lay out to the Lords the tenth of their labours, amounting to near 20*s.* on every ton of lead, paying all costs and charges for making their lead, and the Lords ought to maintain all officers at their own charges, but now many as lead-reeves, store bailiffs, and criers of juries take fees for executing their offices, which is like to grow into a custom. Particulars relating to the forest customs, fines, &c. John Wookie and his men having spent 200*l.* on the search found a mine worth 300*l.*, which was violently taken from them, being within the Lord Bishop's royalty, contrary to the ancient order and custom of the hill. [1½ *pp.*]

47. Note of ecclesiastical titles within the diocese of Ely, viz., Bishop, Dean, Archdeacon, also 8 prebendaries, 46 rectories above 20 nobles, 23 vicarages above 10*l.*, 16 between 8*l.* and 10*l.*, and these last pay but a noble for every subsidy; besides 38 vicarages under 8*l.*, 11 rectories under 20 nobles, 19 parishes served by stipendiary curates, 10 chapels of ease, 3 free grammar schools, all which pay nothing to any subsidy. Lectures none. [⅔ *p.*]

48. Another copy of the same. [½ *p.*]

49. Form of oath taken by A B., Canon Residentiary, and now commoner of the Cathedral Church of Holy Trinity, in Chichester—I engage to render a just accompt to the Dean and Chapter of all my receipts and disbursements as commoner at the general audit. [½ *p.*]

50. Note of five prohibitions issued by the Metropolitan, one of which is for the parish of St. Thomas in the city, and one for St. Martin's Outwich. *Endorsed by Archbishop Laud,* "Prohibitions since my time." [⅓ *p.*]

51. Propositions showing that His Majesty may raise for the Crown an yearly revenue of 40,000*l.*, originally written 80,000*l.*, in a lawful and just way upon first-fruits and tenths of the clergy. Particulars as to the way in which this may be performed. That it is just and lawful to raise the first-fruits and tenths may appear from these considerations. [2 *pp.*]

52. Project for reformation of certain enactments in order to make them better suited for the present time, viz., justices of the peace by the statute 18 Hen. VI., c. 11, are not eligible except they have of lands 20*l.* a year within the shire, which is now insufficient, and should be altered and made 20*l.* a year in the subsidy book to the King. Whether the exception for lawyers be fit to be con-

tinued or not? And whether father and son or two brothers should be eligible? Suggested alterations in the statute 5 & 6 Edw. VI., c. 25., concerning alehouses and the punishment of such as should set up the same unlicensed. Concerning the taxation for the poor. The wording of the statute 43 Eliz., c. 2, authorizing such taxation being very obscure, whether it be not more fit in express words to appoint the taxation to be made by valuation of lands, houses, &c., which any person holds or occupies, and also by his ability arising out of any place or thing as well elsewhere as within the parish? And in case it be so expressed, whether the general taxation according to ability should not be tied to the place of chief habitation only? Also whether it be not fit that one ledger book be kept in every parish into which should be entered both the taxation and account? Concerning the disposal of vagabonds and rogues. Whereas by statute 39 Eliz., c. 4, the penalty of 10*s.* is imposed on the parish constable, &c., who shall not apprehend a vagabond or rogue, and by 1 Jac., c. 7, every person as well as the aforesaid officers are authorized to perform this duty and subjected to the same penalty, which has occasioned it to be levied of none. Whether therefore it be not better that a marshal be ordained for every division, and paid out of the fines? Concerning the carrying of letters under the Great Seal or briefs, and begging in churches. Whether it be not better to prohibit the printing of such briefs and the reading of them in churches? [4 *pp.*]

53. Notes of a project for draining and reclaiming certain sea-marsh lands, for which Mr. Secra: [Secretary?] is to procure the commissions under the Great Seal for finding of the King's title, which being found a grant to be procured from his Majesty in fee farm to be held of the manor of East Greenwich in soccage at 4*d.* per acre. The projector is to be a joint patentee in the patent to be procured from the King. *Dorso,*

53. I. *Three things are to be considered by us, viz.,* 1. *The great charge in regaining it.* 2. *The composition with certain bordering towns for satisfaction.* 3. *The great charge to maintain the lands when once gained.* [= 1½ *pp.*]

54. Description of the market town of Stony Stratford co. Bucks, which being situated on the great road to Ireland by way of Chester is a great enriching of it. Particulars relative to its two chapels St. Giles and St. Mary Magdalen's. When they had service and sermons alternately in these chapels the inhabitants were forced to build a great gallery in St. Giles', and many people were forced to remain at home for want of accommodation, but since the division of the town into two parts, east and west, with their respective congregations, all the people can be received into their own chapels; besides, there is now room in each chapel for the great number of passengers remaining there on Sundays. [1½ *pp.*]

55. Particular specifying the value of the livings of divers rectories and parsonages in co. Pembroke, of which St. Dogmell's is

chief, being of the value of 90*l.* Total value of livings, 275*l.* 10*s.* [½ *p.*]

56. Reasons advanced in the form of articles against the Commission granted in the Ecclesiastical Courts for the taking of the Executors' and Administrators' oaths. This is followed by reasons similarly arranged against the new patent for ingrossing of wills and inventories. *Endorsed,* "Proctors." [3 *pp.*]

57. Notes of the manner and usage of performing Divine service and other arrangements in connection with Lamb's Chapel in the City. It has an endowment by William Lamb out of the lands of St. James' Chapel next Cripplegate, annexed to the dissolved monastery of Garradon. [⅔ *p.*] *Annexed,*

57. I. *Account by Wm. Melton, collector of rents to the Chaplain there, dated* 31 *Henry VIII., and endorsed by Archbishop Laud* "Lamb's Chapel, no parish." [*Latin.* ¼ *p.*]

58. Report on the parochial management of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields. Motives for well ordering of the place of collectors; observations concerning the innovation of the vestry authority by interfering with the good ordering of the poor. We find no law constituting the overseers of a parish to account to the vestry, or to leave the remainder of the poors' stock in the hands of the vestry. To uphold the vestry stock with the poors' money there is no law nor usage extant. We conceive great seizements have been made by the vestry. [1 *p.*]

59. Confession of Faith in conformity to the Roman Catholic Church. It comprises:—The Apostles' Creed; Acceptance of the Apostolical and Ecclesiastical traditions; the Sacred Scripture in the sense in which it is held by the Mother Church; the Seven Sacraments with the rights of the Catholic Church; the Mass; Purgatory; Intercession of Saints; the retention of the images of Christ, the Virgin, and Saints; Indulgencies; the Apostolical Roman Church to be the mother and mistress of all Churches; to the Pope as successor of the Apostle Peter and Vicar of Christ, I vow and swear true obedience; to the canons and decrees of the Œcumenical Councils I give assent and reject and anathematise all heresies. Patauii typis Laurentii Pasquati, Imp. Epis. [*Latin. Broadside.*]

60. A daily Office of Prayer, in verse. It comprises:—1. Benediction; 2. Confession; 3. Lord's Prayer; 4. Antiphony; 5. Invitation Psalm (95); 10. Hymn, "Ye lands and people all in God rejoice"; 11. Creed Apostolical, in rhyme; 12. Anthem, Psalm 133; 13. A summary of succeeding prayers, with psalms and chapters of the Old and New Testaments to be selected. [*Broadside.*]

61. The same Office of Prayer in Latin verse with Greek and Latin headings. [*Broadside.*]

Vol. DXX.

62. Latin pamphlet containing strictures on the Apostles' Creed. It is headed:—Censura Symboli Apostolorum, and refers to certain propositions extracted out of two books written in English and widely circulated in Paris. After an address to the reader it takes the statements of the Creed in order, and criticises them in a sceptical sense. *Endorsed in Laud's hand:* "The Creed Abused, &c." [4 *pp.*]

63. Note of the parishes along the sea coast and upon which the tide flows from Yarum Bridge to Tynemouth Haven, with their valuations. Total values, 18,270*l.* A like note of the towns and parishes from Tynemouth to Berwick with their valuations. Total, 5,867*l.* [3 *pp.*]

64. Articles pointing out the inconveniences of annexing the parsonage of Terrington to the Lady Margaret's lecture [in the University of Cambridge]. It is thought fit that upon this living there should be a new [divinity] lecture erected, to be called the Chancellor's lecture, which will bring the Chancellorship of Cambridge into some proportion with that of Oxford. This will be also a perpetuating of my Lord's memory who was the first procurer of it from the King, and so may be said under his Majesty to be the founder of it, and therefore not unworthily to be called the Chancellor's lecture. [1½ *pp.*]

65. Plot exhibiting the encroachments by building houses on the City wall and waste adjacent belonging to the Crown, so that the King is defrauded of his revenue and the public inconvenienced. The houses on the wall are built almost to the kennel as here exhibited. From Aldgate to the Postern the houses are built on both sides, without in the Minories and within the gate to the Postern. The number of the houses are 1,700. The parties [encroaching] are for the most part officers and others, who for some fine beg a piece of the King's waste and so build a house, take a great fine and a great rent [for the same]. By this means the King's streets are lessened, passengers annoyed, and by these encroachments divers people spoiled by reason of the narrow passage caused by the same means. That the City receiveth the rents is most apparent in wrong to the Crown. The estimate of the yearly value hereof cannot be so little as 12,000*l.* which is put into the Chamber of London, whereas this ought to be paid to the King, as may easily be proved upon a commission [to be issued] out of the Exchequer, thereby to bring it into charge, for augmentation of his Majesty's revenues. [*Sheet of paper.*]

66. Statement addressed to the President, Treasurer, and Governors of Bridewell Hospital specifying the offer and true state of the inhabitants of this precinct concerning their desire to take a lease of the pump-house and tenement adjoining for 31 years, to commence from the expiration of their present lease, at such reasonable rent and fine as you shall think fit; else they desire

your worships to take the pump-house and pipe into your own hands, allowing to them the money already disbursed by them about the same. [*Sheet of paper.*]

67. Articles propounding means for furnishing such parishes throughout the kingdom as are in want of able and preaching ministers, and supplying them with competent maintenance. 1. If upon the expiration of their present leases the bishops, deans, colleges, &c., would let their lands at the same rents to the ministers officiating these cures instead of to laymen as at present, forbearing only their small and uncertain fines, there would be a convenient maintenance in most places. 2. If an Act were passed making it lawful for any well-disposed person to restore impropriations, and otherwise out of their own means to furnish the Church, and so add to rectories and vicarages insufficiently endowed. 3. If the King and parliament would grant a subsidy to God and the Church for repurchasing of such impropriations as should remain in lay hands. 4. If a commission might be granted to influential persons in every diocese for collecting of voluntary gifts in a short time it might be hoped that few parishes would remain unprovided [with preaching ministers] as now so many do. [1½ *pp.*]

68. Legal question submitted to [Sir Edw.] Henden, [a Baron of the Exchequer], concerning the King's right of presentation by lapse to a certain living. Dr. Wilson pretending simony in Mr. Petty, who was presented by Mrs. Stapleton, obtained institution, and afterwards without suit at law compounded with Petty. Opinion of Baron Henden that the King may present, but if the Court permit a continuance upon the *Quare impedit*, then no lapse. [1 *p.*]

69. Extracts from the ordinances made by the Governors of Dedham Grammar School, Essex, within the diocese of London. The founder of the school appointed by his will that the vicar for the time being and four other principal inhabitants shall have power to appoint and displace the schoolmaster and 20 scholars. The patent procured, 17 Eliz., omits the vicar and inserts 24 governors, who are thereby incorporated with power to choose successors. Extracts from the ordinances. [⅔ *p.*]

70. Notes relative to the foundation and government of Dedham Grammar School. Dame Joan Clerke gave a dwelling-house and a school-house for the use of the master, and Wm. Littlebury, of Dedham, by his will gave the profits of a messuage called Ragmersh. The 24 governors take from the schoolmaster the best chamber in his house, which they employ at their pleasure. Whereas the donor's will is that the poorest men's children of Dedham and other four towns should be taught free, these governors place the richest men's children in their stead. [⅔ *p.*]

71. Particulars of the will of Wm. Littlebury, founder of Dedham Grammar School, with a copy of the letters patent incorporating the same, dated 14 May 1571. [*Latin and English.* 1 *p.*]

Vol. DXX.

72. Statement by the writer [whose name is not given] of the grounds of his dispute with Captain Allen, and the challenge which he received to meet him at Calais. [1 *p.*]

73. A short concordance or index in MS. to some theological work by Dr. [Daniel] Featly, presumably one of his polemical treatises against the Church of Rome. *Endorsed:* "Expositions, and *headed*, Dr. Featley." [1 *p.*]

74. Notes made by Dr. John Lamb out of some book in Latin defining the orders, dignities, and jurisdictions pertaining to the episcopal office. In the corner is written "Sbrozzi de Vic. Episcopi, lib. ii., fol. 39." [*Latin.* 1 *p.*]

75. Quotations extracted from the works of Beza, Calvin, [John] Gerard, [the Greek author] Aretæus, Luther, and other divines, illustrative of the meaning of the text in 1 Pet. ii. 13, "Therefore be ye subject to every ordinance of man." [*Latin.* 2½ *pp.*]

76. Collection of texts extracted out of the Old and New Testaments, but chiefly from the Psalms. [4 *pp.*]

77. Names of collectors and receivers of [ecclesiastical] revenues in cos. Kent, Surrey, Sussex, Bucks., and Lancaster. Amongst these names are Walter Dobson, of Lambeth, General Receiver of the Bishops, and Christopher Hoare, Reeve of Croydon, chosen to gather quit-rents. [½ *p.*]

78. Short biography of St. Thomas the Martyr, Archbishop of Canterbury, and son of Gilbert-à-Becket, a burgess of the City of London, by the daughter of the Prince Amerante. Probably extracted out of some chronicle. [1½ *pp.*]

79. Substance of a memorial given [in some history] concerning the condemnation and execution of a young man who counterfeited to be a Grecian priest, and for two years celebrated mass, but in reality was a layman who could neither read nor write. Being condemned by the Congregation of Cardinals he was delivered over to the Governor of Rome, and by him sentenced to be hanged and burnt. This is followed by the recital of the heresies of the Bishop of Spalato, who was condemned by the Congregation of the Santo Officio. "These were the points that were the cause of his condemnation, and the body with his effigy was burnt *in campo di fiore*, together with his writings as a relapse." [3 *pp.*]

80. Letter apostolical addressed by John Echard, minister of the parish of Darsham in Suffolk, to his congregation, whom he addresses as saints. Chiefly in commendation of John Eaton, who was divers years questioned and censured in the High Commission Court for maintaining that God cannot see sin in the justified. Exhorts them to watch and stand fast in this faith delivered to them by Eaton, as Mr. Pritty begins a little to waver and stagger

Vol. DXX.

in that he hath professed. Reasons advanced in support of his exhortation. [5 *pp.*]

81. Mem.—Whereas Mr. Farrington was forbidden the last term, upon considerations then moving the Court of Common Pleas, to proceed any further against Anthony Englefield for recusancy; yet he hath since, under the name of Samuel Hutchins, caused him to be attached by the bailiffs in Reading, forcing him to give a bond of 40*l.* for his appearance in the Exchequer. This is against all law, he having never been served with any writ of subpœna out of the Exchequer, neither is or was there any affidavit against him upon which this attachment should be grounded. [⅔ *p.*]

82. Mem. in behalf of Cornelius O'Crowley, a Romish priest committed to the Gatehouse. He was taken in Guernsey, and has been imprisoned for a year, nothing being laid to his charge but his function. His suit is that he may be permitted to go with my Lord Ambassador out of the kingdom, and he will put in good security never to return hither again. [⅓ *p.*]

83. Attestation by Thos. Evington that he, by license of the Lord Treasurer having gone into France to fetch home the son of Sir Francis Stonor, was falsely accused by Margaret Thomson to be a spy sent over to be an intelligencer to your Honour in matters of recusancy, and so continues in England to wrong Catholics and seek the blood of priests. [½ *p.*]

84. Brief narrative in form of a biography of Jesus Christ, giving a full description of his personal appearance and manner as imagined by the writer. [⅔ *p.*]

85. Information furnished to Dr. John Lambe, stating the doctrines held by and names of the followers of several Separatist sects, as the Families of the Mount, of the Valley, the Sensualists, and Antinomians. The Families of the Mount hold that all things are common, and live in contemplation all together, denying all prayers and the resurrection of the body, or that there are any heaven or hell but what is in this life, and what the Scripture doth speak of is begun and ended in their bodies here as they do live. As heaven is when they do laugh and are merry, and hell when they are in sorrow and pain. And at last they do believe that all things come by nature, and what they leave undone is because they would not be shamed among men. They held this when I bear them company, but on going to Whitehall one Sunday I heard his Grace of Canterbury preach from a text out of Hosea, and was converted from these erroneous opinions.

H. N. [has] his books and the "Rule of Perfection," but especially that cursed book called "Theologia Germanica;" there are [several copies] of them in Latin and manuscripts. There is one Fisher, a barber in the Old Bailey, who writes and sells them. [*Added in Dr. Lambe's hand:* He sells old books, and got "Theologia Ger-

manica" translated into English by a minister at Grindleton, in Yorkshire, called Brierley, or Tenant, this was the man who bought it of Mr. Wolston, in Ch[urch] Lane, and lent it to Dr. Everard, who was translating it, and did two [copies] of them, one for the Earl of Holland and another for [Edmund] Earl of Mulgrave. And one Woulston, a scrivener in Chancery Lane, doth also sell them to these poor people. [*Added by Lambe:* He writes for Dr. Everard, and is of the Family of the Valley.] These first are [of the Family of the Mount], Edward Hill, a tailor, and his wife, in Seething Lane, hard by Tower Hill. [*Added by Lambe:* He is a chief man of the Family of the Mount.] Stephen Proudlove, who sells small wares without Bishopsgate-street in an alley. [*Added by Lambe:* He travels up and down to fairs, &c.] One Harford, a bookbinder by Paternoster Row, in an alley. [*Added by Lambe:* He binds Dr. Everard's books, and knows all his ways.] One Callo, a perfumer in Cloth Fair, near Smithfield, and his wife, an Antinomian. [*Added by Lambe:* One of them, whom Veesie catched [John Vesey was a messenger of the High Commission Court], and who was with Sir Henry Marten; besided ten others named.

Now for the Families of the Valley. They hold that all things are done according unto the will of God, but deny the resurrection of the body, and say that there are no devils but themselves, denying all prayers and giving of God thanks for anything either in this life or the life to come. There are of this sect one Morgan, a waiter at the Custom House. [*Added by Lambe:* A tidesman; Dr. Everard got him the place from Sir Abraham Dawes.] One Abbot, a bookseller in Whitechapel. [*Added by Lambe:* He hath been a Hodgekin, and is contrary to them.] One Brothrenton or Bradrinton, a widow in Gossett-street by the Charter House. [*Added by Lambe:* She that first discovered Hodgekin.] One Margaret, a maid in St. Martin's, a starcher in London. [*Added by Dr. Lambe:* Mr. Shaw and after Mr. Gray, a young minister, were great in this way]; besides three others named.

Now for the Sensualists or Essentialists. These had their opinion from Mistress Dunbar, a Scotchwoman. They do hold there is no sin at all, but what is done God doth all, in what kind soever it be, good or ill. There are seven of this sect named, and amongst them Mr. Knightley, a linendraper at Friday-street end in Cheapside. [*Added by Lambe:* He hath the "Essential Will of God" translated by a minister in Essex, viz., he that wrote the first and second parts of the "Rule of Perfection."]

Now for the Family of the Antinomians. As for that opinion it is as well known in your Court [of High Commission] as I can relate it. There are 14 of this sect named, and amongst them one Farthing Jane, a victualler's wife at Great St. Bartholomew's Gate, near Smithfield, partner with Callon. [*Added by Lambe:* She gave information against them.] The writer at the close of this paper adds: "I do not this out of envy or malice, but by command." [*By Dr. Lambe:* Mr. Hodges is lecturer just behind the Exchange; he hath all these books, "Theologia Germanica" and

Vol. DXX.

the "Rule of Perfection."] *Endorsed by Dr. Lambe:* "High Commission Court. Note of the names of the Sensualists, &c." [3 *pp.*]

86. Copy of the same slightly varied and without Dr. Lambe's additions. [3 *pp.*]

87. [Katherine Viscountess Conway to Edw. Vist. Conway]. I long to be with you. Now all things are ready, and the ships in the river stay only for a wind, and as soon as they are gone towards Plymouth I will go post thither. It cannot be imagined how little forwardness here is to raise money and means for to support these actions we are engaged in. If our master [the King?], as I daily tell him do not upon his own power go through with his business he will find it coldly pursued all other ways. He saith he will vigorously do it. This bearer hath in part seen some order given in his demands. When I wait upon you I will let you know what you may trust to that accordingly you may resolve what to do. I find the Chancellor of the Exchequer most friendly in your service. Difficulty in procuring the supplies that are sent and to be sent to you. Hampton Court, 22 September. [*Amongst the Conway Papers.* 4 *pp.*]

88. Notes for an address or pamphlet on the ordering of Government [the circumstances of which are not specified]. The exordium shall contain that the apprehension is made to provide for the tranquility of the country, to preserve religion, the breaking of the union, the discharging of the soldiers of the oath administered to the generality, to prevent confusion and bloodshed. The disposition [of power] shall be divided as here stated. The oath to be taken that they shall preserve the nobility and justice of the country, &c. [*Amongst the Conway Papers.* 1 *p.*]

89. Mem. of the conditions agreed on for an indenture tripartite to be made betwixt Edw. Visct. Conway on the first part, Endymion Porter on the second part and Peter Daniel and Randle Church on the third part. The last named did deliver a business concerning cottages to the Lord Conway, which being digested and framed into a petition was presented in the names of Conway and Porter and a reference thereupon made from his Majesty to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer. In this petition a moiety was specified as the reward of the projectors in regard of their great charge, which moiety was to be subdivided into three parts as here specified. Conway and Porter promise to prosecute this business in order to bring to effect the tenor of the commission, and the other parties to manage the business in the several counties being allowed so much per diem and their charges.

Underwritten,

89. 1. *Several bonds to be entered into for performance of this agreement from the said parties to each other, and several copies to be made of the said covenants.* [*Draft,* ½ *p.*]

Vol. DXX.

90. Request of Robt. Charnock for the restitution of his goods and books taken in Ramme Alley by warrant of the Attorney General although they included nothing contrary to the laws and statutes of this kingdom. In the reigns of Elizabeth and James he was protected in his person and books for his known fidelity and service to his prince and country as appears by two letters of the late Archbishop of Canterbury. [½ *p.*]

91. Reasons proposed by the trade of looking-glass makers, grinders, polishers, spectacle makers, and other workmen engaged in this manufacture, urging prohibition of importation of such foreign wares. These are now made in England as good and generally better than in Venice and France. This manufacture encouraged by a prohibition would maintain many hundreds of families more than at present, and probably might furnish these parts of the world which formerly have been supplied from Venice, as the East countries [on the Baltic], Holland, Spain, and the Indies. The State of Venice for encouragement of their tradesmen and manufacturers have prohibited the importation of our cloth and leather, ordering all foreign cloth and dressed leather so seized to be burnt and the transgressor to pay the value of such goods. Special privileges granted by the French King to encourage the trade of looking-glass making in his dominions. There are amongst the English statutes three several Acts of Parliament, forbidding the importation of divers sorts of manufactures in favour of our own; which may sufficiently answer the less important objections which may possibly be raised against this prohibition. [*Broadside.*]

92. The effect of the confession of George Huntley of Boxwell, co. Gloucester, touching his dealings with two of the thieves who robbed Messrs. Purnelles of 390*l.*, and how he delivered them to the justices offering bail, but never acquainted the justices with his finding a wallet of money hidden on his premises nor of Gilford's confession touching the robbery. [1½ *pp.*]

93. Mem. containing an account of an assault on Anne, wife of Richard Pyke, and her family by Wm. and Edmund Hunt and others, who under pretext of her son, having got a woman with child, effected a forcible entry into her house in Chancery Lane and brought the woman in there with a midwife to attend on her. Attestation that the child was not her son's but Hunt's. [1 *p.*]

94. Epistolary correspondence from a student at Oxford signing Daniel Whitbie to his uncle of the same name. They are of no historical interest, relating only to his studies, friendship, and such like matters. Some give the day of the month but no year, and are dated è Musæo meo. [*Found amongst the Conway Papers, Latin.* 19 *pp.*]

95. Edmund Porter to his nephew Master Marten. I was at London with Master Greville who shewed me your conveyances of

Vol. DXX.

Mychelton [Mikleton in Gloucestershire] and we went to a counsellor to examine them and thought to have had writings drawn between him and me; difficulties arising about this business I know not what to do without I might speak with you for Harward. [½ *p.*]

96. Two notes from Gertrude Gibbes to her uncle Edmund Porter. Assures him of her affection and interest in his affairs. [2 *pp.*]

97. William Gibbes' writing book, containing texts, exercises, and forms of bonds and conveyances in English and Latin. [8 *pp.*]

98. Thos. Rogers to Mark Packenham at Dover. I was this day at Westminster to follow your causes, but there is yet nothing done, nor do I hear whether John Price hath served the injunction upon that noble gent. I saw this afternoon in Fleet Street. Your presence is much needed here in town. *Endorsed:* "Mr. Rogers touching Mr. Herdson's motion in the Exchequer for the dissolving of the injunction in the cause of Wm. Ward." [1 *p.*]

99. Anonymous application to his Honour for assistance, whereby the writer's approaching ruin may be prevented. I hope by your interest in Mr. Slone and his favourable motion to Lord Montague in my behalf it may be prevented, and that your honour and Mr. Slone may believe I had a grant for my life asserted in the paper. [⅔ *p.*]

100. Edward Grymes to Mr. Newton. Although I have deserved ill I pray you to charitably consider my case, so that my prestine actions may not scandalize my future and hoped resolution. I have escaped the fearful gulph of that ignominious death and all things for my safety are finished, but only my fees and arrearages in prison which I shall never be able to pay of myself unless aided by charitable people. If you would do good for evil be an assistant for me in this my request. Marshalsea, the 26th June. [*Certified copy.* 1 *p.*]

101. Information by Edw. Kirby against the gentleman gaoler of the Tower who having set him to work as a glazier demanded 10*l.* of him, being at the rate of 5*s.* in the pound of the pay he was entitled to receive for his work, without which the gaoler threatened to make him a precedent to others for example's sake. The gaoler likewise told him that he gave 300*l.* for his place, and therefore must expect to be recouped from such fellows as him. [1 *p.*]

102. Answer of Wm. Briggs, Esq., Marshal of the King's Bench, to the libellous case published by David Tucker, late turn-key on the pretended behalf of the prisoners there. On a grant from Mr. [Wm.] Lenthall who has the inheritance of that office, he was sworn Marshal for his life, by the Court of King's Bench to whom he was well known. It is impossible for the Marshal by reason of the duties of his office requiring his attendance elsewhere, to despatch the business for the ease of prisoners and creditors without assistance of a person under him for whose errors and faults he must answer. Nine articles or paragraphs proving the groundless nature of the charges preferred by Tucker against his management. [*Broadside.*]

Vol. DXX.

103. Judge's order addressed to the Bailiff of Lydd, Kent; that Benjamin Martin having appeared in Court and made affidavit that his wool was never water-borne nor intended to be transported, the [Custom's] officer resteth satisfied therewith and myself see no cause of detaining his goods any longer. [¼ *p.*]

104. Anonymous letter or reprimand addressed from one minister or priest to another, accusing him of ingratitude and spiritual depravity. Now like a viper you bite at him that brought you forth, first with a virulent tongue, then with a bitter pen you traduce and calumniate him who was in Christ Jesus your spiritual father. Oh, but you heard that my Lord of Dorset said so! Have you not heard many lies, detractions, calumnies, and forgeries? and why, then, must you take them upon credit at second-hand? But you will say [such conduct is] not fit for me. Your private opinion is no warrant for you to censure men's actions. I have seen Jesuits at plays. At Antwerp, I have seen secular [priests] and religious and Jesuits at plays. I knew a Jesuit make a play for the public stage. Belike if I had thought any sin committed I would not have been so publicly present, for our Saviour saith *Qui male agit, odit lumen.* Who made you a judge of my actions? Touching Mrs. Stanley nobly descended and correspondent in disposition, whom you do not in your letter tax with any crime in particular but at random [censure] her life. If she lived as well when under your direction as she hath done for the 2½ years since I have had cause to know her conversation I think she hath been far more honest and religious than many of yours. [4 *pp.*]

105. Anonymous letter in which the writer expostulates with his sister Mrs. Goodridge on her unreasonableness in complaining of his action with regard to her son, the grounds for which he proceeds to examine. All these things I silently passed over, and laboured how to preserve the estate for his life. [*Damaged.* 3¼ *pp.*]

106. Philip Bull to Mr. Slaney. I understand that this gentleman, Captain Cade, has been with one of the lords of the Council about Mr. Ball and himself; so now it seems the Lords do desire you to have the examining of this business and then to report to them. Statement by Bull as to what he can say in this business. [=2 *pp.*]

107. Breviat of the title of Sir Garrett Harvey and Captain Blundell to the manor of Cardington in Bedfordshire. This manor was made over by Lady Gascoign in trust by three feofees, viz., Francis Earl of Bedford, John Lord St. John, and Auditor Conyers, to the use of her son John Gascoign for his life, and so to his heirs, with proviso not to alienate; notwithstanding, John sold it to Sir Wm. Fleetwood, receiving but little money for it. Sir Garrett Harvey and Captain Blundell marrying the sole daughters and heirs of this John would have inherited. Now, hearing that

Vol. DXX.

Cardington manor is extended for the King's debt [owing by Sir Wm. Fleetwood], the said Sir Garrett Harvey and Captain Blundell have been suitors to the Lord Treasurer that they might be tenants of it as it shall be extended, or else that they may buy the fee simple giving for it as others would, which his Lordship made them promise they should, but finding there are some opponents on the other side, they humbly entreat his Lordship to remember them, for if he let either Sir Miles Fleetwood have it or any for him, then doth the King make him a good estate who hath no right to it, and takes away the right from Sir Garrett Harvey and Captain Blundell, this being all the fortune they expected with their wives. *Endorsed:* "For that your Lordship may the better understand the state of their cause I have presumed to send you a breviat of their title." [¾ *p.*]

108. Heraldic notification of the decease of Lady Elizabeth, Countess Dowager of Henry late Earl of Kent [ob. 1639], and second daughter and co-heir of Gilbert late Earl of Shrewsbury. [*Portion of a funeral certificate.* ½ *p.*]

109. Portion of a funeral certificate by Wm. Ryley, Lancaster Herald, arranging the order of a funeral procession in which Wm. Morley, Esq., brother and heir of the defunct, is the chief mourner. The escutcheons to be taken down out of the parlour at Dorset House and out of the chamber where the body is, and carried to Guildford. [3 *pp.*]

110. Jeweller's bill for work and jewels for the Earl of Northumberland. *Headed:* Made for the Earl a jewel in fashion like a hand. Total, 221*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.* [¾ *p.*]

111. List of jewels. [⅔ *p.*]

112. Notes in support of the project for equalizing the customs of England and Scotland. Howsoever, Scotchmen may more commodiously buy and transport our northern cloth, yet the making of the customs equal will give remedy thereunto. If there may be made equality of custom, then the transportation either by sea or land will not be inconvenient, but if the custom remain unequal then double custom is to be paid. This is agreed upon according as the merchants' desire. The laws of former times to be retained and put in execution against transporting in strangers' bottoms. [2 *pp.*]

113. Mem.—To show the King how the warrant desired by petitioners is to give his Majesty a trial how great a sum will arise to him out of this project by a proclamation. How no freeman who has served his seven years' apprenticeship will be grieved for his Majesty's pardoning those who have already set up [in their trades] contrary to the statute. If the King be pleased to publish his

gracious clemency by a proclamation, then petitioners will not seek to have the moiety of the compositions, but will accept for their pains and service a lesser proportion of each composition. [½ *p.*]

114. Reasons against making spangles of starling [sterling or standard silver]. It is against the whole frame of the business set down in the King's instructions, which appoint but two standards, fine silver and refined silver. It is the plan of the silk-men to forbear buying, and so set these workers to complain in order to destroy the business by parts. Spangle makers ought to be enjoined to work upon fine silver, so that they may not deceive the King of his duty, for they may have starling wire from every plate worker who uses it in his own trade. Answer to objections. [1⅓ *pp.*]

115. Note of the names of merchants who were warned to attend the Lords [of the Privy Council]. The first bracket contains the names of those who appeared but refused to conform to the Lords' order; the second of those who were warned but appeared not; and the third of those who appeared and yielded to conform. [⅔ *p.*]

116. A note of some omissions in the late annotations upon scripture by some Divines, probably relating to the Assembly's Annotations. [*Found among the Conway Papers. English and Latin.* 6 *pp.*]

117. Certificate by the mate, quartermaster, surgeon, and others of the crew of the Weymouth frigate, testifying that Christopher Stace, of Dover, late master of the "Weymouth," did in time of the voyage behave himself not like a master, but quarreled, fought, got drunk, and ran the ship aground. [1 *p.*]

118. Notes for a brief in the case of Edw. Conway, Esq., now Viscount Conway, and Anne his wife, *versus* Wm. Pennoyer and others. Move for attachments against the above-named Defendants, returnable immediately. The suit is to be relieved against an ejectment at law, a declaration being according to the new course delivered as of Easter Term, whereby they [the Defendants] endeavour by colour of a dormant lease, made 40 years since, to turn us out of possession. [*Amongst the Conway Papers.* [1 *p.*]

119. Note of drugs to be purchased in London for my [Conway's] horses, seeing that these are not easy to be got elsewhere. This is followed by instructions how to keep a horse from tiring on a journey. [¾ *p.*]

120. Note for Mr. [Endymion] Porter: That the ground at Aston in Gloucestershire, above the hill and beneath the hill, with the highways, measures 646 acres 3 roods and 19 perches. [½ *p.*]

121. Memorandum of things to be attended to:—1, for Sir John Robinson; 2, for Sir Robt. Long [to search] Exchequer records;

3, Eltham for Mr. May; 4, the man's name of Thavis Inn for Alvingham; 5, to write the petition again; 6, for the Lord Chancellor: the Savoy Hospital against Euing. [*Slip of paper.*]

122. Mem. from a father to his son conjuring him faithfully to discharge the confidence reposed in him, "this being all that I have wherewith to gratify my wife and to provide for my poor infants. I desire you to present my humble service to his Majesty, and to entreat the same that he will be pleased with the influence of his power to assist my just desire herein as occasion may require, for whom I daily pray, and doubt not but God will in his good time, as He hath made him [the King] taste some bitterness of afflictions, show him the sweetness of his consolations, and make him in the end both a notable instrument of his glory and a greater example of his mercy." [*Imperfect* = ½ *p.*]

123. Petition of the poor hemp dressers in London and the out-liberties to Parliament to prohibit the importation of dressed hemp, tow, and twine, by the Netherlanders and others.

The dressing of hemp has been used in this Kingdom time out of mind, and many thousands set on work and lived very well with their hard labour, and it has also been a means to set on work many thousands of idle and vagrant people sent into hospitals and houses of correction.

Within these five or six years, the Netherlanders and others have imported [hither] hemp and tow ready dressed, and such as is converted into cloth, which daily increases their trade and decreases petitioners', and the flax dressers are by their means utterly decayed and brought to beggary. At first they undersold them both in flax and tow, and so continued until they decayed and quite beggared them; now that they have got the whole trade into their hands, they sell at unreasonable rates, nearly double the price they sold it at the first.

In like manner they have begun to deal with petitioners, bringing into this kingdom their dressed hemp and tow, which pay smaller customs than if it came over undressed as before, and so undersell them to such an extent that some who have kept 20 or 30 men at work, now employ only two or three men, whereby hundreds are already brought to beggary, and soon many thousands more will be the same, if it is not timely prevented.

In regard these trades employ so many young and idle people, who otherwise would be mere vagrants, it is hoped that Parliament will pass an Act creating a society, and ordaining that none shall use the trade except they have served seven years' apprenticeship, as other like mysteries are. [¾ *p.*]

124. Complaint to the Commissioners [for trade] on the abuses committed in hemp dressing, by those who have not served their time, and who cozen the poor by their deceitful dressing, so much that they cannot make a penny a day by working it.

Concerning the abuses of hemp dressing and spinning of cordage and twine for shipping: in making the great cable they spin ground

tow, and this is wrought amongst the best stuff in making up the cable, which many times tends to the loss of ships and goods, whereas if this were employed in making small ropes there would be less danger to many men's lives.

For their sounding lines and other small cordage many threads more are put at both ends than in the middle, whereby the buyer is deceived.

Some men keep 12 or 14 apprentices, and when their time is expired they are forced to become porters or labourers, in regard of their number, besides many abuses are committed for want of some government, every man working for his own advantage, and making the work saleable, however deceitful it may be.

It is therefore desired that you will establish some government amongst us, providing that no man may use this trade unless he has served seven years, whereby the King may be well and truly served, and the commons not so much wronged. [1 *p.*]

125. Description of the processes employed in the working of lead and copper ores and the extraction of silver from the same, to be inserted into the new grant. [2 *pp.*]

126. Note of gunpowder to be supplied to Pevensey and Seaford, co. Sussex. The proportion of match is after the rate of 500 cwt. to a last of powder. [¼ p.]

127. Inventory of old stores, comprising tools, arms, old metal, and other things, with one bedstead, bought of Mr. John Windebank. [1 *p.*]

128. List of the names of Captains. [1 *p.*]

129. List of the names of soldiers in the town, viz., 64 pikes, 124 muskets, and 13 who appeared not to receive arms, but who received pay formerly. [6 *pp.*]

130. Note of the names of such men as be committed to Dover Castle for refusing to take the oath of allegiance. [½ *p.*]

131. List of the names of the inhabitants of Royston, Herts., who are willing to contribute towards amending and improving the High-street, and those who are not. [⅔ *p.*]

132. Particulars furnished by Sir Edward Wardour concerning the transfer and yearly value of six acres of land near to Cloeman-hedge, commonly called Soho, which belonged to Edward Gisby, whereupon divers houses were built. Sir Edward Wardour purchased from Gisby the inheritance of that land, since which time Joshua Butler has paid the yearly rent of 31*l.* to Sir Edward. Mr. Paget having purchased Butler's interest doth receive, as I take it, about 120*l.* by the year, out of which he pays 31*l.* to Sir Edward. [1 *p.*]

133. Confession of Ann Saunders, complaining of the conduct of Mr. John Harvey. [3½ *pp.*]

Vol. DXX.

134. Directions given by some physician to be observed whilst using the bath. How the waters at Bath, co. Somerset, may be best employed to effect a cure. [1 *p.*]

135. Certificate signed by the master and ship's company [of a vessel not named] that their captain, John Pearse, behaved faithfully and with courage [when the collision took place]. At the "William's" coming aboard us they report that the fault was on our part, but we can make it appear that it was theirs. [= 2 *pp.*]

136. Inventory of goods taken from Henry Robinson, of York, by the Parliament's army. He charges Francis Cundall and Richard Dosse with a trunk and the things in it, valued at 30*l.* [*Damaged by damp.* 1 *p.*]

137. Tables showing the price of a quarter of wheat, the weight of a penny, halfpenny, and farthing white loaf by the statute, with a column showing the correction by just assize. The same in Troy weight. Another table giving the roots, squares, and cubes of numbers from 1 to 40. [=7 *pp.*]

138. Note of legal proceedings addressed to Mr. Dickins at his house, the Mosse, in Staffordshire. We have preferred a bill in Chancery against Mary and Richd. Brookes upon the judgement against Thos. Brookes. *Annexed,*

138. 1. *An answer to cousin Dickins' letter: Dear Niece, the loss of Mr. Dickins and your distemper of the ague doth stick very near me.* [2 *pp.*]

139. Collection of notes signed by Anne, Frances, and Katherine Royley, touching legal and family affairs.

140. John Birchenhead to Mr. Woolley, at his chambers in Whitehall. Not finding you at your chamber, I was forced to borrow money in the town, so I pray you to pay my money to Mr. Pargeter, who will give you a receipt. [1 p.]

141. Directions sent to Mr. Worthington about his mission to Lady Kelly at Bethnal Green. You are first to inquire for Mrs. Mary Cartwright, who will be ready to despatch the business you go about, and then you may please to see the lady. P.S.—When you buy for Mr. G. Poole the book of Alonso Rodriguez, look that the Treatise on our Saviour's passion be not wanting in it, also four tomes of Gregory de Valemin for Mr. Pemberton.

142. Note by Mrs. Bowde [to the Officers of Customs at the Ports]. That if her son, Drew Bowde, M.A., minister, be found endeavouring to leave the kingdom he may be stayed and sent back again. [½ *p.*]

143. Note of money [owing to several persons named for loans]. Mr. Dyer, at Mr. Goodwin's chamber in the Middle Temple, made bond between them. [½ *p.*]

VOL. DXX.

144. Note for Mr. Hill. These moneys were discovered by Mr. Rous from Sir John Lee and others, viz., 65*l.* 10*s.*; the moiety of which Mr. Rous desires to be distributed to poor and plundered people. You are desired by Mr. Rous to move for an order. [½ *p.*]

145. The carpenter's bill for materials and workmen's wages. Total, 10*l.* 3*s.* 10*d.*; in addition, for a piece of oak of 92 foot at 11*d.* per foot, and for sawing, 4*l.* 19*s.* [1 *p.*]

146. Note by Wm. Towerson, junr., to Mr. King. To the number of barks I have already given you that are light, I desire you to add the "Mary," of Chichester, burden 25 tons, which came from Chichester laden with wheat for the King's use, and stayed in this port. [½ *p.*]

147. Paper, apparently of no interest. *Endorsed:* "A letter in "an unintelligible character found in Newgate," *and superscribed* "Â Monsr. mon Père." [1 *p.*]

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY CENTRAL

GENERAL INDEX.

A.

Abbot, a bookseller, 426.
Accounts of the whole kingdom. *See* Committees.
Acton, co. Middlesex, 162, 164, 167, 313, 314, 316, 322.
Adams, Thos., 254.
Admiralty, the, 40, 50.
....., Advocate of. *See* Walker, Dr.
....., Court of, 50, 275, 276, 362, 391.
....., Deputy Judge of. *See* Sames, Dr.
....., Great Seal of, 362.
....., Judges of, 190, 387.
....., letters of reprisal granted by, 362.
....., Marshal of. *See* Smith, Solomon.
....., Registrar of, 191.
Admiralty and Cinque Ports, Committee of Lords and Commons for, 36, 40, 43, 50, 52, 79, 354, 360, 362.
....., commission from, 365.
....., Ireland, passes for, granted by, 48, 49.
....., letters from, 267, 355–360.
....., ... to, 48, 78.
....., orders made by, 57, 356.
....., Secretary to. *See* Jessop, Wm.
Advance of money, Committee for. *See* Haberdashers' Hall.
Adventurers, the Merchant, 234.
....., ..., residence of, in Hamburg, 340.
....., ..., Secretary to. *See* Skinner, Thos.
Æthelred, Saxon king, 401.
Agitators, the, assemble at Blackheath, 67, 82.
....., ..., estimate of forces at their disposal, 84.
....., ..., send Wm. Alleyn with a petition to the Houses, 54.
Aglionby, Sir George, 260, 261.
Agreement of the People, a seditious paper so entitled, 14.
Ainscombe, a prisoner, 181.
Alcock, Mr., 355.
Aldeburgh in Suffolk, a place of strength, 77.
....., in da ger of surprise, 77, 78.
....., Lord Admiral at, 269.
Alderne, Thos., 248.
Aldersey, John, petition of, 337.
Aldrich, H., 305, 362.
Alford, Major, 152.
Alfred, the Saxon king, 401.
Algiers, Bashaw of, 417.
....., pirates of, 417.
Allanson, John, release of errors by, 185.
Allen or Alleyn, Capt., 424.
....., Francis, 351.
....., Mr., Custodian of Montgomery Castle, 232, 233.
....., ..., letter to, 232.
....., Sir Richd., letter to, 27.
....., Wm., deputed by the Agitators to carry their petition to the Parliament, 54.
Allington, Lord, 232, 233.
Allyott, Archibald, 311.
Alms-rooms, how to be disposed of, 407,
Alnwick, co. Northumberland, 137.
Alsop, B., printer, 348.
Alton, co. Hants, 191.
Alured, Col. Matthew, 99, 105, 106, 120, 124, 125.
Alvingham, 433.
Amerante Prince, his daughter, mother of St. Thomas à Becket, 424.
Amsterdam, 377, 391.
Anchusen, a ship of, 391.
Ancrum, Earl of, 290, 292.
Anderson, Sir Wm., 98.
Andover, Visct. *See* Howard, Charles.
Andrews, Capt., 363.
....., Francis, 19.
....., Roger, 115.
....., ..., bond of, 147.
....., Thos. Alderman, 40, 98.
Anglesey, Isle of, 62, 311.
....., ..., declaration of, to be reported to the Commons, 225.
....., ..., defection of, 211.
....., ..., delinquents' estates in, 296.
....., ..., gentlemen of, 128, 129.
....., ..., Governor of, 47.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 48.
....., ..., insurrection in and reduction of, 128, 129, 240, 288, 290, 296.
....., ..., J. P.'s for, 52, 53.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 35, 52.
....., ..., negotiations for surrender of, 251, 252, 313.
....., ..., no reducing of by treaty, 288.
....., ..., pinnaces for service there, 229, 239, 240.

Anglesey, Isle of, ships to be employed for, 292.
Annesley, Dr. Samuel, his opinion about divorce, 39.
Annotations on Scripture, omissions in, 432.
..... by the Assembly of Divines, 432.
Ansell, Mr., a spreader of false news, 119, 123.
Ansloe, Mr., 297, 307, 309, 319.
Antinomians, Sect of, 426.
Antleby, Mr., 170, 172, 221.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
Antwerp, 430.
Apostles' Creed, strictures on, a Latin pamphlet, 422.
Appleby, co. Westmoreland, 330.
..... Castle, 331, 332, 335.
Archbishops, Bill in Parliament to abolish, 309.
Archby, George, 371.
Ardern, Mr., his release, 405.
Ardes, Lord of. *See* Montgomery, Hugh Visct.
Aretæus, a Greek writer, his works quoted, 424.
Argyle, Marquis of. *See* Campbell, Arch.
Arithmetical tables, 435.
Arkinstall, Thos., 360, 371, 374.
Armagh, Archbishop of. *See* Usher, James.
Army of the Parliament, 13, 17, 39, 53, 335, 435.
....., agent for, an independent, 334.
....., assessments for, 230, 307.
....., Committee of, 9, 10, 11, 16, 30, 39, 43, 44, 49, 52, 54, 55, 79, 104, 106, 107, 124, 126, 128–132, 136, 138, 139, 167, 175, 180, 183, 189, 200, 202, 210, 213, 217, 220, 225, 227, 254, 265, 268, 271, 273, 290, 293, 300, 302, 307, 310, 321, 323, 343.
....., ..., continuance of, Ordinance for, 51.
....., ..., letters to, 9, 16, 39, 55, 79, 93, 107, 133, 204, 211, 219, 225, 230, 255, 270, 285, 307.
....., ..., Orders made at, 230, 323, 341, 348.
....., ..., petitions to 322, 341.
....., condition of, 140.
....., Council of War entrusted with the Government by, 346.
....., desired to take the place of the Yorks. forces before Scarborough and Pontefract, 307.
....., disbanding of, 18, 34, 41, 63, 64.
....., discontent of, 212.
....., engagement with insurgents in Essex, 126.
....., forces of, marching against the Scots, 26, 140; *and see* Cromwell.
....., ..., are closely following the Scots' army, 237.
....., ..., have defeated the Scots in Lancashire, 252.
Army of the Parliament, forces of, in the North to be paid as other forces are, 225.
....., ..., garrison Berwick and Carlisle, 321.
....., gone from Kent into Essex, 112, 121, 142, 168, 177, 178, 179.
....., head-quarters of, at Tiverton, 344.
....., horse of, 142, 168, 177–179, 204, 212, 215, 252, 295.
....., Marshal-General of, 352.
....., members of, Appeal to, 338.
....., money wanted for, 68, 129, 138, 149, 210, 212, 213, 219, 270.
....., musters, Commissary-General of, 323, 341.
....., officers of, 53, 211.
....., payments of, 254, 255, 271, 273, 282.
....., provisions to be supplied by Committee of, for Bristol, 55.
....., ... for Calshot Castle, 220.
....., ... for Carisbrook Castle, 16, 128.
....., ... for Cromwell's Army, 227, 230, 257, 265, 282, 283, 285, 286.
....., ... for besieging the Castles in the Downs, 211.
....., ... for Col. Rich, 126, 133, 210.
....., ... for Plymouth, 310.
....., ... for Windsor Castle, 204.
....., ... for Isle of Wight, 143, 305.
....., ... for Scilly, 297, 300, 306.
....., removal of, further from the City, 53.
....., Scottish prisoners, disposal of, by, 283, 284.
....., violent proceedings of, 346.
Army of Fairfax. *See* Fairfax, Army of.
..... of Manchester. *See* Montague, Edw., Earl of Manchester.
..... of the North. *See* Cromwell.
.... wants of, 202, 217, 283.
..... of Scotland. *See* Scotland.
Armyne, Sir Wm., 49, 327.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, *passim*.
Arthur, Mr., 189, 192.
Artificers, order for payment of, 2.
Arundel, Henry Lord, of Wardour, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Asbridge House, 418.
Ashburnham, Francis, 334.
....., John, 3, 7.
....., ..., composition by, 334.
....., ..., designs the King's rescue, 3, 6.
....., ..., to be exchanged, 179.
....., ..., statement of his case, 334.
....., manor of, co. Sussex, 334.
Ashby-de-la-Zouch, co. Leicester, great tower of, 60.
Ashe, John, document signed by, 2.
Ashenhurst, Col., 251, 252, 254.
Ashley, Richd., in the Gatehouse, 325.
....., ..., warrant for his release, 325.

Ashton, co. Flint, 337.
Ashton, Serj.-Major Edw., 328.
....., Major-General, 332.
....., Col. Ralph, 203, 235, 263, 283, 331, 332, 335.
....., ..., forces of, 237, 335.
....., ..., letters to, 203, 265, 298, 336.
....., ..., served with distinction against the Scots' army, 263.
....., ..., to join Cromwell in pursuit of the Scots, 265, 289.
....., ..., to send redundant soldiers to Ireland, 299, 335.
Ashurst, Major John, propositions by, 335, 336.
Assessments, the Four Months', for Scottish arrears, 25.
..... for Ireland. *See* Ireland.
Assizes, the, Clerks of, appointment of, 416.
Aston, in co. Gloucester, 432.
Aston, Capt., 35, 36.
Astrology, fragment of a work on, 404.
Atkins, John, innkeeper, 169.
....., Mr., 174, 190, 227, 248, 254.
....., ..., warrants for, 186, 190, 246, 270, 282.
....., ... his deputy, 251.
Attorney General, the, 390, 428.
Auditor General. *See* Gwynn, Wm.
Audley, Major Lewis, 156, 157, 160, 176.
Audrey, Mrs., 403.
Augier, René, 246, 249.
Austen, Henry, a purser, 360.
Austria, 398.
....., House of, 399.
Avington, 48.
Aylesbury, co. Bucks, troop of, 168.
Ayling, John, 190, 191.
Aylworth, Mr., press-master, 368.
Ayre. *See* Eyre, Col.
Ayscue, Sir George, 369.
Azores or St. Michael's Islands, the, 417.

B.

Bacon, Nathaniel, 91.
....., Walter, 54.
Baddesley, co. Hants, 380.
Baddow, Little, co. Essex, 291.
Bagworth. *See* Bayworth, Capt.
Baker, Michael, 409.
..... *versus* Ryder, 404.
....., William, 301.
Balfour, Major, 275.
....., ..., his wife, petition of, 274.
Ball, Arundel, 325.
....., Capt., 197, 236, 364, 375.
....., John, a student at Oxford, 320.
....., Mr., 250, 275, 276, 430.
....., ..., release of, 288.
Balmerino, John Elphinstone, Lord, 26.
Banbury, co. Oxford, castle of, Royalist garrison in, 45.
....., ..., ..., to be dismantled, 192, 193.
Banckes, George, 133.
Bannatyne, Sir James, 52, 79, 180, 184.
....., ..., engages to transport 800 men for the service of the State of Venice, 115, 127, 184.
Banstead Downs, 164, 165, 172.
Barber, Major, 115.
Barker, Capt., deceased, 395.
Barking Creek, 199.
Barkley, Wm., Alderman, 98.
Barkstead, Col., 8, 14, 59, 80, 83, 353.
....., ..., Governor of Reading, 82.
....., ..., letters to, 9, 15, 82, 84.
....., ..., marches into Southwark, 80, 81, 84.
Barley-Bruton, 89.
Barlow, John, 40.
Barnard Castle, 321.
Barnardiston, Sir Thos., M.P., 66, 67, 91.
....., ..., instructions for, 65, 120.
Barnet, co. Herts, 169, 176, 178, 188, 279.
Barnstaple, co. Devon, Articles of Surrender of, 322, 344, 345.
....., ..., garrison of, 322.
....., ..., siege of, 344.
....., ..., surrender of, 345.
Barry, Sir James, 98, 328.
Barton, Manor of, co. Monmouth, 41.
....., Walter, 405.
Barwis, Richard, M.P., Commissioner with the Scots' army and late Mayor of Carlisle, 59, 130, 133.
Basil, Wm., Attorney General of Ireland, 98.
Baskervill, Capt. Humphry, 154.
Basnett, Alderman at Coventry, letter to, 5.
Batavia, broadside printed at, 421.
Batcombe, 7.
Bateman, Mr., 141.
Bates, Major, 33.
....., Dr., 178.
Bath, Henry, Earl of, petition of, 344.
....., ..., ..., certificate for, 344.
....., ..., ..., statement of the case of, 344, 345.
....., Wm., late Earl of, 345.
Bath, co. Somerset, 31.
....., ..., directions for using the baths, 435.
....., ..., provision for ministers in, 89.
....., ..., St. Mark's and St. John's in, 89.

Bathurst, Eliz., 16.
Batten, Capt. Wm., late Surveyor of the Navy and Vice-Admiral of the Fleet, 118, 139, 156, 174, 197, 232, 233, 273, 275, 276, 298.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 44, 361.
....., ..., ..., has armed insurgents in Essex, 118.
....., ..., ..., to be heard, 135, 144, 145.
....., ..., ..., to be reported on to the Houses, 156.
Battle in Sussex, 156.
Bavaria, Duke of, his Privy Council, 398, 399.
Baxter, Capt., 170.
....., ..., letter to, 171.
....., Thomas, 352.
Bayliffe, Francis, 139.
Bayworth or Bagworth, Capt., 242, 244.
Beachworth Castle, co. Surrey, 291.
....., East, co. Surrey, 331.
Bear Forest near Portsmouth, 362.
Beaumaris Castle, 310.
....., Governor of, 313.
....., officer in command of, 311.
....., project for regaining of, 62, 68, 252.
....., reducing of, 128, 310, 313.
....., treaty for surrender of, 283.
Bech or Becke, Gabriel, Auditor for Ireland, certificate of, 305.
....., Thos., 200, 218, 222.
....., ..., a gunner, 370.
Becket, Gilbert à, citizen of London, 424.
....., Thomas à, Archbishop of Canterbury, MS. biography of, 424.
Bedford co., Committee of, 127, 430.
....., ..., letter to, 178.
....., Deputy Lieutenants of, letter to, 126.
....., Francis, Earl of, 378, 430.
....., gents. of, 124, 126.
....., sheriff of, letter to, 25.
Bedingfield, Sir Henry, 98.
....., ..., his estate, 98.
....., ..., his son, 98.
Beech, Capt. Wm., master of a Scotch ship, 229.
Beecher, Phane, Lieut.-Col., 99, 282, 284, 286, 291, 294, 299.
....., ..., ..., his wife, 294.
Beeley, co. Worcester, 98.
Belford, co. Northumberland, 137.
Bell, Mr., of Westminster, 9.
Bellingham, Sir Henry, 330.
....., ..., order for sequestering his estate, 341.
Belvoir Castle, co. Lincoln, 56, 99, 103, 192, 193, 301.
....., ..., Governor of, 192.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 214.
Belvoir Castle, co. Lincoln, officer commanding at, letter to, 103.
Bence, Alex., 106, 110, 111, 113, 195, 197, 201, 301, 368.
....., ..., instructions for, 201.
....., ..., letters to, 114, 116.
....., John, orders, &c., for, 217.
Benefices Committee for, 30.
Benfield, John, a monier in the Tower, 117.
Bennet, Capt., 295.
Beresford, John, gunpowder maker, 35.
....., Capt. Michael, 20–22, 40, 42, 44.
Berkeley, Mr., 135, 139, 225.
....., Sir Chas., 7.
....., Sir John, 6, 7.
Berkshire, affairs of, 248.
....., collectors of Irish loan in, 47.
....., Committee of, at Reading, 169.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 171, 231, 250, 251.
....., concealed lands in, 390.
....., Deputy Lieuts. of, 390.
....., Government of, 91, 143, 227.
....., ..., letter to, 142.
....., horse raised in, 143.
....., insurgents in, 248, 250.
....., march of the enemy towards, 171.
....., sequestrations in, 141.
....., soldiers in, billeting of, 390.
....., supplies for Windsor Castle, 204; *and see* Windsor Castle.
....., troops of, 248, 250.
Berkstead. *See* Barkstead, Col.
Berners, Mr., 174.
Berry, Capt., 282, 283.
Bertie, Montague, Earl of Lindsey, 278.
Berwick-upon-Tweed, 7, 57, 136, 321.
....., malignants surprise it, 57, 61.
....., regaining of, 253, 256, 282, 284, 289.
....., ships sent to, 65.
....., valuation of parishes near, 422.
Betham, Francis, provost marshal, 233, 310, 312.
Bethell, Capt. Henry, 85.
....., ..., Rear-Admiral of the fleet, 369.
....., Col., to be Governor of Hull, 216.
Betsworth Castle, 162.
Bettenson, Sir Rich., 110.
....., ..., letter to, 113.
Bettisworth, Col. Thos., 201, 202.
....., ..., letter to, 242.
Betts, Wm., carpenter, 357.
Beza, Theodore, quotations from the works of, 424.
Bible, fragment of a commentary on, 405.
Bigg, Thos., alderman, 30, 31.
Bigo, Abraham, 378.
Bill, John, his estate confiscated, 305.
....., Major, 321, 322.
Billingsley, Henry, notes by, 410.

Bills and propositions presented to the king, 29.
Binding, Wm., a messenger, attending on Derby House Committee, 5, 25, 66, 67, 74, 125, 148, 273, 274.
....., ..., deceased, 287.
....., ..., widow of, Jane, 302.
Bine or Byne, John, 94.
....., Thomas, 184.
Bingley, Mr. auditor, 355.
Binyon, Sir George, 128.
Bird, John, 239.
Bishops' lands, contractors for, 134.
....., ..., letter to, 131.
....., trustees for, 144.
Black, Wm., 183.
....., ..., bond of, 185.
Blackheath, agitators to meet at, 63, 67.
....., Kentish insurgents appoint a rendezvous at, 82, 93.
Blackleech, Robert, 369, 377.
Blackletter, pamphlet, 40.
....., law book in French, a leaf of, 405.
Blackmore, Adjutant-General, 339.
....., Simon, a purser, 376.
Blackwall, 88.
Blackwell, John, Capt., 352.
....., ..., letter of, 339.
Blague, Capt., 115, 124, 146.
Blaikelock or Blacklock, Laurence, 348.
Blake. *See* Black, Wm.
Bland, Capt., 132, 133, 180, 295, 299.
Blandford, co Dorset, 36, 137.
....., ..., Forum, 345.
....., ..., insurrection near, 36.
Blatchford, John, 379.
Bleake, John, boatswain, 371.
Bludder, Sir Thos., 292.
Blundell, Captain, 430, 431.
....., Sir George, 15.
Boardman or Bowman, John, prisoner, 374.
....., ..., certificate for, 374.
Boat, Mr., 361.
....., ..., to survey 2,000 timber trees belonging to Cromwell near Portsmouth, 357.
Bocke, Wm., 366.
Bodmin, co. Cornwall, 191.
Bohemia, kingdom of, 399.
....., king of, 398.
....., ..., his title to the Palatinate, 399.
Bolingbroke, Soke of, co. Lincoln, 413.
....., list of towns and townships in, 413.
Bolsover Castle, co. Derby, Governor of, 251, 253.
....., ..., to be made untenable, 268, 269, 272.
Bolton, Mr., a minister, 368.
Bond Denys, letter to, 245.
Booth, Charles, 275.
....., Col. John, 130, 197, 198, 215.
....., James, 329.
Boothby, Col., letter to, 149.
Borden, co. Kent, 311.
Boreman, Wm., 302.
Boroughbridge, co. York, postmaster at, 59.
Bosgrave, Mr., 269.
Boston, co. Lincoln, 120, 121.
....., ..., church of, a brazen eagle in, 400.
....., ..., law of sewers made at, copy of, 405.
Boswell or Boseville, Capt. James, 220.
....., Col., 157, 159, 320.
....., Sir Wm., nicknamed Tox, 39.
....., ..., speech of, urging the States General to interpose in order to save the life of Charles I., 345, 346.
Botelier Major, letter to, 115.
Botley, Richard, 375.
Boughton, co. Kent, 194.
Boville, Wm., to be released, 325.
Bow, co. Essex, 161, 201, 207.
....., ..., bridge at, 110, 155, 162, 163.
....., ..., insurgents near, 94, 105, 108.
...., officer in command of the Essex horse at, letter to, 166.
....., ..., passages across the river at, to be guarded, 161, 163.
Bowde Drew, M.A., minister, 435.
....., Mrs., note by, 435.
Bowes Thomas, 341.
Bowle, Richd., 339.
Bowyer, Sir Edmond, 184.
....., ..., his estate confiscated, 305.
Boxwell, co. Gloucester, 428.
Boynton, Col. Matthew, Governor of Scarborough, 58, 59, 170, 172.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 58, 69.
....., ..., ..., notified of danger to the castle, 58.
....., ..., ..., stores required for the castle, 69.
....., ..., ..., suspected of defection, 236.
....., ..., ..., treated with for surrender of his government of the castle, 221, 236.
Boys or Boyce, Major John, Governor of Dover Castle, 188.
....., M.P. for Kent, 79.
Brackley, co. Notts., vicarage of, 403.
....., ..., ..., legal question as to residence, 403.
Bradley, Capt., 35, 36.
....., Robt, a carpenter, 357.
Bradshaw, Capt. [James], 35.
....., John, Sergeant-at-law of Gray's Inn, and Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 297, 307, 309, 319.
....., ..., chosen President of the High Court of Justice which sat upon the King, 350.
....., ..., his management of the trial approved by the Court, 351–353.

Bradshaw, John, his assent required for hearing a cause, 406.
....., Mr., a prisoner in Peterhouse, 298.
Brame, William, 37.
Bramhall Dr. to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Brandlyn, Capt., 200.
Bray, Capt., 254.
....., ..., his troop, 206.
....., ..., letter to, 208.
Brazil, voyage from, 387.
Bread, assized price of, 435.
Breatt, Monsr., 408.
Brent, Sir Nathaniel, 188.
Brentford, co. Middlesex, 175, 176, 201, 207, 313, 314, 316, 322.
....., ..., ferry at, 171.
....., ..., ..., keeper of, letter to, 171.
....., the Earl of. *See* Ruthven, Patrick.
Brentwood, co. Essex, 111, 113.
Brereton, Sir Wm., 145, 183.
....., ..., examinations taken by, 55.
Brett, Col., 217, 218.
....., Lady, 300.
....., ..., her two daughters, 300.
Brewer, Capt., to guard Farnham Castle, 145.
....., ..., to dismantle it, 182.
....., ..., letter to, 145, 182.
Brewster, Capt. Robt., 170, 202, 205, 209.
....., ..., his company, 210, 213.
....., ..., letters to, 171, 205, 214, 218.
Bridewell Hospital, 422.
...., Governors of, 422.
...., pump-room belonging to, offer to lease, 422.
..... Prison, keeper of, 152, 310.
Bridges, Col. John, Governor of Warwick Castle, 5, 152, 217.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 154, 219.
....., Wm., 34.
Bridgnorth, co. Salop, 2.
Bridgwater, co. Somerset, 4, 12, 33, 268.
....., ..., Committee at, 12.
....., ..., garrison of, 300.
Bridlington, priors of, formerly summoned to Parliament, 404.
Brierley or Tenant, Mr., a minister and translator of Theologia Germanica, 426.
Briggs, Wm., Marshal of the King's Bench, 429.
Bright, Col., 263.
....., ..., letter to, 264.
....., ..., ordered to aid Cromwell against the Scots' army, 263–265.
Bringfield, Wm., 378.
....., ..., his wife Elizabeth, 378.
Bristol, 39, 54, 55, 57, 79, 180, 184, 279, 282, 284, 299, 310, 367, 368.
..... Castle, 54.
....., Committee of Safety at, letter to, 254.
Bristol, defence of, ammunition and forces for, 54, 55, 56, 79, 92.
....., fort at, to be repaired, 54.
....., fortifications of, 56.
....., gentlemen from, 70.
....., Governor of, letter to, 254.
....., M.P.s. for, 55, 79, 92.
....., port of, officers of Customs at, 127, 317.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 317.
....., ..., mutiny of a State's ship at, 293.
....., ..., ships in, 372.
....., Victualler of the Navy at. *See* Morgan, Capt. Thomas.
....., victuals at, badness of, 367, 368.
Bristol, Earl of. *See* Digby, John.
Broad, Henry, Auditor, 200, 217, 329, 330.
Bromeley, Mr., 418.
Brooke, Col., 34.
Brookes, Mary, Richard, and Thomas, legal proceedings in Chancery against, 435.
Brothrenton or Bradrinton, a widow, 426.
Brough, Capt., 311.
Broughton, Andrew, a Clerk of the High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., 350, 353.
Browne, Sir Ambrose, 156.
....., ..., bond of, 291.
....., ..., his house, 156, 160.
....., ..., his son Adam, 291.
....., ..., letter to, 160.
....., John, boatswain, 359.
....., ..., Clerk of Parliaments, complaint against, 338.
....., ..., committed to Bridewell, 152.
....., ..., committed to Peterhouse, 175.
....., Mr. 268.
....., Sir Robt., 254, 260.
....., Samuel, M.P., 47, 68.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim*.
....., ..., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277, 296.
....., Thos., grocer, 270.
....., William, deceased, 359.
Brownsea Castle, 239, 310.
....., Governor of, 239; *and see* Read, John.
....., in danger of surprise, 239.
Brudenell, Thos. Lord, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Bruges, colloquy of, 398.
Brunswick, Duke Christian of, 380.
Brunt, John, petition of, 378.
Brussels, 401.
Bruton, co. Somerset, 7.
Bryan, Richard, deceased, 389, 393.
Bryght, John, estimate by, for Upnor Castle, 147.

Buckingham co., Committee of, 142, 229.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 142, 231, 250.
....., garrisons of, 229, 231.
....., gents. of, 141, 143, 227.
....., ..., letter to, 142.
....., revenues in, list of collectors and receivers of, 424.
....., sequestrations in, 141.
....., supplies for Windsor Castle, 204.
....., troops of, 142, 143, 179, 248, 250.
Buckingham, Duke of. *See* Villiers, George.
Bulkeley, Henry, 364.
....., John, M.P., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., Lord, Governor of Beaumaris, and J.P. for Anglesey, 52.
....., ..., to endeavour the delivering up of the castle, 68.
Bull, Philip, letter of, 430.
Bullard, Col., Governor of the Scilly Isles, 366.
....., Walter, 262, 268, 270, 275.
Buller, Francis, 295.
....., ..., letter to, 276.
....., Richd., Captain of the "Unity," 39.
Bullock, Mr., 387.
Bulmer, Thos., a messenger to attend the Derby House Committee, 5, 7, 25, 73, 85, 188, 204, 211.
Bunce, James, Alderman, 17.
Bunckley, Col., 254.
Bungar, Isaac, 378.
Burgess, Col., 217, 218.
Burlamachi, Lawrence, answer by, 391.
Burleigh, Lord Treasurer to Queen Eliz., 388, 400.
....., Robt., Lord, 26.
....., Lieut.-Col., 302, 321.
....., William, of co. Down, 343.
Burley, Capt., executed at Winchester for attempting the King's rescue, 13, 14.
....., ..., his death little spoken of by the King, 13.
Burlington, 26.
Burnham, Robt., 194.
Burrell, Andrew, letter of, 377.
Burrough Briggs. *See* Boroughbridge.
Burrowes, Wm., engine invented by him, 392.
Burton, Mr., 44.
Bury, Mr., 159.
Bury St. Edmond's, co. Suffolk, affairs of, 48, 79.
....., ..., authorities of, 67.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 67.
....., ..., resolutions concerning, 67.
....., ..., tumults in, 65–67.
....., ..., Whalley to suppress them, 65, 67.
Bushell, Browne, 47, 49, 50.
Bushopp, Edmond, mercer, petition of, 2.
Butler or Boteler, Col. John, commander of the Guards for the Parliament, 152, 163, 166, 170, 172, 174, 175, 178, 184, 188, 197, 200, 201, 202, 210, 217, 227, 245, 254.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 171, 176, 207, 228, 279, 284, 315.
....., ..., ..., money for, 210, 221, 329, 330.
....., ..., ..., muster roll of the guards, 200.
....., ..., ..., regiment of, 323.
....., ..., ..., to apprehend Scotch soldiers going to London, 279.
....., ..., ..., to provide a guard for the Parliament, 201, 210.
....., ..., ..., ... against a threatened massacre, 315, 316.
....., ..., ..., ... a convoy for Lord Inchiquin's sons, 282, 284.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 218.
Butler, Joshua, 434.
Butley, Glascocke, 24.
Buyne. *See* Bine.

C.

Cade, Captain, 430.
Cadwallader, the last King of the Britons, 397.
Cadwell, Mr., a messenger attending Derby House Committee, 8.
Caithcart, Col. Sir Wm., petition of, 378.
Calais, in France, 37, 45, 151, 166, 167, 379, 380, 424.
Caldecott or Calcott, Theophilus, 174, 175, 180.
Cale, Richd., indenture of, 330.
Callamy, Mr., a minister, 368.
Callo, perfumer, 426.
Calshot Castle, Governor of, letters to, 165, 220.
....., state of, 209, 220.
....., supplies for, 220.
Calvin, John, quotations from the works of, 424.
Calvinists keep no oath, 399.
Cambridge, 137, 249, 386.
....., Committee at, 232, 233.
....., ..., letter to, 105.
....., information from, 44.
....., insurrections in, 139.
....., state of things in, 125.
..... University, Chancellorship of, 422.
...., Lady Margaret's lecture in, 422.
...., proposed new lecture to be called the Chancellor's lecture, 422.

Cambridge University, St. John's College in, 386.
Campbell, Archibald, Marquis of Argyle, power of attorney by, 6.
....., ..., 10,000*l.* awarded him by the Estates of Scotland, 6.
....., ..., Ordinance of the Houses at Westminster for payment of 35,000*l.* to, 149, 150.
....., ..., servant to the Marquis of Argyle, 6.
....., John, Earl of Loudoun, Lord Chancellor of Scotland, 68.
....., ..., ..., chosen Lord President of the Scotch Parliament, 26, 68.
Canaanites, examples from their history, 412.
Cannock, John, 400.
Canon laws, suggestion for reducing of them to a short English digest, 402.
Canterbury, Archbishop of, 408, 428; *and see* Laud, Wm.
....., castle of, 63.
....., Christ Church, monks of, 413.
....., city of, Committee for taking Accounts in, 3.
....., ..., fortified against the Parliament, 226.
....., officials of, anciently summoned to Parliament, 404.
....., See of, evidences relating to, 413.
....., sessions for Kent held in the old castle, 63.
....., two charters of Edward the Confessor, one in Anglo Saxon and the other in Latin, 414.
Capel, Arthur, Lord, 94.
....., ..., ..., estate of, 40, 98.
Capleside, co. Westmoreland, 330.
Captains and soldiers, lists of, 434.
Cardiff, 41, 53.
Cardiganshire, 343.
Cardington, co. Beds., manor of, 430.
Carew, Lord, 241.
Carey, Col. *See* Mildmay, Col. Carey.
....., ..., his regiment, 110.
....., Sir Horatio, 269.
....., Mr. *See* Crewe, John.
Carisbrooke Castle, Charles I. confined in, 3, 9, 10, 37; *and see* Charles I.
....., documents dated from, 9, 13, 37, 80, 200, 260.
....., provisions for, 128.
....., release of the King from, 277.
....., repair of the fortifications, 9, 11, 16.
....., victualing of, 30.
Carlisle, 26, 130, 253, 287, 289, 327.
....., late Mayor of. *See* Barwis, Richd.
....., ordnance lately at, 58, 59.
....., recovery of, 256, 282, 284, 321.
....., Scottish army enter England near, 192.
....., surprised by malignants, 27, 61, 133.
Carlyon, Henry, petition of, 392.
Carmarthen co., 342.
Carnarvon co., 16, 18.
....., J.P.s. in, letters to, 33, 35.
....., Sheriff of. *See* Lloydd, Wm.
Carnarvon Castle, 16, 18.
....., ..., Governor of. *See* Glynn, Col. Thos.
....., port of, 240.
Carne, Col. Wm., 328.
....., Thomas, letter to, 329.
"Carpenteris," a ship, 418.
Carr, John, 297, 301.
....., Col. Thomas, 329.
Carrell, Cornelius, a messenger to the Derby House Committee, 109, 150, 158, 160.
Carsy, John, 209.
Cartar, Hamond, 175.
Carter, Col. John, Governor of Conway Castle, 16, 145, 200, 231.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 18.
....., Capt. Wm., 227.
....., ..., his troop, 227.
Cartington, co. Northumberland, 136.
Cartwright, Mrs. Mary, 435.
Cary, Walter, petition of, 3.
Cassillis, John, Earl of, 26.
Castle, Mr., 139.
Castlemaine, Viscount. *See* Monson, John, Lord.
Catling, Thos., 371.
Cavaliers, the, 26, 57, 136.
....., 300 escaped out of Colchester, 136.
Cavendish, Wm., Earl of Devonshire, 131.
....., ..., ..., articles touching his house at Chatsworth, 131, 134.
....., ..., Earl and Marquis of Newcastle, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Caversham, co. Oxford, 38.
Cawthorne, co. Yorks, 254.
Cawthorne, Wm., grant of arms to, 254.
Cecil, Charles, Viscount Cranborne, a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., Mr., 413.
....., Wm., Earl of Salisbury, a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., ..., ..., one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
Ceely, Col. Edward, 33.
"Censura Symboli Apostolorum," a Latin pamphlet, 422.
Chaddock, John, certificates for, 323.
....., ..., petition of, 322.
Chaldon, co. Surrey, 148.
Chaloner, Thos., 340.
....., ..., letter of, 5.
Chamberlain, Mr., his funeral, 336.

Chambers, Elizabeth, 328, 329.
....., ..., her deceased husband Capt. Wm., 328.
....., Mr., 31.
....., Wm., 54, 184, 188.
Chancery, Court of, 392, 404.
Chandos, George, Lord, 68, 72, 323, 324.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 65, 69.
Channel Islands. *See* Guernsey and Jersey.
....., the southern, infested by Irish pirates, 288.
Chapel Royal, Dean of the, 408.
Chaplayne, Capt., 169.
....., Henry, yeoman of the Great Chamber, 300.
....., Thomas, 387.
Chapman, Mr., a vintner, 292.
Charles I., notices of, and references to, *passim*.
....., addresses to, 28.
....., ..., not to be permitted, 18.
....., arguments to prove that he had quitted all oppressions before the commencement of the Civil War, 416.
....., attendants of, 28.
....., Bills and Propositions for a treaty presented to him in Isle of Wight, 29, 278.
....., Carisbrooke Castle assigned as his place of detention, 3, 9, 10, 37.
....., charge of his table estimated at 10*l.* per diem, 30.
....., cipher sent by him to James, Duke of York, 38.
....., communications with, not to be suffered, 208.
....., conversations of, with Col. Hammond, 2, 3.
....., declaration of non-addresses to, 18, 340.
....., desires to speak with his chaplains in private, 351.
....., escape of, projects for, 6, 13, 15, 28, 74, 322–325, 328.
....., fleet in the Downs declares in his favour, 84, 85; *and see* Navy.
....., ... resolves to sail for the Isle of Wight and demand his person, 87.
....., his chamber door to be watched by gentlemen, 11.
....., his children, 406; *and see* Charles, Prince of Wales; Elizabeth, Princess; Henry, Duke of Gloucester; James, Duke of York.
....., his person, disposal of, 323.
....., ..., seized by the army, 346.
....., his parole to be reported to the Houses, 321.
....., holds a catechism to be of high importance, 300.
....., household of, store of French wines for, 407.
....., ..., arrears due to, 408.
Charles I., illegality of the Commons' proceedings against, 416.
....., intelligences communicated to, secretly, 6.
....., is as merry as formerly, 13.
..... letter from, to the Estates of Scotland, and their reply, 313.
....., messengers of the Privy Chamber, 378, 389, 391.
....., pages of the Bedchamber, petition of, 392.
....., particulars of his private life at Carisbrooke Castle, 13, 37.
....., petitions to, 38, 378, 379, 380–396.
....., Prince Charles appears with the revolted fleet off the east coast and urges the people to rise in the King's favour, 216.
....., ... solicits the interposition of France and Holland to save his father's life, 345, 346.
....., propositions submitted to him, 117, 223, 302, 304.
....., ... at Hampton Court, 56.
....., ... at Isle of Wight. *See* Wight.
....., ... for a personal treaty, 223, 277.
....., revocation of the order for the King's restraint, who removes from Carisbrooke Castle to Newport, 277, 300.
....., risings in his favour, in London, 59.
....., ..., in Kent, Essex, Surrey, &c., 63, 173; *and see* names of counties.
....., treaty negotiations with, 296, 300, 302–304, 306, 309, 313, 315, 319, 321, 322, 346.
....., ... immediately carried on by the Commissioners, 277, 302.
....., ... to be continued for 40 days, 278.
....., ..., the House of Commons busied with, 309, 313, 315.
....., trial of, conducted before the High Court of Justice, 350.
...., meetings of, in the Painted Chamber on the 12th, 13th, and 15th January, giving the names of the Commissioners who were present, 345.
....., ..., journal of the proceedings of the Court, 350–353.
....., ..., ..., differences between this and that printed in State Trials, 351, 352.
....., ..., refusal of the Court to suffer the King to speak with his chaplains in private, 351.
....., warrants of, 300, 407.
....., watermen attempt to seize the Privy barge, 270.
Charles, Prince of Wales, late Captain General of the King's forces, and afterwards Charles II., aboard the revolted ships, 209, 220.

Charles, Prince of Wales, address by, to the citizens of Hull, 216.
....., ..., ..., advices from London concerning, 234.
....., ..., ..., audience given to, by the States General, 345.
....., ..., ..., bond of, for 50*l.*, 343.
....., ..., ..., comes to Calais, 166, 167.
....., ..., ..., commissions granted by, 337.
....., ..., ..., correspondence of, 251.
....., ..., ..., council of, 234.
....., ..., ..., declaration of, 216.
....., ..., ..., detention of persons going to, 258, 275, 276.
....., ..., ..., detains the master of the ship "Love" in Holland as prisoner, 376.
....., ..., ..., expected to join the insurgents in Kent, 241, 243.
....., ..., ..., has sailed northward with four ships, 254, 255.
....., ..., ..., instructions of, for Capt. Whittington, 216.
....., ..., ..., is coming northward with the revolted ships, 254, 262.
....., ..., ..., ..., supposed for Scarborough, 255.
....., ..., ..., ..., ... for Isle of Wight, 310.
....., ..., ..., ..., ... for Ireland, 317.
....., ..., ..., letter of to the Mayor of Hull, 216.
....., ..., ..., ... to the Queen Regent of France, 347.
....., ..., ..., ... to Cardinal Mazarin, 347.
....., ..., ..., men listed in Holland by, 279.
....., ..., ..., news of his fleet to be sent to the Lord Admiral Warwick, 254.
....., ..., ..., off Yarmouth, 209.
....., ..., ..., order for reprieving a prisoner signed by, 235.
....., ..., ..., paymaster of his household. *See* Holland, Cornelius.
....., ..., ..., replies to the Lord Admiral's summons at Gorce, 292.
....., ..., ..., seamen have returned to their natural obedience to the King, 216.
....., ..., ..., servants of. *See* Bringfield, Wm.; Loving, Wm.
....., ..., ..., ships for, 370.
....., ..., ..., solicits the interposition of the States General in behalf of his father, 345, 346.
....., ..., ..., solicits the interposition of the Queen Regent of France, 347.
....., ..., ..., solicits the interposition of Cardinal Mazarin, 347.
Charles, Prince of Wales, transmission of money and letters for, 258.
....., ..., ..., verses predicting the restoration, 349.
....., ..., ..., writes to Louis XIV. in behalf of his father's life, 347.
Chancery, Court of, 378, 435.
Charlton, 148.
Charnock, Robert, request of, 428.
Chastillion, Mr., 201, 202.
Chatham, co. Kent, 118, 128, 366.
....., ..., dock at, 266; the new dock at, 362.
....., ..., documents dated from, 362, 365, 366.
....., ..., fleet at, 361, 373.
....., ..., instructions for securing the Arsenal at, 113.
....., ..., Lord Admiral at, 187, 192, 193.
....., ..., ordnance and stores endangered by the Kentish insurgents, 78, 101, 109, 113.
....., ..., ships at, 78, 100, 101, 121, 124, 125, 356, 361–364, 372.
....., ..., stores at, 259, 361, 362.
....., ..., Victualer of the Navy at. *See* Robinson, George.
....., ..., Yard at, 141.
Chatsworth, co. Derby, 132.
....., ..., Articles of Agreement concerning, 134.
....., ..., the Earl of Devonshire's house at, not to be garrisoned or defaced, 131.
Cheadle or Chedley, Sir Thos., 35, 51–53.
Cheapside. *See* London.
Cheare, Wm., 184.
Cheislie, Sir John, 313.
Chelmsford, co. Essex, 94, 121.
....., ..., Committee at, made prisoners, 111, 112, 125, 149, 179, 180.
....., ..., insurgent army about, 116.
Chelsea, 119.
....., Col. Robt. Legg quartered there, 152, 153.
....., enemy quartering horse at, 152, 153.
....., ferry boat at, 92, 93, 169, 171.
Cheltenham, Nicholas, 188.
Chene, Thomas, a merchant, 380.
Cheney, Francis, 65.
Chepstow, 180.
..... Castle, 41.
.... granted to Cromwell, 41.
Cheque, Clerk of the. *See* Reeves, Robt.
Cherbury, Lord of. *See* Herbert, Edw.
....., ..., answer to his request, 57.
Cherry, Capt., 268, 269, 328.
....., John, of London, bond of, 343.
Chester and Cheshire, 257, 283, 288, 331, 343, 420.
..... Castle to be repaired, 183.
...., prison in, 183.

Chester and Cheshire, Committee of, 233.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 237.
....., Deputy Lieuts of, 233, 237.
....., design against, 183.
....., garrison of, 183, 219, 227, 246.
....., gentlemen of, 283.
....., Governors of. *See* Jones and Duckenfield.
....., ..., letters to, 49, 219.
....., horse raised in, 227, 299.
....., martial law proclaimed in, 183.
....., proposition concerning, 246.
....., Scots' army advancing towards, 237.
....., to aid in keeping Warrington Bridge against, 233.
....., to guard the passes out of Lancashire, 237.
Chester, Port of, officers of, letter to, 48.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 317.
..... Water, 20, 23.
....., West, 332.
Chibbet, Nicholas, 228.
Chichester, city of, 436.
....., ..., authorities at, to be on their guard, 246.
....., ..., Cathedral Church of Holy Trinity in, 419.
....., ..., Committee at, letters to, 247, 256.
....., ..., Dean and Chapter of, 419.
....., ..., design against, 247, 256.
....., ..., form of oath taken by a Canon residentiary at, 419.
Chichester, Mr., prisoner in Peterhouse, 268, 337.
....., ..., his bond, 343.
Chilbolton, co. Hants, 380.
Chilcompton, co. Somerset, 64.
Chiverton, Richard, 375.
Cholmley, Sir Henry, 225, 227.
....., ..., letter to, 226.
....., ..., propositions and answers, 293.
....., Mr., 337, 338.
Chowne, Sir George, 395.
Christchurch, 30.
....., Charter of Edward the Confessor, confirming lands to, 413, 414.
Chrysostom, St. John, a MS. translation of his Exposition of the Epistle to the Ephesians, 401.
Church, Randle, indenture by, 427.
Church of England, privileges of, under the Saxon kings, 401, 413–415.
....., Bishops of, to be consulted, 319.
..... favoured by the King, 296, 302, 303, 309, 395.
....., government of, 278, 296, 302, 307, 309, 319, 403, 418, 419, 421, 423, 424.
....., lands of, 319, 404, 413–415.
....., Magna Charta concerning, 415.
....., regulation of, Bill for, 402.
....., revenues of, 402.
Church of England, treatise defining the law and practice of, 402.
....., works enumerated treating of, 415.
Churches, the Reformed, 302, 303.
Chute, Philip, 139.
Chyseldyne, Edw., grant to, 413.
Cimmington, Roger, 139.
Cirencester, 21.
Civil war, commencement of the, 416.
Clare, Earl of. *See* Holles, John.
Claren-cieux King-at-Arms, infringement of his office, 336; *and see* Squibb, Arthur.
Clarke, or Clerke, Sir Henry, 48.
....., Capt. Robert, 201, 212, 260, 354, 365, 370.
....., Wm., carrier, 188, 189.
Claverton, co. Somerset, 30.
....., ..., churchwardens of, 31.
Clements, J., 184.
Clerke, Dame Joan, gift by, to Dedham Grammar School, 423.
Clerkenwell, St. James' parish, 194.
Cleveland, co. York, 160.
....., ..., Earl of. *See* Wentworth, Thos.
Clifford, Martha, 129.
Clifton, Wm., 385.
Clobery, John, petition of, 378.
....., ..., his wife Catherine, 378.
Cloth, impositions levied on, 398.
Clowes, John, printer, 348.
Cobb, Mr., Alderman of Yarmouth, 214, 227, 228.
....., ..., Receiver General for Hunts., 209.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 212.
Cocking, Mr., 312, 316.
Cockram, Sir Wm., 26.
Coe, Andrew, printer, 348.
Coggeshall, co. Essex, 112.
....., ..., magazine at, 108.
....., ..., order made at, 230.
Cognard, Nicholas, merchant, 384.
Coinage, remedies for defects of, 408, 416, 417.
Colchester, co. Essex, 120, 230, 267, 372, 373.
....., ..., Leaguer before, 221.
....., ..., Mayor of, 307.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 308.
....., ..., occupied by the insurgent army under Goring, 136, 145, 155, 174, 177, 179, 188, 199, 201.
....., ..., plottings in, 307, 308.
....., ..., prisoners in, 197; *and see* Essex, Committee of, and Masham, Sir Wm.
....., ..., sad condition of, 213, 219, 240, 247.
....., ..., siege of, 136, 137, 140, 142, 148, 149, 155, 157, 158, 165, 166, 167, 171, 172, 203, 204, 205–208, 221, 233, 366.

Colchester, co. Essex, surrender of, 260, 267, 372.
....., ..., troops of Col. Ireton's regiment to join the Leaguer there, 208.
....., ..., ... from, to be placed near the City of London, 260, 261.
....., ..., ... to be sent to Tilbury, 266.
Cole, George, 371.
....., Rich, 31.
....., Wm., 225.
....., ..., letter to, 225.
Coles, Francis, 348.
Collange, James, 382.
Collett, Garrett, 394.
Coln, the river, 136.
....., ..., fort at, 372.
Colnbrook, 81.
Colville or Collivall, Capt., 175.
Commissioners appointed by the Parliament to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277, 296, 305, 319, 321–324, 328; *and see* their names, *also* Charles I., and Isle of Wight.
Commissioners for Trade, complaint to, 433.
..... for trial of Charles I. *See* High Court of Justice.
..... for Prize Goods, 376.
..... to treat with the Scots. *See* Scotland.
....., the Scottish. *See* Scotland.
Committees and Commissioners of both Houses sitting at Derby House. *See* Derby House.
Committees for Accounts of the Kingdom, 28.
...., letter to, 289.
..... for advance of money. *See* Haberdashers' Hall.
..... for Affairs of Ireland. *See* Ireland.
..... for Complaints, 275.
..... for Compositions, sitting at Goldsmith's Hall. *See* Compositions.
..... for Earl Marshal's Office, 383.
..... for Eastern Counties. *See* Eastern Association.
..... for examination of prisoners, 190, 267, 280.
..... for Foreign Affairs, 61, 190, 191, 275.
..... for Insurrections, 231, 275.
..... for Navy and Customs. *See* Navy.
..... for Prize Goods, 376.
..... for Revenue. *See* Revenue.
..... for Safety, powers of, revoked by order of the Commons of 7 Feb. 1649, 340.
..... for sea prisoners, 260.
..... for Sequestrations. *See* Sequestrations; *also* Compositions.
..... of both Kingdoms, the late, 35.
....., Scott's Committee. *See* Scott, Thos.
Common Pleas, Court of, 389, 425.
Commons' House. *See* Parliament, Lower House of.
Commonwealth, fundamental constitution of, 63.
....., peace of the, 258.
Comner, co. Berks, 333.
Complaints, Committee for, 275.
Compositions, Committee or Commissioners for, sitting at Goldsmiths' Hall; *also termed* Committee for Compounding with Delinquents, 2, 5, 34, 226, 231, 277; *and see* Sequestrations.
....., ..., letters to, 315, 339, 344.
....., ..., orders of, 2, 25, 342.
....., ..., payments by, 315, 321, 323, 331, 332, 336.
....., ..., petitions to, 2, 16, 34, 45, 46, 64, 272, 322, 326, 327, 333, 336, 337, 338, 341.
....., ..., Secretary of. *See* Leech, John.
....., ..., Treasurers of, 6, 25, 277, 346, 347.
Compounders, Dring's catalogue of, referred to, 344.
Compton, Sir Chas., 232, 233, 251.
....., ..., pass for, 250.
....., Mr., 288.
....., Richard, 328.
....., Sir Spencer, 232, 233.
Connaught, Province of, in Ireland, 43, 44.
....., Lord President of. *See* Coote, Sir Chas.
Conquest, the Norman, 401.
Constable, Sir Wm., 69, 128, 131, 217, 222, 227, 228, 241, 321, 325.
....., ..., letters to, 134, 323.
Constantinople, Council of, 418.
Constitutional law, book on, extracts from, 397.
Conway Castle, co. Carnarvon, 200.
....., Governor of. *See* Carter, Col. John.
....., posts for, 210.
Conway, Anne, wife of Edw., Viscount, 432.
....., Edward, Visct., indenture by, 427.
...., ..., letter to, 427.
....., ..., ..., note of things to be procured for, 405.
....., ..., ..., ... of drugs for his horses, 432.
....., ..., ..., ... of books for, 406.
....., ..., ..., petition, concerning cottages, 427.
....., ..., ..., tailor's bill, 10.
....., Col., regiment of, 311.
....., Katherine, Viscountess, 427.
..... Papers, now in the P.R.O., 400, 427, 432.
....., suit of Edward and Anne Conway, *versus* Wm. Pennoyer and others, 432.
Conyers, Auditor, 430.
....., Millicent, petition of, 378.
Cooke or Coke, Col., 105, 110, 112.
....., ..., letters to, 108, 111.

Cooke, Mr., a J. P., 5-7, 106, 270, 272.
....., ..., a member of the Militia, 157.
....., Thomas, 380.
Cooper, Anthony, a soldier, 281.
....., Sir Anthony Ashley, to be Governor of Poole, 259.
....., Major, 178, 258, 259, 270.
Coote, Sir Charles, Lord President of Connaught and Commander in Ireland, 20, 22, 40, 43, 44, 47, 120.
....., ..., letters to, 21, 22, 42, 317.
....., ..., his son, a Colonel in Ireland, 20, 22, 43.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 21, 44.
....., ..., ..., regiment of, 21, 44.
Coppin, Capt., John, 362, 363.
Corald, Sebastian, 357.
Corbett, Capt., 152.
....., John, Major, 174, 275.
....., Miles, M.P., and Chairman of the Committee of Examinations, 99, 101.
....., ..., letter to, 208.
Cordewell, Sir John, 195.
....., Robert, 35.
....., Samuel, gunpowder maker, 35.
Cordier, Claud, petition of, 379.
Cotterell, Capt, 132, 134.
Cottington, Francis, Lord, excepted from pardon, 304.
....., ..., ..., his estate confiscated, 40, 98.
Cotton, Alex., 141, 143, 181, 183.
....., Mr., a mercer, 44.
....., Wm., of Preston, 331, 332, 336.
Couchman, Matthew, 329.
Councils, the Early, 418.
..... of Constantinople, 418.
Court Christian, suit in, 378.
Courtney, Sir Wm., 124.
Court Rolls, the, extracts from, 408.
Covenant, the, 8, 50, 56, 61, 399.
Covent Garden, 343.
Coventry, co. Warwick, 5, 56, 101, 217, 219.
....., Committee at, 57, 217, 219.
....., forces for defence of, 54, 56, 112.
....., guns belonging to, 219.
....., Sheriff of, letter to, 25.
Coventry, Col. John, 132, 135, 256.
....., ..., a prisoner in Windsor Castle 185, 186, 229, 231.
....., Lord, 273.
Cowes, the, in Isle of Wight, 360.
..... Road, 362.
Cox, Col., 115.
....., Mr., 53.
....., Richard, 379.
Coytmore, Robt., 68, 101, 205, 302, 310.
Cramond, Eliz., Viscountess of, 334.
Cranborne, Lord. *See* Cecil, Charles.
Crandley, Capt. Benjamin, 361.
Crane, Sir Francis, 381.
....., Mr., his accompts, 355.
Cranfield, James, Earl of Middlesex, one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
Cranley, Capt. Richd., letter to, 361.
Creed, Capt., his troop, 56.
Cressett, Mr. Francis, 90, 319.
Crewe, John, M.P., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277, 351.
....., ..., letters of, 296, 300, 302, 306, 309, 319.
....., ..., reports progress of the Treaty, 277, 300, 302, 306, 309, 319.
Crewkerne, co. Somerset, 381.
"Cries of many poor Tradesmen," a seditious pamphlet, 14, 15.
Crisp, George, gunner, 364.
....., Sir Nicholas, 61.
Crocker, John, 388.
Croft, John, attestation by, 345.
Crompton, Lieut.-Col., 146.
....., Major, 148, 152, 157.
....., ..., letters to, 159, 161.
....., Sir Robt., 178.
Cromwell, Oliver, M.P., Lieut.-General of the Parliament's Army, and a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, 8, 101, 236, 254, 263, *et passim.*
....., ..., army of, 264, 283, 285.
....., ..., bonds made payable to, 345.
....., ..., combined forces of Lambert and Cromwell, sufficient to deal with the Scots, 208, 236, 237.
....., ..., communications with, 85, 115.
....., ..., desired to report his proceedings, 50, 227.
....., ..., despatch of eight pages from, to be reported to the Houses, 290.
....., ..., extracts from his letters mentioned, 236, 251, 252, 283, 284, 285.
....., ..., ... to be reported to the Houses, 135, 217, 257, 283, 292, 321.
....., ..., goes northward with his forces, 110, 112, 116, 138, 140, 199, 201, 203, 204, 206, 208, 217, 219, 339.
....., ..., gains a great victory over the Scots' army in Lancashire, 251, 252, 255, 290.
....., ..., guns and ammunition for, 230.
....., ..., has command of all forces in the north, 225, 227, 228.
....., ..., has advanced northward, 229, 230.
....., ..., has advanced northward as far as Doncaster, 230.
....., ..., has orders to thank the officers and soldiers who contributed to the victory over the Scots, 255.
....., ..., has to follow up his victory, 256, 263.

Cromwell, Oliver, has 8,000 good horse and foot, 104.
....., ..., has 1,200 horse and 3,000 foot, 210.
....., ..., his operations against Pembroke, 204, 208.
....., ..., informed of the state of things about London, 92, 112, 175.
....., ..., ... of Goring's going north-105.
....., ..., ... of the surprise of Pontefract by the enemy, 102, 104, 120.
....., ..., ... of the state of the north and order of the Commons, 135, 136.
....., ..., ... of a design against Holy Island, 282, 283.
....., ..., ... of the taking of the towns in Ulster from the Scots, 298.
....., ..., is desired to improve his victory for the recovery of Berwick and Carlisle, 253, 282, 284.
....., ..., is in pursuit of the Scots, 263–265.
....., ..., is reinforced by the Lancashire and Yorkshire forces, 263–266.
....., ..., lands granted to, in cos. Glamorgan and Worcester, 41, 65.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 105, 116, 140, 199, 219, 227, 230, 252, 255, 265, 283, 292, 298.
....., ..., money and necessaries for his army, 217, 227, 230; 257, 265, 283.
....., ..., ... to be supplied by the Committee for the army, 217, 227, 265, 282, 283, 285, 286.
....., ..., order by Committee of the Navy for survey of 2,000 timber trees belonging to him near Portsmouth, 357; *and see* Bear Forest.
....., ..., orders given to, by the Derby House Committee, to be reported to the Commons, 290.
....., ..., orders that the Lancashire forces should oppose those of the enemy in Westmorland, 287, 289.
....., ..., papers received from, to be reported to the Houses, 290.
....., ..., ships required by, 283, 284, 285.
....., ..., soldiers not required by, to be sent into Ireland to Col. Monk, 298.
....., ..., Ulster endangered by the excess of Scots in, 298.
....., ..., votes of the Houses for his guidance sent to, 291, 292.
Crone, Mr., 128.
Crooke or Croke, Sir Henry, Clerk of the Pipe, 2.
Cropley, Capt. John, 127, 249, 291.
....., Edward, funeral certificate of, 290
Crowther, Capt. John, Vice-Admiral of the Irish Squadron, 43, 44, 70, 362, 364, 367, 368.
...., ..., ..., letter from, 365.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 40.
....., ..., ..., order for passing his accounts, 365.
Croydon, co. Surrey, 162, 178, 179, 208.
....., ..., "George Inn" at, 181.
....., ..., ..., innkeeper of, 202.
....., ..., Reeve of. *See* Hoare, Christopher.
....., ..., troop of horse at, 206.
Croyland or Crowland, co. Lincoln, Abbey of, 397.
....., ..., castle of, 58, 60.
....., ..., ..., Governor of. *See* Dodson, Col.
Culham or Cullum, Alderman Thos., 195, 251, 252, 290, 291.
....., ..., bond of, 331, 316.
Culme, Richd., 314.
Culpepper, Sir John, Lord, 209, 410.
Cumberland co., 58, 59, 102, 309.
....., arms and ammunition for, 93, 106, 107.
....., Committee of, 59, 270, 331, 332.
....., ..., letters to, 29, 336.
....., forces in, withdrawal of, 332.
....., ..., money for, 49, 270.
....., ports of, warrant to, 317.
Cundall, Francis, 435.
Cuntrie or Countrey, Richd., gunner, 375.
Currency, the English, 408.
....., ..., compared with that of the Low Countries, 416.
....., ..., proposals for improving, 416, 417.
Curzon, Sir John, 268, 272.
Custom-house at London, 1.
Customs, the, 99, 430.
....., ..., Commissioners of, 1, 24.
....., ..., composition trade at Dover and Scilly, .
...., ..., money received in the port of London for the week ending 1 Jan. 1648[–9], 345.
....., ..., officers of, letter to, 23.
....., ..., officers of customs at Dover, 27, 239, 415.
...., ..., letters to, 27, 273.
....., ..., project for equalizing the customs of England and Scotland, 431.
Cutterice, John, lease of land to, 398.
Cutting, Mr., 209.
Cutts, Lady Margaret, 403.
....., Sir Wm., 403.
Cypher, sent by the King to James, Duke of York, 38.

D.

Dabbiti, Daniel, 184.
Dacosta, David, petition of, 379.
Dakins, Capt., 269.
Dalbier, Col., slain, 187.
Dallison, Martin, of Hornsey, grant of arms to, 339.
....., Sir Roger, 389.
Damon, John, petition of, 379.
Damyn, John, shipwright, petition of, 379.
Danbury in Essex, 297.
Daniel, Peter, indenture by, 427.
Danvers, Sir John, 132, 162, 175, 246, 275.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., ..., letter to, 153.
....., ..., takes the oath, 90.
....., ..., warned of danger at Chelsea, 152, 169.
Darby, Leonard, 338.
Darley, Rich., 221.
....., ..., letters to, 160, 221.
Darsham, co. Suffolk, congregation at, 424.
....., ..., ..., letter apostolical to, 424.
Dartford, co. Kent, 68, 69, 72.
....., ..., insurgents fall back on, 69.
Dartmouth, officers of the port of, warrant to, 317.
David, King of Israel, his example cited, 402.
"David Alexander," a ship of Dieppe, 384.
Davies or Davis, Capt., 35.
....., Mr. John, 355.
....., Sir Paul, 98, 267.
....., Sir Thos., 128.
Davy, Robert, of Hethersfield, Essex, 392.
Dawes, Sir Abraham, 426.
Dawson, Mr., 135.
Deacon, Hugh, 273.
....., Thos., Lieut.-Col., 100.
Deakins, Capt. George, 208, 289, 367, 373, 376.
....., Francis, 310.
Deal, co. Kent, 128.
..... Castle, custody of, 274.
.... seized by the royalists, 85.
.... siege of, 128, 188–199, 202, 210, 247.
Deane, Col. Richd., 10, 18, 351.
Deanes, the, at Yarmouth, 260.
Declarations of both kingdoms, 50.
..... of both Houses about the disposal of the King's person in England, 23, 24, 26–28.
..... of both Houses in answer to the Scots' papers, 28.
..... of the Scottish Kirk, 27.
Decott, Bertrand, petition of, 379.
Dedham, co. Essex, 423.
....., ..., grammar school at, foundation and government of, 423.
De la Warr, Charles Lord, 380.
Delinquents, Commissioners for Compounding with. *See* Compositions.
....., estates of not yet sequestered, 48.
....., ... for payment of Scots' army, 50.
....., names of those excepted from pardon, 304.
....., proposition concerning, 309.
Dell, Dr., Secretary to Archbishop Laud, 408.
....., ..., ..., his evidences relating to the See of Canterbury, 413.
Denbigh Castle, 231.
...., document dated from, 201.
..... and Montgomery, seal of, 411.
....., Earl of. *See* Fielding, Basil.
Denmark, King of, 380.
Densme, Claud, a Frenchman, 380.
....., Joan, petition of, 380.
Deptford, co. Kent, 79, 83, 96, 289, 356, 357, 361, 364, 373, 376.
..... Cross, 247.
....., disaffection of the mariners at, 192, 223.
..... forces at, to be on their guard, 191, 192, 223.
....., ..., letter to the officer commanding, 191.
....., insurgents have seized the naval stores at, 79, 80, 88, 360.
....., ... are raising forces for the King at, 156, 161.
....., rising of the people about, 80, 96, 182.
..... Strand, storehouses of the Navy at, 355.
....., troops for, 82, 181, 182.
....., yard at, 141.
....., ..., ships built in, 363.
Derby co., 192.
....., Committee of, 131, 158, 251, 254, 268.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 134, 159, 177, 214, 272.
....., gents of, 283, 301.
....., troops of horse raised in, 147, 192, 193, 214.
Derby, Earl of. *See* Stanley, James.
Derby House, in London, the meeting place of the Committee of both Houses, hence frequently designated the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., Committee of both Houses substituted for Committee of both kingdoms, 1, *et seq.*
....., ..., additional powers granted to, 1, 7.
....., ..., auditor of, 51.

Derby House Commtttee, bonds for appearances before, 291, 331, 343.

....., ..., charges of, 5, 68.

....., ..., day books of, end on Dec. 19, 340.

....., ..., days fixed by, for English business, Tuesdays; for Irish business, Wednesdays; and for emergencies, Thursdays, 279.

....., ..., directed by the Houses to attend to the affairs of the North, 140.

....., ..., ..., to the reduction of Jersey, 24.

...., letters of, 6, 7 (2), 8, 9 (3), 11 (2), 13, 14, 15 (2), 16, 18, 22 (2), 23 (3), 24 (2), 25 (3), 27 (2), 28, 29 (2), 30, 34, 35, 36 (3), 39, 40, 41, 42 (2), 43, 44 (5), 48 (3), 49, 50 (2), 53 (2), 54, 55 (4), 56 (3), 57 (2), 58, 59 (4), 60 (4), 61 (2), 62 (3), 66 (4), 67 (2), 68 (2), 69 (4), 71 (3), 72 (4), 73 (3), 74 (3), 75 (2), 76, 77 (2), 78 (4), 79, 80 (2), 81 (5), 82 (2), 83 (2), 84 (4), 85 (3), 86, 87 (7), 88 (2), 89, 90, 91, 93 (2), 94 (3), 95, 100, 101, 103 (4), 104 (3), 105 (2), 107 (5), 108 (3), 109 (4), 111 (4), 112 (4), 113 (4), 114 (4), 115 (2), 116 (4), 117 (2), 118 (5), 119, 121 (4), 122 (4), 123 (4), 125 (4), 126 (5), 128, 129 (3), 131 (2), 133 (3), 134 (4), 137, 138 (3), 139, 140 (2), 142 (3), 143 (4), 144 (2), 145, 146 (3), 147 (3), 148 (2), 149 (3), 151 (2), 152 (3), 153 (4), 154 (3), 155 (4), 157, 158 (4), 159 (6), 160 (5), 161 (4), 163 (4), 164 (3), 165 (5), 166 (2), 167 (2), 168 (2), 169, 170 (2), 171 (5), 172 (6), 173 (3), 174, 175, 176 (5), 177 (5), 178 (2), 179 (4), 181 (3), 182 (6), 184 (4), 186 (4), 187 (3), 188, 189 (2), 190, 191 (3), 192 (3), 193 (3), 195 (3), 196 (3), 197 (3), 198 (3), 199 (2), 200 (3), 201, 203 (4), 204 (3), 205 (4), 207 (6), 208 (2), 211 (6), 212, 213, 214 (3), 215 (5), 218 (3), 219 (4), 220 (4), 221 (3), 222 (6), 223, 224 (3), 225 (2), 226 (2), 227, 228 (6), 229, 230 (4), 231 (4), 232 (4), 233, 235 (3), 236 (4), 237 (3), 238 (2), 239 (2), 240 (3), 241 (2), 242 (3), 243 (5), 244 (3), 245 (2), 246 (3), 247 (3), 248 (2), 249 (6), 250, 251 (3), 252 (4), 253 (3), 254 (2), 255 (4), 256 (4), 257 (3), 258 (2), 259 (7), 260, 261 (4), 262 (2), 263, 264 (2), 265 (2), 266 (5), 269 (2), 270 (3), 271 (4), 272 (2), 273 (4), 274 (3), 275, 276 (6), 279 (2), 280 (5), 281 (2), 283, 284 (3), 285 (3), 286 (4), 287 (2), 288 (3), 289 (2), 290 (2), 291 (3), 292 (2), 293 (2), 295, 298 (2), 299 (3), 300 (2), 301 (2), 306 (2), 307, 308 (3), 310, 311 (2), 312 (2), 313, 314, 315 (5), 316, 317, 318, 320 (2), 322 (2), 323 (2), 324 (3), 326, 327, 328 (3), 329, 330, 332, 335 (2), 336 (2), 337, 342 (2), 371, 373.

Derby House Committee, members of, 57.

....., ..., ..., additional, 345.

....., ..., ..., lists of, 1, 90, 345.

....., ..., ..., passes for, 169.

....., ..., messengers of. *See* names of.

....., ..., ..., petition of, 68.

....., ..., money required for, 223, 269, 283.

....., ..., oath of secrecy for, 5, 6, 9, 91.

....., ..., orders given by this Committee to Cromwell since his beating the Scots to be reported to the Commons, 290.

....., ..., orders of, 374.

....., ..., powers of, 82.

....., ..., ..., revoked by order of the Commons on the 7 Feb. 1649, 340.

....., ..., prisoners, examination by, 181.

...., proceedings of, 5–16, 18, 19, 23–30, 33, 35, 37, 39, 40, 43–47, 49–54, 56–58, 60, 61, 64, 65, 68, 70, 71, 74–80, 82, 84, 86, 88–93, 98, 101, 105, 106, 109, 110, 115, 117, 119, 123, 124, 126, 128, 130–132, 135, 138, 139, 141, 144 (2), 145 (2), 147, 150, 152, 154, 156, 161, 166, 169, 174, 178–180, 183–185, 188, 189, 193, 194, 197, 199, 201, 206, 209, 212, 217, 221, 223, 224 (2), 226, 227, 228, 231, 233 (2), 235, 237, 238, 239, 241, 242, 245, 246, 247, 248, 250, 253, 254, 257 (2), 260, 261, 262, 263, 267, 268, 270, 272, 274, 275, 279, 281, 282, 283, 287, 290, 291, 292, 294, 297, 301, 304, 305, 309–317, 320 (2), 321 (2), 323, 325, 327–332, 337, 340.

....., ..., report in favour of taking men out of the colliers for manning the Fleet, 197.

....., ..., Scottish officers' business to be considered, 260.

....., ..., ... prisoners, disposal of, to be considered, 283.

....., ..., Secretary of. *See* Frost, Walter.

....., ..., sits at the Prince's lodgings, 170.

....., ..., sub-committee for revolted ships, 139.

....., ..., ..., report of, 139.

....., ..., take measures for guarding the river. *See* Thames.

....., ..., take measures for victualing the Fleet at Goree, 373.

....., ..., warrants and orders of, *passim*.

Derry. *See* Londonderry.

Derwentwater, co. Cumberland, 58.

Desborough, Col. John, 70.

D'Espagne, Monsr., to translate Declaration into French, 28.

De Vaux, Theodore, of Covent Garden, 330.

Devereux, Robt., Earl of Essex, replaced by the Earl of Kent on the Derby House Committee, 1.

Devonshire, 345.
....., assay of tin in, grant of patent for, 393.
....., custom-house officers in, warrant to, 407.
....., Deputy Vice-Admiral of. *See* Pike, Henry.
....., Earl of. *See* Cavendish, Wm.
....., gents. of, 306.
....., Sheriff of, letter to, 25.
Dickens, Mr., 175.
Dickins, Mr., of the Mosse, in Staffordshire, 435.
Dieppe, port of, 384.
Digby, George Lord, son of the Earl of Bristol, Secretary of State to the King, to be apprehended, 162.
....., ..., to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., John, Earl of Bristol, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., Mr., 169.
....., Sir Kenelm, pass for, 335.
Diggins, Mr., 275.
Dillingham, Mr., 309.
Dimock, John, storekeeper at Portsmouth, 365.
Dingley, Sir John, 110.
Dishington, Sir Thos., 241.
....., ..., letter to, 113.
Disney, John, Thos., and Wm., 167, 170, 189, 235.
Divorce, arguments concerning, 39.
Dixon, James, 380.
....., Mary, his wife, petition of, 380.
....., Robert, particularly by, of Stepney and Hackney manors, 413.
Dobbins, Wm., Commissary for Irish affairs, 111.
Dobson, Walter, General Receiver of the Bishops' revenues, 424.
Doctors' Commons, document dated from, 191.
Doddington, document dated from, 184.
Dodson, Col., Governor of Croyland, 58.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 60.
Dolphin, Capt., his troop, 217, 219.
Doncaster, co. York, 230.
Dorchester, 379.
....., documents dated from, 258, 259.
Dorislaus, Dr. Isaac, declaration translated by, into Latin, 28.
....., ..., extracts from his letters referred to, 192, 254, 256, 305.
....., ..., goes into Holland as agent for the Parliament, 132, 135, 262, 266, 273, 305.
....., ..., informs of forces preparing abroad, 256.
....., ..., letters directed to be sent to, 292, 309, 311.
....., ..., ... to, 266, 273, 293, 312.
Dorislaus, Dr. Isaac, report to be prepared by, 340, 342.
....., ..., to desire the States General to observe neutrality, 293.
....., ..., to signify the number of men enlisted by the Prince, 279.
Dorking, co. Surrey, insurgents near, 173.
Dorset co., 35, 36, 132, 137, 198, 199, 212, 251.
....., Commissioners of Excise in, letter to, 324.
....., Committee of, 36, 213, 237, 238, 250, 258, 306.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 36, 239, 248, 251.
....., gentlemen of, 106.
....., insurrection in, 36, 52, 70.
....., malignants in, 239.
....., Poole to be cared for, 237, 238, 258.
....., rendezvous of the insurgents in, 257.
....., to provide forces for the garrisons, 248.
Dorset, Countess of, 386.
....., Earl of, 391, 430.
..... House in London, 431.
Dosse, Richard, 435.
Doucken, John, 102, 103.
Douglas, George, 290, 292.
....., Capt. John, petition of, 380.
Dove, John, 124, 132.
....., ..., letters to, 126, 134.
Dover, co. Kent, 202, 226, 243, 432.
..... Castle, 37, 166, 168, 183, 185, 189, 301, 379, 389, 415.
...., Lieutenant of, 379, 389.
...., prisoners in, 434.
....., Earl of, 80.
....., government of, 226.
....., Governor of. *See* Boys, John, and Sidney, Sir Algernon.
..... Harbour, repairs for, 295, 296, 319.
...., Warden and Assistants of, 295.
....., port of, Officers of Customs at, 27, 239.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 27, 273.
Down co., in Ireland, 343.
Downes, Capt.-Lieut. John, 11, 12.
Downs, the, 44, 84, 91, 104, 110–112, 156, 161, 173, 189, 201, 245, 262, 294, 354, 356, 360–363, 369, 371, 376.
....., ..., documents dated from, 371, 372, 376.
....., ..., fleet in, declares for the King, 84, 85, 87, 90, 360.
....., ..., fleet in, holds the castles in the Downs against the Parliament, 121, 129, 140, 155, 167, 183, 187, 275, 276.
....., ..., forces sent to, against the castles, 155, 188, 210, 211, 250, 254.
....., ..., revolted ships return from Holland into the, 199, 200, 201, 204, 209, 256, 276.

Downs, the, revolted ships carried out by the Prince, 262.
Doythwaite of Bridgwater, 33.
Drake, Mr., 161.
Dring's Catalogue of Compounders referred to, 344.
Drogheda, in Ireland, 21.
Drue, John, 200, 202.
Drummond, Capt., 68.
Dublin, 49, 54, 318, 383.
....., affairs there, state of, 317, 318.
....., Governor of. *See* Jones, Col. Michael.
....., money for, 55, 57.
....., Ordinance for sale of houses in, 21.
....., port of, 279.
....., posts bark of, 210, 354.
..... postmaster of. *See* Rich, Capt. Stephen.
....., repair of Royalists to, not to be suffered, 48, 49.
....., ship for, guard of, 279.
Duck, Dr. Arthur, questions submitted to 418.
Duckenfield, Col., 213.
....., ..., Governor of Chester, 299.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 299.
Dudley, Wm., 184.
Duke, John, 175.
Dunbar, a Scotchwoman, founder of the sect of the Sensualists, 426.
Dunch, John, petition of, 380.
Dundalk, 120.
Dunkirk trade, 285, 388, 394.
Dunkirkers, 383, 388.
Dunn, George, Surgeon, 323, 341.
Dunster, co. Somerset, 32.
..... Castle, garrison for, 300.
Durand, Andrew, a messenger attending Derby House Committee, 6, 25, 61, 71, 84, 108, 129, 164, 166, 281.
....., ..., ..., deceased, 313.
Durham, 341.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 381.
....., gentry of, 168.
Dyall, Lord, to be committed to the King's Bench, 308.
Dyer, Mr., 435.
....., Wm., 94.

E.

"Earnest Petition of many Freeborn People of England," a seditious paper so entitled, 14, 17.
Earle, Robt., 305.
East Countries or Hantz Towns on the Baltic, trade with, 428.
Eastern Association or Associated Counties, the, 60.
....., ..., Committee for, 20, 61, 249; *and see* Cambridge.
....., ..., ..., Commission issued by, 51.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 61, 249.
....., ..., forces of, 20, 61, 249.
....., ..., ..., officers for, 249.
....., ..., interest due to, 218.
Eastham, manor of, 381.
Eastlander, Mr., his house, 343.
Eastwick, Mr., 317.
Eastwood, John, master of a ship, 366.
Eaton, John, minister, 424.
Ecclesiastical Courts, 421.
....., Bill for regulating, 402.
Ecclesiastics, not being Bishops, summoned to Parliament, 404.
Echard, John, minister of Darsham, co. Suffolk, letter apostolical to his congregation, 424.
Ecton, co. Northants, parsonage of, 387.
Edgar, the Saxon King, 401.
Edgecombe, Col. Piers, 37.
....., Major Richd., 37.
Edgworth, 100, 127.
Edinburgh, 384.
....., Commissioners from the Parliament of England at, 117.
....., documents dated from, 26.
....., Gillespie's church in, 26.
....., news letter from, 26.
....., Provost of, 26.
Edward the Confessor, former King of England, 397.
....., ..., charters granted by, to the See of Canterbury, 414.
....., ..., laws of, printed by Mr. Lambert, 397.
..... II., summonses to Parliament, 404.
..... III., impositions by, and Statute of Treasons, 398, 411.
..... VI., Statutes of, and Ecclesiastical Courts, 402, 404, 420.
Edwards, Capt. Wm., 321, 325, 328.
....., ..., bond of, 331.
....., Mr., a J.P., 44, 45, 47, 52, 135.
Egerton, Col., 247.
Eglandby. *See* Aglionby, Sir George.
Eisleben, John, merchant, 340.
Eldrington, John, 386.
"Elencticus," seditious pamphlet so entitled, 19.
Elentherius, a former Pope, 397.
....., ..., converts the Britons, 397.
Elgin, Thos., Earl of, 156.
....., ..., ..., his house in Cleveland, 160.
Elizabeth, late Queen of England, 388, 398, 400, 409, 420, 423, 428.
....., ..., impositions by, 398.
....., ..., grant of Chantry lands by, 404.

Elizabeth, Princess, 2 ; *and see* Charles I.
....., Queen of Bohemia, 380, 400.
"Elizabeth," a ship taken by Spaniards, 191.
Elliott, John, agent for the Association of South Wales, 312.
....., ..., petition of, 10.
....., Mr., 246.
Ellis, John, 180.
Elmstead, constable of, 290.
Elstree, co. Herts, 99, 100, 127.
Elsynge, Henry, Clerk of the Commons' House, 149.
....., ..., case reported on by, 149.
....., ..., to return lists of the Scottish prisoners, 262.
Eltham, co. Kent, 433.
Ely, Isle of, co. Cambs, 44, 148, 229.
....., ..., ..., forces for defence of, 131, 133, 134, 231.
....., ..., ..., forces for, withdrawn, 231.
....., ..., ..., Governor of, Hobart, Col., 231.
....., ..., ..., importance of, 118-120, 130, 131, 229.
....., ..., ..., insurgents intend for, 120, 121, 123, 125, 126.
....., See and diocese of, ecclesiastical preferments in, 419.
....., ..., late Bishop of, lands of, 130, 131 ; *and see* Wren, Matthew.
Emmott, Bernard, information by, 89.
England and Ireland, affairs of, to be administered by the Committee of both Houses in place of the Committee of both kingdoms. *See* Derby House, Committee at, 1, *et passim.*
....., invasion of, by the Scots' army, July 8, 192.
....., Kings of, at their coronation swear to maintain the laws, customs, and franchises of Edward the Confessor, 415.
....., Master Gunner of. *See* Wemys, Col. James.
....., superiority of, in constitution, revenue, and strength, 397.
Englefield, Anthony, 425.
English, Mr., 260, 268.
Ensham, Henry, Abbot of, 405.
Episcopacy, abolition of. *See* Church.
Epping, co. Essex, 112, 114, 179.
Epsom, co. Surrey, 178, 179, 259.
Erith, co. Kent, 200, 370.
Erle, Sir Walter, M.P., Lieutenant of the Ordnance, 2, 200, 321.
....., ..., warrants to, 202, 298, 310, 320.
Escrick, Lord Howard of. *See* Howard, Edw.
"Essential Will of God," title of a book, 426.
Essex co., 357, 390.
....., affairs of, 120, 121, 123, 130, 163, 166, 173, 176.
Essex, co., assessments for the army in, 230.
....., Committee of, 373 ; *and see* Chelmsford.
....., commotions in, 91, 92.
....., communication with Kent cut off, 92, 93, 94.
....., gents of, 142, 148.
....., letters for, 320.
....., men of, meet at Wanstead, 80, 82.
....., new insurgent army under Goring in, 94, 95, 105, 106, 108, 112, 114, 116, 117.
....., ..., opposed by Fairfax and Whalley, 108, 109, 111, 116, 126, 130.
....., ..., take the Committee of Essex sitting at Chelmsford prisoners. *See* Chelmsford.
....., revolt in, 118, 120, 336.
....., Receiver-General in, 230.
....., siege of Colchester. *See* Colchester.
....., trained bands of, 59, 136.
....., warrant for muster of, 59.
....., Earl of. *See* Devereux, Robt.
Etterick, N. B., 26.
Euing, suit of, 433.
Europe, list of countries in, 406.
Eustace, John, petition of, 389.
Evans, Richd., 39.
....., Stephen, his ship, 354.
....., Capt. Thos., warrant to, 146.
....., William, examination of, 352.
Evelyn, Arthur, Adjutant-General and Governor of Wallingford, 150, 152, 188.
....., ..., letters to, 151, 189.
....., Edward, 146. 162.
....., Sir John, 175.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., letters to, 153, 158.
....., ..., takes the oath, 5.
....., ..., views Starborough Castle, 156.
....., ..., warned of danger at Chelsea, 152, 153.
Everard, Dr., translator of books for the Separatists, 426.
Evington, Thomas, attestation of, 425.
Evins, Cornelius. *See* Wales, pretended Prince of.
Ewell, co. Surrey, 178, 179, 259.
Ewer, Isaac, Col., 30, 101, 110, 352.
....., ..., ..., his regiment, 101, 111, 114, 116, 128, 129, 140.
....., ..., ..., joins Col. Whalley, 112-115.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 113, 129.
Exactions illegal, Bill for prevention of, 411.
Examinations, Committee for. *See* Committees.
Exchange, the, 51.
Exchequer, the, 408, 410, 422, 425.
....., ..., Auditor of, 409.
....., ..., Chancellor of, 409, 410, 427.

Exchequer, the, offices of, abuses in, 410.
....., ..., receipt of, messengers of, salaries, fees, and allowances formerly belonging to, 409.
....., ..., Receiver of, 410.
....., ..., Remembrancer of, 410.
....., ..., the Pipe Office in. *See* Pipe.
....., ..., Under Treasurer's Office, 410.
Excise, the Grand, 20, 35, 129, 137, 144, 239, 337.
....., ..., Commissioners of, 49, 130, 137, 138, 144, 218.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 138, 144.
....., ..., ... in co. Dorset, letter to, 324.
....., ..., heavy burden of, 63.
Exeter, city of, 333.
....., ..., articles of surrender, 322, 333.
....., ..., business of, 70.
....., ..., confectioners of, petition by, 396.
....., ..., mayor and officers of, 396.
....., ..., surrender of, 333.
Eye, in Suffolk, 65.
Eyre, Col. Wm., 249, 250, 268.
....., ..., forces under, 268.
....., ..., ..., to be suppressed, 271, 272.

F.

Fairfax, Sir Thos., succeeds his father, Ferdinando Lord Fairfax, as third Viscount in the Scotch Peerage in April 1648, Lord General of the Parliament's Army and Governor of Kingston-upon-Hull, 6, 10, 24, 25, 29, 40, 41, 43, 54, 247, 251, 257, 274, *et passim*.
....., ..., army of, 12, 44, 53, 61, 62, 108, 117, 125, 134, 143, *and see* Army of the Parliament.
....., ..., ..., arrears of pay due to, 63.
....., ..., ..., Committee for, petition to, 30.
....., ..., ..., discipline of, 94, 95.
....., ..., ..., inconveniences suffered by maintenance of, 63.
....., ..., ..., marches into Essex, 121, 123.
....., ..., ..., proceedings of, 12, 137, 348.
....., ..., ..., ... in Kent. *See* Kent.
....., ..., articles exhibited to, against the doings of John Browne, Clerk of Parliaments, 338.
....., ..., certificates by, 322, 327, 333, 344.
Fairfax, Sir Thos., cyphered letter for, 239.
....., ..., Derby House Committee much dissatisfied that their commands were disputed, 270, 271.
....., ..., desired to report how his forces are disposed of, 70, 136, 140.
....., ..., desired to report what forces can be spared for the north, 140.
....., ..., desired to enforce prompt obedience, 271.
....., ..., desired to send horse for defence of the Parliament, 154, 155, 157, 162, 163, 164.
....., ..., directions to, from Derby House Committee, *passim*.
....., ..., dissensions between him as as Governor of Hull, and some of the town endanger its safety, 226.
....., ..., Farrindon Castle surrenders to, 339.
....., ..., forces near London placed at his disposal, 79, 83.
....., ..., ..., withdrawal of, would endanger the Parliament, 71, 79.
....., ..., has placed the forces from Colchester near the city, 260, 261.
....., ..., has sent forces for siege of Scarborough, 273, 274.
....., ..., his headquarters before Colchester, 137, 140, 145, 221.
....., ..., ..., Council of war at, 199.
....., ..., his letter concerning Bolsover Castle, 253.
....., ..., informations sent to, of dangerous designs, 71, 75, 153, 313, 314, 322.
....., ..., ..., of the revolt of the fleet, 85–87.
....., ..., ..., of insurrections, 151, 289
....., ..., ..., of the capture of Pontefract Castle by the enemy, 104.
....., ..., ..., of the defeat of the insurgents in Surrey, 176.
....., ..., ... of the defeat of the Scots in Lancashire, 249.
....., ..., ..., of, the return of the revolted ships, 173.
....., ..., ..., of the state of the north, 136.
....., ..., ..., of the state of Oxford, 248.
....., ..., ..., of the revolt in Scilly, 279, 280.
....., ..., ..., of the number of men coming out of Colchester, 233.
....., ..., ..., of the king's intended escape, 325, 328.
....., ..., insurrections to be suppressed by him in Bury St. Edmonds, 65, 67.
....., ..., ... in Colchester. *See* Colchester.
...., ... in Essex, 116, 121, 123, 140, 173.

Fairfax, Sir Thos., insurrections to be suppressed by him in Kent, 74–78, 86, 87, 97, 103, 116, 140.
....., ..., letters of, 3, 37, 50.
....., ..., ... to, 7 (2), 11 (2), 34, 36, 42, 53 (2), 56 (2), 57, 62, 66, 67, 69, (3), 71 (3), 74, 75, 78, 82, 83 (2), 84, 85, 87 (2), 95, 101 (2), 104 (2), 107, 108, 109, 112, 115, 122 (2), 125, 129, 138, 139, 143, 144, 147, 151, 153–155, 159, 165, 173, 176, 187, 198, 208, 211, 215 (2), 226, 230, 233, 236, 240, 248, 249, 257–259, 261, 266, 270, 289, 312, 314, 322, 328, 343.
....., ..., objects to the withdrawal of the forces from the west, 233, 234, 240.
....., ..., ordered to send forces into the Isle of Wight. *See* Wight.
..... . , ..., ... to enforce strict discipline, 94, 95.
....., ..., ... to follow up the victory in Wales, 65, 66.
....., ..., ... to march into the north, 61, 62, 104.
....., ..., ... to look to the safety of the navy stores, 101.
....., ..., ... to look to the safety of Tilbury and the Thames, 258, 263.
....., ..., ... to aid in recovery of the revolted ships, 110–112, 115, 173.
...., ..., ... to prepare instructions for Col. Lambert, 140.
....., ..., ... to reply to the letter from Lincoln about arms in Hull, 144.
....., ..., ... to have an eye to Yarmouth, 254.
....., ..., ... to negotiate for exchange of prisoners in Colchester, 198.
....., ..., ... to furnish supplies to Cromwell, 229, 232.
..... ., ..., ... to safeguard Hull, 225, 226.
....., ..., ... to safeguard Poole, 258, 259.
....., ..., ..., to safeguard Poole and the fleet at Chatham, 361.
....., ..., ... to refrain from granting passes, 311, 312.
....., ..., recommends the repair of Upnor Castle, 128, 147, 150.
....., ..., regiment of, pay for, 282, 286.
....., ..., replies to the insurgents of Kent, 97.
....., ..., requests about his granting of Commissioners, 58, 65.
"Falcon" pinnace to be employed for guard of the Thames, 258, 259.
Falmouth, co. Cornwall, 297, 300, 308.
Fanshaw, Sir Thos., late M.P., petition of, 322.
Farley Castle, 150.
....., entrusted to Sir E. Hungerford, 150, 159, 329.
....., entrusted to Sir Wm. Carne, 328, 329.
....., garrison for, 159.
Farmer, Mr., 261, 271.
Farnham Castle, co. Surrey, 260, 261.
....., design to surprise, 145.
....., to be dismantled, 156, 158, 182.
Farringdon Castle, articles of surrender of, 339.
....., garrison of, 339.
Farrington, Mr., suit of, 425.
Fauconbridge, Thos., Receiver-General of the Revenue, warrant to, 2.
Faukeard, Rowland, a messenger attending the Derby House Committee, 6, 11, 15, 69, 76, 101, 114, 135, 192, 232.
Featly, Dr. Daniel, index in MS. to a work by, 424.
"Fellowship," the ship, 78.
....., commander of, letter to, 78.
Felton, Major, 51.
....., co. Northumberland, 137.
Fenton, Sir Wm., 205.
Fenwick, George, 38.
Fern, James, goldsmith, a conspirator, 77.
Ferne, Capt., 379.
Fettiplace [John], 302.
Field, James, 260, 273, 274, 275.
....., ..., bond of, 291.
Fielding, Basil, earl of Denbigh, 132.
....., ..., ..., a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., Capt., 152.
Fiennes, Nathaniel, M.P., added to the Committee of Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., William, Visct. Say and Sele, Lord Lieutenant of Oxfordshire, and a member of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., ..., ..., troops under, 240.
Fincher, Quartermaster-General, 152, 163, 166, 167, 174, 183, 200, 202, 217, 227, 245, 250, 268, 270, 271, 305, 327, 330.
....., ..., expedition into Berks, 248, 250.
....., ..., has guard of the Parliament, 216, 254.
....., ..., letters to, 228, 249, 271, 306, 315, 328.
....., ..., money for, 224, 225.
....., ..., warrant to, 218.
Finchley, co. Middlesex, letter to, 27.
Firmin, Mr., petition of, 150.
Fisher, a barber, 425.
....., Nicholas, case of, 330.
....., Peter, 51.
....., William, 31.
Fishmongers' Company answer to charges of concealment of rents, 417.
Fitch, Thomas, 184.
Fitz-Geralds, the, 162, 185.
Fleet, Mons., 45.

Fleet Prison 52; *and see* London.
....., Warden of the, 189.
Fleet, the, in the Downs declares for the King 85, *and see* Downs.
Fleetwood, Edward, 9, 62, 111.
....., Col. John, 116.
....., ..., letters to, 52, 118.
...., regiment of, 52, 67, 107, 109, 116, 118.
....., Sir Miles, 431.
....., Sir William, 430, 431.
Flegg, hund. of, co. Norfolk, 146, 147.
...., forces for defence of, 147.
Fleming, Capt., 34.
....., Col., 41.
Flemish coins as compared with English, 416.
Flintshire, Committee of, 250, 337.
Flood, Thos., 194.
Flower, Col., 49.
Floyer, John, 381.
....., Wm., 381.
Flushing, 383.
Foach, John, 282.
Foliott, Lord, Governor of Londonderry, 20.
....., ..., letter to, 22.
Ford Castle, co. Northumberland, 137.
Forde, Katherine, widow, 378.
Foreign Affairs, Committee for, 61, 275; *and see* Committees.
..... States not to be depended on for saltpetre and gunpowder, 35.
...., transportation of forces into, prohibited, 23, 27.
Foster, Mr., 162, 169.
Four months' assessments for Scottish arrears, 25.
Fowler, Thos., 226.
Fox, Capt., 60, 328.
Foxhall, 364.
Foxwist, Mr., M.P., 100, 127, 147.
France, 80, 151, 167, 195, 241, 267, 276, 335, 371, 379, 382, 384, 388, 395, 418, 425.
....., intelligence from, 317.
....., King of, 428; *and see* Louis XIV.
....., letters taken upon a Frenchman, 106.
....., looking-glass manufacture in, 428.
....., plot for escape of Charles I. into, 28, 37.
....., Queen Regent of, Mary de Medicis, letter to, in behalf of Charles I. from the Prince Royal of England, 347.
....., transportation of soldiers into, 27, 35, 36, 52.
....., wines of, for the King's household, 407.
Francis, Gload, 184.
Frankline, Ralph, petition of, 145.
Freake, John, of Crewkerne, petition of, 381.
Freake, John, of Hilton, 381.
....., Sir Thomas, 386.
Freehost, Paulus, V. V., 340.
Freeland, Elizabeth, 258.
Freeman, Mr., a messenger to the Derby House Committee, 80, 116, 174, 198, 214.
....., Sir Ralph, 312.
....., ..., his son Ralph, 312.
....., ..., ..., bond of, 331.
"Freeman," the, of London, a ship, 316, 331.
Free-quarter to be prohibited, 27, 28.
Freme, Thos., master of the "Seaflower," 1.
Fresse, James, petition of, 393.
Friar, Thos., 177, 180, 188.
Frissell, James, English Consul at Algiers, 417, 418.
Frost, Gualter, junr., 58, 86, 290, 291.
....., Walter, one of the Secretaries to the Committee at Derby House, 5, 19, 20, 23, 49, 50, 52, 92, 120, 127, 135, 144, 145, 152, 153, 157, 162, 166, 167, 169, 175, 186, 190, 194, 210, 215, 239, 245, 253, 261, 267, 268, 290, 314, 315, 321, 325, 328, 332, 337.
....., ..., to draw up a declaration concerning Lilburne, 14.
....., ..., sends information of a ship waiting at Queenborough for the King's escape, 74.
Fryer. *See* Friar, Thos.
Fussell, John, 70, 124, 311.
....., ..., bond of, 345.

G.

Galley, Wm., 186, 191.
Gammon, Capt., warrant to, 283.
Gardenas, Apphonso de, Spanish Ambassador, 10, 127.
....., ..., not to harbour English and Irish priests, 132.
....., ..., things acted at his house, 132.
....., ..., servants of, 145.
Gardner, Mr., of St. Helen's, 225.
....., Capt. Samuel, certificate by, 323.
....., ..., troop of, 323, 341.
Garland, Aug., a member of the High Court of Justice, 353.
Garnett, Michael, a monier in the Tower, 117.
....., Wm., petition of, 246.
Garradon, dissolved monastery of, 421.
Garth, John, Chief Constable at Mortlake, 54.
Gascoign, Lady, 430.
....., ..., her son John, 430.
..... wines, imposition on, 398.

Gatehouse Prison, 115, 201, 221, 224, 239, 325, 425.
....., keeper of, warrants to, 224, 325.
Gates, a gunner, 372.
Gell, Mr., 268, 272.
Gerard, Sir Gilbert, Bart, M.P., 65, 76, 93, 94, 295.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, *passim*.
....., ..., added to the sub-committee for examination of prisoners, 267.
....., John, letter to, 95.
....., ..., quotations from the works of 424.
Germany, 395, 398, 399.
....., the Hanz towns in, 340.
....., Emperor of, his authority over the Elector Palatine discussed, 398, 399.
G. H., a paper so headed, 53.
Gibbons, Major, 154–157, 164, 165, 173, 189, 250, 254, 275.
....., ..., intercepts the insurgent horse from London 155.
....., ..., joins Col. Ireton's regiment, 207, 208.
....., ..., letters to, 146, 155, 160, 179, 184, 188, 196, 242, 253, 276, 288.
....., ..., returns into Kent, 188, 195, 196.
....., ..., secures the town of Rye, 241, 242.
....., ..., suppresses insurrections at Horsham, 145, 146, and in Surrey, 161, 163.
....., ..., troop of, 179, 187–189, 196, 206.
....., Lancaster, Sergeant-at-Arms, petition of, 381.
....., a soldier, 188.
Gibbes, Gertrude, letters of, 429.
....., William, MS. book of, 429.
Gibbs, Sir Henry, estate of, 257, 341.
Giffard or Gifford, Sir John, 299.
....., ..., bond of, 343.
....., Lieutenant, 162, 164, 167.
....., Major, 254, 260, 275.
Gilford, Mr., confession of, 428.
Gill, Capt., 254, 260, 270.
....., Col. Edward, certificate of, 8.
Gillespie's church in Edinburgh, 26.
Gilmour, Andrew, 260.
Gilson, co. Warwick, 343.
Gisby, Edward, 434.
Glamorgan co., Committee for, at Cardiff, 64.
....., ..., order made at, 64.
Glassalt, co. Carmarthen, 342.
Gleane, Glave, or Gleave, Leonard, 195, 251, 252, 290, 291, 298, 301, 311.
Glemham, Sir Thos., 50.
Gloucester co., 7, 54, 128, 129, 228, 246, 250, 432.
....., Committee of, 54, 79, 217.
Gloucester co., Committee of, letters to, 55, 222, 246, 254.
....., gents of, 193, 198, 301.
....., measures to be taken for its security, 8.
....., officer commanding in, 227.
....., regiment of Sir Wm. Constable in, 227.
....., ... to be withdrawn from, 217, 222.
..... to supply ammunition for Bristol, 55, 79, 92.
Gloucester, Prince Henry, Duke of, the King's youngest son, 2.
....., ..., ..., design to carry him away, 292.
....., ..., ..., guardian of. Samuel, Arthur, 292.
Glynn, Sergeant John, M.P., Recorder of London, no longer a member of the Derby House Committee, 1.
....., ..., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in Isle of Wight, 277, 296.
....., Col. Thos., Governor of Carnarvon Castle, 16.
....., ..., letter to, 18.
God's revenge against murder, a book entitled, 401.
....., ..., extracts from, 401.
Godfrey, John, 184.
....., Thos. 170.
....., Sir Thos., proceedings against, 226.
Goffe, Wm., Lieut.-Col., 352.
"Golden Anchor" in St. Swithin's Lane, 5.
Goldsmith's Hall. *See* London.
Gonden, George, to ply up and down the Thames to intercept communication between Kent and Essex, 93.
Goodridge, Mrs., 430.
Goodwin Sands, 361.
Goodwyn, Mr., his chamber in the Middle Temple, 435.
Gooley, Thos., 136.
Goree Road, in Holland, 213, 269, 279, 281, 282, 293, 301, 376.
....., the Lord Admiral's fleet at, 292, 306, 307, 308, 373, 374.
Goring, George Lord, General of the Royalist Cavalry, and afterwards Commander of the Insurgents of Kent and Essex, 102, 103, 110, 118.
....., ..., army under, at Greenwich, 95.
....., ..., army about Brentwood, 111, 114.
....., ..., intends to pass northwards, 104, 117, 119.
....., ..., intends to march for the Isle of Ely, 120, 121, 125.
....., ..., is in Essex about Bow, 105, 116, 130.
....., ..., is still in Colchester, 136, 137.
....., ..., routed in Kent, 105, 119.

Goring, George, Lord, unsoldier-like conduct of, 111, 112.
Gosport or Gosberg, near Portsmouth, 241, 242, 322, 323.
Gould, Thos., Treasurer to the Committee of Accounts at Canterbury, 3.
....., ..., warrant to, 3.
Government strictures on, showing that all government is founded on the overbalance of property, 412.
..... forms and powers of, extracts, 412.
..... notes for ordering of a, 427.
Graham, James. *See* Montrose, Earl of.
Granger, John, 213.
....., Mr., 187.
....., Robt., 199, 202, 206.
Grantham, co. Lincoln, 158, 159.
....., Alderman and Burgesses of, 384.
Gravesend, 92, 361, 368, 380.
....., Milton fort at, 220, 257, 258, 259, 295.
Gray, Mr., a minister, 426.
Gray's Inn, 382; *and see* London.
Great Seal, the, 392, 420.
..... Wardrobe, the, 392.
Green, Capt., 99, 162, 163, 322, 371.
....., Edmond, 184.
....., Giles, M.P., and a Commissioner of the Navy, 75, 106, 110, 111, 113, 115, 118, 119, 361.
....., ..., letters to, 112, 118.
....., John, 184.
....., Richard, 245.
Greenbury, Mr., 200.
Greenvile, Sir Richd., 186, 191.
Greenwich, co. Kent, 68, 69, 102, 364.
....., ..., constables of, 102, 103, 111.
....., ..., forces near, 191.
....., ..., Goring's forces at, 111, 118.
....., ..., insurgents at, 80, 96, 182.
....., ..., insurgents seize on the town and arsenal, 69, 93–95, 111.
....., ..., troops sent to, 181, 182, 195.
....., East, King's manor of, 420.
Greenwood, Capt., 147.
Gregory, J., 184.
Greville, Master, 428.
Grey, Edward, petition of, 381.
....., Henry, Earl of Kent, replaces the Earl of Essex on the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., indignities offered to his lady and servants by the Parliament's soldiers, 176, 182.
....., ..., is sworn in a member, 5.
....., ..., notification of the decease of Elizabeth, Countess Dowager of, 431.
....., Henry, Earl of Stamford, 27.
....., Thomas, Lord, of Groby, 174, 252, 268, 283.
....., ..., forces of his county, 13, 247.
....., ..., his Committee, 13, 247.
Grey, Thomas, letters to, 175, 236, 247, 251, 269.
....., ..., scatters the enemy's horse, 168.
....., ..., sends horse to the siege of Pontefract, 236.
Griffith, Wm., 184, 325.
Grimes or Grymes, Edw., letter of, 429.
....., Richard, 295.
Grimston, Sir Harbottle, a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., on the Sub-Committee for examination of prisoners, 267.
....., ..., one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in I.W., 277.
....., pass for, 156.
Grindleton, co. York, 426.
Groby, co. Leicester, 174.
Grubb, Elizabeth, petition of, 381.
Gruin, Philip, petition of, 382.
Guernsey, Isle of, 127, 288, 340, 425.
....., ..., Commissioners for, 133.
....., ..., defence of, 133, 340.
....., ..., Governor of. *See* Russell, Lieut.-Col.
....., ..., ..., Deputy of. *See* Haviland, James.
Guildford, co. Surrey, 132, 431.
....., bailiff of, 132, 133.
Guillum, Peter, of Southampton, his composition, 333.
....., ..., petition of, 333.
Gunnell, John, 385.
Gunpowder and ammunition, Committee for, letter to, 203.
Gussage, All Saints, co. Dorset, 132, 199.
Guydott, Kellaway, a messenger, 409.
Gwynn, Mr., 28.
....., ..., charge against, 235.
....., William, Auditor-General of the Revenue, 2.

H.

Haberdashers' Hall, Committee for advance of money sitting at, 33, 221, 226, 254, 258, 305.
....., ..., complaint by, of soldiers being quartered in, 343.
....., ..., letter of, 343.
....., ..., letters to, 221, 254, 259, 330.
....., ..., money to be furnished by, for garrisons, 247, 314.
....., ..., money to be furnished by, for guards for the Parliament, 254, 259, 274, 330.
....., ..., required to see that the Commons' order touching Oxford University is executed, 287.

Hacker, Col. Francis, 99, 103.
Hackney, manor of, particulars of rents, 413.
Haddon, Dr., his digest of the canon laws, 402.
Hadfield, Capt., 131, 134.
Hagewich. *See* Hawick.
Hague, the, 132, 305.
....., ..., agents at, 132 ; *and see* Dorislaus, Dr., and Strickland, Walter.
....., ..., Charles, Prince of Wales, at, 345.
....., ..., documents dated from, 345, 347.
Hale or Hales, David, 370.
....., Sir Edw., 5.
....., Wm., leader of the insurgents in Kent, 97.
Hall, Capt., 26.
....., John, 352.
....., Lieut.-Col., 180, 181, 183.
Halliburton, Mr., not to deliver letters to the King except from Scotland, 208.
Halton Castle, co. Cheshire, 34.
....., ..., articles of surrender of, 34.
Ham, co. Essex, passages at, 110.
Hamburg, 340, 395.
....., residence of the merchant adventurers in, 340, 395.
Hamilton, James, Duke of, 185, 303.
....., ..., defeated by Cromwell in Lancashire, 252.
....., Sir Francis, 20.
....., Sir John, 26.
Hammond, Henry, of Kingston, 385.
....., Col. Robert, Governor of Carisbrooke Castle in I.W., and custodian of the King's person, *passim.*
....., ..., agent of, 119, 120, 121.
....., ..., cipher for, 5, 6.
....., ..., communication with the Committee at Derby House, 5.
....., ..., communication with Captain Bethell, 85.
....., ..., entrusted with the charge of the King's person, 2, 8, 15, 74.
....., ..., fortifications at the castle to be strengthened, 16.
....., ..., ... necessaries for defence of, 90, 180, 128.
....., ..., His Majesty expresses a delight in conversing with him, 37.
....., ..., ... remonstrates with him, and his reply, 2, 3.
....., ... all quiet and fair between the King and Governor, 13.
....., ..., informed of danger from the London insurgents, 165.
....., ..., informed of danger from the revolted ships, 192, 220, 222.
....., ..., informed of designs for the King's escape, 74, 322–325.
....., ..., informed of the revolt of the fleet, 85, 91, 99, 218.
Hammond, Col. Robert, informed of the joining of the sailors in the Kentish petition, 85 .
....., ... informed of the state of things in general, 120, 121.
....., ..., informed of the Parliament's recent successes, 174.
....., ..., informed of the Princes being aboard the revolted ships, 193, 220.
....., ..., informed of the departure of the revolted fleet from Yarmouth, 222.
....., ..., letter signifying the King's parole to be reported to the Houses, 321.
....., ..., letters of, 80.
....., ..., letters to, 6, 9, 11, 15, 28, 30, 85, 91, 121, 143, 192, 220, 323, 324.
....., ..., letters to and from the King, how conveyed, 220.
....., ..., letters not to be delivered to the King by Mr. Halliburton, 208.
....., ..., letters from the Governor to be reported to the Houses, 145, 180, 200, 229, 260, 282, 290, 320.
....., ..., letters from the Governor to be reported to the Lord General, 273.
....., ..., may have the keeping of Deal Castle instead of Walmer, 274.
....., ..., more money and forces required for defence of the Isle of Wight, 90, 121, 122, 129, 143, 144, 180.
Hammond or Hamond, Thos., Lieut.-Genl., 189, 190, 218, 243.
....., ..., ammunition convoy for, 201, 207.
....., ..., letter to, 232.
....., ..., ordnance to be delivered to his order, 200, 202, 203, 204.
....., ..., order for him to send guns and ammunition to Cromwell in the North, countermanded, 230.
....., ..., train and provisions for Cromwell to be sent as formerly appointed, 232.
Hampden, Capt., 314.
Hampshire or Hants, Committee of, 190, 202, 207, 212, 218, 225, 250, 260, 261, 320.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 148, 191, 207, 220, 222, 246, 251, 261,
....., designs against, 148, 149.
....., forces raised in, 142.
....., ..., to assist Col. Hammond, 220, 222.
....., garrisons in, design to betray, 202, 207.
....., horse of, 71, 261.
....., listing of horse in, 260, 261.
....., M.P.s. for, 57.
....., sequestrations in, 48.
....., troops of, 248, 250.
Hampton, co. Middlesex, 166, 167, 169.
....., ..., ferry at, 171.
..... Court, the Court at, 56, 169, 427.
.... hare warren, 157.
.... Palace, 156, 157, 158.

Hampton Court, ferry at, 171.
....., ..., propositions submitted to the King at, 223, 277, 278.
....., ..., co. Hereford, 246.
Hanz Towns in Germany, Chamber of, 340.
....., ..., liberties of, 340.
Harbottle, Capt., 197, 198.
Harby, Sir Job, 413.
Harding, Thos., 124, 132, 136, 182, 377.
....., ..., letter to, 377.
Hardwick manor, co. Monmouth, 41.
Hardwick, Col., 43.
....., ..., letter to, 44.
....., Ralph, a messenger, 384.
Harford, a bookbinder, 426.
Haringey. *See* Hornsey, co. Middlesex.
Harlackenden, Col., 110.
Harley, Col. Edward, 197, 252.
....., ..., letter to, 251.
....., Major Robt., 195, 197, 248.
....., ..., letter to, 197.
....., William, 388.
Harrington, George, 14.
Harris, Mr., 269.
....., John, 338.
....., ..., petition of, 382.
....., Sir Thos., Bart., his estate sequestered, 305.
....., Wm. of Kennegy, petition of, 338.
....., ..., his composition, 338, 339.
....., Wm., of London, cheesemonger, 343.
Harrison, Capt., 53, 134.
....., George, constable of Kensington, 162.
....., James, 188, 189, 193.
....., Thos., Col., M.P., added to the Derby House Committee, 345.
....., ..., sits as one of the King's Judges, 353.
Harrow-on-the-Hill, 176, 177, 178.
Harruney, Luke, newspaper reporter, 348.
Harte, Mr., a merchant, 388.
Hartlebury Castle, co. Worcester, 333.
....., ..., articles of, surrender of, 333, 334.
Hartley Row, co. Hants, 246, 247.
Harvey, Edmund, letter to, 66.
....., Francis, Commissioner of Excise, 260, 318, 321, 324,
....., Sir Garrett, 430, 431.
....., John, 434.
Harward, William, 429.
....., ..., deed executed by, 405.
Harwich, co. Essex, 110, 113, 114, 116, 136, 320.
....., ..., colliers to proceed to, 197.
....., ..., revolted ships intend for, 170, 173.
....., ..., ships at, 106, 107, 109, 110, 116, 121, 124, 136, 137, 148, 149, 362, 366, 376.
Harwich, co. Essex, temper of the seamen at, 106, 113, 114.
Haselrigg, Sir Arthur, Bart., M.P. Governor of Newcastle, and a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, 30, 33, 34, 57, 58, 93, 107, 136, 137, 254, 255, 282, 285, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., his care to ease the burden of free-quarters in Newcastle, 18.
....., ..., ..., is added to the Committee of Sequestration, 38.
....., ..., ..., letters of, 17, 137.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 59, 211, 244, 255, 285.
....., ..., ..., recovers the revolted castle of Tynemouth, 241, 244.
....., ..., ..., warrants of, 174 to 317.
Hastings, a clerk-of-the-passage, to be stationed at, 250, 253.
....., Mr. Henry, 60.
Hatcher, Thos., M.P., 124.
Hatton, Mr., to be released, 302.
Haviland, James, Deputy of Guernsey, 354, 361, 365, 375.
Hawarden Castle, co. Flint, 250, 251.
....., ..., document dated from, 337.
Hawes, Joseph, 191.
....., Nathaniel, petition of, 191.
....., Wm., 174.
Hawick, N. B., 26.
Hawkins, Capt., 241.
....., Mr., 309.
Hawkridge, Capt., 239.
....., answer to his petition, 293.
Hawser, Wolfgang, petition of, 382.
Hawston, John, equery to the King, 408.
Haye, Sir George, his regiment, 380.
Hayes, Henry, petition of, 382.
....., Herbert, 262, 269.
Hayward James, of Gray's Inn, petition of, 382.
....., John, a ship-master, 371.
Hazlerigg. *See* Haselrigg, Sir Arthur.
Heath, Mr., 143, 160.
....., Sir Robt., late Chief Justice of the King's Bench to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Hector, Col., 40.
Hellespont, by all the Gods of, 385.
Helliard, Richd., petition of, 383.
Helvoetsluys in Holland, 342, 377.
....., documents dated from, 216, 375.
....., intention of the revolted ships to quit, 337.
....., revolted ships laid up at, 372.
Hemp-dressers of London, petition of, 433.
Henden, Sir Edw., a Baron of the Exchequer, opinion given by, 423.
Heniker, Richd., 308.
Heningham, Mr., 110.
Henrietta, Maria, Queen, 151.
....., ..., petition to, 379.

Henrietta, Maria, Queen, petition to, of one of her footmen, 393.
Henry I., former King of England, 413.
....., II., former King of England, 409, 413.
....., III., former King of England, 404, 413.
....., IV., former King of England, 411, 412.
....., VI., former King of England, 416, 419.
....., VII., former King of England, 388.
....., VIII., former King of England, 402, 409, 421.
....., Prince. *See* Gloucester, Duke of.
Henry de Loo, a ship, 39.
Heralds and Pursuivants, petition of, 383.
Herbert, Edw., Lord, of Cherbury, 57.
....., ..., ..., dead, 232, 236.
....., Lord, now Earl of Worcester, 41.
....., ..., ..., to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., ..., ..., his daughters Anne and Elizabeth. *See* Somerset, Edw.
....., Henry, 110.
....., Philip, Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Lieut. of Kent, and a member of the Derby House Committee, 90, 96, 99, *et passim*.
... ., ..., ..., one of the commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., Richd., Lord, of Cherbury, 232.
Herdson, Mr., his motion in the Exchequer, 429.
Hereford and Herefordshire, 7, 8, 219, 328.
....., committee of, 246, 275.
....., ..., letter to, 246.
....., gaol in, 99.
....., gentlemen of, 198, 206, 301.
....., gents imprisoned at, 308.
....., Ireland, assessments for, in, 317, 320.
....., late Mayor of. *See* Philpot, Mr.
....., M.P.s. for, 206.
....., soldiers of, not to be disbanded but transported into Ireland, 311.
Herring, Gilbert, Capt.-Lieut of the Red regiment of Westminster, 406.
Hertford, Marquis of. *See* Seymour, Wm.
....., priory of, 418.
....., ..., particular of the manor of, 418.
Hertfordshire or Herts, 174, 176, 385, 434.
....., committee of, 115, 120, 172, 225.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 116, 132, 165, 178, 253.
....., concealed lands in, 390.
....., forces of, 179, 184, 245, 253.
....., Militia of, 117, 165, 169, 180.
....., ..., committee of the, 245.
....., M.P.s. for, 117.
....., officers, selection of, 253.
Hethersfield, co. Essex, 392.
Hewson, John, Col., 351.
Heydon, John, 352.
Heywood, Thos., 383.
Hickman, Thos., pass for, 292.
High Commission Court, the, 424, 426, 427.
High Court of Justice, the, for trial of King Charles I., 345, 350.
....., clerks of. Broughton, A., and Phelps, J., 350.
....., Commissioners of, present in the Painted Chamber on the 12th, 13th, and 15th, 345.
....., Committee of Accounts, for payment of costs of, 352.
....., designs against, 352, 353.
....., journal of the proceedings of, in M.S., but printed in State Trials, 350–353.
....., narrative of the proceedings of, a pamphlet reprinted in Howell's State Trials, referred to, 351.
Highland, Mr., 7.
Hill, Captain, 20.
....., ..., letter to, 21.
....., Col. Arthur, 245, 248, 274.
....., Edward, a tailor, 426.
....., Ensign, 11, 12.
....., John, 379.
....., Major, of Surrey, 327.
....., ..., letter to, 328.
....., Mr., 268, 355, 436.
....., ..., printer, 6, 7.
Hilton, 381.
Hinckman, Mr., 139.
Hippesley, Sir J., 169.
Hitch, Wm., 352.
Hoare, Christopher, Reeve of Croydon, 424.
Hobart, Col. James, 118, 119, 131, 148, 229.
....., ..., commissions to, for officers, 134.
....., ..., Governor of the Isle of Ely, 231.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 121, 133, 229.
....., Sir Miles, 130.
Hobbey, Peregrine, 38.
Hobson, Major Paul, 174.
Hodgekin, Sect of, 426.
Hodges, Henry, petition of, 383.
....., Thos., M.P., 56.
....., Sir Wm., his house at Newport, Isle of Wight, 277.
....., Mr., a lecturer, 426.
Hodgson *alias* Phennix, John, 404.
Holder, Mr., Thos., 195, 247, 251, 252, 290, 291.
Holding, Mr., warrant for, 202.
Holdship, Giles, carpenter, 358.
Holl, Alex., a goldsmith, 89.
Holland or the States of the United Provinces, 245, 376, 383.
....., agent to go thither, 132; *and see* Dorislaus, Dr., and Strickland, Walter.
....., alliances with, 293.

Holland, complaints of breach of neutrality by, 293.
....., declaration of thanks to, 213.
....., Dr. Dorislaus, sent with letters to, 132, 135, 266, 273, 293, 340.
....., ..., report of proceedings by, 342.
....., desired not to assist the revolted ships, 262, 293.
....., desired not to suffer prizes to break bulk there, 273.
....., fleet at Goree, under Lord Admiral Warwick, 372, 373, 375; *and see* Goree.
....., intelligencies from, 173, 284, 291, 317, 365, 372.
....., or Low Countries' currency compared with that of England, 416.
....., receiver of their revenues, frauds by, 393.
....., relief sent by, to the Protestants in Ireland, 141.
....., revolted ships, have sailed for, 124, 130, 204, 362.
....., ..., have left, 135, 170, 173, 204.
....., ..., unduly favoured by, 293.
...., ship of, mutinied at Bristol, 293.
....., States General of, 132, 262, 266, 293, 294, 342, 393.
....., ..., give audience to the Prince of Wales, 345.
....., States Provincial of, 213, 262, 267, 342.
....., trade with, 428.
....., trade of, with the rebels in Ireland, 310, 312, 320, 340, 342.
Holland, Cornelius, paymaster of the Prince's household, arrears due to, 2.
....., ..., a member of the High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., 351.
....., Countess of, 183, 209, 211.
....., Earl of. *See* Rich. Henry.
....., Henry, Examination of, 316.
Holles, Denzil, one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., John, second Earl of Clare, 330.
Holmes, Sarah, petition of, 386.
Holmsdale, castle of, in co. Surrey, 196.
....., ..., to be dismantled, 196.
Holt, John, Victualer of the Navy at Portsmouth, 323, 373.
....., ..., letter of, 374.
....., ..., payments for, 374, 375.
Holton, co. Oxon, 331.
Holyhead, 35, 317.
....., post bark from, to Dublin, 318.
Holy Island, co. Durham, 57, 180.
....., design against, 282, 283, 285.
....., Governor of, 282.
....., ..., letter to, 285.
....., recommended to care of Cromwell, 284.
Holywell, 210.
Homer, examples taken from, 398.
Homes Bryan, 162.
Honeywood, Sir Thos., 105, 110, 112, 148.
....., ..., letters to, 108, 111, 149.
Honours, new, to be annulled, 304.
Hooper, Sir Thos., 117, 127.
Hope, Mr., 283.
" Hopeful-Reformation," a ship, 228.
Hopton, Ralph, Lord, in Prince Charles's fleet off Yarmouth, 209.
Horne, Nicholas, deceased, 300.
Hornwell, letter sent to, 195.
Hornsey, co. Middlesex, 339.
Horsham, co. Sussex, insurrection at, 145, 169, 172, 223.
....., magazine at, seized by the enemy, 146.
....., reinforcements for, 146.
....., taken, 169, 172.
Horton, Col. Thos., commands the forces in South Wales, 41.
....., ..., his regiment, 323, 341.
....., ..., sent against Col. Poyer, 42.
....., ..., to suppress the revolt in Pembrokeshire, 41, 43.
Horwood, Mr., 404.
Hosea, the Hebrew prophet, 425.
Host, Derick, 141.
Houbland, James, merchant, petition of, 384.
Houghton, Mr., a J.P., 6, 7, 270, 272.
Houlden, Anthony, 371.
Hounslow, 175, 176.
..... Heath, 83.
How, Alex., promissory note of, 216.
Howard, Alex., 184.
....., Chas., Earl of Nottingham, an English Commissioner in Scotland, 26.
....., Chas., Visct. Andover, 148, 150, 185, 188, 189, 243.
....., ..., ..., examination of, 151.
....., ..., ..., his sons, 245.
....., Edwd., Lord, of Escrick, a member of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
...., ..., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., Elizabeth, 179.
....., Thos., 148, 328.
....., William, petition of, 384.
Howe, Wm., a minister, petition of, 384.
Howell's State Trials, documents printed in, 345.
..... Journal of High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., printed in, 350, 351.
Hubert, Mr., late Master Attendant at Portsmouth, 374.
Hudson *alias* Johnstone, to be apprehended, 37.
....., forces led by, 115.

Hughes, Capt., 394.
....., ..., John, 201.
....., Col. Thos., 197.
Hughson, Col., 83.
....., ..., forces of, 154, 155.
....., ..., his regiment, 140, 204.
....., ..., letter to, 155.
Hull. *See* Kingston-upon-Hull.
Hulls, Wm., receipt by, 18.
Humphreys or Humfrey, Col. John, 52.
....., ..., to have leave to transport a regiment of foot into France, 24, 25, 52.
Hunc, B., 348.
Hungerford, Sir Edw., 150, 156.
....., ..., entrusted with the keeping of Farley Castle, 150, 159.
Hunt, Edmund, 428.
....., John, Sergeant-at-Arms to the House of Commons, 145, 156, 256.
....., Mr., petition of, 150.
....., Wm., 428.
Hunthill, Laird of, petition of, 384.
Huntingdon co., 99, 101.
....., Committee of, 125.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 118, 126, 178.
....., Deputy-Lieutenants of, 121.
....., insurgents intend for, 120.
....., ... defeated at St. Neots, 187.
....., Receiver of. *See* Cobb, Mr.
....., risings in, 106, 108.
....., state of things in, 101, 125.
....., to break up their bridges, 120.
....., troops in, 105, 107, 109, 111, 118.
Huntley, George, confession of, 428.
Hurst Castle, 145.
....., Governor of, letter to, 165.
Husbands, Edw., printer to the House of Commons, 18, 40, 98.
....., ..., warrant for payment of, 331.
....., Major, 80, 83.
....., ..., his regiment of horse to return to the Mews, 72.
....., ..., letter to, 72.
Huson, Col., 254.
Hussey, Mr. George, a messenger to the Derby House Committee, 158, 165, 186, 199, 287.
....., Sir Chas., 413.
Hutchins, Samuel, 425.
Hutchinson, Mr., 355.
Hutton, Sir Richd., Chief Justice of Common Pleas, 402.

I.

Iceland fishing, ships for guard of, 356, 372.
Ilchester, co. Somerset, 32.
Ilminster, documents dated from, 12, 210.
Impositions, statutes made against, 398.
Ina the Saxon King, had the blessed crown sent by the Pope to King Lucius, 397.
Inchiquin, Lord. *See* O'Brien, Murrough.
Indemnity, Act of, 141.
....., Committee of, 28.
....., Ordinance of, 28, 105.
Independent's letter, giving reasons for favouring Papists, 334.
Indies, the trade with, 428.
Infanta, the, 399.
Ingram, Israel, Bailiff of Yarmouth, letter of, 208.
Insurrections and tumults, the Derby House Committee to have authority to suppress, 7, 36.
....., Committee for, 231, 275.
Intchin, John, 217, 227.
Intelligence, money expended for, 136.
Ipswich, Custom House at, 382.
Ireland and the Irish, 13, 20, 285, 291, 292, 324, 379, 420.
....., affairs of, 1, 21, 22, 40, 42, 55, 250, 260, 267, 305, 317 318.
....., ..., Committee for, Auditor of. *See* Bech, Gabriel.
....., ..., ..., order by, 127.
....., all persons implicated in the rebellion in, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., arrival of the revolted ships expected in, 337.
....., assessments for, 47, 127, 135, 140, 245, 267, 287, 305, 320, 331.
....., Attorney General of. *See* Basil, Wm.
....., Chancery Court in, 411.
....., coasts of, 355, 362.
....., Commissioners for, 40, 141, 411.
....., Committee or Trustees for, sitting in Star Chamber, 47, 51, 120.
....., ..., list of, 98.
....., ..., Treasurer to. *See* Loftus, Sir Adam.
....., distressed state of, 64.
....., enemies not to be suffered to go into, 316, 317.
....., forces from, transported into Scotland, 201, 268.
....., ... to be sent into, 311, 318, 331, 335, 336.
....., Inchiquin's son to be returned to, 286, 291, 294.
....., intention of the revolted fleet to sail for, 317.
....., Irish frigates infest the southern channel, 288, 324, 359, 363.
....., Irish frigates infest the north coast, 360.
....., ... seas, Vice-Admiral of. *See* Crowther, John, and Penn, Wm.

Ireland, Irish squadron, 286, 292, 365, 368, 374.
....., ... trade, 219, 309.
....., Lord Deputy of, 411.
....., loss of, hazarded by a breach of the Treaty, 319.
....., money for, 55, 267.
....., ..., ordinances for, 20, 21, 23, 40, 98, 127, 141, 245.
....., offices in, granted for 10 years, 309.
....., post-bark for, to be removed, 198.
....., prisoners in, to be exchanged, 294.
....., propositions for, submitted to the King in the Isle of Wight, 302, 304.
....., Protestants in, relief sent to, from Holland, 141, 312.
....., ..., declaration of thanks for, 213.
....., rebellion in, 310, 311, 312, 342.
....., royalists not to go into, 48.
....., seas, Admiral of. *See* Swanley, Capt. Richard.
....., standing forces of, 378.
....., ..., supplies for, 111, 120, 309, 332.
....., ..., Commissary for. *See* Dobbins, Wm.
....., suspected persons not to go into, 316, 317.
....., trade with Holland, 310, 312, 320, 340, 342.
....., Treasurer-at-Wars for. *See* Loftus, Sir Adam.
....., Treasurers for, at Goldsmiths' Hall, 55, 98.
....., Ulster, province of, endangered by the Scots in, 298.
....., ... forces to be sent into, 311.
....., ..., towns in, taken by Col. Monk, 298.
....., war in, 320, 336.
Ireton, Henry, Commissary-General, 71, 290, 349.
....., ..., his horse near Windsor, 151.
....., ..., ..., officer commanding, letters to, 152, 291.
....., ..., member of the High Court of Justice, 353.
....., ..., regiment of before Colchester, 207, 208.
....., ..., supplies required by, for Landguard Fort, 320.
Isleworth, 176.
Islington, 296.
....., "Rose and Crown" at, 174.
Israelites, examples from their history, 412.
Ivelchester. *See* Ilchester.

J.

Jacobson, Jacob, master of the Steelyard, 340.
James I., late King of England, 98, 383, 386, 388, 400, 403, 428.
....., offer made to, for Court of Wards, 309.
....., patents granted by, 393, 396.
James, Mr., 79, 268.
....., Prince. *See* York, Duke of.
Jane, Farthing, a victualer's wife, member of the sect of Antinomians, 426.
Jay, J. Livingston, documents presented by, to the Public Record Office, 297, 300, 302–304, 306, 309, 319, 320.
Jenkes, Rowland, certificate by, 37.
Jenkins, David, the Welsh Judge, 294.
....., ..., convoy for, 294, 295.
....., ..., to be removed from Newgate to Wallingford, 295.
Jenkinson, reference to his authority, 400.
Jennings, junr., 207.
....., Theodore, a messenger attending the Committee of both Houses at Derby House, 5, 7, 51, 71, 75, 101, 117, 172, 174, 186, 195, 240.
Jeremy, Major, 218, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 218, 260.
Jermyn, Major, 209.
Jerom, Sarah, 392.
....., ..., her patent for cutting fir-scales, 392.
Jersey, Isle of, reduction of, referred to the Derby House Committee, 24.
....., ..., gents. from, petition of, 47.
Jervoise, Sir Thos., 169.
Jesson, Mr., 305.
Jessop, William, letters of, 358, 360, 361, 377.
Jesus Christ, brief biography of, in MS., 425.
Jewel-house, the, 411.
John, former King of England, 413.
Johnson or Johnstone, Capt., 77.
....., ..., commission for, 78.
....., James, of Yarmouth, 262, 270.
....., John, 132, 268.
....., Philip, 367.
Jones, Edmond, 65.
....., Elizabeth, 407.
....., Francis, 180.
....., Henry, petition of, 3.
....., Capt. John, 116.
....., John, of Westminster, 313, 315.
....., ..., ..., bond of, 331.
....., Col. John, M.P., Governor of Chester, 145, 183, 219, 251, 312.
....., ..., horse under, 210, 211.
....., ..., ..., influence of, in North Wales, 129, 130.
....., ..., ..., instructions for, 128, 129.
....., ..., ..., martial law, commission for, 183.
....., ..., ..., order for payment of arrears to, 296.

Jones, Col. John, M.P., reduction of Anglesey by, 128, 211.
....., Col. Michael, Governor of Dublin, 20, 21, 43, 47, 48, 306, 310, 318, 328, 329.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 22, 49, 276.
....., Sir Philip, petition of, 272.
....., Sir Theophilus, 314.
Jordan, Capt. Joseph, 54, 288, 367.
....., ..., instructions for, 55.
....., ..., letter to, 55.
....., ..., warrant to, 288.
Jorey, Mr., a clerk to Capt. Batten, 232.
....., ..., to be forbidden the Navy Office, 233.
Jubbes, John, Lieut.-Col., his letter to Cromwell, 25.
Judge Advocate, the, 45.
Judges, the, circuits of, 416.
....., ..., going on circuit, 132.
....., ..., of the Oxford circuit, letter to, 134.
....., ..., questions to be submitted to, 418.
....., ..., Senior Judge of the Circuit claims appointment of Clerk of Assize, 416.
Judge's order, concerning the payment of custom on certain wool, 430.
Junge, Julian, merchant stranger, 391.
....., ..., ..., his widow, 391.

K.

"Katherine," of London, a merchant ship, 394.
Keeling, Edw., 396.
Kelly, Lady, 435.
Kelsey, Lieut.-Col., Governor of Oxford, 193, 221, 245, 268, 270.
....., ..., ..., disobedience of, to orders, 272.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 193, 271.
....., ..., ..., neglect of orders by, 270, 271.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 221.
Kelso, bridge at, 384.
Kemble, John, his Codex Dipl. Ævi Saxonici, documents printed in, 413, 414.
Kemm, Mr., 247.
Kemston, Col. Nicholas, 19, 27.
....., ..., certificate in behalf of, 20.
....., ..., letter of, 45.
....., ..., receipts by, 19, 37.
....., ..., transportation of forces into foreign parts by, 27.
Kendrick, James, bond of, 20.
....., ..., to be apprehended, 19.
Kennard, John, 148.
....., ..., his house at Chaldon, 148.
Kennedy, Thos., 308.
Kennegy, co. Cornwall, 338.
Kennington, manor of, 390.
....., ..., Prince's meadows in, 390.
Kenniston, Capt., warrant to, 283.
Kensington, 185, 314.
....., constable of, 162, 183, 186.
Kent, co. of, 105, 208, 296, 385, 395, 424.
....., ..., accounts in, Committee of, 3.
....., ..., affairs of, 113, 146, 173, 258.
....., ..., arming of, remonstrance showing the reason of, 88.
....., ..., borders of, 189, 196.
....., ..., castles in the Downs, 126, 130, 155, 275, 276.
....., ..., ..., still hold out, 167, 183.
....., ..., Commissioners for Irish Assessments in, 47.
....., ..., Committee of, 68, 69, 72, 74, 139, 141, 145, 150, 154, 155, 156, 166, 174, 181, 182, 185, 190, 195, 201, 239, 245, 246, 250, 257, 275, 291, 295, 307.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 67, 68, 95, 143, 146, 149, 152, 155, 161, 167, 182, 186, 198, 223, 224, 241, 243 (3), 245, 247, 258, 259, 276, 292, 296.
....., ..., communications between it and Essex to be cut off, 92–94.
....., ..., ..., restraint of passage by the ferries revoked, 180.
....., ..., Declaration of the Houses touching their dealings with, 95, 96, 98.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants of, 385.
....., ..., discipline to be enforced in, 198.
....., ..., forces of, 167, 185, 187, 204.
....., ..., forces sent into, 68, 69, 72, 73, 81, 82, 120, 140, 189, 206, 208, 211.
....., ..., four companies of foot in, to be retained, 301.
....., ..., gents. of, 295.
....., ..., ..., indemnity offered to them, 361.
....., ..., Goring defeated in, 103, 105, 130.
....., ..., Grand Jury of, presentment by, 63.
....., ..., horse in, 163, 204, 210, 211, 212, 246.
....., ..., insurrections and tumults in, 186, 189, 223, 226, 302, 374.
....., ..., ..., began at Rochester, 95.
....., ..., insurgents in, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83, 94, 95, 97, 99, 103, 106, 110, 112, 113, 117, 127, 133, 145, 190, 194, 241, 243, 247.
....., ..., ..., indemnity for, 194.
....., ..., ..., routed, 174.
....., ..., ..., suppression of, to be left to the Lord General, 97, 116.
....., ..., reduced, except the castles in the Downs, 121, 126, 130, 167.

Kent, co. of, landing of a pretended Prince of Wales in, 73.
....., ..., landing of the Prince of Wales in, expected, 167, 241, 243.
....., ..., lands in, belonging to All Souls College, 3.
....., ..., London horse gone towards, 155.
....., ..., Lord Lieutenant of, 385.
....., ..., M.P.s. sent down to, 194.
....., ..., men of, meet at Blackheath, 82, 93.
....., ..., ..., are drawing near to the City, 93, 95.
....., ..., ..., indemnity offered to, upon surrender, 100.
....., ..., ..., letter from, to be communicated to the Houses, 85, 86.
....., ..., ..., their answer to the Derby House Committee, 96, 97.
....., ..., petitions from, to the Houses, 63, 85, 91, 95–99, 226.
....., ..., precautions in against the revolted ships, 224, 258.
....., ..., rebellion in, 127, 133, 146, 364.
....., ..., sailors of the fleet have joined in the Kentish petition, 85, 91, 96, 99.
....., ..., sequestrations in, 223, 226.
....., ..., Sheriff of, Stephen Scott, 235.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 25.
....., ..., stores of ammunition for, 183.
....., ..., troops in, disorderly, 198.
....., ..., ..., to be disbanded, 301.
Kent, Earl of. *See* Grey, Henry.
....., John, cook in the "Rainbow," 356.
Kenton, Gabriel, petition of, 384.
Kersey Priory, co. Suffolk, 339.
Ketton, co. Rutland, 91.
Kew, co. Surrey, 169.
Keyser, Thos., 258.
Kildare, Lady Joan, Countess of, 277.
....., ..., her house in Covent Garden, 343.
Kilton, co. Somerset, 31, 32.
King, the. *See* Charles I.
....., Mr., note for, 436.
....., Capt., 152.
... ., John, a gunner, 359.
....., Sir Robt., petition of, 248.
King's Bench, Court of, 185, 429.
....., Marshal of, 429.
... . prison of, 308.
King's Channel, the, 369.
Kingsclere, co. Hants, 336.
King's Road, ships in, 54, 55, 371.
King-street, Westminster, 327.
....., rescue of prisoners in, 119.
Kingston, John, 202.
Kingston-upon-Hull, co. York, 35, 102, 105, 157, 180.
Kingston-upon-Hull, co. York, arms belonging to Lincoln at, 144, 215.
....., ..., danger to, from the revolted ships, 88, 104.
....., ..., ..., from differences between its government and some of the town, 226.
....., ..., garrison of, 137, 138.
....., ..., Governor of, 137, 144, 215; *and see* Fairfax, Sir Thos.
....., ..., Deputy Governor of, 138.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 138.
....., ..., guns and ammunition to be supplied to Cromwell from, 230.
....., ..., magazine at, 69, 104.
....., ..., Mayor and Aldermen of, letter to, 137.
....., ..., ... and Corporation of, letter of Prince Charles to, 216.
....., ..., money for defence of, 138, 144.
....., ..., petition concerning, 159.
....., ..., state of, 141.
....., ..., stores for, 106, 107, 110, 114, 120, 123, 124, 125, 126.
....., ..., the Lord General to secure, 225.
Kingston-upon-Thames, co. Surrey, 93, 95, 164, 178, 190, 196, 204, 327, 328.
...., ..., bridge at, 94, 164.
....., ..., forces of the enemy there, 161–165, 168.
....., ..., ..., expelled by Capt. Pretty, 166, 171.
....., ..., ..., vanquished, 173, 176, 178.
....., ..., King's highway at, 385.
....., ..., Overseers of, petition of, 385.
Kinsale, co. Cork, ordinance for sale of houses in, 21.
Kirby, Edward, information of, 429.
Kirke, George, a Groom of the Bedchamber, 278.
....., Sir Lewis, late Royalist Governor of Bridgnorth, 2.
....., ..., claims benefit of the Oxford Articles, but not allowed, 2.
Kirk, the, of Scotland, 26.
Kirkcaldy, ship of, 228, 229.
Kirle, Edw., 7.
Kith, Wm., petition of, 385.
Knightley, Mr., a linen-draper, 426.
....., Richd., M.P., and a member of the Derby House Committee, 92, 132, 217, 275, 282, 295, *et passim.*
....., Capt. Robt., 136, 298.
Knipe, Isaac, 251, 252, 290, 291, 298, 301.
....., ..., bond of, 311.
Kniveton, Henry, agent to Lord Inchiquin, to be apprehended, 45.
....., ..., to be examined, 47.
....., ..., to be discharged, 52.
Kyell, Mr., 405.

L.

Ladwicke, Francis, merchant, 37.
Lady Margaret's Lecture in Cambridge University, 422.
Lagan, the, in Ireland, 22.
Laleham, co. Middlesex, 185, 188.
Lambe, Dr. John, Notes by, 424, 425, 427.
....., William, endowment of chapel by, 421.
....., Sir John, endorsement by, 413.
Lambert, Adam, of London, indenture by, 329.
....., Col. John, afterwards Major-General, 29, 58, 88, 102, 130, 131, 148, 156, 160, 185, 192, 195, 201, 203, 207.
....., ..., information for, 203.
....., ..., instructions for, 102, 136, 139, 183.
....., ..., joined by Cromwell, 208, 236, 237.
....., ..., letters to, 59, 87, 103, 118, 133, 160, 184, 203, 211.
....., ..., money for his forces, 202, 210.
....., ..., regiment of horse for, 206, 207.
....., ..., retards the Scots' march, 208.
....., ..., the combined forces sufficient to deal with the Scots, 237.
....., Mr., printed the laws of Edward, 397.
Lambeth, ferries and ferry boats at, 92, 93, 171, 424.
....., glasshouse at, 381.
..... House to be garrisoned, 80, 83, 161, 163.
...., officer in command of, 162.
"Lambreton," a ship, 417.
Lamb's Chapel in the City, no parish, 421.
Lambson, Clement, 70.
....., ..., his servant Robert, 70.
Lancaster, and Lancashire, 44, 391.
..... castle, 145.
....., collectors and receivers of revenues in, 424.
....., Commissioners for examination of Scotch prisoners in, 281, 282.
....., Committee of, 201, 203, 233, 235, 263, 287.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 29, 87, 105, 203, 231, 237, 263, 286, 298, 335.
....., Deputy Lieutenants of, 87, 201, 203, 229, 233, 283, 287, 335.
....., ..., letters to, 231, 237, 286.
....., forces of, 58, 87, 88, 130, 203, 287, 331, 335, 336.
....., ..., pay for, 210, 331, 332, 336.
....., ..., under Col. Ashton, 263, 289.
....., garrisons of, 219, 231, 331.
....., gents of, 281–283, 308.
....., horse to lie near Lancaster, 229.
....., money for, 237, 264, 283.
....., sad condition of the county, 286.
....., Scots' army approaching, 237.
Lancaster, Scots' army, defeat of, in, 249, 252.
....., to keep the passes and guard Liverpool, 237.
....., to send forces to Cromwell, 263.
... . to send forces into Ireland, 299.
Lancaster, Duchy of, Chancellor of. *See* Bradshaw, John.
Land, project for reclamation of, from the sea, 420.
Landguard Fort, 70, 85, 320.
....., supplies for, 224, 247, 320
Land's End, 288.
Lane, John, engine invented by, 392.
....., Richard, petition of, 393.
Langdale, Sir Marmaduke, 88, 102, 105, 326, 330.
....., ..., defeated by Cromwell and Lambert, 87, 118, 130, 137, 279.
....., ..., indemnity offered to his followers, 102, 103.
....., ..., taken prisoner by Major Widmerpole, 280.
Langham, John, Alderman, 17.
....., ..., his ship, 310.
Langhorne, or Laugharne, Rowland, Major-General, 6, 7.
....., ..., desires to come to London, 8.
....., ..., examinations touching, 7, 8.
....., ..., soldiers of, to be disbanded, 41.
....., ..., ..., to be prevented from joining Poyer, 43.
....., ..., petition of, to be reported, 24.
Langley, John, petition of, 30.
....., co. Salop, 46, 334.
Lashford, Alex., 133.
Lassell, Col., 160, 263, 264.
....., ..., letter to, 266.
Latch, Samuel, 89.
Latham, Capt., 180, 181, 183.
Laud, Wm., late Archbishop of Canterbury, 419, 421, 422, 425.
....., ..., petition to, 395.
....., ..., Secretary to. *See* Dell, Dr.
....., ..., Treatise justifying the Scots' resistance to his innovations, 399.
Laughern. *See* Langhorne.
Law, a MS. Treatise on, forming a sort of Justices' Handbook, 399.
..... extracts from some legal authority, 399.
..... of settlement, legal questions thereon, 403.
Lawes, Henry, 308.
Lawrence, Adam, 268.
Lawson, Sir Wilfred, 68.
Layton, Francis, an officer in the Jewel House, 410, 411.
Lea, John, 217, 379.
League and Covenant, 50.
Learmouth, co. Northumberland, 137.
Lechmere, Mr., 240.

Ledgand, Thos., Mayor of Newcastle, 17.
....., ..., to be treasurer for, 18.
....., ..., letters to, 17, 137.
....., ..., warrant to, 174.
Lee, near Deptford, 96.
...., minister of. *See* Sherman, Abraham.
....., Capt., 68, 69, 96.
....., ..., letter to, 68.
....., Sir John, 436.
....., Sir Richd., bart., petition of, 46.
....., ..., statement of his case, 334.
Leech, John, Sec. to the Committee for Compounding, letter to, 47.
Lee Road. *See* Leigh Road.
Leemkuel, John, merchant, 340.
Legal Notes, extracts and strictures, 412.
Legg, Col. Robt., 146, 148, 152, 153, 154.
....., ..., slain at St. Neots, 187.
Lehon, John, engineer, petition of, 385.
Leicester, 168, 172, 192, 268, 293.
....., arms for, 247.
....., Committee of, 117, 158, 217, 236, 268, 283.
....., ..., letters to, 103, 118, 159, 177, 214, 220, 235, 247, 269.
....., forces raised in, 220, 283.
....., magazine in, 60.
....., militia, committee of, 60.
....., ..., letter to, 60.
....., M.P's. for, 60.
....., money for, 283.
....., ordnance belonging to, 60.
....., risings in, 108.
....., supplies for, 220.
....., troops of horse of, 192, 193.
....., ... at Pontefract, 214, 235, 236, 270.
....., Earl of. *See* Sidney, Robt.
Leigh or Lee Road, 108, 213, 269, 364.
....., documents dated from, 366, 367.
Leigh-Field forest, co. Rutland, 413.
Leighton, Col., 51.
Leinster, Province of, 22, 318.
Lemons, M., merchant, 37.
Lenthall, Sir John, 65.
....., ..., Marshal of the King's Bench, 429.
....., Wm., Speaker of the Commons, bonds to, for appearances, &c., 15, 19, 20, 57, 123, 129, 137, 147, 154, 162, 173, 182, 185, 194, 199, 208, 215, 223, 260.
....., ..., Cromwell writes to him announcing his victory over the Scots' army, 252.
....., ..., design to seize his person, 240.
....., ..., Fairfax' letter not delivered to, 240.
....., ..., letters of, 115, 339.
....., ..., letters to, 37, 240.
Lenthall, Wm., ordered by the Houses to deliver to the Commissioners their Instructions and Propositions for a treaty with the king, 277.
Lessness and Little hunds. of, co. Kent, 385.
.... petition of the inhabitants of, 385.
.... Scottish companies lodged in, 385.
Letherhead, co. Surrey, 54.
Levant, the voyage to, 316.
Levenston or Livingstone, keeper of the Privy Purse and a Groom of the Bedchamber, 278.
Leversage, Mrs., 391.
Lewes, Priors of, summoned to Parliament, 404.
Lewis, Sir Thos., 64.
Lewknor, Sir Lewis, Master of the Ceremonies to the King, petition of, 385.
Lexden, co. Essex, document dated from, 136.
Liddell, Henry and Thos., 308.
Lightfoot, Thos., 202.
Lilburne, Lieut.-Col. Henry, revolt of, 244.
....., Lieut.-Col. John, 5.
....., ..., declaration of his proceedings, 14.
....., ..., seditious and scandalous papers by, 14.
....., ..., to be compensated for unjust sentence in court of Star Chamber, 341.
....., Col. Robt., 168.
Limehouse, 200.
Lincoln and Lincolnshire, 8, 132, 187, 192.
..... arms belonging to, in Hull, 144, 215.
....., bishop of, 45, 384.
..... city taken by the enemy, 158, 159.
....., committee of, 144, 197, 198, 215.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 109, 214.
....., enemy defeated in, 172.
....., gentlemen of, 92, 235, 301.
....., risings in, 106, 108, 109.
..... , Rosseter to march into, 105.
....., supernumaries of, 99, 103, 316.
...., commander of, 103.
....., troops of, 192, 193, 214, 309.
Lincoln's Inn. *See* London.
Lindsey, Earl of. *See* Bertie, Montague.
Lingen, Sir Henry, defeat of, 248, 341.
....., ..., revolt of, 246.
Linsey, Robt., 273.
Lion of Flushing, a merchant ship, 383.
Lisle, John, M.P., and member of the High Court of Justice, 353.
....., Lord. *See* Sydney, Philip, Visct.
Lister, Capt., 202, 204.
....., Sir Wm., 183.
Littlebury, Wm., founder of Dedham School, 423.
Littleton, Capt., 124.

Littleton, Capt., warrant for his apprehension, 125.
....., Mr., 338, 403.
Liverpool, 27, 99, 326.
....., boats to be procured at, 283, 288.
....., but a small town, 219.
..... endangered by advance of the Scots, 237.
....., garrison of, 100, 219, 233.
....., ... is weak and the fortifications out of repair, 237, 331.
..... Governor of, 47, 233, 331.
....., ..., letters to, 48, 308.
....., importance of, 237.
....., Irish trade with, 219.
...., mayor of, 331.
....., officers of the port of, 48.
....., ..., warrant to, 317.
..... water, ships in, 20, 23.
Livesey, Sir Michael, 152, 154, 157, 161, 163, 164, 178, 180, 181, 183, 186, 189, 241, 257, 291.
....., ..., defence of Sandwich, 243.
....., ..., forces under, 152, 153, 155, 163, 165–173, 208, 224, 257.
....., ..., frigate captured by, 224.
....., ..., intelligence from, 166.
....., ..., letters to, 149, 153, 155, 160, 163, 165, 172, 179, 181, 182, 191, 195, 204, 223, 243, 257, 292.
....., ..., regiment of, 133, 175, 195, 204, 206.
....., ..., troops of, 194.
....., ..., want of discipline in his army, 196, 198, 205, 292.
Llandaff, bishop of. *See* Owen, Morgan.
Llanvair, co. Cardigan, 343.
Lloydd, Col. Andrew, 161.
....., Jonathan, 258, 331, 343.
....., Wm., sheriff of co. Carnarvon, 16, 18.
Loftus, Sir Adam, treasurer-at-wars for Ireland, 55, 98.
....., ..., letter to, 55.
....., ..., warrants for payments to, 328.
....., Nicholas, goods of, 310, 311.
Lombe, Wm., merchant, 54.
Londall, John, 184.
London, City of, references and allusions to, *passim*.
....., advices from, 234.
....., arms and ammunition not to be carried out of, to the enemy, 132.
....., army of the Parliament to remove further from, 53, 56.
....., chamber of, 422.
....., City Marshal, 77, 195, 273, 315; *and see* Betham, Francis.
....., city seized by the army, 346.
....., city wall, houses built on, 422.
....., Common Council of, 80, 81, 163, 166.
....., conspirators in, 79, 143, 196, 258.
London, court of aldermen and common council, 13, 187.
....., Crown waste in, encroachments on, 422.
....., customs received in the Port of, for the week ended 1 January 1648[–9], 345.
....., Custom House at, 1.
....., designs against, 59, 70, 77, 149, 153, 154, 159, 261, 313.
....., diocese of, 423.
....., disorder and violence in on public festivals to be suppressed, 327.
....., distracted and dangerous state of, 63, 187.
....., enlisting of men and horses for the king in, 59, 77, 105, 106, 130, 152, 153, 154, 155, 190, 196, 250, 251, 260, 261.
....., extraordinary guards for, 157, 159, 315, 327.
....., forces to be placed near the city, 260, 261.
....., gold taken up in, 89.
....., insurgent horse listed in, march for the castles in the Downs, 155.
....., ..., for Sussex and Hants, 246.
....., ... rendezvous at Kingston, 164, 165.
....., ... threaten the Isle of Wight, 165.
....., insurrections in adjacent cos., 79, 93.
....., ... and risings in, 7, 8, 9, 14–16, 143.
....., Kentish insurgents drawing near to, 93, 94.
....., King to come to, upon signing the treaty, 278.
....., listing of men and horses for the enemy in, 133, 143, 152, 153–154, 157, 260, 263, 268.
....., Lord Mayor of. *See* Warner, Sir John.
....., ..., and Common Council of, 97.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 81.
....., militia of. *See* Militia.
....., money to be furnished by, 80.
....., passage of troops through, 85, 112.
....., passes not to be given for, 311, 312.
....., port of, warrant to, 317.
....., precautions against Scottish fugitives coming to, 279, 280.
....., precautions against a threatened massacre in, 313–315.
....., precautions against stoppage of provisions coming into, 110.
....., principal place for evil designs, 253, 258, 261.
....., prisoners not to be brought into, 114, 185, 186, 187.
....., Provost-Marshal for. *See* Betham, Francis.
....., regiment of horse to be raised for defence of, 154, 157.

London, seditious and scandalous pamphlets published in, 14.
....., Sheriffs of, 114.
....., secret correspondence of, with Scotland, 13.
....., tumults in, 43, 44, 185, 187.
....., Volunteer horse of, 313, 315.
....., ..., serve at their own charges, 295.
.... Watermen, Company of, 181.
....., ... and seamen threaten to surprise, 181, 190.
....., warrant to apprehend all engaged in listing men and horses within 20 miles of, 229.
....., places in, and near, mentioned, viz. :
Aldersgate Ward, 291.
Aldgate, houses newly built in, 422.
Bassishaw Street, 132.
Bishopsgate Street, 426.
Botolph Lane, 36.
Bridewell Hospital, 422.
....., New, 175, 310.
Broad Street, 311.
Broken Wharf, 229.
Canning Street, near London Stone, 8.
Cateaten Street, 270.
Chancery Lane, 426, 428.
....., the "Red Cow" in, 129.
Change, the. *See below* Exchange.
Chapel Royal, the, 408.
Charing Cross, mews near, 313.
..... tavern, 156.
Charter House, 426.
Cheapside, 626.
....., the "George" in, 70.
Church Lane, 426.
Clerkenwell, St. James', 194.
....., New Prison in, 52, 115.
Clifford's Inn, 291.
Cloth Fair, 426.
College Hill, 18.
Counters, the two, 268, 321.
Covent Garden, 330.
Cripplegate, 348.
....., "Boar's Head" in, 188.
Crutched Friars, 316.
Custom House, 1, 426.
Doctors' Commons, 191.
Dorset House in Salisbury Court, 431.
Dowgate Ward, the Steelyard in, 340.
Exchange, the, 51, 426.
....., the New, 135.
Fenchurch Street, 195.
Fetter Lane, 343.
Fleece Inn, 99.
Fleet Prison, 52, 189, 379, 391.
..... Street, 429.
...., "Golden Lion" in, 19.
...., "Rainbow" in, 15.

London, places in, &c.—*cont.*
Friday Street, 426.
Gatehouse Prison, 115, 201, 224, 325, 425.
George Yard, 269.
Goldsmiths' Hall, 2, 6, 34, 98, 167, 231, 315, 321, 331, 336.
....., Committee sitting at. *See* Compositions.
Gossett Street, 426.
Grace Church, 195.
Gray's Inn, 382.
Great St. Bartholomew's Gate, 426.
Grey Friars, Christ Church in, 290.
Grocers' Hall, 325.
Grubb Street, 329.
Guildhall, 98, 190, 289.
..... Treasury at, 339.
Haberdashers' Hall, 325.
....., committee for advance of money sitting at. *See* Haberdashers' Hall.
....., soldiers quartered in, 343.
Holborn, 28, 356, 360, 362–364.
....., "Crown Inn" in, 169.
....., Hill, 349.
Islington, 206.
....., "Rose and Crown" at, 174.
King's Bench, Court of, 185, 429.
..... prison, 308.
..... Street, 119.
...., "Wheatsheaf" in, 327.
Lambert Hill, by Old Fish Street, 292.
....., "Green Dragon" at, 292.
Lamb's Chapel in the City, 421.
Lincoln's Inn, 4, 12, 185, 328.
Lombard Street, "Crown" in, 77.
....., "Hat and Harrow" in, 77.
....., "Unicorn" in, 77.
London Bridge, 364.
..... Stone, 8.
Long Lane, 34.
Ludgate, 336.
Marshalsea Prison, 396.
Mews near Charing Cross. *See* Mews, the.
Middle Temple, 435.
Milk Street, 311.
Mincing Lane, Navy Office in, 310, 357, 360, 364, 373.
Minories, the, 422.
New Exchange, the, 135.
....., "White Lion" near the, 135.
New Prison. *See* Clerkenwell.
Newgate Prison, 295, 385, 395, 436.
Old Bailey, the, 348, 395, 425.
....., King's Head printing office in, 20, 51, 100.
Old Fish Street, 292.
Pall Mall in St. James' Fields, 248.
Pannier Alley, 44.
Paternoster Row, 426.

London, places in, &c.—*cont.*
Peterhouse, Lord Petre's house, now a prison, 94, 115, 268; *and see* Peterhouse.
Postern, the, houses newly built in, 422.
Poultry Counter Prison, 374.
Prince's lodgings, the, 305.
Queen Street, 37, 322.
Ramme Alley, 427.
Redriff-wall, near the Angel, 258.
St. Andrew's, 54.
St. Clement Danes, 330.
St. James' chapel, next Cripplegate, 421.
....., Clerkenwell, 194.
St. James' Fields, 248, 249.
....., fair at, 206.
St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 421.
St. Martin's, Outwich, 419, 426.
St. Michael's-in-the-Querne, 291.
St. Swithen's Church, estimate for repairs of, 24.
St. Swithen's Lane, "Golden Anchor" in, 5.
St. Thomas', parish of, 419.
St. Thomas' in Southwark. *See* Southwark.
Salisbury Court, Dorset House in, 431.
Savoy Hospital, 323, 433.
Shadwell, 368.
Smithfield, 426.
Southwark, borough of. *See* Southwark.
....., the counter in, 272, 321.
Strand, the, "Salutation Tavern" in, 343.
....., ..., "Spread Eagle" in, 8.
....., ..., "White Hart" in, 128.
Thavis Inn, 433.
Tothill Fields, 93.
Tower, the. *See* Tower.
Tower Hill, 426.
..... Street, 177.
Treasury, the, at Guildhall, 339.
....., ..., at Haberdashers' Hall. *See* Committee for Advance of Money.
Walbrook, 325.
Walsingham or Tiltyard House, 331.
Warwick House, 91.
Westminster, and places in. *See* Westminster.
Whitechapel, 426.
Whitehall. *See* Whitehall.
Wood Street, 270.
....., Counter in, 260, 274.
London, John, a gunner, 359.
Londonderry, Ireland, 40.
....., Bishop of. *See* Bramhall, Dr.
....., garrison is in danger, 42.
....., ship for guard of, 40.
....., provisions to be sent to, 120.
Long, John, letter of, 28.
....., Sir Robert, 432.
Longville, manor of, co. Salop, 403.
Long-Woolstable in Westminster, hospital of, 394.
Looking-glass makers, reasons by, for prohibiting the importation of such foreign wares, 428.
Looking-glasses now made in England equal to those of Venice and France, 428.
Lord Admiral. *See* Rich., Earl of Warwick.
Lord Chamberlain. *See* Dorset, Earl of.
Lord Chancellor, 410, 433.
....., of Ireland, 411.
....., of Scotland. *See* Campbell, John, Earl of Louduon.
Lord Deputy. *See* Ireland.
Lord Keeper, the, 392.
....., his lodgings, 70.
Lord General. *See* Fairfax, Sir Thos.
..... Privy Seal, 410; *and see* Montagu, Henry, late Earl of Manchester.
..... Treasurer, the, 385, 390, 409, 425, 427, 431.
Lorraine, Chas., Duke of, 275.
Lorrimer, Wm., carpenter, 357.
Lothingland, island of, co. Suffolk, 146.
....., forces for defence of, 147, 170, 171.
Loudoun, Earl of. *See* Campbell, John.
Louis XIV., king of France, his assistance besought by the Prince Royal of England in behalf of his father Charles I., 347.
"Love," the ship, 234.
....., ..., owners of, letter of, 376.
Lovelace, Capt., 115.
....., Col. Richd., 294, 307.
Loverley House, co. Dorset, 132, 199.
Loving, Wm., petition of, 16.
Lovingland. *See* Lothingland.
Low Countries, the, 284; *and see* Holland.
Lowe, Lawrence, 195.
Lowther, Sir Gerrard, 267.
Lucas, Sir Chas., 111, 112, 114.
....., ..., with Goring in Essex, 116, 121.
....., Henry, 184, 325.
....., Sir John, 120.
....., John, B.A., petition of, 386.
Lucian, dialogues of, in French, 406.
Lucius, king of the Britons converted by Pope Eleutherius, 397.
Lucy, Mr. Spencer, his house, 261.
Luddington, Mr., 258, 259, 273.
Ludlow Castle, 195, 197, 257, 260, 281.
....., Governor of, 195, 197, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 197, 257.
....., Col. Edmond, 124, 132, 169.
....., ..., letters to, 126, 134.
....., ..., member of the High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., 351.
....., ..., settlement of his estate, 406.
....., Henry, a brother of Edmond, 405.
....., Humfrey, suit of, 129.

Lumley, Lord, 334.
Lunnen, manor of, co. Glamorgan, 64.
....., ..., conferred on Lieut.-Genl. Cromwell, 65.
Lunsford, Sir Thos., 254.
Luther, Martin, quotations from the works of, 424.
Luttrell, George, 31, 32.
Lydd, co. Kent, bailiff of, 430.
Lyme Regis, co. Dorset, 366.
....., ..., officers of the port of, warrant to, 317.
Lynn, co. Norfolk, 116, 118, 231.
....., ..., Governor of. *See* Walton, Col.

M.

Mabbott, Mr., Gilbert, 225.
....., ..., newspapers licensed by, 348, 349.
Mablethorpe, co. Lincoln, 8.
Macham, John, minister, petition of, 386.
Mackland, John, 180.
Mackworth, Col. Humphrey, Governor of Shrewsbury, 241.
....., ..., letters of, 11, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 232, 235.
....., ..., Montgomery Castle to be cared for, 236.
Macquire, Capt. Rosse, 79.
Magheralin, co. Down, 343.
Magna Charta, first clause of, 415.
....., doctrine of concerning impositions, 398.
....., liberties secured by, 17.
Magor and Redwick, co. Monmouth, 41.
Maidstone, fight at, 194.
Main, Sir John, 97, 269.
Mainwaring, Randall, petition of, 191.
Malignants, the, 13, 149.
....., ..., design of, to surprise the Tower, 153.
... ., ..., in Lincolnshire, 215.
....., ..., in Scotland, 26.
....., ..., ..., surprise Berwick, 57; and Carlisle, 61.
Manchester, 235.
....., Earls of. *See* Montagu, Edw. and Henry.
Manfield, Henry, 384, 385.
Manley, Captain Robt., 283, 305.
....., Mr., a J.P. for Westminster, 10, 119, 162.
Manners, John, Earl of Rutland, 301.
....., ..., letter to, 57.
....., ..., to secure Belvoir Castle, 56, 57.
Mansfield, Sir Robt., 381.
Manthorpe, Thos., letter of, 208.
Many. *See* Main.
Maplisden, George, 375.
....., John, 194.
Margate, 369, 394.
Marie de Medicis. *See* France.
Market Street, co. Beds., 179.
Markham, Capt. Anthony, 70, 166.
....., Wm., 180, 184.
Marrow, John, 364.
Marseilles in France, 349.
Marsh, Major, 180.
....., Thomas, carpenter, 358.
Marsh-Grange, co. Lancaster, 326.
Marshal, Earl, office of, 383.
Marshalsea prison, 396.
Marshall, John, 137, 246, 247, 254, 298.
....., Stephen, a minister, 26.
Marten, Master, letter to 428.
Martin or Marten, Benjamin, 430.
....., Capt., 62.
....., Henry, sits as one of the King's judges, 353.
....., Sir Henry, Judge of the Admiralty, 426.
....., Col. [Robert], 249, 250.
Marton Abbey, in danger of surprise, 156, 161.
....., to be dismantled, 182.
"Mary," the, of Chichester, a ship, 436.
Mary, late Queen of England, 409.
....., ..., imposition on cloth by, 398.
....., ..., imposition on wines by, 398.
Masham or Massam, Mr., letter to, 114.
....., Sir Wm., 110, 112, 120.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim*.
....., ..., his name added to the new list of, 90.
....., ..., takes the oath, 248.
....., ..., taken prisoner with the Committee of Essex, 124, 125.
....., ..., to be exchanged, 125, 180, 198.
Mason, Capt. Benj., a Commissioner for Sequestrations in Somerset, 33.
....., Mr., 260, 261.
Master, Edw., bond of, 208.
....., Major, 201.
Masters, Capt., 27.
Masterson, Mr., gives information concerning Lieut.-Col. Lilburne, 5.
Mathewes, John, 411.
Maurice, Prince, third son of Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia, to be excepted, from pardon, 304.
Mavill, Sir Wm., 378.
Maxwell, Patrick, petition of, 386.
May, Mr., 433.
Maynard, Sir John, K.B., and late M.P., impeachment of, 16, 17.
....., ..., plea and protest of, 17.
Mayne, Jasper, D.D., petition of, 38.

Mayne, or Meyne, Simon, 351.
May-poles, game of, 73.
Maypowther, Capt., 221.
Mazarin Cardinal, letter to, from the Prince Royal of England, suplicating his aid to save the life of Charles I., 347.
Mazon, Capt. Robt., 224.
Medway, the river, 70.
....., ..., danger of fortifications being constructed on, by the Kentish insurgents, 78.
....., ..., ships required to guard the entrance to, 78.
Melancholicus, pamphlet, entitled, 19.
Melcombe, co. Dorset, 379.
....., ..., garrison of, 248.
....., ..., Governor of, 248.
Melton, Wm., account by, 421.
Mendip Forest, co. Somerset, 419.
Merchant Adventurers. *See* Adventurers.
Mercia, King of, bequeathed his coronation robe to Croyland Abbey, 397.
Meredith, Sir Robt., 98.
Merionethshire, Committee for, 213.
Mersea fort, 136.
Mervin, Col. Audley, 20, 318.
Metals, description of the processes employed in the working of lead, copper, and silver to be inserted in the new grant, 434.
Mews, the, 71, 79, 83, 166, 167.
....., ..., guards at, 240, 313, 315.
....., ..., ..., dangers to be apprehended by withdrawal of, 71, 72.
....., ..., troops at, to march into Southwark, 85.
Michaelstone-le-Pit, co. Glamorgan, 64, 65.
Mickleton, manor of, 405, 429.
Middlesex, co. of, 94.
....., ..., Committee of, 250.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 251.
....., ..., Dept. Lieuts. of, 169.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 172.
....., ..., Sheriffs of, letter to, 25.
....., ..., soldiers of the army to be withdrawn from, 321.
....., ..., supplies to be furnished for Windsor Castle by, 204.
....., Earl of. *See* Cranfield, James.
Middleton, Gilbert de, summoned to Parliament, 404.
....., Sir Thomas, 130, 251.
....., ..., letter to, 252.
Midwinter, Edw., one of the yeomen of the Guard, 390.
Mikleton or Mychelton. *See* Mickleton.
Mildmay, Captain A., 178.
....., Carey, Col., 110, 112, 148, 201, 297.
....., ..., ..., his horses, 287, 291, 295.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 114 (2), 149, 207.
Mildmay, Carey, Col., regiment of, 112.
....., Sir Henry, 105.
Milford Haven, 24, 25, 27, 43, 44.
....., officers of the port of, warrant to, 317.
Militia, the, of London and parts adjacent, 70, 87, 91, 119, 122, 133, 144, 185.
....., ..., care to be taken by, for guarding the City, 72, 143, 157, 163, 230.
....., ..., care to be taken by, for guarding the Parliament, 92, 230.
....., ..., care to be taken by, for apprehending conspirators, 79, 122.
....., ..., care to be taken by, for apprehending Papists, &c., 119, 122, 257.
....., ..., care to be taken by, for preventing listing for the enemy, 190, 196.
....., ..., Committees of, 7, 14, 16, 43, 70, 79, 105, 106, 112, 119, 127, 152, 229, 239.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 8, 9, 14, 15, 25, 44, 72, 80, 84, 85, 93, 122, 143, 149, 196, 230, 313, 327.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 157.
....., ..., drawing out their forces, 92, 93.
....., ..., extraordinary guards to be kept up by, 163, 313.
....., ..., informations and petition referred to, 84.
....., ..., informed of the landing of a pretended Prince of Wales, 72.
....., ..., informed of the intended march of Col. Rich through the City, 80.
....., ..., informed of designs against the Tower, 152.
....., ..., informed of dangerous designs in hand, 313.
....., ..., ordered by the Houses to suppress disorders and violence in the streets, 327.
...., ..., Ordinance of, 93.
Militias, of England and Wales, to be ordered by the Derby House Committee, 7.
....., propositions for settling, 278.
....., ..., the King's reply to, 304.
....., of the North, Committee of, 225.
....., of Nottingham, Committee of, 280.
....., of Southwark, 14, 15, 81, 82, 93, 157, 161, 229.
....., ..., letter to, 163.
....., of Tower Hamlets, 15, 93, 110, 161.
....., ..., letter to, 163.
....., of Westminster, 8, 93, 99, 117, 120.
....., ..., Committee of, 146, 206.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 9, 15.
....., ..., Red regiment of, 406.
....., of Westmorland, Committee of, 268.
Mill, Sir John, 48.
Millbank, guard to be stationed there, 364.
Millington, Gilbert, 328.
Mills, floating, project for building, 411.

Milner, Gregory, Master of the "Love," 376.
....., ..., detained prisoner in Holland, 376.
Milton, co. Kent, 1.
....., ..., Fort at Gravesend, 257.
....., ..., ..., to be furnished with guns and ammunition, 258, 259.
....., Mr., lease of premises under Stepney manor, 413.
Mimms, co. Herts, 169.
Minchins, manor of, 418.
Minehead, co. Somerset, 284, 299, 317.
Ministers, preaching, project for maintenance of, 423.
Minshaw, John, 352.
Mint, the, affairs of, 408.
Missenden, Little, co. Bucks, 418.
Mitchel, Mary, 352.
....., Thomas, a gunner, 372.
Mitton or Mytton, Col. Thomas, 7, 61, 68, 128, 130, 156, 201, 287.
....., ..., his influence in North Wales, 131, 210, 211, 225, 233.
....., ..., letters to, 62, 129, 131, 288, 290, 298, 311.
....., Major-General, 5, 9, 10, 210, 229, 310.
....., ..., ordered to enforce stricter discipline, 290.
...., ordered to secure Conway Castle, 145.
....., ..., troop of horse, commission for, 229.
....., ..., wants of, to be supplied for reducing Anglesey, 233, 239, 288.
Molyneux, Richard Visct., 175.
....., ..., with the insurgents at Kingston, 165.
....., ..., apprehended, 148, 170.
....., ..., discharged, 178.
....., Rutland, suit of, 404.
Monachin. *See* Munich.
Monk, Col. George, 22, 212, 268, 317.
....., ..., good service of, in Ulster, 298.
....., ..., has no cypher, 47.
....., ..., intention of the revolted ships for Ireland, 317.
....., ..., letters to, 215, 317.
....., ..., recovery of towns in Ulster by, 298.
....., ..., soldiers for, in Ireland, 27.
....., ..., soldiers not required by Cromwell to be sent to, in Ireland, 298, 311.
Monmouth, 246.
....., Commission of Array for, 272.
....., Committee for, letter to, 246.
....., ..., order by, 40.
....., estate of the Earl of Worcester in, 41.
....., forces raised for the King in, 272.
Monning, Mr., merchant, 18.
Monroe, Robt., Maj.-Genl. of the Scots' Army, 289.
Monson, Sir John, 154.
....., ..., his son, 154.
....., John Visct., 156, 194.
....., ..., letters to, 157, 196, 262.
Montagu, Edw. Earl of Manchester, 98, 99, 307, 320.
....., ..., a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., army, late, under, 51.
....., ..., Committee of Hunts.' letter to, 125, 126.
....., Henry, late Earl of, Lord Privy Seal, 392.
....., Lord, 429.
....., Col. [Walter], imprisoned, 108.
Montgomery Castle, 14, 232, 250, 251, 252.
....., custody of, entrusted to Mr. Allen, 232.
....., Col. Moore to aid in securing, 235, 236.
....., Governor of. *See* Moore, Col. Samuel.
....., money for the garrison, 252.
Montgomery co., Committee of, 250.
....., ..., letter to, 252.
....., Hugh Visct. of the Ards, 318.
....., Sir James, 318.
....., William, petition of, 386.
Montrose, James Graham, Earl and Marquis of, 284.
Moor, Moore, or More, Adrian, 407.
....., Capt. George, bond of, 291.
....., Col. John, M.P., Chairman of the Committee for Examinations, 110, 124, 127, 131–133, 136, 139, 148, 152, 154, 156, 157, 162, 163, 166, 167, 175, 190, 209, 211, 221, 254, 280, 287, 290, 294, 307, 325, 326, 352, 353.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 114.
....., Col. Samuel, Governor of Montgomery Castle, 14, 235, 236, 242.
....., ..., Governor of Ludlow Castle, 195.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 236.
Moore, Mr., of Peckham, 281.
....., Thos., Alderman's Deputy, 291.
...., ..., his daughter Priscilla, 291.
Moorehead, Wm., 290, 292.
Moorfields, gatherings in, 86, 87.
Mordaunt, Henry, Earl of Peterborough, joins the insurgents in Surrey, 173, 175.
....., ..., petition of, 388.
....., John, 178.
Morer, John, 184.
Morgan, a tide-waiter, 246.
....., Capt. Anthony, 162, 164, 167, 254, 255, 260.
....., ..., letter to, 261.
....., Mr., of the "Wheatsheaf," 327.

Morgan, Capt. Thomas, 374.
....., Col. Thos., certificate by, 333.
....., Wm., 298.
Morley, Mr., 218.
....., Col. Herbert, 239.
....., William, Esq., 431.
Morpeth, co. Northumberland, 137.
Morris, Francis, Clerk of the Ordnance, 389.
..... *See* Poyntz, John.
....., Thomas, 352.
Mortlake, 54.
Morton, Sir Wm., to be apprehended, 227, 228.
Moseley, Anne, petition of, 386.
Mosse, John, 104.
Moss-troopers, in Carlisle, 26.
Mostyn, Col. Roger, 15.
Moulins, Michael, 188, 189.
Moulton, Capt. Robt., 106, 107, 111, 368.
....., ..., instructions for, 106, 107, 113.
....., ..., letter to, 107.
Mounson. *See* Monson.
Mount, Family of the, peculiar doctrines of this sect, 425, 426.
Mountague. *See* Montagu.
Mulgrave, Earl of, 247; *and see* Sheffield, Edmund.
....., ..., a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim*.
Munich, in Germany, 399.
Munro, J., petition of, 387.
Munster, Province of, in Ireland, 43, 299, 321.
....., ..., ..., Commissioners for, 43.
Muriell, Francis, 383.
Murray, David, designs the King's escape, 15.
....., Henry, a Groom of the Bedchamber, 278.
Muschampe, Major, 193.
Musgrave, Sir Philip, 47, 50, 283.
....., ..., insurgents under, 287, 289.
Musters, Commissary-General of, 323, 341.
Mytton, Major-General. *See* Mitton, Thos.

N.

Nalson, Dr. J., edits the Journal of the High Court of Justice, 350.
Nan Estienne, arrears due to, 408.
Nantwich, co. Chester, 252.
Napier, ——, designs the King's escape, 15.
Narrow Seas, summer guard for, 78.
....., winter guard for, 294, 313, 337, 355.
Naseby, battle of, 30.
Nassaburgh, co. Northants, 380.
National Covenant, the, 8; *and see* Covenant.
Navy, the, *passim*.
....., ..., Admiral of the Parliament's fleet. *See* Rich, Earl of Warwick.
....., ..., ..., desired to stick by the Revolters, 269.
....., ..., boats not furnished by, 283.
....., ..., Clerk of the Passage to be stationed at Hastings, 250.
....., ..., Commissioners of, 75, 79, 87, 99, 101, 102, 105, 106, 110, 132, 139–141, 194, 233, 241, 247, 258, 276, 279, 298, 307, 354, 362, 371, 374.
...., ..., certificate by, 372.
....., ..., ..., instructions for, 100, 373.
....., ..., ..., instructed to guard the stores, 81, 99.
....., ..., ..., instructed to revictual the Lord Admiral's fleet at Goree, 308, 373.
....., ..., ..., instructed to provision Tilbury Fort, 369.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 80, 101, 104, 107, 147, 259, 280, 354–377.
....., ..., ..., office of, in Mincing Lane, 310, 357.
....., ..., ..., ..., inventory of goods in, 360.
....., ..., ..., orders for, 365, 371, 372, 375.
....., ..., ..., warrants to, 310, 362.
....., ..., and Customs, Committee of, 10, 26, 110, 124, 132, 135, 139, 141, 194, 215, 241, 248, 258, 262, 263, 282, 292, 294, 296–298, 300, 314, 315, 321, 324, 332, 340, 369.
....., ..., ..., letters from, 296, 355–358, 361, 365, 366, 369, 371–376.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 113 (2), 140, 259, 266, 286, 291, 300, 318, 354, 358, 362, 365, 372, 374, 376.
....., ..., ..., money to be furnished by, 262, 324, 325, 336, 347.
....., ..., ..., Order of Commons for, 141.
....., ..., ..., Orders of, 1, 2, 319, 321, 323, 331, 336, 346, 354, 357, 358, 362, 373, 375, 376.
....., ..., ..., petitions to, 295.
....., ..., ..., resolutions of, 183, 313.
....., ..., ..., revictualing of the fleet by, 292, 294, 306, 368.
....., ..., defection of, hazarded by breaking off the treaty with the King, 319.
....., ..., disaffected state of the fleet, 86, 87, 107–109, 122.
....., ..., fleet, the, under direction of the navy, 354–377.
....., ..., ..., ..., Vice-Admiral of. *See* Rainsborough, Col. Thomas.
....., ..., ..., ..., Rear-Admiral of. *See* Bethell, Henry.
....., ..., guns of, employed for reducing the castles in the Downs, 210.

Navy, the, junction of the Portsmouth fleet with the Lord Admiral Warwick's, 269.

....., ..., matters in agitation to be kept secret, 232.

....., ..., men to be taken out of the colliers for manning the fleet, 197.

....., ..., money from customs for, 100, 324.

....., ..., money owing to the Scots to be applied to, 331, 332.

....., ..., Navy Office, the, in Mincing Lane, 373.

....., ..., officers of, 2.

....., ..., ..., examination of, 141.

....., ..., ..., if within the Act of Indemnity, 141.

....., ..., ordnance for, 2.

....., ..., packet boats to ply between Dublin and Chester, 354.

....., ..., Parliament's ships, state of, to be reported to the Houses, 124.

....., ..., ..., captains of, at Falmouth, letter to, 308.

....., ..., ..., endangered by the Kentish insurgents, 78.

....., ..., ..., endangered by the revolted ships, 205, 222, 242.

....., ..., ..., not to leave Harwich till Colchester be taken, 148.

....., ..., ..., reputation of, in danger to be lost, 256.

....., ..., ..., required for protection of the fishing, 258, 284.

....., ..., ..., required for protection of Guernsey, 354.

....., ..., ..., required for protection of the northern coasts, 242, 282, 284, 285.

....., ..., ..., required for aiding Cromwell's army in the north, 283–285.

....., ..., ..., required for guard of Iceland fishing, 356, 372.

....., ..., ..., required for carrying despatches to and from Scotland, 136.

....., ..., ..., required for reduction of Scilly, 300, 301, 308.

....., ..., ..., required for defence of the Thames, 360.

....., ..., ..., resolution of, to adhere to their duty and prosecute the Revolters, 269.

....., ..., Revolted ships, they declare for the King, 84–87, 104; *and see* Downs, the.

....., ..., ..., aided by the Vice-Admiral's ship, 85.

....., ..., ..., dangers from, to be considered, 139.

....., ..., ..., dangers from apprehended, 88, 100, 104–122, 132, 135, 171, 213, 218, 220, 222, 234, 337.

....., ..., ..., have taken the castles in the Downs, 85.

Navy, the, revolted ships, have joined in the Kentish petition, 85.

....., ..., ..., have resolved to proceed to the Isle of Wight and demand the King, 87.

....., ..., ..., have sailed for Holland, 124, 130, 204, 362.

....., ..., ..., have returned into the Downs, 110, 135, 173, 199, 201, 204, 212, 256, 262, 369.

....., ..., ..., have taken a ship from New England richly laden, 262.

....., ..., ..., have carried their prizes into Holland, 273.

....., ..., ..., have left the Downs, 262, 266.

....., ..., ..., have returned to Goree, 282, 285.

....., ..., ..., have resolved to leave Helvoet-sluys, 337.

....., ..., ..., indemnity to be offered to them, 113, 206, 279.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for Harwich, 170, 173.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for Holy Island, 282, 283.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for Isle of Wight, 192, 193, 222.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for Ireland, 317, 337.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for Portsmouth, 242.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for Scotland, 283, 285.

....., ..., ..., intend to sail for the Thames, 259, 266.

....., ..., ..., in Yarmouth Road with the Princes aboard, 208, 209, 369.

....., ..., ..., James, Duke of York, aboard, 193.

....., ..., ..., no hope of reducing them by treaty, 124.

....., ..., ..., no treaty had with them, 118.

....., ..., ..., order given to the Lord Admiral to fight with them, 221.

....., ..., ..., recovery of, to be attempted, 110, 124, 139, 284, 361.

....., ..., ..., several have come in, 375.

....., ..., ..., stand out upon terms for the Kentish gentlemen, 99.

....., ..., ..., stand for the East Coast with Prince Charles aboard, 216, 254.

....., ..., ..., summoned to surrender at Goree, 292.

....., ..., ..., those remaining in the Downs are in great disorder, 256.

....., ..., ..., they are like to be deserted by the sailors being in a distracted and disordered condition, 284, 285.

....., ..., ..., unduly favoured by the States General of Holland, 293, 294.

Navy, the, stores and storehouses of, 361, 369, 374, 375.
....., ..., stores and storehouses at Deptford Strand, 355.
....., ..., stores and storehouses at Chatham. *See* Chatham.
....., ..., stores, embezzlement of, 359, 362.
....., ..., Summer Guard for the Narrow Seas, 355, 358, 362, 375.
....., ..., Summer Guard still in the Medway, 78.
....., ..., Summer Guard, estimate of the charge for, 361.
....., ..., Surveyor of, 275, 276.
....., ..., Thames to be guarded against the revolted ships, 224, 258, 259, 263.
....., ..., timber for, 357, 362.
....., ..., Treasurer of, 354, 363, 364, 366, 368, 371, 372, 373; *and see* Vane, Sir Henry, junr.
....., ..., Treasury of, 354.
....., ..., Victualers of, 355, 357, 369, 374, 375; *and see* Young, Mr.
....., ..., ..., at Bristol. *See* Morgan, Thos.
....., ..., ..., at Chatham. *See* Robinson, George.
....., ..., ..., at Portsmouth. *See* Holt, John.
....., ..., Winter Guard for the Narrow Seas, 294, 313, 337, 355, 373, 375.
....., ..., yards at Chatham, Deptford, and Woolwich, 141, 223, 358, 365, 376, 377.
....., ..., ships under direction of the navy, list of, giving their names, present positions, and whether revolted to the King or faithful to the Parliament, 124, 125.
....., ..., ships, names of, mentioned, viz.:
Adventure, 124, 197, 364, 366, 367, 370, 371.
Andrew, of Yarmouth, a merchant's ship, 388.
Angel, prize, now called the Dolphin, 359, 360.
Antelope, one of the revolters, 124, 368, 372.
Assurance, 298, 367, 370, 373, 374, 375.
Blessing, 357, 372.
Bonaventure, 124, 362, 363, 364, 367, 373.
Charles, frigate, 354, 365.
Constant Reformation, 359.
Constant Warwick, 55, 57.
Convertive, one of the revolters, 100, 101, 106, 108, 124, 359.
Crescent, one of the revolters, 124, 337, 356, 357.
Cygnet, 288, 356, 357, 359, 367, 372.
Delight, a privateer, 362.
Dolphin, 359, 360.
Dove, a pink, 356, 357, 358, 363.
Navy, the, ships, names of, &c.—*cont.*
Dragon, frigate, 366, 368, 370, 373, 374, 375, 376.
Dreadnought, 358, 359, 360.
Eagle, a lighter, 359, 375.
Elizabeth, frigate, 288, 363, 364, 366, 371.
Falcon, pinnace, 258, 259, 297, 365, 370, 371, 376.
Fellowship, 78, 124, 370, 371.
First Whelp, 357.
Fly, a shallop, 375.
Garland, 124, 223, 360, 366, 367, 369.
Globe, lately sold, 358.
Greyhound, late one of the revolted ships, 124, 356, 361, 363.
Happy Entrance, 357, 376.
Harry, of Dublin, a merchant's ship, 383.
Hart, frigate, 356, 357, 366.
Hector, 78, 124, 370, 371.
Henrietta, pinnace, 373.
Hind, late one of the revolted ships, 124, 356, 357, 375.
Hunter, dogger-boat, 124, 292, 359, 361, 364.
John, 124, 223, 313, 358, 366, 367, 369, 375.
Leader, the King's privy barge, 275.
Leopard, 373, 376.
Lion, 124, 369, 371, 372.
Lilly, 356.
Mary Rose, 124, 360.
Mermaid, a privateer, 358.
Nicholas, 58.
Nicodemus, 106, 107, 110, 114, 116, 124, 356, 357, 361, 364, 366, 372, 376.
Nonsuch, frigate, 124, 376.
Pelican, one of the revolted ships, 124, 356, 358, 360.
Peter and Mary, merchant's ship, 366.
Phœnix, 124, 362, 363, 376.
President, frigate, 57, 279, 280.
Prince or Prince Royal, 78, 263, 266, 358, 368.
Privy Barge. *See above* Leader.
Providence, 109, 111, 113, 114, 116, 124, 370, 376.
Rainbow, 356.
Rear-Admiral, 124.
Rebecca, a ketch, 361, 363, 367.
Recovery, 355, 357, 372, 376.
Reformation, one of the revolted ships, 124, 372.
Robert, galiot, 124, 357, 369, 372, 377.
Roebuck, one of the revolted ships, 124, 360.
St. George, a second rate ship, 125, 362.
....., the Lord Admiral aboard it, 213, 229, 239, 293, 301, 324, 337, 366-376.
Samuel, a shallop, 375.

Navy, the, ships, names of, &c.—*cont.*
Satisfaction, one of the revolted ships, 124, 355, 375, 376.
Scout, a shallop, 375.
Sovereign, 78, 211, 217, 263, 266, 368.
Spy, frigate, 365, 366, 370.
Star, frigate, 290, 372, 374.
Swallow, one of the revolted ships, 124, 359.
Swiftsure, 298, 364, 377.
Tenth Whelp, 200.
Tiger, 108, 109, 111, 113, 114, 116, 124, 360, 363, 371, 372, 376.
Triumph, 377.
Truelove, frigate, 310, 357, 360, 372.
Unicorn, a second rate ship, 125, 362, 363, 366.
Vanguard, 359.
Warwick, one of the revolted ships, 124, 361, 376.
Welcome, a pink, 371.
Weymouth, frigate, 337, 356, 366, 372, 432.
Whelps, the, 263, 266.
Needham, Col. John, Governor of Leicester, 247.
Negative Oath, the, 8.
Nelson, Mr., 352.
Netherlands, United Provinces of, 14; *and see* Holland.
....., ..., English Resident with. *See* Strickland, Walter.
....., ..., import dressed hemp into England, 433.
Netley Abbey, co. Southampton, 6.
Nettlecombe, co. Somerset, 32.
Neville, Col. Wm. 254.
....., Mrs., 200, 218, 222.
Newark, co. Notts, enemy's horse defeated at, 168.
....., ..., forces employed in reducing of, 20.
Newburgh, Lord, 262, 274.
Newbury, Capt. Thos., 364.
Newcastle-on-Tyne, 282, 285, 286.
....., arms to be shipped for, 222, 228.
....., condition of the town, 18, 174.
....., free quarter to be abolished in, 18, 174.
....., garrison of, 174.
....., Governor of. *See* Haselrigg, Sir Arthur.
....., Mayor of. *See* Ledgand, Thos.
....., pass for arms to, 228.
....., petition of, answer to, 145.
....., Prince of Wales with four ships gone towards, 255.
....., propositions sent to the King at, 304.
....., store of ammunition to be kept at, 65, 106, 107.
Newcastle, Earl and Marquis of. *See* Cavendish, Wm.
New England in America, ship from, seized by the revolted ships in the Downs, 262.
Newmarket, prisoners taken at, 136.
New Marwell, 48.
Newport, Isle of Wight, Court at, 300.
....., ..., house of Sir Wm. Hodges at, 277.
....., ..., letters dated from, 300, 306, 309, 319.
....., ..., treaty to be held at, 277
....., ..., Walker's Treaty of Newport referred to, 344.
Newport Pagnell, co. Bucks, fortifications of, to be slighted, 60, 61.
....., ..., in danger, to be seized by the malignants, 61.
New Prison, the 52.
News letters, 13, 26, 37, 130, 136, 137.
Newspaper Collection, Vol. I., documents printed in, 3, 13, 27, 37, 130, 136, 137. Odd numbers of the following papers are noticed in this vol., viz.:—The Kingdom's Weekly Intelligencer, A Perfect Diurnal, Perfect Occurrences, The Kingdom's Weekly Post, Heads of Chief Passages in Parliament, Mercurius Elencticus, Mercurius Pragmaticus and Perfect Weekly Account, 348, 349.
Newton, Sir Henry, 106, 120, 124.
....., ..., to be apprehended, 106.
....., ..., intends to join the insurgents in Essex, 106.
....., ..., to retire into the country, 127.
....., Mr., letter to, 429.
Nicene (not Apostles' Creed), 421.
Nicholas, Sir Edw., late Secretary to the King, 411, 416.
....., ..., banishment of, 343.
....., ..., excepted from pardon, 344.
....., ..., Notes by, 343, 406.
Nixon, Capt. Robt., 363, 371.
Nodes, Butler, gunner, 364.
Nonsuch Palace, 156, 158.
Norborough, a Scot, 308.
Norbury, Mr., 328.
Norfolk co., 52, 147, 383.
....., arrears in, collectors of, 51.
....., Committee of, 146, 170, 175, 209, 213, 228.
....., ..., letters to, 147, 170, 177.
....., Deputy Lieutenants of, 170.
....., ..., letters to, 170, 219.
....., distempers growing there, 105.
....., forces of, 220.
....., gents. of, 148.
....., horse of, 71, 170.
....., sequestrations in, 218.
....., troops in, 105–109, 118, 171, 216.
....., Yarmouth, defence of, 220.

Norham Castle, co. Northumberland, 137.
..... Rectory, 381.
Normandy, 151.
North, the, Army of. *See* Army and Cromwell.
....., Commanders in, letter to, 228.
....., forces in, 110, 136, 138, 198, 211, 225, 227, 235, 236, 268.
....., state of, 130, 135, 136, 139, 140, 177; *and see* Cromwell.
North, Sir Dudley, Lord, added to the Committee at Derby House, 90, *et passim.*
Northampton town and co., 45, 49, 115, 145, 217, 219, 251, 252, 380, 387.
....., Committee of, 145, 158, 180, 212, 227, 235.
....., ..., letters to, 159, 177, 178, 182, 192, 214, 222, 235.
....., Deputy Lieutenants and Sheriff of, 127.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 126.
....., dismantling of Banbury Castle in, 192.
....., gentlemen of, 301.
....., insurrections in, 182, 301.
....., maintenance for 80 horse raised in, 301.
....., Mayor of. *See* Spicer, John.
....., Mayor and Corporation, petition of, 45.
....., prisoners at, 199.
....., St. John's Hospital in, 45.
..... supplies 2,500 pair of shoes, 227, 230.
....., troops of horse in, 182, 193, 212.
....., troops of, to be sent to Pontefract, 214, 222, 235.
....., works at, 180, 182.
Northern Associated Counties, the, 106.
....., Committee of, letter to, 107.
Northern coasts, defence of. *See* Navy and Rich, Earl of Warwick.
Northumberland co., 136, 168.
....., forces in, 327.
....., gentry of, 168.
....., insurgent army defeated in, 168, 172.
....., letter to, 29.
....., Earl of. *See* Percy, Algernon.
Norton, Sir Gregory, J.P., 45.
....., Sir Richd., 48.
....., Col. Richd., Governor of Portsmouth, 165, 201, 241.
....., ..., letter to, 207.
....., Sir Walter, 413.
....., co. Hereford, 331.
Norwich, borough and city, 110, 213, 348.
....., collectors of arrears in, 51.
....., Committee at, 209, 210, 213.
....., examinations taken at, 119.
....., forces raised in, 147, 202, 205.
....., insurrection in, 52.
....., Mayor of, election of, 52.
....., ..., printed paper by, 53.
Norwich, Mayor of, letter to, 218.
....., Mayor and Aldermen of, 53, 119, 120.
....., Mayor and Committee of, 202.
....., ..., letter to, 214.
....., Mayor and Corporation, letter to, 206.
....., Mayor and Deputy Lieutenants, letter to, 170.
....., Deputy Mayor and J. P.'s, letter to, 123.
Norwood, 185.
..... , Captain of horse, 309.
Nottingham co., 168, 227.
....., Committee of, 158, 215, 217, 268, 279.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 159, 177, 192, 214.
....., ..., letter from, 328.
....., horse of, 192, 193, 214.
....., militia of, letter to, 280.
....., prisoners at, 188.
....., soldiers of, 280.
....., Earl of. *See* Howard, Chas.
Nunes, Michael, petition of, 387.
Nutfield, co. Surrey, 175.
Nuttall, James, 229.

O.

Oatlands Palace, 156, 158.
Oblivion, Act of, 50.
O'Brien, Murrough, Lord Inchiquin, 47, 52, 365.
....., ..., letters to, 205, 286.
....., ..., money due to, 286.
....., ..., prisoners with, 58, 205, 284, 286.
....., ..., son of, detained as a hostage, 205, 284.
....., ..., ..., to be sent back to Ireland, 282, 284, 286, 291, 294, 299.
O'Connelly, Col., his petition, 317.
O'Crowley, Cornelius, a Romish priest, 425.
Ogle, Mr., 136.
....., Sir Wm., 334.
Okey, John, Col., 351.
Old Bailey, the King's Head printing office in, 20, 51.
Oldworth, Mr., 403.
O'Mahon, Teage, 316.
....., Mary, his wife, 316.
Onslow, Sir Richd., 93, 94, 161, 162, 164, 170.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., ..., letters to, 95, 148.

Oost, Derick, 268.
Orange, Prince of, William II., 293, 385.
....., ..., report of a mission to, 400.
Orbell, Nicholas, his composition, 330.
Orchard, Mr., 366.
Ordnance, 302, 310.
..... at Carlisle, 58, 59.
..... at Coventry and Warwick Castle, 219.
..... at Helvoetsluys, 342.
....., Clerk of the. *See* Morris, Francis.
....., Committee for, letter to, 203.
....., Lieutenant of. *See* Erle, Sir Walter.
....., office of, grant of pension out of, 300.
....., officers of, 75, 79, 82, 86, 88, 99, 211, 242, 258, 369.
....., ..., letters and warrants to, 101, 200, 211, 217, 258, 298, 310.
....., ..., ordered to furnish ordnance and ammunition for Colchester, 204.
....., ..., ..., for reduction of Deal and Sandown Castles, 210, 211.
....., ..., ... for Col. Rich, 217.
....., ..., ... for addition to the train of artillery, 224.
Ormond, James Butler, Earl and Marquis of, 49.
....., ..., arrival of, 318.
....., ..., King agrees to declare against his proceedings, 304.
....., ..., note in shorthand for, 406.
....., ..., persons going to, to be stayed, 317.
Orphet, John, 183.
Osbaldstone, Edw., a messenger of the Derby House Committee, 313, 409.
Osborne, Lieut.-Col. Wm., his petition, 327.
Ostend, 382.
Ottaway, Richd., boatswain, 371.
Oudart, Mr., 38.
Ouse or Oze, the, 260.
Ouse Edge, document dated from, 371.
Outwell, Isle of Ely, 229.
Overton, Col. Robt., Governor of Hull, 197.
....., ..., letter to, 198.
Owen, Arthur, 268.
....., Lieut.-Col. John, 9, 10.
....., Morgan, late Bishop of Llandaff, 341, 342.
....., Sir John, 231.
Owens, Morgan, petition of, 341.
....., Rees, heir to Bishop of Llandaff, 341.
Oxford, Capt. Wendy, 127, 146, 150, 249, 279.
Oxford and Oxfordshire, 298, 344, 345.
....., a garrison of the King's, 16.
....., arms to be furnished for, 193.
....., Articles of Surrender, referred to, 2, 3, 45, 64, 334, 339.
Oxford, Assembly or Parliament at, 334, 344.
....., circuit, judges of, 132.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 134.
....., Clerk of Assize, 134.
....., Committee of, 151, 229, 239, 248.
....., ..., letters to, 152, 231, 240, 250.
....., forces of, 120, 240, 247, 248, 271.
....., ..., money for payment of, 240.
....., garrisons of, 193, 229, 231, 240.
....., gentlemen of, 227.
....., Governor of. *See* Kelsey, Lieut.-Col.
....., Lord Lieut. of. *See* Fiennes, Wm. Visct. Say.
....., men listed in, 227.
....., oath of secrecy for betrayal of, 227.
....., Parliament of (held 6 Hen. IV.), called "Stultum Parliamentum," 412.
....., ... ; *and see above*, Assembly.
....., Privy Seal from, 338.
....., sheriff of, 25, 336.
....., threatened dangers to, 248.
....., troops raised in, 239, 240, 250.
....., ..., money for, 239.
....., University, Chancellorship of, 422.
....., ..., certificate by the Examiners of, 320.
....., ..., Commons' order touching payment of rents, 287.
....., ..., Commons' order for delivery up of evidences, &c., 287.
....., ..., student at, 428.
....., ..., visitors appointed by Ordinance of Parliament to take possession of the keys, evidences, ensignia, and all goods belonging to the University or any of the Colleges, 287.
....., ..., All Souls College, Warden and Fellows of, 3.
....., ..., ..., a fellowship in, 347.
....., ..., Christ Church, canonry of, 38, 49.
....., ..., Magdalen College, 45.
....., works at, repairs of, 240.

P.

Packenham, Mark, letter to, 429.
Paget, Mr., 434.
Paine, George, petition of, 191.
Painted chamber, the, 351; *and see* High Court of Justice.
Painter Stainers, Company of, 389.
....., clerk of, the late. *See* Bryan, Richd.
....., petition to, 393.
Palatine, Elector and King of Bohemia; a treatise touching the claims of, 398, 399.

Pall Mall, in St. James' Fields, 248, 249.
Palmer, Elias, letters of, 332, 377.
....., Mr., of the Mint, 408.
....., Timothy, 332.
Pamphlet containing the Order of the Treaty with the King in Isle of Wight, 277.
Panegyric addressed to some nobleman at Court not named, 400.
Papers, imperfect and fragmentary collection of, 396–436.
Papists, in the City, designs of, 149.
....., names of those to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., an Independent's reasons for favouring, 334, 335.
....., hopes of, are now upon the Army, 335.
Pardon, fees for suing out a, 343.
Pargeter, Mr., 435.
Parham, Lord Willoughby of, 209.
Paris, 167, 382, 422.
....., document dated from, 334.
....., Provost of, 382.
....., Lieut. John, 217, 218, 224.
... ., Richd., articles on behalf of, 338.
Parker, Thomas, a messenger, 409.
....., Walter, his lands in Wilts, 386.
....., William, clerk, petition of, 387.
Parliament, the English, called also both Houses, *passim*.
....., Act of, for reduction of the rebels in Ireland, 342.
....., ..., for regulating church government, 402.
....., Acts of, former, cited, 54, 402, 404, 411, 419, 428.
....., Army, M.P.s imprisoned by the, 346.
....., Assassination of Parliament men designed, 314, 315, 316.
....., authority of, slighted, 187.
....., clerks of both Houses, 24, 28, 29, 277.
....., Commissioners of, for guarding the King's person, 3.
....., ..., for treaty with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277, 321, 322.
....., ..., for Scotland. *See* Scotland.
....., ..., for assisting the Lord Admiral in command of the fleet, 272.
....., ..., for negotiating the surrender of Anglesey and Beaumaris, 313.
....., Committee of both Houses to go into the City to represent the state of affairs to the Common Council, 163.
....., Committee of both Houses, to conduct a personal treaty with the King in the Isle of Wight, 223.
....., Committee of both Houses, sitting at Derby House. *See* Derby House.
....., Committee for Foreign Affairs, 61, 190, 191, 275.
....., ..., order of, 191; *and see* Committees.
Parliament, Committee for Eastern Counties. *See* Eastern Association.
....., Committee for Ireland. *See* Ireland.
....., Committee for Revenue. *See* Revenue.
....., Commons. *See* Lower House of.
....., declaration about disposing of the King's person in England to be communicated to the Scots, 25.
....., declaration for order of the treaty in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., declaration in answer to the Scotts' Papers, 28, 29.
....., declaration, about the revolted ships, 139.
....., declaration vindicating their dealings with the Kentish insurgents, 95, 96, 98; *and see* Declarations.
....., designs against, 70, 77, 82, 92, 163, 261, 313, 314, 322.
....., ..., by the Reformadoes, 240, 248, 249.
....., ..., by the watermen and seamen, 181, 190.
....., despatch, from Cromwell to be reported to, 290, 292.
....., distracted and dangerous state of, 63.
....., disturbances against, threatened under oath of secrecy, 70, 82.
....., exactions illegal, Bill for prevention, of, 411.
....., fees payable for suing out a pardon, 343.
....., forces for protection of, 71, 79, 82, 93, 102, 154, 155, 157, 162, 163, 240.
....., form of address to by the Parliament of Scotland objected to, 62.
....., fundamental government of the kingdom not to be altered by, 61.
....., guards for, 178, 183, 188, 190, 195, 197, 200, 201, 210, 221, 245, 254, 259, 306, 314.
....., Ordinances and Orders of, mentioned 7, 16, 20, 28, 31, 33, 34, 38, 40, 41, 49, 51, 53, 59, 60, 64, 65, 68, 90, 93, 105, 109, 110, 117, 122, 127, 149, 198, 217, 222, 255, 267, 296, 298, 302, 337, 358, 362, 368.
....., order of, for additional members of both Houses to be added to the Derby House Committee, 1, 90.
....., ..., for additional powers to be conceded to the Derby House Committee, 7.
....., ..., for circumstances regulating divorce, 39.
....., ..., for Col. Hammond to secure the King's person, 3.
....., ..., forbidding delinquents to come within 20 miles of London, 148, 311, 312, 313, 314.
....., ..., forbidding enlistment of or transportation of forces into foreign States, 23, 24, 25.
....., ..., for Derby House Committee to regulate proceedings in the North, 140,

Parliament, order of, for exiling Sir Edw. Nicholas, 343.
....., ..., for fortifying Carisbrook Castle, 16.
....., ..., for indemnity to the revolted ships, 279.
....., ..., for Jersey, 24.
....., ..., for compensating Lieut.-Col. John Lilburne, 341.
....., ..., for Ireland, 20, 21, 23, 40, 98, 100, 127, 245, 331.
....., ..., for maintenance of the guards of horse attending the Parliament, 305.
. ....., ..., for maintenance of the Navy, 347.
....., ..., for maintenance of the Army, 51.
....., ..., for supplies for the fleet at Gorce, 306.
....., ..., for assessments in North Wales, 252.
....., ..., for guard of Pembroke Castle, 24; *and see* Pembroke Castle.
....., ..., for payment of 3,000*l.* to Lancashire, 264.
....., ..., for payment of 10,000*l.* to Marquis of Argyle, 347.
....., ..., for gunpowder and saltpetre, 35.
....., ..., for gunpowder and arms not to be carried to the enemy, 132.
....., ..., for payment of the Army, 129, 149, 239, 255.
....., ..., for payment of the garrisons, 239, 240.
....., ..., for payment of arrears for the Scots' Army, 6, 25; *and see* Scotland.
....., ..., for payment of 1,000*l.* to Countess of Kildare, 277.
....., ..., for preventing the escape of the Duke of York, 19.
....., ..., for removal of Royalists from London, 118, 122, 217, 224, 248, 311.
....., ..., for part of the money payable to the Scots to be applied to the Navy, 331.
....., ..., for removal of the Army from the City, 53.
....., ..., for reimbursing Cols. Carter and Twistleton, 231.
....., ..., for restraint of addresses to the King, 18, 37.
....., ... for non-delivery of letters to the King, 208.
....., ..., for sequestrations, 289, 344.
....., ..., for tenants of the Colleges in Oxford to pay their rents to the Heads of Houses appointed by Parliament, 287.
....., ..., for appointment of a Committee of both Houses to conduct a personal treaty with the King in Isle of Wight, 223.
....., ..., for sending forces into Ireland, 336.
Parliament, order of, for march of Fairfax to the North, 61, 135.
....., ..., for sending shipping to the Isle of Wight, 332.
....., ..., for sending up the pretended Prince of Wales, 75.
....., ..., for security of cos. Berks, Bucks, and Oxford, 229, 231.
....., ..., for sequestrations in Kent, 223,
....., ..., for slighting the fortification at Newport Pagnell, 60.
....., ..., for disposing of the Scottish prisoners, 257.
....., ..., for leaving the reduction of Kent to the Lord General, 86, 97.
....., Peers House of. *See* Upper House of.
....., petitions to, 382, 433.
....., propositions by, to be submitted to the Scotch Parliament before being sent to the King, 117.
....., ..., to be drafted in the form of Bills, 278.
....., remonstrance by Kentish petitioners addressed to, 88.
....., right of petitioning, claimed by the Kentish insurgents, 75, 76, 89, 95, 96, 97.
....., report in favour of taking men out of the colliers for manning the fleet, 197.
....., revolt of the fleet in the Downs to be dealt with, 84, 85, 113; *and see* Navy.
....., report about revolt, presented by the Derby House Committee, 139.
....., Scotland, papers concerning, communicated to, 313.
....., seditious papers by Lilburne and others, advocating the employment of force against, 14.
....., Skippon to raise a regiment of horse for defence of, 154.
....., Speakers of both Houses, 370.
....., soldiers of, not to offer abuses to friends of the Parliament, 176.
....., treaty in Isle of Wight, 223, *et seq.*
....., the King's parole to be reported to the Houses, 321.
....., names of the Commissioners chosen by the Houses to conduct the personal treaty with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., progress of the proceedings, 296, 297, 300, 302–304, 306, 309, 313, 315, 319, 346.
....., revocation of the votes of 1st January 1648, 277.
....., revocation of new honours, agreed to by the King, 304.
....., rolls of Parliament, extracts from, 416.
....., votes of, to be sent to Cromwell, 291.
....., votes concerning the Earl of Cleveland, 339.

Parliament or the two Houses at Westminster, *passim.*

....., Lower House of, also designated "the House," *passim.*

....., ..., Act of, for erecting a High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., 350.

....., ..., clerks of. *See* Elsynge, Henry, and Vaughan, R.

....., ..., Committees of, 110, 190, 231; *and see* Committees.

....., ..., direction of, for David Jenkins, the Welsh Judge, to be transferred from Newgate, 295.

....., ..., instructions for Col. Edw. Popham and Alex. Bence to accompany the Lord Admiral Warwick, 195.

....., ..., Journal of the High Court of Justice presented to, 353.

....., ..., journals of, references to, 1, 7, 194, 223, 231, 257, 277, 287, 296, 340, 343, 345.

....., ..., M.P.s. subscribe for a guard for the House, 161, 163, 167.

....., ..., money voted for raising a regiment for defence of, 154, 274.

....., ..., money voted for expenses of the House Committee, 269.

....., ..., orders of the Commons referred to, 9, 18, 76, 80, 81, 83, 84, 102, 104, 110, 113, 141, 150, 186, 187, 190, 198, 212, 215, 220, 222, 257, 262, 270, 273–275, 284, 287, 295, 296, 307, 314, 333, 340, 343, 353, 354, 366, 375.

....., ..., personal treaty. *See* Charles I.

....., ..., ..., the House busied about, 313, 315.

....., ..., ..., a full House may do well for consideration of, 309.

....., ..., petitions to, 17, 24, 63, 159.

....., ..., printer to. *See* Husbands, Edw.

....., ..., prisoners, Committee for examination of, 181.

....., ..., ..., Chairman of, Col. Moor, 190; *and see* Moor, John.

....., ..., prisoners not to be brought to London, 186.

....., ..., privileges of, infringed by the Upper House, 17, 338, 416.

....., ..., recommendation of ships by, for the winter guard, 372; *and see* Navy.

....., ..., reinforcements to be sent to Cromwell's Army in the north, 257, 265.

....., ..., removal of the Army further from the City, voted by, 53.

....., ..., report of orders given to Cromwell, 290.

....., ..., reports to, by order of the Derby House Committee, *passim.*

....., ..., resolutions of, concerning the Oxford University, 287.

Parliament, Lower House, resolved to maintain the fundamental government of this kingdom, 61.

....., ..., resolved to keep the covenant and ancient treaties with Scotland, 56.

....., ..., return of the Lord Admiral with several of the revolted ships to be reported to, 376.

....., ..., Scilly, affairs of, to be considered by, 166, 311.

....., ..., Scots' Army, victory over, announced to, 255, 262.

....., ..., Sergeant-at-Arms of. *See* Hunt, John.

....., ..., ..., his deputy. *See* Parsons, John.

....., ..., Sergeant-at-Mace, 260.

....., ..., sovereign power centred in "the House" without King or Lords, 346, 353.

....., ..., Speaker of. *See* Lenthall, Wm., design to sieze his person, 240.

... ., ..., ..., a former. *See* Thorpe, Thos.

....., ..., treatise, fragment of, pointing out the illegality of the Commons' proceedings, 416.

....., ..., votes passed by, against the entry of the Scots' Army into England, 192, 193, 215.

....., ..., ..., touching the insurrection in Kent, 194.

....., ..., ..., touching indemnity to be offered to the revolted ships, 206.

....., Upper House of, also termed the Lords and House of Peers, 62, 151, 346, *et passim.*

....., ..., baronage privileges pertaining to, by Selden, 416.

....., ..., declarations by the, 23.

....., ..., dissolution of, declaration of, 346.

....., ..., ecclesiastics summoned to, not being bishops, examples of, 404.

....., ..., honours newly conferred, to be revoked, 304.

....., ..., journals of, references to, 13, 17, 20, 38, 40, 51, 56, 68, 75, 76, 96, 97, 149, 195, 296, 304, 305, 341.

....., ..., letter addressed to by the Scotts' Commissioners, 149.

....., ..., messengers attached to, 290.

....., ..., ordinance of, for payment of 35,000*l.* to the Marquis of Argyle, 149, 150.

....., ..., pass granted by, 245.

....., ..., petition to, fragment of a, 400.

....., ..., power assumed by, over Commoners in cases criminal declared illegal, 17, 338, 416.

....., ..., power of judicature properly belonging to, 416.

....., ..., proceedings of, touching the rising in Kent, 76.

Parliament, Upper House, propositions concerning peers, 304.
....., ..., trials conducted by, viz. :—
of Cornelius Evins, the pretended Prince of Wales, 349.
of Sir John Maynard and other Commoners, 17.
of Thomas Thorpe, a former Speaker of the Commons, 416.
of Thos. Wentworth, Earl of Cleveland, 339.
....., ..., Woods, Bill of, 396.
Parliament of Oxford. *See* Oxford.
....., of Scotland. *See* Scotland.
Parry, Capt., 35.
....., Mr., 235.
Parsons, Bartholomew, 184, 325.
....., Elizabeth, 395.
....., John, Deputy to the Sergeant-at-Arms, 145.
....., Mr., 135.
....., Sir Wm., 98.
Pasquatus, Laurentius, broadside printed by, 421.
Passenger, Eleanor, 310.
Paulet, Henry, Lord, 48.
....., John, Marquis of Winchester, 40.
....., ..., to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Payne, Capt., to be apprehended, 23.
....., Robt., canon of Christ Church, deceased, 38.
Peacock, Capt. [James], 136, 360.
....., John, of Comner, his composition, 333.
....., ..., petition of, 333.
Pearce, Capt. John, 216, 435.
....., ..., letter to, 267.
Peck, Henry, 189, 300.
Peckham, co. Surrey, 291.
....., East, co. Kent, manor of, 409.
Pelham, Peregrine, M.P., to confer with the Lord General about Hull, 102, 104, 105, 110, 111, 112, 113, 115, 124, 137.
....., ..., to repair to Hull and protect it from the revolted ships, 88.
....., ..., letters to, 88, 112, 118.
....., ..., to be thanked for this service, 119.
..... Sir Thos., 391.
Pemberton, Mr., 435.
Pembroke, 101, 104.
..... castle, held by Col. Poyer against the Parliament, 24, 25, 34, 47.
...., siege of, 10, 27, 104, 135, 323.
...., reduction of, 140, 199, 201, 203, 208.
Pembrokeshire, 40, 367.
...., insurrection in, 41, 43.
...., state of, 11.
...., value of livings in, 420.
Pembrokeshire and Montgomery, Earl of. *See* Herbert, Philip.
Pendennis Castle, garrison in, 348, 387.
....., money for payment of, 348.
Penglais or Pentglace, co. Carnarvon, 331.
Penn, Capt. Wm., Rear-Admiral of the Irish Fleet, 366, 367.
....., ..., letter to, 286.
Penniall or Peniel, Mr., 218, 220.
Penning, Henry, 260, 273, 274, 275.
....., ..., bond of, 291.
Pennoyer, Wm., suit of, 432.
Penrith, Col. Lambert's forces at, 192.
....., headquarters at, 130.
Penrose, Capt., 371.
Pensack, Wm., petition of, 387.
Pensherst, co. Kent, 292.
Pepys, Mr., goes down to Bury, 67.
....., ..., letter to, 66.
Percy, Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., ..., desires to be relieved of the care of the Duke of York, 19.
....., ..., jeweller's bill for, 431.
....., ..., warrants and documents signed by, 37, 62.
Perescollia the Bashaw, 417.
"Perfect Occurrences," a newspaper so entitled, documents printed in, 3, 13, 27, 37, 136, 137.
Perkins, Mr., 309.
Perrie, Cokayne, Collett & Co., merchants, 394.
Perryman, John, petition of, 387.
Persons. *See* Parsons, Bartholomew.
Petenson, Sir Richd., 180.
Peter and Mary, a ship, 366.
Peterborough, Earl of. *See* Mordaunt, Henry.
Peterhouse, prison of, 94, 115, 117, 139, 152, 175, 180, 184, 185, 199, 202, 213, 245, 247, 248, 252, 258, 263, 268, 270, 283, 287, 290, 292, 298, 302, 310, 314, 321, 325, 328, 331, 340.
....., ..., keeper of, Mr. Symball, warrants to, 94, 124, 184, 202, 251, 260, 268, 272, 273, 283, 306, 322.
....., ..., prisoners in, escape of, 273.
Peters, Hugh, negotiates between Fairfax and Mr. Edgecumbe, 37.
....., ..., negotiates between the King and High Court of Justice, 351.
Petitions, collection of undated, 378–396.
Pett, Joseph, Assistant at Chatham, 366.
....., John, mariner, petition of, 388.
....., Peter, 128, 263, 366, 376.
....., ..., letter to, 266.
....., ..., narrative of, 128.
....., ..., jun., 363.

Pett, Peter, and Christopher, letter of, 377.
....., Captain Peter, 376.
....., Phineas, 242.
....., ..., letter to, 377.
Petty, Mr., a minister, 423.
Pevensey, co. Sussex, powder for, 434.
Peyton, Sir Thos., 86, 96, 97.
....., ..., prisoner, 128.
Phelps, John, a clerk of the High Court of Justice, 350, 353.
Phenning, Mr. *See* Penning, Henry.
Phillips, Capt. Griffancius, 7, 320, 328.
....., Capt., once an officer in the King's army and brother of a former M.P., 132, 134.
....., ..., to be apprehended, 45, 132, 134, 260, 261.
....., Thos., lands granted to, 404.
Philpot, Mr., late mayor of Hereford, 317.
Phipps, Mr., 139.
Pickering [Edw.], 139.
Pickford, John, petition of, 388.
Pidcock, Thos., a messenger attending the Derby House Committee, 30, 60, 82, 103, 129, 150, 169, 178, 228.
Pierce, Capt. John, 337.
Pierrepont, Wm., M.P. for Great Wenlock, a member of the Derby House Committee, 1 *et passim.*
....., ..., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in Isle of Wight, 27.
....., ..., letter to, 153,
....., ..., letters from Cromwell to, 265, 283.
....., ..., to write to Col. Mytton, 156.
....., ..., to write to the Lord General, 210.
....., ..., to write to Col. Rich, 247.
....., ..., warned of danger at Chelsea, 152, 153.
Pigeon, Edmund, 183.
Piggott, Lieut.-Col., 52.
....., ..., to take Poyer's soldiers into France, 52.
....., Col., business of, 175.
....., ..., to be released, 180.
Pike, Henry, Deputy Vice-Admiral of Devon, 407.
Pilgrim, Capt., 54–57, 279, 280.
Pilkington, Major, 58.
Pink, Corporal, 189, 190, 204, 205, 218, 221, 243.
Pipe Office, in the Exchequer, 410.
....., clerks of the, 410; *and see* Crooke, Sir Henry.
Pither, Mr., his house, 343.
Pitt, Mr., of London, 319.
Pitts, Mr., 169.
....., Robt., 184.
Plantagenet, Richd., late Duke of York, 416.
Plater, Sir Wm., M.P., 66, 67.
....., ..., instructions for, 65.
Plunkett, Capt. Thos. 50, 362.
....., ..., letter from, 362.
Plymouth, 86, 240, 268, 275, 332, 337, 354, 427.
....., committee at, 18.
....., condition of its garrison, 325.
....., fortifications of, 91.
....., Governor of, 279, 280, 281; *and see* Weldon, Col. Ralph.
....., sad condition of, 18, 309, 311, 315.
....., Warrant to officers of the port of, 317.
Poe, Capt. Wm., 19.
....., Major, 162.
Pointz. *See* Poyntz.
Polwheele, Mr., 368, 340.
Ponning, Henry. *See* Penning.
Pontefract Castle, 212, 260, 268.
....., enemy's garrison of, incursions by, 226.
....., Royalist governor of, 160.
....., siege of, 120, 159, 192, 193, 214, 225, 235, 264, 265, 268, 270, 307, 321, 341.
..... , surprise of, 102, 104, 116, 118, 138.
....., treaty for surrender of, 118, 160.
Pool, Mr. George, 435.
....., Capt. Richd., 362.
Poole, co. Dorset, 239, 240, 295, 379.
....., ..., defence of, 238, 258, 259.
....., ..., garrison of, 237, 238, 239, 259, 310.
....., ..., governor of. *See* Skutt, Capt. Wm., and Cooper, Sir Anthony Ashley.
Pooley, Edmond, 242.
Poor, the, taxation for, proposed emendations to the statute of Eliz., 420.
Popham, Alexander, letter to, 259.
....., Col. Edw. 297.
....., ..., instructed to accompany the Lord Admiral, 195.
....., ..., instructions for rescinded, 201.
Porter, Edmond, 405.
....., ..., letters of, 428, 429.
....., ..., indenture by, 427.
....., ..., lease by, 398.
....., ..., petition concerning cottages, 427.
....., Ellen, 405.
....., Endymion, 432.
....., Foulk, 405.
Portinllain, co. Carnarvon, 210.
Portland, co. Dorset, 294.
....., ..., garrison of, 248.
....., ..., governor of, 248.
Ports and Customs, officers of the, 435.
....., ..., to stop forces going abroad, 23.
....., ..., to stop forces going into Ireland, 316, 317.
....., ..., to be informed of the revolt of the fleet in the Downs, 84.

Ports and Customs, officers of the, warrant to, for apprehending Sir George Villiers, 316.
Portsea castle, co. Hants, 233.
Portsmouth port and town, 35, 57, 85, 90, 91, 106, 118, 207, 209, 290, 299, 356, 361, 363, 364, 376.
....., designs against, 250.
....., garrison of, 142, 212.
....., governor of, 165, 205, 250; *and see* Norton, Col. Richd.
....., Lieut.-Governor of. *See* Bettisworth, Thos.
....., Master attendant at. *See* Arkinstall, Thos.
....., old stores at, disposal of, 362.
....., seamen at distempered, 205, 207, 242.
....., ships at, 121, 124, 202, 215, 269, 294, 356, 361, 362, 366–369, 372, 375; *and see* Navy.
....., ..., endangered by the revolted ships, 205, 207, 220, 222, 241, 242.
....., storekeeper at. *See* Dimock, John.
....., timber near, in Bear Forest, belonging to Cromwell, 357, 362.
....., victualer at. *See* Holt, John.
Portugal and Portuguese, 387.
Postlip, co. Gloucester, 147.
Postmaster General. *See* Prideaux, Edm.
Potter, Daniel, a messenger attending the Derby House Committee, 57, 72, 87, 91, 105, 192, 207.
....., warrant to, 6.
Potts, Sir John, one of the Commissioners to treat with the king in I. W., 277.
Poulet, John, Lord, 381.
....., John, Marquis of Winchester, 98.
....., ..., his estate confiscated, 98.
Poulter, John, a messenger of the Privy Chamber, petition of, 389.
Poultney, Mr., strictures addressed to, 412.
Pounsett, a pilot, 371.
....., George, petition of, 389.
Powell, Sir Edw., 383.
....., Col. Rice, Governor of Tenby, 102.
....., ..., made prisoner, 102, 104.
Poyer, Col. John, declared to be a traitor, 25.
....., ..., his forces to be disbanded, 41, 42, 52.
....., ..., holds Pembroke Castle against the Parliament, 24, 25, 34, 47.
....., ..., Col. Horton sent against, 42, 43.
....., ..., soldiers of, to be transported into France, 52.
Poyntz, Sir Gabriel, 403.
....., ..., his nieces and heirs, 403.
....., Sir John, deceased, 403.
....., John, *alias* Morris, 338.
....., ..., Mary, his wife, 338.
....., Lady, executor of Sir John, 403.
"Pragmaticus," pamphlet so entitled, 19.
Pratt, John, petition of, 389, 393.
Prayer, Daily Office of, in verse, 421.
....., ..., in Latin verse, with Greek and Latin headings, a broadside, 421.
Precedence, table of, 397.
Presbytery endangered in England by a breach of the treaty with the King, 319.
"President," the ship, 57.
Presteign, document dated from, 341.
Preston, co. Lancaster, 235, 237, 331, 336.
....., ..., battle of, 268.
Prestwich, Sir Thos., 167.
Pretty, Henry, Captain, 157, 162, 167, 169, 170, 172, 295.
....., ..., his horse, 166, 171.
....., ..., is in possession of Kingston, 164, 166, 173, 176.
....., ..., letters to, 164, 166, 172, 176, 299.
....., ..., opposes the enemy in Surrey, 173.
....., ..., soldiers of, abuses committed by, 176.
....., ..., troops of, 179, 189, 196.
Price, John, 429.
....., Owen, 341, 342.
....., Richd., 248, 361, 371.
Prichard, a seaman, 194.
Pride, Col. *See* Pryde.
Prideaux, Edmond, M.P., Postmaster-General, and a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, 90, 210, *et passim.*
Priestley, John, a messenger, 25, 49, 58, 59, 118, 147, 173, 211.
Prince's lodgings, the, document dated at, 305.
Pringle, James, an equerry to the King, 408.
Pritchett, Capt., 20.
....., ..., letter to, 21.
Pritty, Mr., 424.
Privy Chamber, a messenger of, 378, 389.
Privy Council, the, 379, 408, 409, 430, 432.
....., ..., petitions addressed to, 378–391, 394–396, 416.
Prize goods, Commissioners and Collectors of, 376.
Procter, Mr., 169.
Proctor, Thos., petition of, 416.
Proctors, notes for, 421.
Proger, Edw., petition of, 389.
Property, the foundation of government, 412.
Propositions for a treaty delivered to the King in the Isle of Wight, 277, 278, 304.
Propugnaculum juris jurandi, M.S. contents of a book so entitled, 398.
Protestant religion, the, endangered by the Army, 346.
Protestants of Ireland. *See* Ireland.
Prother, Hugh, 175.
Protheroe, Mr., his house in the Strand, 343.

Prouce or Prowse, Mr., a messenger of the Committee of the Navy, 26, 27.
Proudlove, Stephen, 426.
Pryde [Col. Thos.], 349, 352.
....., ..., his regiment, 230.
Prynne, Wm., Esq., Chairman of the Committee of Accounts for the whole Kingdom, letters of, 4, 31.
....., ..., letter to, 12.
Public debts and public uses, Acts for, 304.
Pugh's Bill, reasons why it should not pass, 411.
Puller, Mr., 139.
Purbeck, Isle of, 378.
Purefoy, Col. Wm., 79.
....., ..., information by, 233.
....., ..., letter of, 5.
Puritan preaching, fallacies used in, defined, 418.
Purnelles, Messrs., 428.
Pury, Thos., M.P., 7, 43.
....., ..., letter to, 44.
Putney ferry, 171.
..... heath, meeting of the Surrey men at, 79, 82.
Pye, Sir Robert, 389, 410.
....., ..., his office, 389.
Pyke, Anne, 428.
....., Richard, 428.

Q.

Quartremain, Dr. Wm., petition of, 390.
Queen, the. *See* Henrietta Maria.
Queen of Bohemia, the. *See* Elizabeth.
Queen Regent of France. *See* France, Marie de Medicis.
Queenborough, ship at, waiting for the King's escape, 74.
Queen's Court at Westminster, 13.
Queltch, Mr., 34.
Quested, Eliz., 381.

R.

Rabenett, Thos., estimate by, for repairs at Upnor Castle, 147.
Radnor co., assessments for Ireland in, 140.
....., Committee of, letter to, 140.
....., ..., letter from, to be reported to the Commons, 135.
....., petition of the officers in, 135.
Raglan Castle, co. Monmouth, surrender of, 272.
Ragmersh, a messuage given to Dedham Grammar School, 423.
Rainsborough, Col. Thomas, Commander-in-Chief and Vice-Admiral of the Fleet, 24, 58, 71, 79, 85, 107, 356, 357, 359.
....., ..., gives information of the revolt of the fleet in the Downs, 85.
....., ..., his ship began the mutiny by refusing to receive him aboard, 85.
....., ..., his sailors have joined in the Kentish petition, and taken three castles in the Downs, 85.
....., ..., instructed to guard against danger from foreign parts, 73.
....., ..., instructed to provide a convoy, 356, 357.
....., ..., instructed to send up the pretended Prince of Wales, 74, 75.
....., ..., instructed to visit a ship at Sheppey waiting for the King's escape from Isle of Wight, 74.
Raleigh, George, 223, 224.
Ramsey Creek, 382.
Randall, Mr., 418.
Randolph, John, 175, 180, 184.
....., Robert, 347.
....., William, 347.
Ratcliffe, co. Middlesex, 200, 363, 376.
Ravenscroft, Thomas, petition of, 337.
Rawley, co. Devon, 343.
Rawlinson, Col., 267.
....., Lieut.-Col., 267.
....., Leonard, petition of, 326.
....., Robert, deceased, 326.
....., ..., his widow, 326.
Ray, Col. *See* Reay.
Rayner, James, 282, 306.
....., ..., warrant for his release, 283.
Read, Captain, to be apprehended, 20.
....., Lieut.-Col. John, Governor of Poole and Brownsea Castle, 239, 310.
....., Mr., a messenger to the Derby House Committee, 80, 91, 112, 143, 215, 243.
....., Thos., 170.
Readhead, Mr., 197, 198.
Reading, co. Berks, 112, 425.
....., ..., billeting of soldiers in, 390.
....., ..., Committee at, 169; *and see* Berkshire.
....., ..., documents dated from, 82.
....., ..., insurgents at, 169.
....., ..., mayor of, petition of, 390.
Reasby or Reavesby, co. Lincoln, 405.
Reay, Col., 297, 301.
Recusants, 48, 407.
....., lands, 410.
....., revenue. *See* Revenue.
Redbourn, co. Herts., 176, 177, 178, 179.
Redriff-wall, near the "Angel Tavern," 258.
Redruth or Redriff, co. Cornwall, 384.

Redwick Miles Court, 41.
Reeve, Capt. Jonas, 288, 337.
....., ..., warrant to, 288.
Reeves, George, 124, 132, 136.
....., ..., bond of, 137.
....., Robert, Clerk of the Check to the guard, petition of, 390.
....., ..., warrant to, 300.
Reformadoes, design of, to seize the person of Speaker Lenthall, 240.
....., ..., to come to the Houses in hostile manner, 248, 249.
....., their meeting at Pall Mall, 248, 249.
Reigate, co. Surrey, 162, 169, 172, 196, 215.
....., ..., Castle of, 156, 157.
....., ..., ..., to be dismantled, 182.
....., ..., insurgents at, 173.
....., ..., sequestrations in, 196.
Reliquiæ Sacræ Carolinæ, referred to, 350.
Requests, Court of, 383.
Revenue, the, 411, 413.
....., ..., Auditor General of. *See* Gwynn, Wm.
....., ..., casual, Commission for leasing of, 409.
....., ..., City rents belonging to the Crown, 422.
....., ..., Committee of, sitting at Westminster, 60, 68, 186, 206, 223, 246, 327.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 249.
....., ..., ..., warrants of, 2, 30.
....., ..., first-fruits and tenths, augmentation of, 419.
....., ..., General Commission to the Lords of the Treasury for, 409.
....., ..., impositions levied on cloth by former kings, 398.
....., ..., officers of, 410.
....., ..., Receiver General of. *See* Fauconbridge, Thos.
....., ..., Receiver of the King's, in cos. Hereford, Salop, Stafford, and Worcester, 386.
....., ..., Receivers of, names of, 424.
....., ..., Recusants' revenue, 410.
....., ..., Scilly Isles, rent and customs of, 415.
Revolted ships, the. *See* Navy, and Downs.
Rew, Martin de, of Rotterdam, 342.
Reynolds, Major, 357.
....., his troop, 196, 198.
....., Col., 329.
Reynors, Harkor, & Co., of Amsterdam, 391.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 391.
Ribb, Edwin, 185.
....., Henry, 184.
Rice, Edw., Steward of St. Thomas' Hospital, 338.
Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland, 180, 239.
....., ..., ..., joins the insurgents at Kingston, 165, 178, 188, 269, 273.
Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland, joins the insurgents in Surrey, 167, 173, 175, 191, 325, 326.
....., ..., ..., made prisoner, 186, 187.
....., ..., ..., pass for the Countess to go to, 183.
....., ..., ..., sequestration of his lands, 201.
....., ..., ..., translation of Theologia Germanica for, 426.
....., ..., ..., warrant of, 38.
....., ..., ..., wife of. *See* Holland, Countess of.
....., Lady, her cause, 311.
....., Mr., 162.
....., Nathaniel, Col., 8, 14, 83, 84, 124, 130, 145, 156, 157, 159, 161, 170, 173, 185, 233, 248, 260, 275.
....., ..., ..., his forces, 154, 155, 163, 173.
....., ..., ..., his letter to be sent to the Lord General, 257.
....., ..., ..., horse under his command, 146, 210.
....., ..., ..., informations for, 175, 176.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 9, 15, 81, 146, 155, 161, 173, 176, 186, 200, 276.
....., ..., ..., marches through the City, 80.
....., ..., ..., marches into Southwark, 80, 81.
....., ..., ..., ordnance for, 200, 202, 210, 217.
....., ..., ..., recommended for command of Walmer Castle, 210, 212, 236.
....., ..., ..., regiment of, 81, 82, 84, 140, 146, 175, 189, 196, 204, 211.
....., ..., ..., Surrey business to be communicated to him, 175.
....., ..., ..., troops of horse of, 179, 185, 187.
....., ..., ..., ..., officers of, 188.
Rich, Robt., Earl of Warwick, Lord Admiral for the Parliament, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, and Lord Lieutenant of Essex and Norfolk, also a Member of the Derby House Committee, *passim*.
....., ..., commands the fleet as Admiral, 86, 87, 141, 365.
....., ..., Commissioners aboard the fleet with, 272.
....., ..., confers about manning the fleet, 197.
....., ..., "Constant Warwick," a ship, partly owned by, 57.
....., ..., convoy for ammunition ships going to Hull, 124, 125.
....., ..., correspondence of, to be reported to the Houses, 193, 213, 239, 275, 280, 301, 325, 329.
....., ..., desired to furnish two pinnaces for Anglesey, 229.

Rich, Robt., embarks aboard the "St. George," 229.
....., ..., has arrived at Tilbury, 229.
....., ..., ..., at Aldeburgh, 269.
....., ..., ..., at Lee Road, 269.
....., ..., ..., at the Ouse, 260.
....., ..., ..., at Goree. *See* Goree.
....., ..., has arrived in the Downs with several of the revolted ships, 376.
....., ..., informations for, of the "Convertive's" going to sea, 106.
....., ..., informations for, of the distemper of the seamen at Harwich, 106.
....., ..., informations for, of the distemper of the seamen at Portsmouth, 205, 212, 242.
....., ..., information for, of Capt. Batten's aiding the Essex insurgents, 118.
....., ..., informations for, of the doings of the Prince's fleet, 254.
....., ..., informations for, of the danger of foreign invasion, 257.
....., ..., informations for, of the revolt of Scilly, 279, 280.
....., ..., joined by the Portsmouth fleet, 269.
....., ..., land belonging to him in Essex, 357.
....., ..., letters from, 360–376.
....., ..., letters to, 87, 100, 108, 111, 118, 126, 187, 205, 211, 215, 222, 224, 228 (2), 239, 243, 256, 269, 271, 274, 276, 279, 280, 281, 284, 289, 293, 306, 324, 332, 337, 373.
....., ..., men to be taken out of the colliers for manning the fleet, 197, 365.
....., ..., ordered to furnish ships for defence,—
of Dublin, 279.
of Anglesey, 229.
of Scarborough, 273.
of Rye, 250, 253, 275, 276.
of the northern coast and Yarmouth, 242, 282, 284, 285.
of the Thames, 259.
for convoy to Hull, 331.
for suppressing piracy on the western coasts, 325, 332, 333.
for Isle of Wight, 332.
....., ..., orders and instructions of the Houses for, 217, 307.
....., ..., provisions to be supplied to, 306.
....., ..., referred to about release of detained ships, 245.
....., ..., referred to about giving prisoners in exchange for Deal Castle, 247.
....., ..., repairs to Portsmouth for defence of Isle of Wight, 90.
....., ..., repairs to Chatham to put to sea, 187, 192, 193; *and see* Chatham.
Rich, Robt., repairs to Harwich, 106, 109.
....., ..., reputation of our Navy in danger to be lost by delay in putting to sea, 256.
....., ..., resolution of, touching the Kentish men, 99, 100.
....., ..., resolution touching the revolted ships, 183, 269.
....., ..., resolution to put to sea with all expedition, 245, 254, 256, 365, 372.
....., ..., resolution to sail for Goree. *See* Goree.
....., ..., resolve of the mariners to aid the Lord Admiral in prosecuting the revolters, 269.
....., ..., revolted ships, his proceedings with, to be reported to the Houses, 90; *and see* Navy.
....., ..., refrains from an engagement with them, 269, 281, 293.
....., ..., receives orders to follow them to Goree, 269, 281, 282, 288.
....., ..., informed of the distracted state of the revolters, 284.
....., ..., informed of their intention to leave Helvoetsluys, 337.
....., ..., summons them to surrender at Goree, 292.
....., ..., some of them are come in, 324, 375, 376.
....., ..., warrants of, 337.
Rich, Capt. Stephen, 317, 318, 354.
Richards, Sir Edw., 48.
Richardson, Capt., 267.
Richlieu, Cardinal de, life of, in French, 406.
Richmond, co. Surrey, 156, 158, 169.
....., ferry at, 171.
Richmond and Lennox, Duke of. *See* Stuart, James.
Richmond, Duchess of, 391.
....., ..., her plate stolen, 391.
....., ..., inventory of her plate, 406.
Rickerby, document dated from, 195.
Right, the petition of, 63.
Rivers, Earl of. *See* Savage, John.
....., Col. Marcellus, 218.
Roades, Henry, 358.
Robartes, John, Lord, 169.
....., ..., a member of the Committee of both Houses at Derby House, 1, *et passim.*
....., William, 189.
Robins, James, 393.
....., Mr., 209.
Robinson, Abraham, a purser, 376.
....., George, Victualer of the Navy at Chatham, 321, 354.
....., Henry, inventory of his goods seized by the Parliament's Army, 435.
....., John, 359.
....., Sir John, 432.
....., Mr., 170.

Robinson, Mr., letter to, 172.
....., Ralph, petition of, 391.
....., Richard, 229.
....., Capt. Thomas, 14.
Rochester, 63, 67, 68, 82, 89, 99, 101, 156, 162, 198, 245, 301, 361, 394.
....., insurgents at, 75, 78, 92.
..... Bridge, 68.
....., document dated at, 374.
....., Mayor and others at, 95.
....., ships and stores at, 99, 113.
....., ships at, now safe, 109.
Rodriguez, Alonso, book by, 435.
Roe, Christopher, 135.
Rogers, George, case of, 8.
....., Michael, 235.
....., Thomas, letter of, 429.
Roget, Monsr., 45.
Rogues and vagabonds, statute for punishment of, 420.
Rogues, Bertran, petition of, 391.
Rolfe, Wm., goldsmith, will of, 16.
Rolles, Mr., 297.
Roman Catholic faith, 389, 395, 402, 405, 421, 424, 425, 430.
Rome, campo di fiore in, 424.
....., congregation of cardinals at, 424.
....., congregation of the Santo officio, 424.
....., examples from the history of, 412, 424.
....., Governor of, 424.
Romford, co. Essex, 174, 176, 178, 195.
Rookesby, Col., 24, 27.
....., ..., his regiment, 45.
Roper, William, 186.
Rosee, Monsr., to translate Declaration into French, 28.
Rosse, Charles, 175.
....., James, petition of, 392.
....., William, newsletter by, 26.
Rossiter, Col. Edward, 144, 157, 166, 178, 252.
....., ..., added to the list of the Derby House Committee, 90.
....., ..., admitted and sworn, 92.
....., ..., entrusted with the guard for the defence of the Parliament, 92, 93.
....., ..., establishment presented by, 88.
....., ..., ferry boat at Chelsea entrusted to, 93.
....., ..., forces at Stamford to be commanded by, 99, 103.
....., ..., his march into Lincolnshire, 105, 109, 159.
....., ..., informed of Goring's march northward with the insurgents, 117.
....., ..., letters to, 94, 109, 118, 158, 175, 177, 251.
....., ..., victory of, 177, 182.
....., ..., wounded, 177.
Rotterdam, 108, 342.
Rouen, in France, 384.
Rous, Francis, M.P., 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., added to the list of the Derby House Committee, 90.
....., ..., and takes the oath, 130.
....., ..., forfeited moneys discovered by, 436.
Rowe, Mr., 22.
....., Col. Owen, 351.
Rowland, Thos., cook in the "Triumph," 377.
Roworth, Anthony, gunner, 357.
Royalists not to go into Ireland, 48.
Royal Prerogatives, legal arguments in support of, 401.
Roydon, co. Essex, 115, 117.
Royley, Anne, Frances and Katherine, notes signed by, touching legal and family affairs, 435.
Royston, co. Herts, 434.
....., High Street, improvement of, 434.
....., list of the inhabitants, 434.
Royston *alias* Allen, Richd, prisoner, 152.
....., ..., bond of, 173.
"Rule of Perfection," book so called, 425, 427.
Rumbold, Wm., petition of, 381.
Rupert, Prince, second son of Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia, General of horse, in the King's army, 326.
....., ..., in Prince Charles's fleet off Yarmouth, 209.
....., ..., in command of the revolted fleet at Helvoetsluys, 337, 377.
....., ..., to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Rushworth, Francis, 45.
....., John, 91, 92, 167.
....., ..., intelligence from, 92, 212, 215.
....., ..., informed of the King's intended escape, 325, 328.
Rushworth's Historical Collections, documents printed in, 17, 89, 216, 255, 304, 350.
Russell, Lieut-Col., Governor of Guernsey, 133.
Ruthven, Patrick, Earl of Brentford, 209.
Rutland co., 413.
....., being an entire county, desires to have a Lord Lieutenant for itself only, 392.
....., Committee of, 158.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 159.
....., Earl of. *See* Manners, John.
....., Nobility and gentry of, petition of 391.
....., risings in, 106, 108.
Ryall or Rial, co. Northumberland, 137.
Rye, co. Sussex, 241, 250, 254, 275, 276.
....., ..., forces in, 241, 242, 250.
....., ..., ..., wants of, 242, 253.
Ryegate, co. Surrey, 291.
Ryley, Francis, 406.

Ryley, Wm., Norroy King-at-Arms and Lancaster Herald, funeral certificate by, 431.
....., ..., grant of arms by, 254.
Ryves. *See* Reeves, George.

S.

Sabb's dock, 199, 202.
Sackville, Edw. Earl of Dorset, 391.
St. Alban's, co. Herts, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 333.
....., ..., roads from, to be guarded against Scots coming to London, 279.
....., Robert de, summoned to Parliament, 404.
St. Austell, co. Cornwall, petition of, for permission to hold a weekly market and two fairs annually, 392.
St. Catherine's, 145, 417.
...., constable of, 145.
St. Clare or "Santa Clara" a Spanish prize, 191.
St. Dogmell's in co. Pembroke, value of living of, 420.
St. Enoder, co. Cornwall, 186.
St. George, John, 139.
....., the ship. *See* Navy.
St. Giles' chapel, Stony Stratford, 420.
St. Helen's, 225.
St. Herbert's Isle in Derwentwater, 58, 59.
St. James', Clerkenwell, 194.
....., fields, Westminster, 248.
....., ..., fair at, 205.
St. John, Oliver, M.P., Solicitor General, 94, 390.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
St. John's, Priors of, summoned to Parliament, 404.
St. Leger, Sir Anthony, 194, 269.
St. Malo, 288.
St. Martins-in-the-Fields, report on parochial management of, 421.
St. Mary Magdalen's, Stony Stratford, 420.
St. Michael, Isle of. *See* San Miguel.
St. Neots, co. Hants, 185.
....., ..., insurgents defeated there, 187, 188.
"St. Peter of Anchusen," a ship, 391.
St. Swithen's church in the City, estimate for repairs of, 24,
..... Lane. *See* London.
St. Thomas's, in Southwark, 6, 7.
..... hospital, in Southwark, 337.
...., steward of, Rice Edward, 338.
Salisbury and Sarum, 124, 134, 182.
Salisbury, resort of disaffected persons to, 126.
....., Bishop of, 386.
....., Earl of. *See* Cecil, Wm.
Salop or Shropshire, 46, 233, 241, 246, 252, 260, 334, 343.
....., committee of, 195, 197, 235, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 246, 251.
....., gents of, 283.
....., letters of Sequestrations in, 46.
....., Scottish prisoners in, disposal of, 283.
....., Sheriff of, letter to, 25.
Saltonstall, Capt. Chas., 363.
....., Sir Peter, an equerry, 408.
Saltpetre, 34, 35.
Salust, quotation from, 398.
Salwey, Mr., 316.
Sames, Dr. Wm., Deputy Judge of the Admiralty, decree by, 39.
Samuel, Arthur, letter to, 291.
Sanders, Henry, 180.
....., Thos., 175, 201.
Sanderson, Sir John, 26.
....., John, Major, 136, 137, 175.
Sandgate Castle, co. Kent, 152.
Sandham fort in Isle of Wight, 30.
Sandown Castle, captured by the Royalists, 85.
....., custody of, 274.
....., ordnance for reduction of, 210.
Sandridge, 179.
Sandwich, co. Kent, 301.
....., garrisoned for the King, 74.
....., Mayor and Jurats of, 74.
....., ..., letters to, 73, 75.
....., more forces for defence of, 241, 243.
....., pretended Prince of Wales lands at, 71–74.
....., prisoners in, 241, 243.
....., safety of threatened, 243.
....., station for the revolted ships, 243.
..... , Town Clerk of. *See* Thurburne.
Sandys, Col. Samuel, regiment of, 333.
San Miguel or St. Michael's Isle, one of the Azores, 417.
....., Governor of, 417.
Santa Clara, Adriano de, a Franciscan friar, 417.
Sargood, Francis, 14.
Sartillon. *See* Chastillion, Mr.
Saunders, Ann, 434.
Saunderson. *See* Sanderson.
Savage, John, Earl Rivers, 33, 175.
....., ..., petition of, 34.
....., ..., bond of, 215.
....., Sir John, his petition, 392.
Savoy Hospital *versus* Euing, suit of, 433.
Sawle, Oliver, petition of, 392.
Saxon kings, royal prerogatives of, 401.
....., taxation under, 402.
Say and Sele, Viscount. *See* Fiennes, Wm.

Say, William, M.P., sits as one of the king's judges, 353.
Sayer, Major, 267.
Sayers, Ralph, 200, 202.
Sbrozzi de Vic. Episcopi, 424.
Scandalous books and pamphlets, sale of, 331.
Scarborough, co. Yorks, 242.
....., castle, 58, 234, 236.
....., ..., in danger of surprise, 58, 59, 172, 221, 255.
....., forces for siege of, 254, 255, 273, 274, 307.
....., ..., Commander of the, letter to, 255.
....., Governor of. *See* Boynton, Col.
....., ship to lie before, 273, 274.
....., siege of, 255, 274.
....., stores for, 69.
Scawen, Lieut.-Col., 37.
....., Robert, M.P., 43.
....., ..., letter to, 44.
Scilly Isles, 213, 275, 276, 288.
....., castle in, 288.
....., defence of, 166, 276, 363, 366, 415.
....., Governor of, 276, 363, 366.
...., money for, 215.
....., reduction of, forces for, 300, 301, 308.
....., regaining of, 279, 280, 297, 306, 311, 314, 315, 324.
....., revolt of, 279, 280.
....., survey of, giving the area, rents, and estimated value of, 415.
....., trade and population of, 415.
Scobell Henry, deputy registrar, order by, 129.
Scotland and the Scots, affairs of, narrative of, by Sir J. Cheislie, 313.
....., army of, 50, 137, 265, 289.
....., ..., arrears due to, 6, 25, 50, 347.
....., ..., enters England 8th July 1648, 192, 330.
....., ..., includes 72 colours of foot and 27 of horse, 192.
....., ..., march of, towards Lancashire, 235, 237.
....., ..., officers of, returning to Scotland to be stayed, 274, 284.
....., ..., opposed by an English army under Lambert and Cromwell, 26, 27, 208, 237; *and see* Cromwell.
....., ..., overthrown in Lancashire, 249, 252, 262, 264, 265.
....., ..., order for Cromwell to follow up his victory over, 255, 256, 263, 265.
....., ..., prisoners, how to be disposed of, 257, 262, 283, 284, 287.
....., ..., ..., examination of, 281, 282.
....., ..., ..., may be relieved by Mr. English, 268.
....., ..., pursuit of, by Cromwell's army, 263–265.
Scotland, army of, Warrington bridge to be held against, 233.
....., ..., Yorkshire and Lancashire forces ordered to join Cromwell in pursuit of, 264–266, 289.
....., borders of, 26, 284.
....., church of, 302.
...,....., Commissioners of, lately resident in England, 13.
....., ..., their paper about disposing of the king's person in England, 23.
....., Commissioners from the English Parliament sent to, 9, 13, 23, 24, 26, 28, 50, 60, 61, 117, 139.
....., ..., instructions for, 10, 13, 29, 57, 61.
....., ..., instructions, additional, for, 51.
....., ..., letters to, 23, 29, 61, 117.
....., Committee of Estates of, letter from the king to, and their reply, 313.
....., covenant, articles of, 50, 56.
....., ..., and treaties between both kingdoms, 56.
....., customs project for equalising of with those of England, 431.
....., Declaration of both Houses about the despatch boat for, to be maintained, 136.
....., ..., about disposing of the person of the king to be communicated to the Parliament of Scotland and Committee of Estates, 23, 29, 50.
....., ..., about the four bills and propositions presented to the king, 29.
....., Estates of, convention of, 13, 26, 61, 328.
...,....., ..., award 10,000*l.* to the Marquis of Argyle, 6.
....., ..., communications of, with the City, 13.
....., ..., ..., with the king, 313.
....., form of addressing the Houses objected to, 62.
....., General Assembly of, 349.
....., ..., letter to the Assembly of Divines at Westminster, 313.
....., gentlemen of, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., letters for, intercepted, 225.
....., malignants sheltered in, 57, 61.
....., ..., to be surrendered up by, 51.
....., none from there, to be suffered to pass into Ireland, 260.
....., Oblivion Act of, 50.
....., Ordinance by English House of Lords for payment of 35,000*l.* to the Marquis of Argyle, 149, 150.
....., Orders of the Houses at Westminster to be communicated to, 60.
....., Parliament and Estates of, 13, 23, 24, 26, 28, 370.
....., ..., papers of, 47, 50.
....., ..., papers addressed to the City, 13,

Scotland, Parliament of, papers addressed to the king by, 208.
....., ..., papers and books to be communicated to, 24.
....., ..., ..., answer of Scots' Parliament to, not satisfactory, 50, 51.
....., ..., President of. *See* Campbell, John, earl of Loudoun.
....., propositions agreed on by both kingdoms, 56.
....., ..., to be communicated to the Scots before being sent to the king, 117.
....., revolted ships intend for, 283.
....., ship for carrying despatches to and from, to be maintained, 136.
....., ship with arms going to, stayed, 227.
....., soldiers out of Ireland transported into, 201.
....., ..., not to be suffered to pass, 212.
....., towns in Ulster taken from by Col. Monk, 298.
....., treatise justifying their resistance to Archbp. Laud's innovations, 399.
....., Ulster regiments chiefly composed of Scots, 298.
Scott, Capt., 136.
....., Stephen, sheriff of Kent, 235.
....., ..., letter to, 25.
....., Thos., M.P., 292, 293, 351, 353.
....., ..., his committee, 340.
....., ... letter to, 291.
Scroope, Col., 110, 112, 116, 175, 177, 178, 184, 185, 187, 188, 201.
....., ..., letters to, 111, 176, 177, 179, 186, 201.
....., ..., troop of, 111, 176.
....., ..., ..., officer in command of, 111.
Scudamore, Sir Barnaby, 136.
"Sea-flower," the ship, 1.
Seaford, co. Sussex, ammunition for, 434.
Seimor. *See* Seymour, Mr.
Selden, John, the lawyer, his work, "Titles of Honour," quoted, 404.
....., ..., "Treatise on the Judicature in Parliament," extracts from, 416.
Sellington, Mr., 197.
Sensualists or Essentialists, doctrines of the, 425, 426, 427.
Separatist Sects, information concerning, with notes by Dr. Lambert, 425.
Sequestrations, Committee of, 5, 33, 34, 41, 64, 89, 231, 256; *and see* Compositions.
....., ..., treasurers of, letter of, 289.
....., committees of, in several counties, 344.
....., ..., in the northern counties, 38.
....., ordinance of, 48.
....., solicitors for, in each county, 98.
Sergeant, Joseph, 45.
Sergeant-at-Arms. *See* Hunt, John; his deputy, *see* Parsons, John.
Sermons, two, in MS. on the Gospels for Trinity and Whit Sundays, 401.
....., notes for, 401.
Service, Mr., 387.
Seterick. *See* Etterick.
Severn, the river, 25.
Sevenoaks or Sevenoke, 153, 292.
Seymour, Mr., 263, 283.
....., Wm., Marquis of Hertford, 175.
....., ..., ..., a gentleman of the bedchamber, 278.
....., ..., his horses and papers to be restored to him, 248.
Shadbolt, Mr., 270.
Shadwell, 368.
Shaftoe, James, 297, 301.
Sharpe, John, petition of, 392.
Sharples, Capt., 19.
Shatlett, Peter, petition of, 393.
Shaw, Mr., 426.
Sheerness, ships to guard, 78, 79.
Sheffield Castle, 8.
....., Edmond Earl of Mulgrave, a member of the Derby House Committee, *passim*.
....., ..., his name added to the list of 90.
....., ..., translation of "Theologia Germanica" for, 426.
Shelburne, Major, 162, 179, 245.
....., ..., letter to, 168.
Sheldon, Wm., of Beeley, 98.
....., ..., his estate, 98.
Shenley, co. Bucks, 291.
Shepherd or Sheppard, John, 31–33.
....., ..., Nicholas, 393.
Shepperton, co. Middlesex, 169.
....., ferry at, 171.
Sheppey, Isle of, a ship waiting at, for the king's escape, 74.
Sherborne House, co. Gloucester, 150–152.
Sherman, a minister of Lee, 96, 97.
....., instructions for, 96.
Sherrin, Capt. John, master of the "Truelove," 310.
Sherwood, Thos., wax-chandler, 135.
Shillito, John, bond of, 260.
Ships, for names of. *See* Navy.
....., Parliament's ships in King's Road, 54.
....., revolted ships. *See* Navy, and names of.
Short, Mr., 196.
Shrewsbury, co. Salop, 46.
..... Castle, 233.
....., committee for, 46.
....., committee for Sequestrations in, 46.
....., garrison of, 233.
....., Governor of. *See* Mackworth, Col.

Shrewsbury, royalist garrison in, 46.
....., taking of, 334.
....., town and castle to be repaired, 233.
Shrewsbury, Gilbert late Earl of, 431.
....., ..., his daughter Elizabeth Countess Dowager of Kent, funeral certificate of, 431.
Shuttleworth, Col., 283.
Sidney, Col. Algernon, Governor of Dover, 185, 188.
....., ..., establishment for, 217.
....., ..., letters to, 186, 189.
....., ..., proposition of, 217.
....., Philip Visct. L'Isle. *See* Sydney.
....., Robt. Earl of Leicester, 291.
....., ..., affronted by soldiers, 292.
Signet Office, the, 392, 408.
Simpson, Anthony. *See* Sympson.
Skinner, Capt., 418.
....., Thomas, 234.
Skippon, Philip, Colonel and Sergeant-Major-General, 148, 152, 153, 157, 162, 163, 166, 169, 170, 174, 180, 181, 183, 194, 201, 207, 221, 251, 262, 282.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, 90, *et passim.*
....., ..., added to the sub-committee for examination of prisoners, 267.
....., ..., gives notice of designs against the Tower, 152, 153.
....., ..., informations communicated to, 86, 87, 260, 281.
....., ..., ..., of a dangerous design in London, 313.
....., ..., ..., of the march of Col. Rich through the City, 80.
....., ..., intelligence, money for, 279, 317.
....., ..., letters to, 87 (2), 154, 164, 181, 207, 222, 249, 252, 259, 290, 315.
....., ..., men sent in by, 306.
....., ..., money for, 305.
....., ..., ordered to draw out forces from the Tower, 80.
....., ..., ordered to draw out the Militia, 92, 94, 119, 152.
....., ..., ordered to appoint a guard for Whitehall, 86, 87.
....., ..., ordered to appoint a guard for protection of London, 314.
....., ..., ordered to apprehend conspirators and all engaged in listing men against the Parliament within the City, 130, 133, 290.
....., ..., ordered to take precautions against the Reformadoes, 248, 249.
....., ..., ordered to take precautions against a threatened massacre, 314, 315.
...., ..., ordered to convoy David Jenkins the Welsh Judge from Newgate, 295.
....., ..., regiment of, 317.
....., ..., volunteer horse of, 295, 313, 315.
Skipton, co. York, 265.
Skutt, Capt. Wm., Governor of Poole, 237, 239.
....., ..., letter to, 238.
Skynner, Thos., Secretary to the Merchants Adventurers, 234, 340.
Slack, John, 308.
Slaney, Mr., letter to, 430.
Slaughter, Major, 156, 206.
Sligo in Ireland, 40.
....., provisions for, 120.
Slone, Mr., 429.
Slowe, Robt., petition of, 393.
Small, Rich., 184.
Smalman, Mr. Thos., 298, 331.
....., ..., bond of, 343.
Smith or Smyth, Alice, 396.
....., Capt., 240.
....., Sir Charles, his estate, 98.
....., Francis, petition of, 393.
....., Isabella, 338.
....., Mr., 128.
....., James, letter to, 339.
....., Robt., 40.
....., Solomon, Marshal of the Admiralty, 35, 106, 120, 199, 206, 242, 248, 365.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 36, 123, 125.
....., ..., ..., warrants to, 202, 242, 244.
....., Timothy, answer to his petition, 239.
....., William, petitions of, 393.
Sneap, Wm., 224.
Soame, Sir Thos., 312.
....., Sir William, letter to, 66.
....., ..., sent to appease the tumults in Bury, 67.
Soho near Cloemanhedge, 434.
Soldiers not to offer abuses to friends of the Parliament, 176.
Solicitor General, the. *See* St. John, Oliver.
Somerleyton, document dated from, 283.
Somerset co., 4, 30, 31, 89, 212, 381, 435.
....., designs against, 251, 258, 259.
....., forces to be maintained in, 297, 300.
....., county goal at Ilchester, 32.
....., gentlemen of, 297, 301.
....., Mendip Forest in, customs of, 419.
....., standing Committee of, 33, 64, 210, 225, 250, 258.
....., ..., letter of, 12.
....., ..., letters to, 4, 25, 159, 251, 259.
Somerset, Edw., Marquis and Earl of Worcester, 40, 64, 65.
....., ..., daughters Anne and Elizabeth, 64, 65.
....., ..., estate of, in co. Monmouth, 40, 41, 64, 65, 98.
....., ..., excepted from pardon, 304.
....., Henry, first Marquis of, 98.
Southampton, borough and port of, 333, 383.
....., county of. *See* Hampshire.

Southampton, Customs at, 374, 375.
....., garrison of, 209.
....., Governor of, 209.
....., ..., letter to, 220.
....., J.P's. for, 394.
....., Mayor of, 209; *and see* Stanley, Wm
... ., ..., and Council of, petition of, 394.
....., sequestrations in, 48.
Southampton, Earl of. *See* Wriothesley, Thos.
South Coast, ports of the, 24.
Southolt, co. Suffolk, 202.
Southwark, borough of, 43, 44, 135, 272, 292, 321.
....., Committee of, 161, 167, 268.
....., insurrections in, feared, 80, 82.
....., militia of, 14, 15, 80, 81, 82, 157, 161, 163.
....., reinforcements for, 80–86.
....., St. Thomas' in, 6, 7, 337, 338.
....., Town's End, 106.
Southworke, Mr., 275.
"Sovereign," the ship, 211, 217; *and see* Navy.
Spain and Spaniards, 417, 418, 428.
...., Ambassador from. *See* Gardenas, de.
....., King of, his interest in the Palatinate, 399.
....., letters of reprisal against, 191.
....., officers raising forces under the Spanish Ambassador's Commissions, 10.
....., English ship "Elizabeth" taken by the "Santa Clara," 191, 417.
..... , West Indian fleet, the, 191.
Spangle-makers to use fine silver, 432.
Spalding, the ancient Priors of, summoned to Parliament as Barons, 404.
Sparling, Thomas, 269, 289, 365, 366, 373.
Speeke, Sir George, 381.
Spicer, John, Mayor of Northampton, 145.
Spilman, Wm., letter of, 377.
Sprignall, Sir Richard, 174.
Springet, a prisoner, 201.
Squibb [Arthur], Clarencieux, king-at arms, 167.
....., ..., grant of arms by, 339.
....., ..., infringement of his office, 336.
....., Capt. Stephen, 370.
Stace, Christopher, late master of the "Weymouth" frigate, complaint against, 432.
Stafford, co. and town, Committee of, 252.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 25, 251.
....., gents. of, about disposal of Scottish prisoners, 283.
....., Governor of. *See* Stone, Capt.
....., Mr., 162, 178.
....., ..., his coachman, 162.
....., Wm., his estate sequestered, 305.
Stainbank Green, co. Westmoreland, 330.
Staines, Constable of, 218, 222.
....., ..., letter to, 222.
....., Dr., 335.
....., free-quarter in, 255.
Stamford, co. Lincoln, 99, 103.
....., Earl of. *See* Grey, Henry.
Stanbridge, 167.
Stanhope, Mr., 175.
Stanley, Captain George, to be apprehended, 30, 45, 47.
....., ..., petition of, 52.
....., James, Earl of Derby, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
....., John, a purser, 358, 363.
....., Mrs., 429.
....., William, Mayor of Southampton, petition of, 394.
Stanwell, co. Middlesex, 242.
Staples, Mr., 103.
Stapleton, Mr., 27.
....., Mrs., presentation to a living by, 423.
....., Sir Philip, no longer a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1.
Stapley, Mr., 239.
Starborough or Sterborough Castle, co. Surrey, 149, 167, 194.
..... , commander at, 167.
....., to be garrisoned, 149.
....., to be dismantled, 156, 158, 169, 182, 196.
....., prisoners at, 181.
Star Chamber, Committee for Irish assessments sitting in, 47, 5', 98.
....., Court of, 341, 390.
Starland, Samuel, 308.
State Trials by Howell, referred to, 345, 350–353.
Staynings. *See* Stenning, Chas.
Statutes quoted. *See* Kings' reigns.
....., project for reformation of certain, 419, 420.
Steelyard, the, in Dowgate Ward, 340.
....., ..., master of. *See* Jacobson, Jacob.
Steenes, Morcella, frauds of, 393.
Stenning, Chas., J.P., 31, 32.
Stephens, Mr., 309.
Stepney manor, 413.
Stevens, Henry, servant to Visct. Andover, 189.
Stewart, Col., 136; *and see* Stuart.
Stigand, Archbishop, charter of Edward the Confessor confirming lands to, 413.
Stiles, Capt., forces led by, 115.
Stockdale, Thos., letter to, 160.
Stocker, John, petition of, 64.
....., ..., served the King as Colonel, 64.
....., ..., under the Articles of Oxford, 64.
Stockton, John, 298, 331.
....., ..., bond of, 343.

Stoke D'Abernon, co. Surrey, 223.
Stone, Capt., Governor of Stafford, 274, 297, 302.
....., ..., letters to, 275, 301.
....., ..., prisoners sent in by, 306.
Stoner, Sir Francis, 425.
.. .., ..., his son, 425.
Story, Joan, widow, petition of, 394.
Strange, Mr., 268.
Stratford Langton, 108.
....., Stony, co. Bucks, description of, 420.
Stratton Audley, co. Oxon, 134.
Strelly, George, 180, 183.
Strickland, Walter, M.P., English Resident with the States General, 14, 175, 293, 311, 320.
....., ..., Agent to the United Provinces, 186, 292.
....., ..., instructions for, 14, 195, 201, 309, 312.
...., letters of credence for, 178.
....., ..., letters of, extracts from, 305.
....., ..., letters to, 293, 312, 320, 342.
..... , ..., money for, 186.
....., ..., orders and instructions sent to, 217, 293, 340.
....., ..., relation of touching the revolted ships, 281.
....., ..., ..., trade of Irish rebels with Holland, 320, 342.
Strode, Sir George, his estate, 98.
Strutt, Sir Dennour, petition of, 336.
Stuart, Henry, Duke of Gloucester, the King's youngest son, design to carry him away, 292.
....., James, Duke of Richmond and Lennox, a gentleman of the bedchamber, 278.
....., Sir Robt., 22, 318, 327, 378.
....., ..., regiments of, in Ireland, 22.
....., Sir Wm., 22, 318.
Stubbin, Capt., 51.
Sudeley Castle, co. Gloucester, 65.
....., ..., garrison of, 69, 70, 72, 128, 131, 321.
....., ..., ..., officer commanding, letter to, 72.
....., ..., ..., withdrawal of, 325.
.. .., ..., to be dismantled, 70, 72, 134, 323.
Suffolk co., 65.
....., borders of, 171.
....., collectors of arrears in, 51.
....., Committee of, 146, 175, 213, 228.
....., ..., letters to, 147, 177.
....., defence of, 123, 147.
....., Deputy Lieutenants and J.P.s of, 65, 77.
....., ..., letter to, 123.
....., gents. of, 148, 201, 359.
....., ..., to be thanked, 120.
....., M.P.s for, 66, 67.
Suffolk, co., Militia of, 123.
Sugden, Rev. Edw., 30, 31.
Sully, Duc de, Memoirs of, 406.
Sunderland, Abraham, 378, 379.
....., Richard, 379.
Surrey co., 94, 95, 113, 148, 156, 158, 166, 258, 259, 386, 390.
....., borders of, 165, 175, 189, 196.
....., Collectors and Receivers of Revenues in, names of, 424.
....., Committee of, 156, 162, 164, 166, 168, 190, 196, 218, 250, 260, 325.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 56, 158, 163, 182, 191, 250, 251, 326.
....., Deputy Lieutenants of, 175.
....., ..., letter to, 163.
....., design to surprise strong houses in, 158, 160, 161.
....., disorders by soldiers in, 205.
....., enemy's forces in, 161, 169, 171, 172, 191.
....., Farnham Castle, a danger to the peace of, 182.
....., gents. of, 181.
....., garrisons in, 218.
....., insurgents in, at Putney, 79, 82.
....., insurgents are on the increase in, 173.
....., insurgents are beaten, 174, 175, 187, 225.
....., insurgents are listing men in, 191.
....., insurrections in, 151–155, 157, 158, 160, 161, 163, 167, 169, 173, 175, 180, 229, 243, 262, 299.
....., ..., Committee of the Commons for inquiring into, 231.
....., Kentishmen march into, 94, 95, 165.
....., levies of horse and foot in, 163, 166, 179, 260.
....., Livesey's troops to be withdrawn from, 181.
....., London horse intend for, 157.
....., new insurgent army in, defeat of, 176, 177, 179.
....., petitions of, 63, 80.
....., sequestrations in, 180, 181, 196, 326.
....., Sheriff of, his son, 258.
....., soldiers and people to agree, 82, 95.
....., soldiers in, not to plunder, 180, 181.
....., strong houses in, to be dismantled, 182.
....., successes over the insurgents' army in, 175, 176, 179.
....., to furnish supplies for Windsor Castle, 204.
....., ..., supplies for Starborough Castle, 194.
....., troops of horse of, 194, 248, 250.
Surveyor General, the, 390.
Sussex co., 151, 334, 385, 424.
....., borders of, 165.
....., coast of, 297, 391,

Sussex, co., Committee of, 145, 218, 222, 241, 250, 253.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 146, 241.
....., disorders by soldiers in, 205.
....., forces of, 165, 172, 250.
....., garrisons in, 218, 434.
....., gents. of, 146.
....., insurgent forces in, 145, 146, 151, 152, 153, 155, 157, 160, 169, 172, 246.
....., insurrection in, 239.
....., magazine in, seized by insurgents, 146.
....., malignants in, 241.
...., M.P.s for, 210.
....., revenues in, names of collectors and receivers of, 424.
....., sequestrations in, 222.
....., tumult at Horsham, 223.
....., wants of Rye to be supplied by, 242, 253.
Swainswick, co. Somerset, 4, 12.
Swan, Capt. Wm., warrant to, 37.
Swanley, Capt. Richd., late Admiral of the Irish seas, 363.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 354.
Sweeting, Henry, 393.
Swinfenu or Swynfen, John, M.P., 92, 210, 241, 325.
....., ..., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., ..., ..., his question, 56.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 296, 300, 302, 306, 309, 319.
....., Treaty in Isle of Wight, progress of, reported to him. *See* Crewe, John.
Sydenham, Edward, an equerry to the King, 408.
....., Col. Wm., letter to, 245.
Sydney, Philip, Viscount L'Isle, a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., his name added to the list of, 90.
....., Robert, Earl of Leicester. *See* Sidney.
Symball, Mr. Henry, Keeper of Peterhouse, 251, 283; *and see* Peterhouse.
Symkis Captain, 310, 311.
Symonds, Mr., 33.
Sympson, Anthony, 184, 262.
....., ..., bond of, 291.
....., Francis, petition of, 394.

T.

Tanner, Mr., minister of Swainswick, co. Somerset, 4, 13.
Tasborough, co. Norfolk, 185.
Tatham, Laurence, petition of, 394.
....., Wm., 308.
Tattershall Castle, 157, 158.
Taunton, co. Somerset, 89.
....., Archdeacon of, visitation of, 405.
Tayler or Taylor, Capt., 369, 374.
....., Capt. [Denys], 7, 152, 156, 290, 321.
....., Col., 43, 92, 93, 123.
....., ..., letter to, 43.
....., Edw., petition of, 341.
....., Henry, of Norton, bond of, 331.
....., Roger, junr., 189.
Taylour, Marmaduke, Capt., 45, 183, 184, 248.
....., committed to the New Prison, 52.
Teliscas, John, petition of, 379.
....., Theodore, 145, 175, 188.
Temple, Col. James, Governor of Tilbury Fort, 74, 195, 295, 321.
....., ..., his care to secure the Fort, 74, 76.
....., ..., letters to, 76, 88, 123, 125, 274.
....., ..., member of the High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., 351.
....., ..., munitions for Tilbury Fort to be supplied to, 79, 86, 88, 242, 369.
....., ..., Scotch prisoners to be stopped at Tilbury by, 274.
....., Sir John, 141, 213, 221.
....., Col. Purbeck, letter to, 159.
Tenby, co. Pembroke, held by the Royalists, 40.
....., ..., town taken, 104.
..... Castle taken, 102.
...., Governor of. *See* Powell, Col. Rice.
Tenitus, Henry, petition of, 395.
Terrington, parsonage of, 422.
Testwood, 48.
Texts, collection of, 424.
Thames, the river, 1, 36, 78, 104, 167, 169, 174, 177.
....., ..., boats on, to be searched for arms, 162, 164, 167, 171.
....., ..., care to be taken against the revolted ships entering, 224, 258.
....., ..., chains laid in the river for mooring ships to, 396.
....., ..., defences of. *See* Gravesend and Tilbury.
....., ..., ferry-boats on, to be secured. 92, 171, 172, 268.
....., ..., fortifications at the mouth of, to be guarded against, 78.
....., ..., passage by, between Essex and Kent to be stopped, 92–94, 167, 180.
....., ..., ships in, 121, 123, 124, 241, 361, 376.
Thanet, John Tufton, Earl of, instructions for, 75, 76, 78, 96.
....., ..., ..., suppression of the tumults in Kent by, 75–78, 96, 194.

Thavis Inn, 433.
Thelwall [Giles, M.P.], 251.
Thelwell, Anthony, 260, 273, 274.
"Theologia Germanica," book so called, 425, 426.
Thomas, Sir Anthony, 405.
....., Col., 269, 273.
.. .., Joseph, certificate for, 347.
Thomond, Earl of, 292.
Thompson or Thomson, Margaret, 425.
....., Maurice, 40, 86, 88, 92, 93, 99, 120, 139.
....., ..., letters to, 86, 94.
... ., Mr., 268, 294.
....., ..., the bookseller, 328.
....., Major Robert, 188.
Thornhaugh, Col., 101.
Thornton, Col., 136.
....., John, boatswain, 357.
Thoroughgood, Sir John, 162, 185.
....., ..., letter to, 186.
Thorpe, co. York, 8.
....., Mr., M.P., 124.
....., Thomas, a former Speaker of the Commons, proceedings against, 416.
....., ..., condemned for injustice and taking bribes, 415.
Thrift, John, 134.
Throckmorton, Job, 199, 202.
....., Robt., 183.
Thurburne, James, Town Clerk of Sandwich, 72, 73.
Thurriton, Richard, a conspirator, 77.
Tichborne, co. Hants, 48.
....., Col. Robt., 30, 351.
....., ..., his regiment, 81, 82, 84.
....., ..., letters to, 81 (2), 84.
....., Sir Henry, 49.
....., Sir Richd., 48.
Tilbury, co. Essex, 239, 259, 263, 266, 369, 388.
....., Blockhouse at, 157.
....., ..., Commander of, 157.
....., fort at, 74, 76, 79, 110, 120, 159, 210, 229, 369.
....., ..., guarded by Col. Temple, 74, 79.
....., ..., secured by Col. Willoughby, 142, 210.
....., Governor of, 81; *and see* Temple, Col.
. ....., ..., letter to, 284.
....., Hope, 361, 367–371.
..... Scottish Officers to be stopped at, 284.
..... ships to be stopped at, 123, 126.
....., Thames not secured by, 224.
Tildesley, Sir Thos., insurgent forces under, 287, 289.
Tilley, Wm., 371.
Tillson, Edw., 400.
Tin Assay-Master for, patent for, 393.
Tin, farm of, 413.
Tirringham, Lady, 195.
Tirwhit, Robert, 408.
Titus, Capt. Silas, 90, 220.
Tomlinson, Col. Matthew, 353.
Tooting Graveney, co. Surrey, 329.
Tothill Fields, rendezvous at, 93.
....., Capt. Robt., bond of, 331.
Tottenham Court, 19, 20, 152.
Tower of London, 10, 11, 51, 88, 262, 284, 341.
....., designs against, 152, 153, 221.
....., forces in, 79, 80, 83, 221.
....., gaoler of, information against, 429.
....., Lieutenant of, 10, 152, 221, 294.
....., ..., Letters to, 153, 221.
....., moniers of, 117.
....., Officers in command of, 80.
....., stores in, 35, 186, 200, 202, 298.
Tower Hamlets, 110, 162.
....., militia of, 14, 15, 93, 110, 161.
...., letter to, 163.
Tower Wharf, 123, 211, 217.
Towerson, Wm., junr., note by, 436.
Townshend, Robt., 175, 183, 210, 239, 328.
....., ..., bond of, 331.
....., ..., pass for, 233, 241, 243.
....., ..., to return into England, 325.
Tracey, Sir Humfrey, 231, 241, 242.
....., ..., his estate sequestered, 305.
....., ..., house at Stanwell 242.
Tradue, Wm., 328.
Trafford, co. Lancaster, 407.
....., Sir Cecil, revocation of Letters Patent excusing his recusancy, 407.
Tralfall, Eliz., petition of, 395.
....., Richard, 395.
Treason, charges of, restrained by Statute of Edward III., 411.
Treasurers-at-Wars, 129, 348.
....., Ordinance for continuance of, 51.
....., reimbursement of, 68.
....., for Ireland. *See* Loftus, Sir Adam.
Trenchard, John, J. P., 47, 52.
Trent, the river, 254.
Treowen, co. Monmouth, 272.
Trevelyan, George, Esq., 32.
Trevor, Arthur, 6, 7, 9, 10, 15.
....., ..., petition of, 10.
....., Sir John, 91, 99, 145, 147, 162, 185.
....., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim*.
Trott, Mr., a prisoner, 235.
Truro, co. Cornwall, 191, 327.
....., articles of surrender, 327, 339.
Trinity House in London, Society of, 80, 81.
....., Master, &c., of, 396.
....., ..., letter to, 81.
....., ..., negligence of, 365.

Trinity House, Master of, to consult about the revolted ships, 131, 139.
....., ..., to look after the seamen and watermen, 81, 365.
Trinity House in Hull, Guild of, petition of, 395.
....., pray for confirmation of charter, 395.
Trull, co. Somerset, 327.
Trundle, William, 383.
Tucker, David, 429.
Tufton, John. *See* Thanet, Earl of.
Turkish pirates, 417, 418.
Turner, Mr., Sheriff of Surrey, 175, 258, 262, 269.
....., ..., his sons, 258, 262, 269, 273.
Tweed, the river, 137, 384.
Tweedy, Capt. Roger, a Commissioner of the Navy, 105, 107, 174.
....., ..., Advertisements from, 337, 356, 366.
....., ..., letter of, 140.
....., ..., letter to, 363.
Twickenham, 176.
Twisden, Francis, 194.
Twistleton, Lieut.-Col., 231.
Twizell, co. Northumberland, 137.
Tyburne, 349, 391.
Tynemouth, 422.
....., castle of, 241.
....., ..., recovery of, 241, 244.
..... Haven, 422.
Tyrrell, Sir Timothy, 178.

U.

Ulster, Province of, 22.
....., ..., additional forces for Col. Monk, 298.
....., ..., arrears due to officers who have served in, 127.
....., ..., defeat of the Scots in, by Col. Monk, 298.
....., ..., forces there chiefly Scots, 298.
....., ..., regiments of, 22.
....., ..., regiments in, to be recruited by English, 298, 311.
United Provinces. *See* Holland.
....., agent to. *See* Strickland, Walter.
"Unity," the ship, 39.
Underwood, Major, 36.
Upnor castle, co. Kent, 78, 361.
....., repairs for, 147, 150,
....., to be strengthened by a work upon the hill, 128.
....., works to be undertaken, estimates for, 147.
Uppingham, co. Rutland, Wednesday sermon at, 418,
Usher, James, Archbishop of Armagh, 12.
....., ..., ..., consulted by the king touching the settlement of religion, 300.
Usk, co. Monmouth, committee at, 40.
Uvedale, Major Edmund, 106, 198.
....., ..., bond of, 199.
....., ..., his house in Dorsetshire, 198, 199.
....., ..., raises an insurrection in Dorset, 52, 106.
....., Sir Wm., 389, 392.

V.

Valemin, Gregory de, a book by, 435.
Valley, Family of the, doctrines of this Sect, 425, 426.
Vane, Sir Henry, junr., M.P., and Treasurer of the Navy, 102, 104, 105, 110, 111, 113, 115, 119, 132, 137, 325, 369, 371, 374, 376.
... ., ..., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
....., ..., ..., his family, 132.
....., ..., ..., chosen one of the Commissioners to treat with the king in the Isle of Wight, 277.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 112, 118.
....., ..., ..., money for the Navy to be paid to, 336.
....., ..., ..., sent as a Commissioner to offer indemnity to the Kentish gents, 361.
....., ..., senior, M.P., 139.
....., ..., ..., a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
Vaughan, Edw., 130.
....., Mr., 195, 328.
....., Sir Henry, to be excluded from pardon, 304.
....., Capt. Oliver, 314.
....., R., Clerk of the Commons' House, 406.
....., Thos., of Penglais, bond of, 331.
Veale, John, 80.
Venables, Robt., 99.
Venice, state of, 412, 428.
....., license for transportation of 800 men for service in, 115, 127, 184.
....., importation of looking-glass from, 428.
Venn, Col. John, M.P., 162.
Vice-Admiral of the Fleet. *See* Rainsborough, Col.
Vice-Admiral of the Irish Seas. *See* Crowther, Capt. John.

Villiers, Edward, 148.
....., Lord Francis, brother of the Duke of Bucks, joins Holland's rising, 165, 173, 175.
....., ..., slain, 178.
....., George, Duke of Buckingham, joins in Holland's rising, 165, 167, 173, 175, 178.
....., ..., ..., is fled towards Lincolnshire, 187.
....., ..., ..., his estate sequestered, 305.
....., Sir George, 148.
....., ..., warrant to stay him, 316.
Vincent, Sir Anthony, 217.
....., ..., bond of, 223.
....., Sir Francis, 193, 217, 221.
Vivian, Mr., 316.
Vyner, Thomas, 89, 98.

W.

Wagstaff, Sir Joseph, 261, 263.
....., ..., escape of, from Peterhouse, 273.
Wainwright, James, haberdasher, 270.
Waite, Col., 115.
....., ..., letter to, 118.
Wake, George, master of St. John's Hospital, 45, 46.
....., Wm., a pretended minister, 36, 124.
....., ..., attempted rescue of, 106.
....., ..., to be discharged, 306.
Walcop, Mr., keeper of the counter in Southwark, 292, 322.
Wales, 7, 34, 39, 98, 110, 112, 150, 286.
....., forces from, to go north, 116, 140.
....., ..., with Cromwell, 198, 201.
....., North, 52, 287.
....., ..., affairs of, 91, 128–131, 225, 233, 252, 283, 288, 312.
....., ..., ammunition for, 213.
....., ..., Committee of, 130, 209, 213, 287, 313.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 211, 288, 298.
....., ..., defeat of Sir H. Lingen in, 341.
....., ..., forces raised in, 209, 210, 213.
....., ..., forces from, to be sent into Ireland, 299.
....., ..., garrisons of, 213.
....., ..., gents. of, about disposal of Scottish prisoners, 283.
....., ..., insurrection in, 231.
....., ..., sequestrations in, 231.
....., South, affairs of, 270.
....., ..., Agent for Association of. *See* Elliot, John.
Wales, South, Commissioners in, 43.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 41.
....., ..., distractions in, 39, 41, 43, 47, 52–53, 104, 110.
....., ..., forces in, to march north with Cromwell, 136, 204, 208.
....., ..., forces to serve in, 211, 246.
....., ..., preachers and tithes in, 41.
....., ..., victory in, 65, 66.
....., Prince of. *See* Charles, Prince.
....., ..., a pretender, Cornelius Evins, calling himself Prince of Wales, lands at Sandwich, 71, 72.
....., ..., ..., ..., description of his person, 73.
....., ..., ..., ..., sent up, 74, 75.
....., ..., ..., ..., son of a Welshman, but born at Marseilles, 349.
Walker, Dr., Advocate of the Admiralty, 190.
Walker's Treaty of Newport referred to, 341.
Walklate, Peter, 301.
Wall, co. Northumberland, 137.
Wallaston, Sir John, 273.
Waller, Sir Hardress, 186, 279, 280, 295, 310, 352.
....., ..., forces of, 206, 300, 308.
....., ..., ..., not to be withdrawn from the West, 233, 234.
....., ..., ..., to be furnished for reduction of Scilly, 297, 300, 314, 315.
....., ..., ..., in Pendennis Castle, 348.
....., ..., letters to, 191, 245, 281, 300, 315.
....., ..., member of the High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I., 352.
....., ..., to revise the Journal of the Court's proceedings, 353.
....., Mr., 156.
Walley, Mr. [Charles], 20, 61, 331.
....., ..., letters to, 23, 48, 62.
Wallingford, co. Berks, 294, 295.
..... Castle, 150.
...., forces for guard of, 81, 243.
...., garrison of, 186, 189.
...., Governor of, 150, 152, 188, 320; *and see* Evelyn, Arthur.
...., ..., letters to, 151, 189.
...., provisions for 186.
Wallis, Cornet, letter to, 320.
....., Mr., 180, 195.
Wallop, Sir Henry, 392.
....., Mr. 167, 209.
....., Robt., M.P. for Andover, a member of the Derby House Committee, 1, *et passim.*
Walmer Castle, 185.
....., custody of, 236, 274.
....., siege of, 167, 174, 188.
....., reduced by Col. Rich, 210, 212.
....., repairs of, 233.
Walrond, Capt. John, 249.

Walrond, Laurence, 4, 12.
Walsingham House or the Tilt-yard House, 331.
Walters, Gabriel, 364.
Waltham Abbey, co. Essex, 112, 115, 117.
....., Cross, magazine at, 94.
Walton, Col. Valentine, M.P., Governor of Lynn, letter to, 60.
Wanstead, the Essex men to meet at, 80, 82.
Wanton, Col., 105, 106, 107, 118, 120, 145, 351.
....., ..., letters to, 109, 119, 231.
War, Council of, entrusted with the government, 346.
Warburton, Richd., of London, 329.
Ward, Major, pass for, 311, 312.
....., William, 429.
Wardour, Sir Edw., 410, 434.
Wards and Liveries, Court of, 2, 5.
....., ..., abolition of, 304, 309.
Ware, co. Herts, 279.
..... Park, 322.
Waring, Michael, a conspirator, 77.
Warner, Sir John, Lord Mayor of London, 13, 43, 58, 70, 77, 79, 98, 135, 157, 190, 302, 374.
....., ..., letters to, 13, 44, 59, 77, 81, 159, 181, 187, 190, 195, 249.
....., ..., Lord Mayor and Council, 97.
....., ..., not to suffer the apprentices to come down to the Houses, 249.
....., ..., to apprehend conspirators, 70.
....., ..., to examine prisoners, 77.
.. .., ..., order of his funeral, 325.
....., Mr., the King's bargeman, 189, 192.
Warning Tears of the Oppressed, a seditious pamphlet, 14.
Warren, Bruce, 52.
....., Ralph, 102, 103.
....., Capt. Robt., 100, 225.
....., Wm., merchant adventurer, petition of, 395.
....., ..., his wife Hannah, 395.
Warrington Bridge, 233.
Warwick and Warwickshire, 91, 252.
....., assessments in, 193.
....., Banbury Castle, demolition of, 193.
....., Warwick Castle, designs against, 152, 153.
...., garrison of, 5.
... ., Governor of. *See* Bridges, Col. John.
...., guns brought to, 219.
...., prisoners in, 186, 187.
....., Committee of, 5, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 192, 217, 251, 261.
....., forces of, 305.
....., listing of horse in, 260, 261.
....., M.Ps. for, 79.
....., Earl of. *See* Rich, Robt.
..... House, in London, 91, 361–365.
Washingley House, 108.
Wastall, Col., 263, 264.
....., ..., his regiment, 264, 266.
....., ..., letter to, 266.
Watermen of London, Company of, 181.
....., ..., threaten to surprise the Parliament and City, 181, 190, 192.
....., ..., attempt to seize the Privy Barge, 270, 275.
Watford, co. Herts, 112, 113, 115, 178, 179.
Watkins, Sir David, one of the trustees for Ireland, 98.
....., Edw., an attorney, 154.
....., Mary, 16.
Watson, Mr., 135, 258, 270.
....., Scoutmaster, letter of, 334.
....., Wm., bond of, 291.
Waynmor, Lord. *See* Wenman, Visct.
Weaver, Mr., 177.
....., ..., answer to his paper, 206.
Webb, Col., 206, 260, 261.
....., Mary, petition of, 395.
....., ..., her husband Simon, 395.
....., Mr., 392.
Webberley, Mr., 186, 190, 198, 246, 254, 282.
Weckherlin, George Rodolph, Secretary of Foreign Affairs, to the Committee at Derby House, 28.
Welbeck Abbey, garrison of, its rendition, 8.
Weldon, Sir Anthony, 79, 89, 306.
....., Col. Ralph, Governor of Plymouth, 85, 86, 91, 148, 251, 268, 275, 309, 310, 323.
....., ..., his regiment, 20.
....., ..., letters to, 310, 315.
....., ..., money for, 225.
....., ..., sad condition of his garrison, 309, 310, 325.
....., ..., to remain at Plymouth, 313, 315.
Welles, John, clerk of the navy stores at Deptford, 355.
....., ..., letter to, 370.
Wells, co. Somerset, 14, 89, 225.
....., ..., Bishop's court at, 405.
....., ..., Dean and Chapter of, 89.
....., ..., Vicars choral, 89.
Wells-next-the-Sea, co. Norfolk, 131.
Wembdon, hundred of, co. Somerset, 33.
Wemys, Col. James, master-gunner of England, payments to, 2.
....., ..., receipt by, 2.
Wenlock, Capt., 313.
Wenman, Visct., one of the Commissioners to treat with the King in the Isle of Wight, 277.
Wentworth, Sir John, 170, 209.
....., ..., letters to, 171, 213.
....., Lord, 209.
....., ..., lord of Stepney manor, 413.

Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Cleveland, banishment of, 339.
....., ..., flight of, 339.
....., ..., proceedings in Parliament against, 339.
West, John, petition of, 395.
....., ..., his sister Gaultier, 395.
West, the, Committee of, 139, 323.
....., ..., dangers threatening in, 206, 208, 233, 245, 250, 261.
....., ..., gents. of, to attend at Derby House, 136.
....., ..., ships expected from, 121, 124.
....., ..., troops not to be withdrawn from, 208, 233, 240.
Westcott, Capt., 115, 127.
....., Thomas, bond of, 129, 133.
Western Counties, Committee of, 169.
....., ..., letter to, 173.
..... . , designs against, 250.
... . ports, the, 49, 127.
..... seas, pirates in, 333.
West Indian fleet. *See* Spain.
Westminster, 8, 9, 14, 249, 349, 361, 394, 429.
....., Assembly of Divines at, 313.
....., Court of Wards and Liveries in, 2, 5.
....., Court of King's Bench in, 185, 429; *and see* King's Bench.
....., Covent Garden, 343.
....., documents dated from, 355–360, 369.
....., Gatehouse prison at. *See* London.
..... Hall, High Court of Justice for trial of Charles I. held in, 350–353.
....., Houses at. *See* Parliament.
....., J.P.s. for, 119.
....., King Street in, 119, 327.
....., militia of. *See* Militia.
....., Palace Yard in, 343.
....., Pall Mall, 248, 249.
....., Queen's Court at, 13, 352.
....., Red Regiment of, 406.
....., St. James's fair at, 206.
....., St. James's fields, 248, 249.
....., Treasury Chamber at, 369.
Westmoreland co., 102, 203, 330.
....., arms and ammunition for, 93, 106, 107.
....., Committee of, 270.
....., ..., letters to, 29, 335.
....., forces in, 246, 332, 335.
....., insurgents in, 287, 289.
....., Militia of, 270.
....., ..., letter to, 271.
....., money for, 49, 270.
Westmorland, Major Mathias, 227, 311.
Weston, Lieut.-Col., accounts of, 283.
....., ..., to raise a regiment, 27.
West-Orchard, co. Glamorgan, 64.
Westrowe, Capt., 96.
....., Mr., M.P., 82, 335.
Westrowe, Mrs., 335.
Weymouth, co. Dorset, 288, 356, 379.
....., ..., surrendered to the Royalists and sailors, 85.
....., ..., endangered, 240.
....., ..., garrison of, 248.
....., ..., Governor of, 248, 294.
....., ..., Mayor of, 379.
....., ..., port of, warrant to, 317.
Whalley, Col. Edw., letters to, 66, 94, 109, 112 (2), 116, 125 (2).
....., ..., regiment of, 65.
....., ..., sent to suppress the insurrection at Bury, 65, 67.
....., ..., sent to suppress the insurrection in Essex, 105, 208, 109, 110, 111, 116, 125.
....., ..., taken 300 prisoners, 112.
....., ..., to be joined by Colonels Ewer and Scroope, 112, 114, 115, 116.
....., ..., to guard the passages between Essex and Herts, 115, 116, 120.
....., ..., to demand the release of Sir Wm. Masham, 124, 125.
Whaplett, Thos., indenture of, 330.
Wharton, Philip, Lord, a member of the Committee at Derby House, 1, *et passim*.
Wheeler, Capt. Abraham, warrant to, 288.
....., ..., services at sea to be performed by, 288.
Whichcott, Col. Edw., Governor of Windsor, 100, 102, 141, 142, 167, 170, 185, 188, 189, 200, 223, 229, 241, 246, 250, 290, 291, 326.
....., ..., directed to guard against surprise of the castle and other royal houses, 142, 156, 250.
....., ..., directed to intercept insurgents going to Winchester, 246.
....., ..., directed to supply what arms and forces can be spared out of Windsor Castle, 193.
....., ..., letters to, 142, 153, 164, 168, 182, 184 (2), 186, 193 (2), 200, 220, 224, 242, 246, 256, 291, 301, 316.
....., ..., prisoners in his charge, 186, 220, 223, 224, 251, 252, 256, 301.
....., ..., warrants to, 186, 251, 252.
Whichwood forest, co. Oxon., 413.
Whitbie, Daniel, a student of Oxford, correspondence of, 428.
Whitby, co. York, 242.
White, a cavalier, 180.
....., Dorothy, petition of, 396.
....., Major John, 106.
....., John, 352.
....., Philip, 396.
Whitehall, 59, 183, 221, 222, 352, 425, 435.
....., forces located in, 79, 86.
....., guard for, 86, 87, 161.
..... guard, proposed withdrawal of, 71, 79, 83, 85.
....., marshal at, 45, 47, 49, 186.

Whitley, Thos., of Ashton, 337.
Whitmore, Sir George, 16.
....., ..., receipt by, 16.
Whitney, Peter, 310, 316, 331.
....., ..., his voyage to the Levant, 316.
Whittington, Capt. Luke, instructions of Prince Charles for, 216.
Whittlesey, co. Cambridge, 380.
Whorwood, Capt., 263, 268, 331.
...., Wm., of Holton, bond of, 331.
Widmer-pole, co. Notts, 168.
....., Major Joseph, 268, 279, 280.
....., ..., takes Langdale prisoner, 280.
Wight, Isle of, 29, 91, 106, 229, 305, 306, 367.
....., ..., castles in, 145; *and see* Carisbrooke.
....., ..., Charles I. imprisoned in. *See* Charles I. and Carisbrooke Castle.
....., ..., dangers threatened to, 121, 122, 165, 207, 218.
....., ..., forces for defence of, 122, 129, 142–144, 180, 212, 215, 220, 233, 273.
....., ..., Governor of. *See* Hammond, Col. Robt.
....., ..., guard of, committed to the Lord Admiral, 90.
....., ..., guard of, ships for, 108, 109, 332, 356, 360, 372.
....., ..., inhabitants of, ready to revolt, 122.
....., ..., intelligence from, 13, 37.
....., ..., intelligence sent to. *See* Hammond, Robt.
....., ..., London insurgents design against, 165.
....., ..., money for, 327, 328.
....., ..., places in, for landing but few, 165.
....., ..., propositions sent to the King at, 304.
....., ..., projects for aiding the King's escape, 74, 322–325.
....., ..., revolted fleet resolve to sail for, and demand the King, 87.
....., ..., revolted fleet threaten to surprise, 192, 218, 220, 222, 310.
....., ..., state of, 119.
....., ..., treaty with the King to be conducted there by a Committee of both Houses, 223, 273, 321–324, 328.
....., ..., treaty with the King to be held at the house of Sir Wm. Hodges at Newport, where the King holds his Court, 277, 300.
....., ..., treaty to be continued for 40 days, 278.
....., ..., ..., progress of the negotiations reported, 296, 300, 302–304, 306, 309, 313, 315, 319, 346.
Wilbraham, Mr., of Cheshire, 257.
Wilcox, Richd., auditor, 33.
Wilde, Arthur, 396.
Wilde, Roger, petition of, 396.
Wilderhope, co. Salop, 343.
Wildey, Wm., letter of, 377.
Wilkinson, Mr., overture by, for surrender of Pontefract Castle, 160.
William, Prince of Orange. *See* Orange.
....., a ship, 435.
Williams, Sir Abraham, his house, 132, 139.
....., David, a purser, 357.
....., John, archbishop of York, 62.
....., ..., a gunner, 375.
....., Capt. Reeve, 51.
....., ..., letter of, 358.
Williamson, George, 407.
Willingham, George, merchant, 5, 7.
....., ..., delivers a warrant from the King, 300.
....., ..., letter to, 5.
Willis, Richd., petition of, 33.
....., Sir Thomas, 418.
Williton and Freemanners, hund. of, 32.
Willoughby, Captain, 166, 170.
....., Col. Anthony, 86, 88, 92, 93, 99, 120, 210.
....., ..., arms the fort at Tilbury, 142 210.
....., ..., letters to, 86, 94.
....., ..., petition of, 142.
....., ..., promotion for, in the Navy, 210.
....., ..., recommended for Surveyor of the Navy, 275, 276.
....., Francis, Lord, of Parham, Vice-Admiral of Prince Charles' fleet, 209.
....., Sir Francis, 267, 276.
....., Col. Wm., 261, 299, 369.
Wills and inventories, new patent for, 421.
Wilsborough, co. Kent, 208.
Wilsford, Capt. Francis, petition of, 341.
.. .., ..., receipt of, 341.
Wilson, Rowland, 156.
...., letter to, 161.
Wilson, Dr., 423.
Wiltshire, Capt., 152.
... . co., 28, 386.
....., Committee of, 156, 250.
....., ..., letters to, 25, 250, 251.
....., ..., ..., to be sent to, 320.
....., horse of, 248, 250.
Winchelsea, earl of, 248.
Winchester, 56, 247.
..... castle, 56, 57, 148.
...., design against, 246.
....., documents dated from, 47.
....., dean and chapter of, 380, 381.
....., forces to be sent to, 56, 57.
....., Governor of, 246.
....., ..., letter to, 246.
....., malignants in, 246.
....., marquis of. *See* Paulet, John.
....., prison at, keeper of, 340.

Windebank, John, 434.
Windham, Sir Hugh, 124.
....., ..., warrant for his apprehension, 125.
....., Mrs., her suit, 408.
Windsor, co. Berks, 110, 112, 150, 201, 251, 291.
....., ..., arms sent from, 162, 193, 222.
..... castle, 100, 127, 153, 158, 162, 168, 182.
....., ..., danger threatened to, 142, 150, 153, 204, 250.
...., wants to be supplied, 141, 167, 204.
....., documents dated from, 50, 58, 82, 102.
....., fair to be held at, 142.
....., Forest, New Lodge Walk in, 38.
....., garrison of, 143, 164, 173, 204, 325.
....., Governor of. *See* Whichcott, Col.
....., horse for, 81, 142, 162.
....., money for, 143, 200, 204.
....., Poor Knights of, 381.
....., prisoners in, 100, 182, 183, 185, 186, 189, 218, 222, 235, 251, 252, 256, 291, 301.
....., troop of Ireton's horse near, 151, 152, 161.
Winn, Thos. *See* Wynne.
Wiseman, Thos., patent granted to, 398.
Witham, co. Essex, 121.
Witt, John, 184.
....., John, Thos., and Wm., bonds of, 194.
Wogan, Capt. Thos., M.P., 26, 50, 51.
....., ..., instructions for, 47.
Wollaston, Sir John, one of the Treasurers-at-wars, 273.
... ., ..., letter to, 273.
....., ..., receipt by, 230.
Wolston or Woulston, Mr., a scrivener, 426.
Wood, Col., 110.
....., John, his petition, 206.
....., Sir Robt., 110.
....., ..., letter to, 113.
....., Robt., petition of, 327.
....., ..., certificate for, 327.
....., Wm., mast-maker, 377.
Woodman, John, letter of, 47.
... ., Mr., 215.
Woods, Bill of, in the Lords, 396.
Wood Street, compter in, keeper of, 260, 274.
....., ..., prisoners in, 260.
Wookie, John, 419.
Woolley, Mr., letter to, 435.
Woolward, Wm., mariner, letter of, 372.
Woolwich, Navy Yard at, 365.
....., ..., the frigate built at, 363.
Worcester, 246, 252, 333.
..... cathedral, 386.
...., ten prebends in, 386.
....., Committee of, letters to, 246, 251.
....., forces of, 246.
Worcester, M.P.'s for, 206.
....., Earl of. *See* Somerset, Edw.
....., first Marquis of. *See* Somerset, Henry.
Wordspring, co. Somerset, 89.
Worrall, John, 378.
....., petition of, 396.
Worthington, Mr., directions for, 435.
Wragby, co. Lincoln, 405.
Wraxall, South, letter dated from, 28.
Wray, a Papist, 50.
....., Lady, 132.
Wren, Matthew, Bishop of, Ely, to be excepted from pardon, 304.
Wright and Blacknall, suit of, 410.
Wright, John, printer, at the King's Head, 20, 51, 100.
....., Justice, 275.
Wrinchstone, co. Glamorgan, 64, 65.
Wriothesley, John, purser, 368.
....., Thos., Earl of Southampton, a gentle man of the bedchamber, 278.
Wyatt, Sir Thos., senr., manor of East Peckham granted to, by Henry VIII., 409.
....., Sir Thos., junr., forfeited by, 409.
Wynne, Mr., 147, 157.
....., Thos., 33, 100, 117, 127.
Wynrame, George, 225, 229.

Y.

Yardley, Robt., certificate by, 374.
Yarmouth, Great, co. Norfolk, 110, 116, 147, 215, 217, 262, 270, 360, 388.
....., ..., assistance to be rendered to, 214, 215, 219, 220, 254.
....., ..., authorities of, 241.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 199, 213, 218.
....., ..., Bailiffs of, 99, 101, 110, 205, 208, 227; *and see* Manthorpe, Thos., and Ingram, Israel.
....., ..., Bailiffs and Corporation of, letters to, 205, 244.
....., ..., distempers of seamen in, 107–109, 210, 213, 244.
....., ..., fort to be built at, 283.
....., ..., Mayor and Corporation of, 205.
....., ..., Prince Charles in the Admiral's ship off, 209.
....., ..., reasons against garrisoning the town, 227, 228, 244.
....., ..., revolted ships gone towards, 99, 175.
....., ..., revolted ships, dangers to be apprehended from, 170, 171, 199, 201, 202, 205, 210, 213, 214, 218.

Yarmouth, Great, Roads, 100, 107, 108.
....., ..., ..., revolted ships in, 208, 218.
....., ..., ..., revolted ships gone from, 220, 222, 369.
....., ..., scldiers and forces appointed for defence of, 118, 170, 171, 199, 202, 205, 210, 213–215, 218, 244.
....., ..., state of the town, 257.
....., ..., trade of fishing in, 213, 258, 260, 284, 285.
....., ..., the Deanes at, 260.
Yarranton, Capt., 206.
Yarum Bridge to Tynemouth Haven, parishes between, with their valuations, 422.
York and Yorkshire, 102, 254, 307, 386, 435.
....., ammunition for, 283.
....., Archbishop of. *See* Williams, John.
....., Committee of, 104, 116, 122, 235, 254, 263, 266, 283.
....., ..., letters to, 105, 116, 264.
....., Cromwell's march thither, 116; *and see* Cromwell and Pontefract.
....., forces of, to join Col. Lambert, 192.
....., ..., to assist Cromwell in pursuit of the Scots, 264, 266.
....., ..., disbanding of, 307.
....., frigates desired for guard of the coast, 244.
....., gents of, 307, 321.
... ., ..., to secure Hull, 226.
....., letter from, to be reported to the Commons, 135.
York, M.P.s for, request of, 244.
....., officers of, petition of, 106.
....., places holding out in, 266; *and see* Pontefract and Scarborough.
....., regiments of. *See* Cols. Lassell and Wastall.
....., Ridings of, Committees of, 341.
York, James Duke of, second son of the King, cypher sent to, from the King, 38.
....., ..., endeavours for his escape, 19.
....., ..., examinations of, 38.
....., ..., letter of, to be reported to the Houses, 19.
....., Richard Plantagenet, former Duke of, charge preferred by him against the then Speaker of the Commons, Thomas Thorpe, 416.
Youghal, co. Cork, 21, 387.
Young, Capt., 366, 369.
....., Mr., Victualer of the Navy, 308.

Z.

Zanchie, Capt., 136.
Zeeland, 383.
....., States Provincial of, 132, 213.
Zouch, Sir Allen, 2.
....., Capt., 136.
. ....., Sir Edward, 381.
Zurich or Zuinga, 382, 399.

ERRATA.

Page 18, line 4 from bottom, *for* "address" *read* "addresses."
„ 22, line 3 from top, *for* "Samuel" *read* "Michael."
„ 25, last line, *for* "by" *read* "and."
„ 29, line 18 from bottom, *for* "from" *read* "to."
„ 140, line 2 from bottom, *for* "Robert" *read* "Roger."
„ 296, line 11 from top, *for* "Samuel" *read* "John."
„ 401, line 5 from top, *for* "Chrisostome" *read* "Chrysostom."
„ 421, line 26 from top, *for* "Apostles' Creed" *read* "Nicene Creed."

LONDON: Printed by EYRE and SPOTTISWOODE,
Printers to the Queen's most Excellent Majesty.
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.